

Pali Text Society

---

# The Commentary on the Dhammapada

EDITED BY

H. C. NORMAN, M.A.

PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH LITERATURE AT QUEEN'S COLLEGE, BOMBAY

VOL. III

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, F.C.

1912

## LIST OF VATTHUS

### IX PĀPAVAGGO

		PAGE
1	Cūlekasātakabrāhmaṇa - - -	1
3	Lājadevadhītā - - -	5
2	Seyyasakatthera - - -	6
4	Anāthapīṇḍikasetthi - - -	9
5	Asaṇṇataparikkhārābhikkhu - - -	15
6	Bilālapāḍakasethi - - -	17
7	Mahādhanaṇṇiya - - -	21
8	Kukkutamitta - - -	24
9	Kokasunakhaluddaka - - -	31
10	Manikāraḍḍakapāṇi - - -	34
11	Tayojana - - -	38
12	Suppabuddhasakka - - -	44

### X DANDAVAGGO

1	Chabbaggiyānaṇ - - -	48
2	Chabbaggiyānaṇ - - -	49
3	Sambhulakumāra - - -	50
4	Kundadhānatthera - - -	52
5	Viśākhādināṇ Upāsikānaṇ Uposathakamma - - -	58
6	Ajagarapeta - - -	60
7	Mahāmoggallānatthera - - -	65
8	Bahubhandikābhikkhu - - -	72
9	Santatimahāmatta - - -	78
10	Pilotkatthera - - -	84
11	Sukhasāmanera - - -	87

### XI JARĀVAGGO

1	Viśākhāya Sahāyikānaṇ - - -	100
2	Sūrimā - - -	104
3	Uttarāttheri - - -	110
4	Sambhulādhimāṇikābhikkhūnaṇ - - -	111

	PAGE
5 Janapada <sup>2</sup> lyānirūpanandattheri	113
6 Mallikādevi	119
7 Lāludāyitthera	123
8 Ānandattherassa Udānagāthā	127
9 Mahādhanasetthiputta	129

## XII ATTAVAGGO.

1 Bodhirājakumāra	134
2 Upanandasakyaputtatthera	139
3 Padhānikatissatthera	142
4 Kumārakassapamātuttheri	144
5 Mahākālaupāsaka	149
6 Devadatta	152
7 Saṅghabhedapāṇisakkana	154
8 Kālatthera	155
9 Cūlakālaupāsaka	157
10 Attadatthatthera	158

## XIII LOKAVAGGO

1 Aññataradaharabhikkhu	161
2 Suddhodana	163
3 Pañcasatavipassakabhikkhu	165
4 Abhayarājakumāra	166
5 Sammuñjanitthera	168
6 Angulimālatthera	169
7 Pesakārādhītā	170
8 Tṭṭsabhikkhu	176
9 Cūcamānavikā	178
10 Asadisadāna	183
11 Anāthapundikaputtakāla	189

## XIV BUDDHAVAGGO

1 Māgandiya	193
2 Yamakappāthhāriya	199
3 Erakapattanāgarāja	230
4 Ānandattherauposathapañha	236
5 Anabhīratabhikkhu	238
6 Aggīdattabrāhmaṇa	241
7 Ānandattherapucchitapañha	247
8 Sambahulabhikkhu	249
9 Kassapadasabalassa Suvannacetiya	250

## XV SUKHAVAGGO

	PAGE
1 Nāṭikalahavūpasamana - - -	254
2 Māra - - -	257
3 Kosalarāṇṇo Parāṇa - - -	259
4 Aññatarakuladārikā - - -	260
5 Aññataraupāsaka - - -	261
6 Pasenadikosala - - -	264
7 Tissattheia - - -	267
8 Sakkupatthāna - - -	269

## XVI PIYAVAGGO

1 Tinnaj Bhikkhūnaṇ - - -	273
2 Aññatarakutumbika - - -	276
3 Visākhā - - -	278
4 Luccavi - - -	279
5 Anutthigandhakumāra - - -	281
6 Aññatarabrāhmaṇa - - -	284
7 Pañcasatadāraka - - -	286
8 Anāgāmitthera - - -	288
9 Nandiya - - -	290

## XVII KODHAVAGGO

1 Rohinikhattiyakaññā - - -	295
2 Aññatarabhikkhu - - -	299
3 Uttarāupāsikā - - -	302
4 Mahāmoggallānattherapañha - - -	314
5 Sāketabrāhmaṇa - - -	317
6 Punnāya - - -	321
7 Atulaupāsaka - - -	325
8 Chabbaggiya - - -	330

## XVIII MALAVAGGO

1 Goghātakaputta - - -	332
2 Aññatarabrāhmaṇa - - -	338
3 Tissatthera - - -	341
4 Lāludāyitthera - - -	344
5 Aññatarakulaputta - - -	348
6 Cullasāri - - -	351
7 Pañcasataupāsaka - - -	355
8 Tissadahara - - -	357
9 Pañcaupāsaka - - -	360
10 Mendakasethi - - -	363
11 Ujjhānasaññitthera - - -	376
12 Subhaddaparibbajaka - - -	377

## XIX DHAMMATTHAVAGGO

				PAGE
1	Vinicchayaṃrahāmatta	-	-	380
2	Chabbaggiya	-	-	382
3	Ekuddānatthera	-	-	384
4	Lakuntakabhaddiyatthera	-	-	387
5	Sambahulabhikkhu	-	-	388
6	Hatthaka	-	-	390
7	Aññatarabrāhmaṇa	-	-	392
8	Titthiya	-	-	393
9	Ariyabāhika	-	-	396
10	Sambahulasīladisampannabhikkhu	-	-	398

## XX MAGGAVAGGO

1	Pañcasatabhikkhu	-	-	401
2	Aniccalakkhana	-	-	405
3	Dukkhakkhana	-	-	406
4	Anattalakkhana	-	-	406
5	Padhānakammikaṭissatthera	-	-	407
6	Sūkarapeta	-	-	410
7	Pothulatthera	-	-	417
8	Sambahulamahallakabhikkhu	-	-	421
9	Suvannakāratthera	-	-	425
10	Mahādhanaṇḍiya	-	-	429
11	Kisāgotamī	-	-	432
12	Patācārā	-	-	434

## XXI PAKINNAKAVAGGO

1	Gaṇḍārohana	-	-	436
2	Kukkutandakkhādikā	-	-	449
3	Bhaddiyabhikkhu	-	-	451
4	Lakuntakabhaddiyatthera	-	-	453
5	Dārusakatikaputta	-	-	455
6	Vajjuputtakabhikkhu	-	-	460
7	Cittagahapati	-	-	463
8	Cūlasubbhaddā	-	-	465
9	Ekavihāritthera	-	-	471

## XXII NIRAYAVAGGO

1	Sundariparibbāpikā	-	-	474
2	Duccaritaphalānubhāvasatta	-	-	479
3	Vaggumudatīriyabhikkhu	-	-	480
4	Khema	-	-	481
5	Dubbacabhikkhu	-	-	483
6	Issāpakatatthi	-	-	486
7	Sambahulabhikkhu	-	-	487
8	Nigantthāṇṇ	-	-	489
9	Titthiyasāvaka	-	-	492

## IX. PĀPAVAGGO.

### 1 CŪLEKASĀṬAKABRĀHMAṆAVATTHU

ABHITTHARETHA kalyāṇe<sup>1</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadeśanaṇ  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto Cūlekasātakabrāhmanaṇ āiāb-  
bha kathesi

Vipassīdasabalakālasmiṇ hī Mahāekasātakabrāhmano  
nāma ahosi, ayaṇ pana etarahī Sāvatthiyaṇ Cūlekasātakā  
nāma Tassa hī eko nivāsanasātakā<sup>2</sup> ahosi brāhmaniyaṇ  
eko, ubhinnaṇ pī ekam eva pāpuranaṇ,<sup>3</sup> bahigamanakāle  
brāhmano vā brāhmanī vā taṇ pārupatī<sup>4</sup> Ath' ekadivasaṇ  
vihāre dhammasavane ghosite brāhmano āha. 'bhoti  
dhammasavanaṇ ghositaṇ, kiṇ divā dhammasavanaṇ  
gacchasi<sup>5</sup> udāhu rattuṇ, pāpuranassa hī abhāvena na sakkā  
amhehi ekato gantun' ti. Brāhmanī 'sāmi ahaṇ divā  
gamissāmi' ti sātakaṇ pārupitvā<sup>6</sup> agamāsi Brāhmano  
divasabhāgaṇ gehe vīṭṇāmetvā rattuṇ gantvā Satthu purato  
nisinno<sup>7</sup> dhammaṇ assosi Ath' assa sarīraṇ pharamānā  
pañcavannā pīti uppaṇṇi So Satthāraṇ pūṇitukāmo<sup>8</sup> hutvā  
'sace imaṇ sātakaṇ dassāmi n' eva brāhmaniyā na mayhaṇ  
pāpuranaṇ bhavissati' ti cintesi Ath' assa macchera-  
cittānaṇ sahaṇṇaṇ uppaṇṇi pun' ekaṇ saddhācittaṇ uppaṇṇi,

<sup>1</sup> F a pāpā

<sup>3</sup> B pārup° B<sup>1</sup>. pārup°

<sup>5</sup> F. B B<sup>1</sup> gamissasi

<sup>7</sup> B. a va.

<sup>2</sup> B. a. nāma.

<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. pāruppi.

<sup>6</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °etvā

<sup>8</sup> F. B<sup>1</sup> °etu°.

taṃ abhiḥḥavantaṃ<sup>1</sup> puna maccheracittaṃ<sup>2</sup> uppajji Iti  
 'ssa balavamaccherayaṃ bandhitvā gahantaṃ<sup>3</sup> viya saddhā-  
 cittaṃ patibāhati yeva Tassa 'dassāmi na dassāmi' ti  
 cintentaṃ<sup>4</sup> eva paṭhamayāmo gato, majjhimayāmo sam-  
 patto. Tasmīṃ pi dātuṃ nāsakkhi, pacchimayāmo sam-  
 patto<sup>5</sup> So cintesi: 'mama saddhācittena maccheracittena  
 ca<sup>6</sup> saddhiṃ yujjhantaṃ<sup>7</sup> eva dve<sup>8</sup> yāmā vītivattā, imaṃ<sup>9</sup>  
 mama ettakaṃ maccheracittaṃ vaddhamānaṃ catūhi apā-  
 yehi sīsaṃ ukkhipituṃ na dassati, dassāmi dānaṃ'<sup>10</sup> ti so  
 maccherasahassaṃ abhiḥḥavitvā saddhācittaṃ purecārikaṃ  
 katvā sātakaṃ ādāya Satthu pādamūle thapetvā 'jītaṃ me  
 jītaṃ me' ti<sup>11</sup> tikkhattuṃ mahāsaddaṃ akāsi. Rājā Pase-  
 nadi Kosalo dhammaṃ sunanto taṃ saddaṃ sutvā 'puc-  
 chatha naṃ<sup>12</sup> kiñci kira tena jītaṃ' ti āha So rāja-  
 purisehi pucchito tam atthaṃ ārocesi Taṃ sutvā rājā  
 'dukkaraṃ kataṃ brāhmanena, saṅgaham<sup>13</sup> assa karis-  
 sāmī' ti ekaṃ<sup>14</sup> sātakayugaṃ dāpesi<sup>15</sup> Tam pi Tathā-  
 gatass' eva adāsi. Puna rājā dve cattāri attha solasā ti  
 dvigunaṃ katvā<sup>16</sup> dāpesi. So tāni pi Tathāgatass' eva  
 adāsi Ath' assa rājā dvattiṃsa yugāni dāpesi, 'brāhmano  
 attano agahetvā<sup>17</sup> laddhaṃ laddhaṃ vissajjesi<sup>18</sup> yevā' ti  
 vatvā vādamocanattaṃ tato ekaṃ yugaṃ attano ekaṃ  
 brāhmaniyā ti dve yugāni gahetvā tiṃsa yugāni Tathā-  
 gatass' eva adāsi. Rājā pana tasmīṃ satakkhattum<sup>19</sup> pi<sup>18</sup>  
 dadante puna dātukāmo va<sup>19</sup> ahosi Pubbe Mahāekasā-  
 tako catusatthiyā sātakayugesu dve aggahesi, ayaṃ pana

<sup>1</sup> S. °amānaṃ. B. °itvā

<sup>2</sup> F B B<sup>1</sup>. maccherasahassaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S °yāme °patte.

<sup>6</sup> B. dvi

<sup>8</sup> B nan

<sup>20</sup> F. puccha nanu. S. a. yaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> B eka°

<sup>14</sup> C om.

<sup>16</sup> F a. ti. C. corr. S °eti.

<sup>18</sup> B<sup>1</sup> pati°.

<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. ganhi.

<sup>5</sup> B. om

<sup>7</sup> B. idaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a āpotetvā.

<sup>11</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. sahassam

<sup>13</sup> B. a. so.

<sup>15</sup> B ga°.

<sup>17</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. om.

<sup>19</sup> B. yeva

dvattiṣṣāya<sup>1</sup> laddhakāle dve aggahesi Rājā purise ānā-  
pesi 'dukkaṇaṃ bhane brāhmaṇena kataṃ, antepure<sup>2</sup>  
mama dve kambalāni āhāṇāpeyyāthā'<sup>3</sup> ti Te tathā  
kariṇsu Rājā satasahassagghanaṃ dve kambale dāpesi,  
brāhmaṇo 'na<sup>4</sup> ime mama sarīre upayogaṃ aṇahanti,<sup>5</sup>  
Buddhasāsanassa v' ete<sup>6</sup> anucchavikā' ti ekaṃ kambalaṃ  
antogandhakutiyāṃ Satthu sayanassa<sup>7</sup> upari vitānaṃ  
katvā bandhi,<sup>8</sup> ekaṃ attano ghaṇe nibaddhaṃ bhuñjantassa  
bhikkhuno bhattakiccattāṇe vitānaṃ katvā bandhi Rājā  
sāyanhasamaye Satthu santikaṃ gantvā<sup>9</sup> kambalaṃ sañjā-  
nitvā 'bhante kena pūjā katā' ti pucchitvā, 'Ekasātakenā'  
ti vutte, 'brahmaṇo mama<sup>10</sup> pasādanatthāṇe<sup>11</sup> yeva paṣi-  
dati' ti<sup>12</sup> cattāro hatthi cattāro asse cattāri kaḥapaṇa-  
sahassāni catasso itthiyo<sup>13</sup> catasso dāsiyo<sup>14</sup> cattāro  
gāṃavare ti<sup>15</sup> evaṃ yāvatā<sup>16</sup> cattāri cattāri katvā sabba-  
catukkaṃ nāma<sup>17</sup> assa dāpesi

Dhammasabbhāyaṃ kathaṃ samutthāpesuṃ 'aho accha-  
riyaṃ Cūlekasātakassa kammaṃ, taṃ<sup>18</sup> muhuttam eva  
sabbacatukkaṃ labhi, thāṇe<sup>19</sup> katena kalyāṇakammena  
ajj' eva<sup>20</sup> vipāko dinnō' ti Satthā āgantvā 'kāya nu  
'ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sammāsinnā' ti pucchitvā,  
'imāya nāma' ti vutte, 'bhikkhave sacāyaṃ Ekasātako  
pathamayāme mayhaṃ dātuṃ asakkhissa,<sup>21</sup> sabbasolasakaṃ  
alabhissa, sace majjhima<sup>yāme</sup> asakkhissa, sabbatthakaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B. °sayugaṃ <sup>2</sup> F antopure B<sup>1</sup> °purato

<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup> haratha F C C<sup>a</sup> S maṇ har°

<sup>4</sup> F. °ne na <sup>5</sup> B<sup>1</sup> āharissāmi

<sup>6</sup> F. dve te B om. v'. <sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> āsanassa.

<sup>8</sup> B anub°. <sup>9</sup> B. a taṃ <sup>10</sup> C. om

<sup>11</sup> B<sup>1</sup> passidana° F. B °datth°. C. °tthe

<sup>12</sup> F. a vatvā <sup>13</sup> C om ca° i°

<sup>14</sup> B a cattāro purise.

<sup>15</sup> S. cattāri gāṃavarāni ti. B caturo.

<sup>16</sup> F yāva satā B<sup>1</sup> sabbāni. B. yāva satta

<sup>17</sup> B. nāma. <sup>18</sup> B. kataṃ

<sup>19</sup> B. idāni <sup>20</sup> B ajja me.

<sup>21</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. sakkhissasi.

alabhissa, balavapacchimayāme<sup>1</sup> dinnattā pan' esa sabba-cattukkaṇ labhi, kalyānakammaṇ kaṇṭena hi uppanna-cittaṇ ahāpetvā<sup>2</sup> taṇ khaṇaṇ yeva kātappaṇ, dandhaṇ<sup>3</sup> kataṇ kusalaṇ hi sampattiṇ dadamāṇaṇ dandham eva dadāti, tasmā cittuppādasamanantaram eva kalyānakammaṇ kātappaṇ' ti vatvā anusandhiṇ ghatetvā dhammaṇ desento imaṇ gātham āha .

116 'Abhiṭṭhaieṭha kalyāne, pāpā cittaṇ nivāraye,  
dandhaṇ hi kaṇṭo puññaṇ pāpasmiṇ ramatī<sup>4</sup>  
mano' ti

Tattha abhiṭṭhaieṭhā ti tuitaturitaṇ sīghasīghaṇ kaṇṭyā ti attho, gihinā vā hi<sup>5</sup> 'salākabhattadānadisu kiñcid eva kusalaṇ kaṇṭsāmi' ti citte uppanne yathā aññe okasaṇ na labhanti, evaṇ 'ahaṇ pure ahaṇ pure'<sup>6</sup> ti tuitaturitam<sup>7</sup> eva kātappaṇ, pabbajitena vā upajjhāya-vattadīni kaṇṭena aññassa okasaṇ adatvā 'ahaṇ pure ahaṇ pure' ti tuitaturitam eva kātappaṇ Pāpā cittaṇ ti kāyaduccaritatito pana pāpakammato<sup>8</sup> akusalacittup-pādato vā sabbathāmena<sup>9</sup> cittaṇ nivāraye Dandhaṇ hi kaṇṭo ti yo pana 'dassāmi kaṇṭsāmi sampajjissati'<sup>10</sup> nu kho no'<sup>11</sup> ti evaṇ picchilamaggena<sup>12</sup> gacchanto viya dandhaṇ puññaṇ kaṇṭo tassa Ekasātakassa viya maccheiasahassaṇ pāpaṇ okasaṇ labhati, ath' assa pāpasmiṇ ramatī mano, kusalakammakaranakāle yeva hi cittaṇ kusale ramatī, tato muccitvā pāpaninam<sup>13</sup> eva hoti<sup>14</sup>

<sup>1</sup> C<sup>a</sup> sace for balava.

<sup>2</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> āh°

<sup>3</sup> B. dandaṇ B<sup>1</sup> dantaṇ

<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup> rammati

<sup>5</sup> S om.

<sup>6</sup> B C om tuo.

<sup>7</sup> S. C °ten'.

<sup>8</sup> B kāyaduccaritādīpāpakammato vā

<sup>9</sup> B sabbatthakam eva.

<sup>10</sup> C āpa°

<sup>11</sup> B me no F. mano.

<sup>12</sup> F pi capala°. B pi cikkhalla°

<sup>13</sup> F. °cittam B. pāpā nī°.

<sup>14</sup> B a ti.

Gāthāvasāne<sup>1</sup> bahū bhikkhū<sup>2</sup> sotāpattiphaladīni pāpu-  
niṅsū ti

Cūlekasātakabīāhmanassa vatthu<sup>3</sup>

## 2 SEYYASAKATTHEAVATTHU

Pāpañ ce puriso ti imaṇ dhammadeśanaṇ Satthā  
Jetavane viharanto Seyyasakattheraṇ<sup>4</sup> ārabba kathesi

So hī<sup>5</sup> Lāludāyittherassa<sup>6</sup> saddhivihāṇiko attano ana-  
bhiraṭṭiṇ tassa ārocetvā tena pathamasanṅghādisesakamme  
samādapito uppannuppannāya anabhiraṭṭiyā taṇ kammam  
akāsi. Satthā tassa<sup>7</sup> kīriyaṇ sutvā taṇ pakkosāpetvā  
'evaṇ kira tvaṇ karosī' ti pucchitvā, 'āma bhante' ti  
vutte, 'kasmā bhāriyaṇ kammam akāsi ananucchavikaṇ  
moghapurisā' ti nānappakārato garahitvā sikkhāpadaṇ  
paññāpetvā, 'evaṇūpaṇ hī<sup>8</sup> kammaṇ dīttadhamme pi  
sampaṇāye pi dukkhasaṇvattaniyam<sup>9</sup> eva hotī' ti vatvā  
anusandhiṇ ghatetvā dhammaṇ desento imaṇ gātham āha.

117. 'Pāpañ ce puriso kayirā na naṇ kayirā punaṇ-  
punaṇ,  
na tamhi chandaṇ<sup>10</sup> kayirātha, dukkho pāpassa  
uccayo' ti

Tass' attho sace puriso sakiṇ pāpakammaṇ kareyya  
taṇ khaṇam<sup>11</sup> eva paccavekkhitvā idaṇ appatirūpaṇ olāri-  
kaṇ ti na naṇ kayirā punappunaṇ, yo pi<sup>12</sup> tamhi

<sup>1</sup> B. °pariyosāne

<sup>2</sup> B. om.

<sup>3</sup> B °navatthu, and a. pathamaṇ.

<sup>4</sup> Cf Saṅghādisesa 1 1, C. 1 9 Ca Seyyaṇsaḥa°

F Seyyaka°

<sup>5</sup> B pana.

<sup>6</sup> B<sup>1</sup> Kāl°

<sup>7</sup> B a. taṇ

<sup>8</sup> B pi

<sup>9</sup> B °antīkam.

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. cch°.

<sup>11</sup> B °ṇe.

<sup>12</sup> B hī.

chando vā ruci<sup>1</sup> vā uppajjeyya tam pi vinodetvā na kayi-rāth'<sup>2</sup> eva, kiṇkāraṇā<sup>3</sup> dukkho pāpassa uccayo pāpassa hi uccayo vaddhi idhaloke pi paraloke<sup>3</sup> pi dukkham eva āvahaṭi ti.

Desanavasāne bahū sotapattiphaladīni pāpunisū ti  
Seṇṇasakattheerassa vatthu<sup>4</sup>

### 3 LĀJADEVADHĪTĀVATTHU

Puññaṇ ce ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Lājadevadhītaṇ ārabba kathesi

Vatthuṇ Rājagahe samutthitaṇ

Āyasmā hi Mahākassapo Pippaliguhāyaṇ viharanto jhānaṇ samāpajjivā sattame divase utthāya<sup>5</sup> dibbena cakkhunā bhikkhācāratthānaṇ olokeno ekaṇ sālīkkhetta-pālīkaṇ itthiṇ sālīsā<sup>6</sup> gahetvā lāje kuumānaṇ disvā 'saddhā nu kho assaddhā' ti vimaṇsitvā, 'saddhā ti ñatvā, 'sakkhissati nu kho me saṅgahaṇ kātuṇ<sup>7</sup> no' ti upadhāento, 'visāradā kuladhītā mama saṅgahaṇ karissati, katvā ca pana mahāsampattiṇ labhissati' ti ñatvā cīvaraṇ pārupitvā<sup>8</sup> pattam ādāya sālīkkhettaṇ<sup>9</sup> aṭṭhāsi. Kuladhītā therāṇ disvā va pasannacittā pañcavannāya pītiyā phuṭasarirā<sup>10</sup> 'titthatha<sup>11</sup> bhante' ti vatvā lāje ādāya vegena gantvā therassa patte ākiritvā pañcapatitthitena vanditvā 'bhante tumhehi ditthadhammassa bhāgini<sup>12</sup> assan' ti patthanaṇ akāsi Thero 'evaṇ hotū' ti anumodanaṇ akāsi. Sapi therāṇ vanditvā attanā dinnadānaṇ āvajjamānā nivatti Tāya ca pana kedāramariyā-

<sup>1</sup> B. chandaṇ ruciṇ.

<sup>2</sup> B. samparāye.

<sup>3</sup> B. °ravatthu, and a dutiṇaṇ

<sup>4</sup> S. °āni. B<sup>1</sup>. °ānaṇ. B. °e

<sup>5</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °etvā

<sup>6</sup> B. phuttha°

<sup>7</sup> B B<sup>1</sup> bhāgī.

<sup>8</sup> B kayiram.

<sup>9</sup> B B<sup>1</sup>. vu°

<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. karitūṇ.

<sup>11</sup> B a yeva.

<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> tittha.

dāya gamanamagge ekasmiṃ bile ghoraviso sappo<sup>1</sup> nīpajji  
 So<sup>2</sup> therassa kāsāyapaticchannaṃ jaṅghaṃ dasitūṃ nasak-  
 khī Itarā dānaṃ āvajjamānā nivattantī taṃ padesaṃ  
 pāpuni Sappo bilā nikkhamitvā taṃ dasitvā tathā<sup>3</sup> eva  
 pātesi Sā pasannena<sup>4</sup> cittaṇa kālaṃ katvā Tāvatiṃsa-  
 bhavane tiṃsayojanike kanakavimāṇe suttappabuddhā viya  
 sabbālaṅkāriṇa paṭimanditena<sup>5</sup> tīgāvutena attabhāvena  
 nibbatti Sā<sup>6</sup> dvādasayojanikaṃ ekaṃ dībbavatthaṃ nivā-  
 setvā ekaṃ<sup>7</sup> pāupitvā accharāsahassaparivutā pubba-  
 kammaṃ pakāsanatthaṃ<sup>8</sup> suvannaḷājabhāritena<sup>9</sup> olamban-  
 tena<sup>10</sup> suvannasāḷakena paṭimandite vimānadvāre thitā  
 attano sampattiṃ oloketvā<sup>11</sup> 'kin nu kho me katvā ayaṃ  
 sampatti laddhā' ti dībbena cakkhunā upadhārentī  
 'ayyassa me Mahākassapaṭṭheerassa dinnalājanissanden'  
 esā<sup>12</sup> laddhā' ti aññāsī, 'mayā<sup>13</sup> evaṃ parittakkena kam-  
 mena evarūpaṃ sampattiṃ labhitvā na dāni mayā pama-  
 jitūṃ vattatī' ti 'ayyassa vattapativattaṃ<sup>14</sup> pi<sup>15</sup> katvā imaṃ  
 sampattiṃ thāvaraṃ<sup>16</sup> karissāmi' ti cintetvā pāto va kana-  
 kamayaṃ sammajjanaṃ<sup>17</sup> c' eva kacavarachaddaniṃ<sup>18</sup> ca  
 ādāya gantvā<sup>19</sup> therassa parivenaṃ sammajjitvā pāṇiyaṃ  
 paribhojanaṃ upatthāpeti<sup>20</sup> Therō taṃ disvā 'kenaci  
 daharena vā sāmanerena vā vattaṃ kathaṃ bhavissati' ti  
 sallakkhesi<sup>21</sup> Sā dutiyadvāse pi tathā<sup>22</sup> akāsi, therō pi  
 taṃ<sup>23</sup> tath' eva sallakkhesi Tatiyadvāse pi<sup>24</sup> therō tassā

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> ghorasivisasappo<sup>3</sup> B tath'<sup>5</sup> B a. sarirena.<sup>7</sup> B om<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °pūritena<sup>11</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °entī.<sup>13</sup> B sā<sup>15</sup> B. om<sup>17</sup> S sammuñjanaṃ<sup>18</sup> B kacavarapacchichaddanakaṇ.<sup>19</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. āg°<sup>21</sup> B °etvā vasi.<sup>23</sup> B om<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> nīpajjito<sup>4</sup> B °nna°<sup>6</sup> B om.<sup>8</sup> B °tthāya<sup>10</sup> B °kena.<sup>12</sup> C. eva sā. B. om.<sup>14</sup> C. vattaṃ<sup>16</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. dhiraṃ.<sup>20</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °esi<sup>22</sup> B. tath' eva.<sup>24</sup> B. pana.

sammasaṇṇiyyasaddaṇ<sup>1</sup> sutvā tālacchiddādīhi<sup>2</sup> pavitthasari-  
 robhāsaṇ disvā dvāīaṇ vivaritvā 'ko eso sammasaṇṇi' tī  
 pucchi. 'Ahaṇ bhante tumhākaṇ upatthāyikā Lājadēva-  
 dhītā' tī<sup>3</sup> 'Ahaṇ bhante sālikkhettaṇ rakkhamaṇā lāje  
 datvā pasannacittā nivattanti sappaṇa datthā kālaṇ katvā  
 Tāvatiṇṇsadevaloke<sup>4</sup> uppannā, mayā ayyaṇ nissāya ayaṇ  
 sampatti laddhā, idāni pi "tumhākaṇ vattapativattaṇ  
 katvā sampattiṇ thāvaraṇ<sup>5</sup> karissāmi" tī āgat' amhi  
 bhante' tī 'Hīyyo pi pare pi tayā v' etaṇ thānaṇ sam-  
 masaṇṇiyyā<sup>6</sup> va pāṇiṇaṇ paribhojanaṇaṇ upatthāpitaṇ' tī  
 'Āma bhante' tī 'Apehi<sup>7</sup> devadhīte tayā kattaṇ vattaṇ  
 kattaṇ<sup>8</sup> hotu, ito patthāya imaṇ thānaṇ mā āgami<sup>9</sup> tī.  
 'Bhante mā maṇ nāsetha, tumhākaṇ vattaṇ katvā sam-  
 pattiṇ me thiraṇ kātuṇ dethā' tī 'Apehi devadhīte mā  
 me anāgate cittaṇiṇaṇ gahetvā nissinnaṇ dhammakathī-  
 kehi "Mahākassapaṇṇattherassa kīa ekā devadhītā āgantvā  
 vattapativattaṇ katvā pāṇiṇaṇ paribhojanaṇaṇ upatthā-  
 peti" tī vattabbaṇ kari, ito patthāya idha māgami<sup>10</sup>  
 patikkami' tī. Sā 'mā maṇ bhante nāsethā' tī puna-  
 puna, yāci yeva. Thero 'nāyaṇ mama vacanaṇ-sunāti' tī  
 cintetvā 'tava<sup>11</sup> pamānaṇ na jānāsi' tī accharaṇ<sup>12</sup> pahari  
 Sā tattha santhātuṇ<sup>13</sup> asakkonti ākāse uppatitvā añjaliṇ  
 paggaṇha thitā<sup>14</sup> 'bhante mayā laddhaṇ sampadaṇ<sup>15</sup> mā  
 nāsetha thāvaraṇ kātuṇ dethā' tī rodanti paridevanti<sup>16</sup>  
 ākāse atthāsi. Satthā Jetavane<sup>17</sup> gandhakutiyaṇ nissinna

<sup>1</sup> B. °isaddaṇ<sup>2</sup> B °chiddēhi ca<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. a pucchi<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °tiṇṇsabbhavane<sup>5</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. dhiraṇ.<sup>6</sup> S sammatthan tī tayā B sammasaṇṇiṇaṇ tayā<sup>7</sup> B. appehi, so *infra*.<sup>8</sup> B. ā va<sup>9</sup> B. māg°.<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup> mā āgaccha C. C<sup>a</sup> S. om.<sup>11</sup> B tuvaṇ<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °riyaṇ, corr °riṇ<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup> sandhāretuṇ.<sup>14</sup> B om<sup>15</sup> S. laddhasa°. B<sup>1</sup>. sampatti B. laddhasampattiṇ.<sup>16</sup> B. om.<sup>17</sup> B om

va tassā roditasaddaṃ sutvā obhāsaṃ pharitvā devadhītāya sammukhe nissīditvā kathento viya ‘devadhīte mama puttassa Kassapassa saṃvarakaraṇam<sup>1</sup> eva bhāro, puñña-tthikānaṃ pana “ayaṃ<sup>2</sup> attho” ti sallakkhetvā puñña-karaṇam eva bhāro, puññakaraṇaṃ hi idha c’<sup>3</sup> eva samparāye ca sukham evā’ ti vatvā anusandhiṃ ghatetvā dhammaṃ desento imaṃ gātham āha

118. ‘Puññañ ce puriso kayirā kayirāth’ enaṃ<sup>4</sup> punapunaṃ,  
tamhi chandaṃ kayirātha, sukho puññassa uccayo’ ti

Tass’ attho sace puriso puññaṃ kaṇeyya ‘ekavāiaṃ<sup>5</sup> puññaṃ kataṃ alaṃ ettāvata’ ti anoramitvā punappunaṃ karoth’<sup>6</sup> eva, tassa akāṇakhane<sup>7</sup> pi tamhi puññe chandaṃ ruciṃ ussāhaṃ karoth’ eva, kṛkārānā<sup>8</sup> sukho puññassa uccayo puññassa hi uccayo vaddhi idhalo-kaparaḷokasukhāvahanato<sup>9</sup> sukho<sup>10</sup> ti.

Desanāvasāne devadhītā pañcacattālīsayaḥjanamatthake<sup>10</sup> thitā va sotāpattiphalaṃ pāpunī ti.

~ Lājadēvadhītāya vatthu.<sup>11</sup>

#### 4 ANĀTHAPIṆDIKASETTHIVATTHU.

Pāpo pi passati bhaddraṃ ti imaṃ dhammadeśanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ<sup>12</sup> ārabbhā kathesi

<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup> savana

<sup>2</sup> K. B a no. S rep.

<sup>3</sup> B m.

<sup>4</sup> B kayirā taṃ.

<sup>5</sup> K. a. pi B a me

<sup>6</sup> B. karot’, so *infra*

<sup>7</sup> K B ka°.

<sup>8</sup> K °ke °ke su°. C C<sup>a</sup> S °sukhav°.

<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S sukhā

<sup>10</sup> B. °mattake

<sup>11</sup> K. B. °tāv° B. a. tatīyaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> Cf F. J 1 226, Aṅguttara IV 392 ff

Anāthapīṇḍiko hi vīhāram eva uddissa catupaññāsako-  
 tidhanaṃ buddhasāsane vikūṭṭvā Sattharī Jetavane vīha-  
 rante devasikaṃ tīṇi mahāupatthānāni<sup>1</sup> gacchatī,<sup>2</sup> gac-  
 chanto ca<sup>3</sup> “kin nu kho ādāya āgato” ti<sup>4</sup> sāmaṇeā vā  
 dāhāā vā hattham pi me olokeyyun’ ti tucchahattho  
 nāma na gatapubbo, pāto va gacchanto yāguṃ gāhāpetvā  
 va gacchatī, katapātāiāso sappinavanitādīni bhesajjāni<sup>5</sup>  
 sāyanhasamaye mālāgandhavilepanavatthadīni gāhāpetvā<sup>6</sup>  
 gacchatī.<sup>7</sup> Vohāiūpajīvino pi ’ssa hatthato atthārasako-  
 tidhanaṃ iṇaṃ ganhiṃsu, kulasantakapī ’ssa atthāiāsa-  
 hiraññakotiyo naditūe nidahitvā thapitā udakena kṛtā  
 bhinne mahāsamuddaṃ pavasiṃsu,<sup>8</sup> evam assa<sup>9</sup> anupū-  
 bona parikkhayaṃ agamāsi So evaṃbhūto pi saṃghassa  
 dānaṃ deti yeva, paṇītaṃ pana katvā dātuṃ na sakkoti  
 So ekadivasaṃ Satthāiā ‘dīyati pana no gahapatikule  
 dānaṃ’ ti vutte ‘dīyati’<sup>10</sup> bhante<sup>11</sup> tañ ca kho kanājakaṃ<sup>12</sup>  
 balaṅgadutiyaṃ<sup>13</sup> ti āha. Atha naṃ Satthā ‘gahapati  
 “lūkhaṃ dānaṃ demī” ti mā cintayī, cittaṃ iṃ hi paṇīte<sup>14</sup>  
 buddhādīnaṃ<sup>15</sup> dinnadānaṃ lūkhaṃ nāma natthī, api ca  
 taṃ<sup>16</sup> atthannaṃ ayyapuggalānaṃ<sup>17</sup> deṣi,<sup>18</sup> ahaṃ pana  
 Velāmakāle<sup>19</sup> sakala-Jambudīpaṃ unnaṅgalaṃ katvā mahā-

<sup>1</sup> C<sup>a</sup> upa°<sup>2</sup> C<sup>a</sup> om<sup>3</sup> B va K om<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup> gacchāmi<sup>5</sup> K. a. gāh° vīhāiṇaṃ gacchatī<sup>6</sup> K. B a vīhāiṇaṃ.<sup>7</sup> K. B B<sup>1</sup>. a evaṃ niccakālam (B<sup>1</sup>. niccam) eva divase  
 divase (B om one, B<sup>1</sup>. om. both) dānaṃ datvā sīlaṃ rak-  
 khatī (B<sup>1</sup> °itvā), aparabhāge dhanakkhayaṃ gacchatī.<sup>8</sup> K. pāv°.<sup>9</sup> K. om.<sup>10</sup> K. a. me.<sup>11</sup> K. a. kule dānaṃ.<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> om<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. pīlāṅkadutiyaṃ. K. vīl°.<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. a. na (atthī iṃfīa).<sup>15</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. godhumādīni.<sup>16</sup> K. B B<sup>1</sup>. tvaṃ. S. naṃ. K. a. gahapati<sup>17</sup> K. B a dānaṃ<sup>18</sup> B. adāsi.<sup>19</sup> K Velāmaabrāhmaṇa°.

dānaṃ<sup>1</sup> pavattayamāno<sup>2</sup> pi tīśānaḡamanam<sup>3</sup> pi kiñci nālatthaṃ,<sup>4</sup> dakkhiṇeyyā nāma evaṃ dullabhā, tasmā “lūkhaṃ me<sup>5</sup> dānaṃ” ti mā cintayī’ ti vatvā Velāma-suttam assa kathesi

Ath’ assa dvāīakotthake adhiṃvattā devatā Satthaṃ c’ eva Satthu sāvakesu ca geḡaṃ pavisaṇṇesu tesāṃ tejena saṇṇhātūṃ<sup>6</sup> asakkontī ‘yathā ime imaṃ geḡaṃ na pavisaṇṇaṃ<sup>7</sup> tathā gaḡapatiṃ paṛibhīṇissāmī’ ti taṃ<sup>8</sup> vattukāmaṃ issarakāle kiñci vattūṃ nasakkhi, ‘idāni paṇāyaṃ<sup>9</sup> duggato, gaṇhissatī me vacanaṃ’ ti<sup>10</sup> rattibhāge seṭṭhissa sīṛigabbhaṃ pavisitvā ākāse atthāsī Atha naṃ seṭṭhī<sup>11</sup> disvā ‘ko eso’ ti āha<sup>12</sup> ‘Ahaṇ te mahāseṭṭhī catutthadvāīakotthake adhiṃvattā devatā<sup>13</sup> tuyhaṃ<sup>14</sup> ovādadānatthāya<sup>15</sup> āgatā’ ti ‘Tena hi vadehī’<sup>16</sup> ti ‘Mahāseṭṭhī tayā pacchimakālaṃ anoloketvā va samaṇassa<sup>17</sup> Gotamassa sāsane baḡuṃ dhaṇaṃ vip̐pakinnaṃ,<sup>18</sup> duggato hutvaṃ taṃ<sup>19</sup> na muñcesi<sup>20</sup> yeva, evaṃ vattamāno kaupāhen’ eva ghāsacchādānaṃ pi na labhissasī, kiṇ te samaṇena Gotamena, atipariccāgato<sup>21</sup> oramitvā kammante payojento kutumbaṃ saṇṇhāpehī’ ti. ‘Ayaṃ me tayā dīṇṇaovādo’<sup>22</sup> ti ‘Āma seṭṭhī’<sup>23</sup> ti ‘Gaḡcha nāhaṃ tādīsīnaṃ<sup>24</sup> sāta-

<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. a. datvā<sup>2</sup> K. °ttamāno<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °gataṃ B. sar°.<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. alabhītvā<sup>5</sup> C<sup>a</sup> evaṃ dhamme B. me lū°.<sup>6</sup> K. sandhāretuṃ B<sup>1</sup>. saṇṇhā°.<sup>7</sup> S. pavisaṇṇaṃ<sup>8</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om.<sup>9</sup> K. paṇa a°.<sup>10</sup> K. a. sā.<sup>11</sup> B. om<sup>12</sup> K. pucchī.<sup>13</sup> K. devadhītā<sup>14</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. tumhe.<sup>15</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. ovādanatthāya. B. ovādatth°<sup>16</sup> S. ovad°. K. a. devate<sup>17</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °na°.<sup>18</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. vīkīraṇaṃ B. B<sup>1</sup>. S. a. idāni.<sup>19</sup> K. a. samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ.<sup>20</sup> K. B. B<sup>1</sup>. °asī.<sup>21</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. aticcā°.<sup>22</sup> B. dīṇṇo ov°.<sup>23</sup> K. mahās°.<sup>24</sup> S. tādīsena B. a. satena pi saḡassena pi.

sahassena pi sakkā harāpetuṇ,<sup>1</sup> ayuttaṇ te vuttaṇ, kiṇ  
 tayā mama gehe vasamānāya,<sup>2</sup> siḅhaṇ<sup>3</sup> me gharā nik-  
 khamā<sup>4</sup> ti<sup>5</sup> Sā sotapannassa ariyasāvakassa vacanaṇ  
 sutvā thātuṇ asakkonti dārake ādāya nikkhami Nikkha-  
 mitvā ca pana aññatra<sup>6</sup> vasanatthānaṇ alabhamānā<sup>7</sup>  
 'setthiṇ khamāpetvā va<sup>8</sup> tatth<sup>9</sup> eva vasissāmī' ti<sup>10</sup> naga-  
 rapariggāhaka devaputtaṇ<sup>11</sup> upasaṅkamitvā attanā katā-  
 paiādhāṇ ācikkhitvā 'ehi maṇ setthissa santikaṇ netvā  
 khamāpetvā vasanatthānaṇ dāpehi' ti āha So 'ayuttaṇ  
 tayā vuttaṇ, nahaṇ tassa santikaṇ gantuṇ<sup>12</sup> ussahissāmī<sup>13</sup>  
 ti taṇ paṭikkhīpi<sup>14</sup> Sā catunnaṇ mahārājānaṇ<sup>15</sup> santikaṇ  
 gantvā tehi pi<sup>16</sup> patikkhittā<sup>17</sup> Sakkaṇ devarājānaṇ upa-  
 saṅkamitvā taṇ pavattuṇ ācikkhitvā 'ahaṇ deva vasana-  
 tthānaṇ alabhamānā<sup>18</sup> dārake hatthe<sup>19</sup> gahetvā anāthā  
 vicaṇāmī,<sup>20</sup> vasanatthānaṇ me dāpehi' ti sutthutaraṇ yāci  
 Atha naṇ so<sup>21</sup> 'aham pana<sup>22</sup> tava kāraṇā<sup>23</sup> setthiṇ vattuṇ  
 na<sup>24</sup> sakkhissāmī, ekaṇ pana te upāyaṇ kathessāmī' ti  
 āha<sup>25</sup> 'Sādhū deva kathehi' ti 'Gaccha setthino  
 āyuttakavesaṇ gahetvā setthissa hatthato pannaṇ āro-  
 petvā<sup>26</sup> vohārūpajīvīhi gahitaṇ<sup>27</sup> atthārasakotidhanaṇ  
 attāno ānubhāvena sādhetvā<sup>28</sup> tucchagabbhaṇ<sup>29</sup> pūretvā<sup>30</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup> gāhāpetuṇ B kampetuṇ K saññā ka°

<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup> vuttamā° B a pi

<sup>4</sup> B. °āhi.

<sup>6</sup> K B B<sup>1</sup>. °ttha.

<sup>8</sup> S B om

<sup>10</sup> K. a. cintetvā

<sup>12</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °tvā. B<sup>1</sup> gandhuṇ

<sup>14</sup> K a. tassa

<sup>16</sup> B. om.

<sup>18</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °nāya.

<sup>20</sup> B<sup>1</sup> vacchāmī

<sup>22</sup> K. B. S pi.

<sup>24</sup> C. om.

<sup>26</sup> B. a. te

<sup>28</sup> K corī pasādh°. B<sup>1</sup>. āharitvā. B. sodhetvā

<sup>29</sup> B. °gabbhe. K. °kocce

<sup>3</sup> B rep

<sup>5</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a panāmesī

<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> alambha°

<sup>9</sup> B tath'.

<sup>11</sup> S. B. °kaṇ de°

<sup>13</sup> B. °hāmī

<sup>15</sup> B. B<sup>1</sup>. °ikānaṇ

<sup>17</sup> B. °pitvā

<sup>19</sup> B °ena

<sup>21</sup> K. B S a āha

<sup>23</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. a taṇ.

<sup>25</sup> K B sā

<sup>27</sup> K. āharāp°.

<sup>30</sup> K. purāp°.

—mahāsamuddaṇ pavitthaṇ atthārasakotidhanaṇ atthi, aññaṇ pi asukattāhāne nāma assāmikaṇ atthārasakotidhanaṇ atthi<sup>1</sup>—sabbāṇ āhāritvā<sup>2</sup> tassa tucchagabbhe pūietvā<sup>3</sup> dandakammaṇ katvā<sup>4</sup> khamāpehi<sup>5</sup> ti Sā ‘sādhū devā’ ti vuttanayen<sup>6</sup> eva taṇ<sup>7</sup> sabbāṇ katvā puna tassa suigabbhaṇ obhāsayamānā<sup>8</sup> ākāse thatvā, ‘ko eso’ ti vutte, ‘ahaṇ te catutthadvāra-kotthake adhivatthā andhabāla-devatā,<sup>9</sup> andhabālatāya yaṇ tumhākaṇ santike kathitaṇ tam<sup>10</sup> me khamatha, Sakkassa hi me vacanena catupañña-sakotidhanaṇ sayharitvā tucchagabbhapūraṇaṇ<sup>11</sup> dandakammaṇ kataṇ, vasanattāhāṇaṇ alabhamānā kilamāmi’ ti<sup>12</sup> Anāthapīṇḍiko cintesi ‘ayaṇ devatā “dandakammañ ca<sup>13</sup> me katan” ti vadati attano ca dosaṇ patijānāti, Sammā-sambuddhassa naṇ dassessāmi’ ti So taṇ Satthu santikaṇ netvā ‘tayā<sup>14</sup> katakammaṇ sabbāṇ ārocehi’ ti<sup>15</sup> Devatā Satthu pādesu<sup>16</sup> suasā nipatitvā ‘bhante<sup>17</sup> mayā bālāya<sup>18</sup> tumhākaṇ guṇe ajānitvā pāpakaṇ<sup>19</sup> vacanaṇ vuttaṇ, tam me khamathā’ ti Satthāraṇ khamāpetvā mahāsetthiṇ khamāpesi Satthā kalyāṇapāpakammānaṇ<sup>20</sup> vipākavassena<sup>21</sup> setthiñ c’ eva<sup>22</sup> devatañ ca ovaḍanto ‘idha gahapati pāpappuggalo pi yāva pāpaṇ na paccati tāva bhadiāni passati, yadā pan’ assa pāpaṇ paccati tadā pāpam eva passati, bhadrappuggalo pi yāva bhadrāṇ na paccati tāva pāpāni passati, yadā pan’ assa<sup>23</sup> bhadrāṇ paccati tadā

<sup>1</sup> S B a taṇ<sup>3</sup> K a idan nāma<sup>5</sup> K B om.<sup>7</sup> K bālade° S B a mayā<sup>8</sup> B rep<sup>10</sup> K a āha<sup>12</sup> K B tāya<sup>14</sup> B pāde.<sup>16</sup> K B<sup>1</sup> bālatāya B andhabālatāya. B<sup>1</sup>. a. yaṇ<sup>17</sup> B pāpakammaṇ<sup>18</sup> K B B<sup>1</sup>. S °pāpakānaṇ ka°<sup>19</sup> K °en’ eva<sup>21</sup> B pana, om. assa<sup>2</sup> K har°<sup>4</sup> K a taṇ<sup>6</sup> B obhāsamānā.<sup>9</sup> K °ṇena.<sup>11</sup> K. om<sup>13</sup> K B. ārocesi<sup>15</sup> B. a. yaṇ.<sup>20</sup> K ca

bhādiya eva passatī' ti vatvā anusandhiṃ ghatetvā dhammaṃ desento imā gāthā abhāsi :

- 119 'Pāpo pi passatī bhaddaṃ yāva pāpaṃ na paccatī,  
yadā ca paccatī pāpaṃ atha pāpo<sup>1</sup> pāpāni passatī
- 120 Bhaddo pi passatī pāpaṃ yāva bhaddaṃ na paccatī,  
yadā ca paccatī bhaddaṃ atha bhaddo bhaddāni  
passatī' ti

Tattha pāpo ti kāyaduccaritaḍḍā<sup>2</sup> pāpakammena yutta-puggalo, so pi hi puṇṇasucaritānubhāvena nibbattaṃ sukhāṃ anubhavamāno bhaddaṃ pi<sup>3</sup> passatī, yāva pāpaṃ na paccatī ti yāv' assa<sup>4</sup> taṃ pāpakammaṃ dīṭṭhadhamme vā samparāye vā vipākaṃ na deti, yadā paṇ' assa taṃ dīṭṭhadhamme vā samparāye vā vipākaṃ deti<sup>5</sup> atha dīṭṭhadhamme vividhā kammakaraṇā<sup>6</sup> samparāye ca apāya-dukkhaṃ anubhonto so pāpo pāpāni<sup>7</sup> passatī

Dutiya-gāthāya pi<sup>8</sup> kāyasucaritādi-bhedabhadra-kamma-yutto<sup>9</sup> bhaddo, so pi<sup>10</sup> puṇṇaduccaritanubhāvanibbattaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavamāno pāpaṃ passatī, yāva bhaddaṃ na paccatī ti yāv' assa<sup>11</sup> taṃ bhadra-kammaṃ dīṭṭhadhamme vā samparāye vā vipākaṃ na deti, yadā<sup>12</sup> paṇa taṃ<sup>13</sup> vipākaṃ deti atha dīṭṭhadhamme vā<sup>14</sup> lābhasakkārādisukhaṃ samparāye vā dībbasampattisukhaṃ anubhavamāno<sup>15</sup> so bhaddo bhadraṇi yeva passatī ti

<sup>1</sup> K. *first om*, *corr a.*

<sup>2</sup> F. °dīni.

<sup>3</sup> B. *om*

<sup>4</sup> K. yāva tassa

<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S *om* yadā . . . deti

<sup>6</sup> F. K. °kār°.

<sup>7</sup> F. B. *a* yeva.

<sup>8</sup> K. *a* yo.

<sup>9</sup> C. *om.* °bheda°. K B. °adīnā bhadra-kammena yutto

<sup>10</sup> K. pi so B. *a* hi.

<sup>11</sup> K. yāva tassa

<sup>12</sup> B. *a.* ca

<sup>13</sup> B. *om.*

<sup>14</sup> K. B. *om.*

<sup>15</sup> B. *a.* va.

Desanāvasāne sã<sup>1</sup> sotāpattiphale patitthahī, sampatta-  
parisāyapi<sup>2</sup> sātthikā dhammadesanā ahoṣī ti

Anāthapindikasetthissa vatthu.<sup>3</sup>

5 ASAÑÑATAPARIKKHĀRABHIKKHUVATTHU

Māppamaññetha<sup>4</sup> pāpassā ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto ekaṃ asaññataparikkhāraṃ<sup>5</sup>  
bhikkhuṃ ārabba kathesi.

So kira yaṃ kiñci mañcapīthādibhedaṃ parikkhāraṃ baḥi  
paribhuñjitvā tatth' eva<sup>6</sup> chaddeti,<sup>7</sup> parikkhāro vassena  
pi ātapena<sup>8</sup> pi upacikādīhi<sup>9</sup> pi vinassati.<sup>10</sup> So bhikkhūhi  
'nanu āvuso parikkhāro patisāmetabbo'<sup>11</sup> ti vutte<sup>12</sup>  
'appakaṃ mayā kataṃ āvuso na etassa<sup>13</sup> cittaṃ atthi na  
pittan'<sup>14</sup> ti vatvā<sup>15</sup> tath' eva<sup>16</sup> karoti. Bhikkhū tassa  
kiriyaṃ Satthu ārocesuṃ Satthā taṃ pakkosāpetvā 'saccaṃ  
kira tvaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ karosī' ti pucchi. So Satthāiā  
pucchito pi 'kiṃ evaṃ<sup>17</sup> bhagavā appakaṃ<sup>18</sup> mayā kataṃ,  
nāssa<sup>19</sup> cittaṃ atthi na pittan'<sup>20</sup> ti tath' eva avamaññento  
āha Atha naṃ Satthā 'bhikkhūhi evaṃ kātuṃ na vaṭṭati,  
pāpakammaṃ nāma "appakan" ti na avamaññitabbaṃ,  
ajjhokāse thapitaṃ hi<sup>21</sup> vivatamukhaṃ bhājanaṃ deve

<sup>1</sup> K. devatā B. a. devatā

<sup>2</sup> K. om pi

<sup>3</sup> K. B. °kavatthu B. a. catutthaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> K. B. mâva°, al.

<sup>5</sup> B<sup>1</sup> apayutta°

<sup>6</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a. karoti kira.

<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a. kira

<sup>8</sup> K. corr. ātapp°

<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a. dādantā.

<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °anti

<sup>11</sup> B. °itabbo

<sup>12</sup> K. vutto, a. pana.

<sup>13</sup> K. B. etaṃ na tassa. C. C<sup>a</sup>. ekassa.

<sup>14</sup> B<sup>1</sup> vitti. B. nimittan.

<sup>15</sup> K. a. puna

<sup>16</sup> K. a. taṃ

<sup>17</sup> K. B. etaṃ

<sup>18</sup> K. a. ca

<sup>19</sup> B. n' assa.

<sup>20</sup> B<sup>1</sup> vittaṃ. B. nimittan.

<sup>21</sup> B. om

vassante kiñcapi ekabindunā va<sup>1</sup> na pūratī, punappuna  
vassante pana pūrat' eva, evam evaṇ pāpaṇ karonto  
puggalo anupubbena mahantaṇ pāpaḷāsīṇ karotī' tī vatvā  
anusandhiṇ ghatetvā dhammaṇ desento imaṇ gātham  
āha

121 'Mappamaññetha pāpassa "na man taṇ<sup>2</sup> āga-  
missatī,"

udabindunipātena udakumbho pi pūratī,  
pūratī bālo pāpassa thokathokam<sup>3</sup> pi ācinan'  
tī

Tattha mappamaññethā tī na avajāneyya<sup>4</sup> pāpassā  
tī pāpaṇ, na man tam āgamissatī tī "appamattakaṇ  
me pāpaṇ<sup>5</sup> kataṇ, kadā etaṇ vipaccissatī" tī evaṇ pāpaṇ  
navajāneyyā<sup>6</sup> tī attho. Uḍakumbho pi tī deve vassante  
mukhaṇ vivaṇtvā thapitaṇ yaṇ kiñci kulālabhājanaṇ yañ  
ca<sup>7</sup> taṇ ekekassa pi udabindussa<sup>8</sup> nipātena anupubbena  
pūratī evaṇ bālapuggalo thokathokam<sup>9</sup> pi pāpaṇ ācinanto  
karonto vaddhento<sup>10</sup> pāpassa pūratī yevā tī attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattīphalādinī pāpunīṇsū tī  
Satthāpi 'ajjhokāse seyyaṇ<sup>11</sup> santharītvā patipākatikaṇ  
akaronto<sup>12</sup> idaṇ nāma āpajjati' tī sikkhāpadaṇ paññā-  
pesī tī

Asaññataparikkhārabhikkhussa vatthu

<sup>1</sup> B °n' eva

<sup>2</sup> K mattaṇ. B. mandaṇ, al

<sup>3</sup> B. °aṇ °aṇ

<sup>4</sup> K. avapamaññeyya.

<sup>5</sup> B. pāpakammaṇ

<sup>6</sup> F. ava°.

<sup>7</sup> B. yathā for yañ ca.

<sup>8</sup> B udakabinduno.

<sup>9</sup> B °aṇ °aṇ K thokam pi

<sup>10</sup> B °anto.

<sup>11</sup> K. aseyyavattṇaṇ.

<sup>12</sup> B. akaroto.

## 6 BILĀLAPĀḌAKASETTHIVATTHU

Mappamaññetha<sup>1</sup> puññassā tī imaṃ dhamma-  
desanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Bilālapāḍakasetthiṃ<sup>2</sup>  
ārabbha kathesi

Ekasmiṃ hi samaye Sāvattvivāsino vaggabandhanena<sup>3</sup>  
Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa dānaṃ deti Ath'  
ekadivasaṃ Satthā anumodanaṃ karonto evaṃ āha<sup>4</sup> 'upā-  
sakā idh' ekacco attanā dānaṃ deti, paraṃ na samādapeti,  
so nibbattanibbattatthāne<sup>5</sup> bhogasampadaṃ<sup>6</sup> labhati no  
parivārasampadaṃ Ekacco attanā<sup>7</sup> na deti paraṃ samā-  
dapeti, so nibbattanibbattatthāne parivārasampadaṃ lab-  
hati no bhogasampadaṃ Ekacco attanā ca<sup>8</sup> na deti parañ  
ca na samādapeti, so<sup>9</sup> nibbattanibbattatthāne<sup>10</sup> na bhoga-  
sampaḍaṃ labhati no parivārasampadaṃ<sup>11</sup> Ekacco attanā  
ca<sup>12</sup> deti parañ ca samādapeti, so nibbattanibbattatthāne  
bhogasampadaṃ c'eva<sup>13</sup> labhati parivārasampadaṃ cā<sup>14</sup> tī

Ath' eko paṇḍitapūiso taṃ dhamma-desanaṃ sutvā 'aho  
acchariyam idaṃ kāranaṃ, ahaṃ dāni ubhayasampatti-  
saṃvattanikaṃ<sup>15</sup> kammaṃ karissāmi' tī cintetvā Satthārāṇ  
utthāya gamanakāle<sup>16</sup> āha 'bhante sve va<sup>17</sup> amhākaṃ  
bhikkhaṃ ganhathā' tī 'Kittakehi pana te<sup>18</sup> bhikkhūhi  
attho' tī 'Sabbhehi<sup>19</sup> bhikkhūhi bhante' tī Satthā

<sup>1</sup> K B māva°, *ut supra*<sup>2</sup> K. vilāḍa°.<sup>3</sup> K bandhena<sup>4</sup> Cf I 78<sup>5</sup> K nibbattatth°<sup>6</sup> B<sup>1</sup> sampatti<sup>7</sup> K. B a dānaṃ<sup>8</sup> K dānaṃ<sup>9</sup> K a pi<sup>10</sup> K a kañjukamattam pi kucipūsaṃ na labhati pari-  
vāraṇ ca na labhati.<sup>11</sup> B B<sup>1</sup> a vighāsado (B<sup>1</sup>. vikh°) hutvā vicarati<sup>12</sup> K a dānaṃ<sup>13</sup> B ca.<sup>14</sup> K. a labhati<sup>15</sup> B<sup>1</sup> saṃvattanīyā°<sup>16</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a. vanditvā<sup>17</sup> B. om.<sup>18</sup> K. om<sup>19</sup> B. sabba°.

adhivāsesi. So pi<sup>1</sup> gāmaṇ pavistvā 'amma tāta<sup>2</sup> mayā svātanāya Buddhapamukho bhikkhusaṅgho nimantito, yo yattakānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ sakkoti so tattakānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ yāguādīnaṇ<sup>3</sup> atthāya<sup>4</sup> tandulādīni detu, ekasmiṇ thāne pacāpetvā dānaṇ dassāmā' ti ugghosanto<sup>5</sup> vicarati<sup>6</sup> Atha naṇ eko setthi attano āpanadvāraṇ<sup>7</sup> sampattaṇ disvā 'aṇṇaṇ attano pahonake bhikkhū anumanetvā pana<sup>8</sup> sakalagāmaṇ samādapento vicarati' ti" kuṇṇhitvā 'tayā<sup>10</sup> gahitabhājanaṇ<sup>11</sup> āharā' ti tīhi aṅgulehi gahetvā thoke tandule adāsi, tathā mugge tathā māse<sup>12</sup> ti So tato patthāya Bilālapādakasetthi nāma jāto, sappipphānitādīni dento pi karandaṇ<sup>13</sup> kute<sup>14</sup> pakkhipitvā ekato konaṇ<sup>15</sup> katvā bindu-binduṇ<sup>16</sup> pagghaṇāyaṇto thokam<sup>17</sup> eva adāsi Upāsako<sup>18</sup> avasesehi dinnāṇ ekato katvā iminā dinnāṇ viṣuṇ veva aggahesi So setthi tassa kiriyāṇ disvā 'kin nu kho esa mayā dinnāṇ viṣuṇ gahātī' ti cintetvā tassa pacchato pacchato<sup>19</sup> ekaṇ cūlupatthākaṇ pahini 'gaccha yaṇ esa karoti taṇ jānāpehi'<sup>20</sup> ti So gantvā 'setthissa mahap-phalaṇ hotū' ti yāgubhattapūpānaṇ<sup>21</sup> atthāya ekadve<sup>22</sup> tandule pakkhipitvā muggamāse pi<sup>23</sup> telaphānitabindūni<sup>24</sup> pi sabbabhājanesu pakkhipi Cūlupatthāko gāntvā setthissa

<sup>1</sup> K om<sup>2</sup> S B amma tātā<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °ādī°.<sup>4</sup> B a ca<sup>5</sup> K. °ento. B ghosanto<sup>6</sup> K vicari.<sup>7</sup> K āpanna° B<sup>1</sup> gharadvāra°<sup>8</sup> K kiṇ puna <sup>9</sup> B a vatvā <sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup> tena.<sup>11</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. gahitaṇ gahitaṇ bh°<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> tathā tele mugge tathā adāsi. B. om second tathā<sup>13</sup> K °akaṇ.<sup>14</sup> B. karandakannikate<sup>15</sup> B. ekakonaṇ. B<sup>1</sup> dhokaṇ pacchato K. had konaṇ, con naṇ<sup>16</sup> B binduṇ binduṇ K binduṇ.<sup>17</sup> B thokathokam.<sup>18</sup> K. a pi<sup>19</sup> K om. one<sup>20</sup> K. B. B<sup>1</sup>. jānāhi<sup>21</sup> K. B. B<sup>1</sup>. °pūvānaṇ<sup>22</sup> B. ekaṇ dve. C C°. dve<sup>23</sup> C C°. muggamāsa°.<sup>24</sup> B. °phānitādi°.

ārocesi Taṇ sutvā setthī cintesi 'sace me so parisa-  
majjhe avannaṇ bhāsisati, mama nāme gahitamatte yeva  
naṇ paharivā māressāmi' ti nivāsanantare chuṭikaṇ<sup>1</sup>  
bandhitvā punadivase<sup>2</sup> gantvā bhattagge atthāsi So  
puriso Buddhapamukhaṇ bhikkhusaṇḥaṇ paṇivisitvā  
Bhagavantaṇ āha 'bhante mayā mahājanaṇ samāda-  
petvā<sup>3</sup> imaṇ dānaṇ dinnāṇ, tattha samādapitamanussā  
attano balena bahūni pi thokāni pi tanduladīni<sup>4</sup> adaṇsu,  
tesaṇ sabbesaṇ mahapphalaṇ hotū' ti āha<sup>5</sup> Taṇ sutvā  
so<sup>6</sup> setthī cintesi 'ahaṇ "asukena nāma accharāva"<sup>7</sup>  
ganhitvā tanduladīni dinnāni" ti mama nāme gahita-  
matte imaṇ māressāmi" ti āgato, ayaṇ pana sabbasaṇḍā-  
hikaṇ<sup>8</sup> katvā yehi pi nālīdīhi<sup>9</sup> minivā<sup>10</sup> dinnāṇ, yehi pi  
accharāya gahetvā dinnāṇ "sabbesaṇ mahapphalaṇ hotū"  
ti vadeti,<sup>11</sup> sacahaṇ<sup>12</sup> evarūpaṇ na khamāpessāmi, deva-  
dando<sup>13</sup> mama<sup>14</sup> matthake patissati' ti So tassa pāda-  
mūle nipajjitvā 'khamāhi me sāmī'<sup>15</sup> ti āha<sup>16</sup> 'Kiṇ  
idan' ti<sup>17</sup> vutte<sup>18</sup> sabbāṇ taṇ pavattin ārocesi Taṇ  
kiriyaṇ disvā Satthā 'kiṇ idan' ti dānaveyyāvatikaṇ pucchī.  
So<sup>19</sup> atūdadivasato patthāya taṇ pavattin ārocesi Aṭṭha  
naṇ Satthā<sup>20</sup> evaṇ kira setthī' ti pucchitvā, 'āma bhante'  
ti vutte, 'upāsaka puññaṇ nāma "appakan" ti na avajā-  
nitabbaṇ,<sup>21</sup> mādisassa hi<sup>22</sup> buddhassa vā<sup>23</sup> buddhapamu-

<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup> chādikaṇ.<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. parivāsanatthānaṇ K a tattha<sup>3</sup> B samādetvā<sup>4</sup> K om.<sup>5</sup> K. B S. om<sup>6</sup> B om.<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> aṇḍulīhi<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °saṇḍahitaṇ<sup>9</sup> K. nālīkād° B<sup>1</sup> aṇḍulīhi.<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup> haritvā<sup>11</sup> K B vadati. C vadehi ti<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> sace a°<sup>13</sup> B a. nāma.<sup>14</sup> K me.<sup>15</sup> K. dosan<sup>16</sup> K. a. so<sup>17</sup> K. S. a tena B. a ca tena<sup>18</sup> K puttho.<sup>19</sup> K. a tassa.<sup>20</sup> B<sup>1</sup> saccaṇ<sup>21</sup> K. B<sup>1</sup>. avamaññitabbaṇ. B. ma°, so *infra*.<sup>22</sup> B. om.<sup>23</sup> K B. om. bu° vā. S. om. vā

khasa vā saṅghassa<sup>1</sup> dānaṃ datvā “appakaṇ” ti na  
avaṇāṇitabbāṃ, paṇḍitaṃmanussa<sup>2</sup> hi puññaṃ kaṇṭo<sup>3</sup> viva-  
tabbhājanaṃ<sup>4</sup> viya udakena anukkamena puñña<sup>5</sup> paṇ-  
pūanti<sup>6</sup> yevā ti vatvā anusandhiy ghatetvā dhammaṃ  
desento maṃ gātham āha

122 ‘Mappamaññetha puñña<sup>7</sup>ssa “na maṃ taṃ āga-  
missati,”

udabindunipātena udakumbho pi pūiati,  
pūiati dhūo puñña<sup>8</sup>ssa thokathokam pi ācinaṃ<sup>9</sup>  
ti.

Tass’<sup>7</sup> attho paṇḍitaṃmanussa puññaṃ katvā ‘appakaṇ’<sup>8</sup>  
mayā puññaṃ kataṃ, na maṃ taṃ vipākavasena<sup>9</sup> āgami-  
sati’ ti,<sup>10</sup> ‘evaṃ parittakaṃ kammaṃ kahaṃ<sup>11</sup> maṃ dakkhi-  
sati’<sup>12</sup> ti<sup>13</sup> ‘ahaṃ vā taṃ kahaṃ dakkhi<sup>14</sup>ssāmi,<sup>15</sup> kadā<sup>16</sup>  
evaṃ<sup>16</sup> vipaccissati’ ti evaṃ puññaṃ mappamaññetha na  
avaṇāṇeyya, yathā hi niraṇṭaraṃ udabindunipātena<sup>17</sup> viva-  
ritvā<sup>18</sup> thapitaṃ kulālabbhājanaṃ pūiati, evaṃ dhūo paṇ-  
ḍitapuriso thokathokaṃ pi puññaṃ ācinaṃ<sup>19</sup>to puñña<sup>20</sup>ssa  
pūiati ti

Desanavasāne so<sup>19</sup> setthi sotāpattiphalāṃ pāpuni, sam-  
pattapaṇisāya satthikā desanā aho<sup>20</sup>si ti

Bilālapādakasetthissa<sup>20</sup> vatthu

<sup>1</sup> B bhikkhu°

<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °purissā K. °purisā

<sup>4</sup> K vivatamukha°.

<sup>6</sup> B pūrenti.

<sup>8</sup> K. appamattakaṃ

<sup>10</sup> K B. om

<sup>12</sup> B. rakkh°.

<sup>14</sup> B kammaṃ ra°

<sup>16</sup> K. etaṃ

<sup>18</sup> K a. va

<sup>20</sup> K. Vilārapadikasetthi°. B. °ivatthu, and a. chatthaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> K °ntā

<sup>5</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °āni.

<sup>7</sup> K tatth’

<sup>9</sup> B. pāka°

<sup>11</sup> B rep.

<sup>13</sup> B. om

<sup>15</sup> B tadā

<sup>17</sup> B udaka°

<sup>19</sup> K B. om

## 7. MAHĀDHANAVĀṆIJAVATTHU.

Vāṇijo vā<sup>1</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Mahādhanavāṇijaṃ ārabha kathesi.

Tassa kīa vāṇijassa gehe pañcasatā<sup>2</sup> corā otāraṃ<sup>3</sup> gave-samānā otāraṃ na labhiṃsu Aparena samayena<sup>4</sup> vāṇijo pañca sakatasatāni bhandassa pūretvā bhikkhūnaṃ ārocā-pesi<sup>5</sup> 'aham asukatthānaṃ nāma vāṇijāya<sup>6</sup> gacchāmi, ye ayyā taṃ thānaṃ<sup>7</sup> gantukāmā te nikkhamantu,<sup>8</sup> magge bhikkhāya na kilamissanti' ti Taṃ sutvā pañcasatā bhikkhū tena saddhiṃ maggaṃ patipajjiṃsu Te pi corā<sup>9</sup> 'so kīa<sup>10</sup> vāṇijāya<sup>11</sup> nikkhanto'<sup>12</sup> ti<sup>13</sup> gantvā ataviyaṃ atthaṃsu Vāṇijo pi gantvā<sup>14</sup> atavimukhe ekasmiṃ gāme nivāsaṃ gahetvā<sup>15</sup> tayo divase gonasakatādini saṇḍidaḥi,<sup>16</sup> tesāṃ pana bhikkhūnaṃ nibaddhaṃ bhikkhaṃ deti yeva. Corā tasmīṃ aticirāyante 'gaccha tassa nikkhamanadivasaṃ ñatvā ehī' ti ekaṃ purisaṃ<sup>17</sup> pahiniṃsu So taṃ gāmaṃ<sup>18</sup> gantvā<sup>19</sup> ekaṃ saḥāyakaṃ pucchi 'kadā vāṇijo nikkhamissatī' ti So 'dvīhatīhaccayena'<sup>20</sup> ti vatvā, 'kim atthaṃ pana pucchasi' ti āha Ath' assa so 'mayaṃ pañcasatā<sup>21</sup> corā etassa<sup>22</sup> atthāya ataviyaṃ thitā' ti ācikkhi Itāio 'tena hi gaccha, sīghaṃ nikkhamissatī' ti taṃ uyyojetvā,<sup>23</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K. bāṇijo va bhayaṃ maggan.

<sup>2</sup> B °ta°

<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup> okāraṃ, B okāsaṃ *al.*

<sup>4</sup> K *a. so*

<sup>5</sup> K ārocesi

<sup>6</sup> B °jjatthāya

<sup>7</sup> B. tattha

<sup>8</sup> K °ntā.

<sup>9</sup> K. *corr. a* gavesamānā

<sup>10</sup> K kiṃ *for so kīa*

<sup>11</sup> B. °jo

<sup>12</sup> K nikkhamanto.

<sup>13</sup> B *om.*

<sup>14</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. *a* taṃ sutvā

<sup>15</sup> B vāsaṃ katvā B B<sup>1</sup> *a. dve.*

<sup>16</sup> K °itvā.

<sup>17</sup> B B<sup>1</sup> coraṃ.

<sup>18</sup> K nagaraṃ.

<sup>19</sup> K. *a. va.*

<sup>20</sup> B<sup>1</sup> katipāhaccayena. B dvīhacc°.

<sup>21</sup> B °ta°.

<sup>22</sup> B etass'

<sup>23</sup> B<sup>1</sup> āyyo°

‘kmi nu kho core vāremi<sup>1</sup> udāhu vāṇjan’ tī cintetvā,  
 ‘kmi me corehi, vāṇjaṇ missāya pañcasatā bhikkhū  
 jīvanti. vāṇjassa saññaṇ dassāmi’ tī So<sup>2</sup> tassa ‘santikaṇ  
 gantvā ‘kadā nikkhamissathā’<sup>4</sup> tī pucchitvā, ‘tatiya-  
 divase’ tī vutte,<sup>5</sup> mayhaṇ vacanaṇ kaiotha, ataviyaṇ  
 lira tumhākam atthāya pañcasatā corā thitā, mā tāva  
 gamitthā’<sup>6</sup> tī<sup>7</sup> ‘Tvaṇ kathaṇ jānāsī tī’<sup>8</sup> ‘Tesaṇ antaie  
 maṇa sahāyo atthi, tassa me kathāya ñātan’ tī<sup>9</sup> ‘Tena  
 hi kmi me etto gatena,<sup>10</sup> nivattitvā<sup>11</sup> geham eva gamissāmi’  
 tī<sup>12</sup> Tasmīṇ cirāyante puna tehi corehi pahito<sup>13</sup> puriso  
 āgantvā taṇ sahāyakaṇ pucchitvā taṇ pavattiṇ sutvā  
 ‘nivattitvā<sup>14</sup> kmi geham eva<sup>15</sup> gamissati’<sup>16</sup> tī gantvā  
 corānaṇ ārocesi<sup>17</sup> Tam sutvā corā tato nikkhamitva  
 itarasmīṇ<sup>18</sup> magge atthaysu<sup>19</sup> Tasmīṇ cirāyante puna te  
 pi<sup>20</sup> corā sahāyakassa<sup>21</sup> santikaṇ<sup>22</sup> pesesuṇ So tesaṇ<sup>23</sup>  
 tattha thitabhāvaṇ ñatvā puna vāṇjassa ārocesi Vāṇjo<sup>24</sup>  
 ‘idhāpi<sup>25</sup> me vekallaṇ<sup>26</sup> natthi, evaṇ sante n’ eva etto  
 gamissāmi na ito,<sup>27</sup> idh’ eva bhavissāmi’<sup>28</sup> tī<sup>29</sup> bhik-

<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup> passissāmi<sup>2</sup> K om ..<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup> tāsaṇ<sup>4</sup> B B<sup>1</sup> gami°<sup>5</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a sāmi<sup>6</sup> B B<sup>1</sup> gamissathā<sup>7</sup> K cori a āha<sup>8</sup> K. a pucchi<sup>9</sup> K. a āha Bāṇjo<sup>10</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S a tī<sup>11</sup> B. °etvā<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. a gehaṇ gato K. a āha.<sup>13</sup> B. B<sup>1</sup> pesito<sup>14</sup> B. °etvā<sup>15</sup> K. a bāṇjo.<sup>16</sup> B<sup>1</sup> kato<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. āroci K a puna<sup>18</sup> B itara°<sup>19</sup> B. a itarasmīṇ magge<sup>20</sup> K. B pi te. B a. pañcasatā<sup>21</sup> B. tassa.<sup>22</sup> K. a purisaṇ.<sup>23</sup> K a corānaṇ<sup>24</sup> K a tassa taṇ sutvā<sup>25</sup> B<sup>1</sup> ito pi<sup>26</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. kevalaṇ.<sup>27</sup> K a gamissāmi. B a tī<sup>28</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. vassissāmi<sup>29</sup> K cori. a. cintetvā

khūnaṇ santikaṇ gantvā āha <sup>1</sup> ‘bhante corā kira maṇ <sup>2</sup>  
vilumpitukāmā magge thatvā <sup>3</sup> “puna nivattissatī” ti  
sutvā itarasmīṇ <sup>4</sup> magge thitā, ahaṇ etto <sup>5</sup> vā ito vā agantvā <sup>6</sup>  
thokaṇ idh’ eva <sup>7</sup> bhavissāmi, bhadantā <sup>8</sup> idh’ eva <sup>9</sup> vasitu-  
kāma <sup>10</sup> attano iuciṇ kaṇontū <sup>11</sup> ti Bhikkhū ‘evaṇ sante  
maṇ nivattissāmā’ ti vāṇiṇaṇ āpucchitvā punad eva <sup>12</sup>  
Sāvatthiṇ gantvā <sup>13</sup> Satthāraṇ vanditvā nisīdiṇsu <sup>14</sup> Satthā  
‘kiṇ bhikkhave mahādhanaṇvāṇiṇa saddhiṇ na gamit-  
thā’ <sup>15</sup> ti pucchitvā, ‘āma bhante mahādhanaṇvāṇiṇassa  
vilumpanatthāya dvisu <sup>16</sup> pi maggesu corā pariyutthiṇsu, <sup>17</sup>  
tena <sup>18</sup> so tattha va <sup>19</sup> thito maṇ pana āgatā’ ti vutte,  
‘bhikkhave mahādhanaṇvāṇiṇo corānaṇ atthitāya maggaṇ  
parivaṇjeti, jīvitukāmo ti <sup>20</sup> pi puriso halāhalāṇ <sup>21</sup> viṇaṇ  
parivaṇjeti, bhikkhunapī “tayo bhavā corehi pariyutthita-  
maggasadiṇ” ti ñatvā pāpaṇ parivaṇjetuṇ vatṭatī’ ti  
vatvā anusandhiṇ ghatetvā dhammaṇ desento imaṇ  
gātham āha

123 Vāṇiṇo va bhayaṇ maggaṇ appasattho mahad-  
dhano

viṇaṇ jīvitukāmo va pāpāṇi parivaṇjaye’ ti.

..

Tattha bhayaṇ ti bhāyitabbaṇ corehi pariyutthitattā  
sappatubhayaṇ ti attho, idaṇ vuttaṇ hoti yathā mahā-

<sup>1</sup> B ahaṇ

<sup>2</sup> B om

<sup>3</sup> B. thitā B<sup>1</sup>. thitā kira. K a idāni.

<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> a hi.

<sup>5</sup> C atto B<sup>1</sup>. ettho

<sup>6</sup> K. vag° C C<sup>a</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. āg°.

<sup>7</sup> K. idha tāva

<sup>8</sup> B. bhadd°

<sup>9</sup> K. B. idha.

<sup>10</sup> K. B a vasantu gantukāmā

<sup>11</sup> K. ruciṇā gacchanta.

<sup>12</sup> K B<sup>1</sup> punadivase

<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. a Satthu santikaṇ gantvā

<sup>14</sup> K. a. atha.

<sup>15</sup> K. gamissathā.

<sup>16</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. tisu

<sup>17</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °yuddhitā kira

<sup>18</sup> K. ten’ eva.

<sup>19</sup> K. B. S tatth’ eva

<sup>20</sup> K. om. B. viya for ti pi.

<sup>21</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °la°.

dhano vāṇiyo appasattho sappatibhayaṇ maggaṇ, yathā  
ca jīvītukāmo halāhalaṇ viṣaṇ parivajjeti, evaṇ pandito  
bhikkhu appamattakāni pi<sup>1</sup> pāpāni parivajjeyyā ti

Desanavasāne te bhikkhū saha paṭisambhīdāhi aṭṭa-  
hattaṇ pāpuṇṇu, sampattamahājanassapi satthikā dham-  
madesanā ahoṣi ti

Mahāddhanavāṇiassa vatthu<sup>2</sup>

## 8 KUKKUTAMITTA VATTHU

Pāṇimhi ce<sup>3</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Velu-  
vane viharanto Kukkutamittaṇ nāma nesādaṇ ārabha  
kathesi.

Rājagahe<sup>4</sup> ekā setthidhītā vayappattā sattabhūmakassa<sup>5</sup>  
pāsādassa upari sūrigabbhe ārakkhatthāya<sup>6</sup> ekaṇ pari-  
cārikaṇ datvā mātāpitūhi vāsiyamānā<sup>7</sup> ekadivasaṇ sāyanha-  
samaye vātapānena antaravithiṇ olokenā pañca pāsa-  
satāni pañca ca<sup>8</sup> sūlasatāni ādāya mige vadhitvā jīva-  
mānaṇ ekaṇ Kukkutamittaṇ nāma nesādaṇ pañca miga-  
satāni vadhitvā tesāṇ maṇṣena sakataṇ<sup>9</sup> pūretvā sakata-  
dhure nisīditvā maṇṣaṇ vikkīnanatthāya<sup>10</sup> nagaraṇ pavi-  
santaṇ disvā tasmīṇ paṭibaddhacittā paricārikāya hatthe  
pannākāraṇ datvā 'gaccha etassa<sup>11</sup> gamanakālay<sup>12</sup> ñatvā  
ehi' ti pesesi Sā gantvā tassa pannākāraṇ datvā puc-  
chitvā,<sup>13</sup> 'ajja maṇṣaṇ vikkīnitvā pāto va asukadvārena

<sup>1</sup> B. om.

<sup>2</sup> K. °ijjavatthū. B. °java°, and a sattamaṇ

<sup>3</sup> K. a. vanno nāsā.

<sup>4</sup> K a. kir'

<sup>5</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °bhummi° K. B. °bhūmi°.

<sup>6</sup> K. B. B<sup>1</sup> ārakkhan°.

<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> pāliya° B posiyamānā for mā° va°.

<sup>8</sup> K B om

<sup>9</sup> K B mahās°

<sup>10</sup> B vikkīnatthāya

<sup>11</sup> K a. paṇṇākāraṇ datvā.

<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °kāraṇaṇ.

<sup>13</sup> B pucchi

nāma nikkhamitvā gamissāmi<sup>1</sup> ti sā tena kathitakathaṇ  
sutvā gantvā tassā ārocesi Setthidhītā attanā gahetabba-  
yuttakaṇ vatthābharanaajātaṇ<sup>2</sup> saṇḍidahitvā pāto va malina-  
vatthanivattthā<sup>3</sup> kutaṇ ādāya dāsīhi saddhiṇ udakatitthaṇ  
gacchantī vīya nikkhamitvā taṇ thānaṇ gantvā tassa  
gamanamaggaṇ<sup>4</sup> olokontī atthāsi So pi pāto va sakataṇ  
pājento nikkhami, sā tassa pacchato pāyāsi So taṇ disvā<sup>5</sup>  
'ahaṇ taṇ "asukassa nāma dhītā" ti na jānāmi, mā maṇ  
anubandhi ammā' ti āha 'Na maṇ tvaṇ pakkosasi,<sup>6</sup>  
ahaṇ attano dhammatāya āgacchāmi, tvaṇ tunhī hutvā  
attano sakataṇ pājehī' ti So punappuna<sup>7</sup> nivāreti yeva  
Atha naṇ sā āha 'Siriṇ<sup>8</sup> nāma attano<sup>9</sup> santikaṇ āgac-  
chantiṇ vāretuṇ na vattatī' ti So tassā nissasayena<sup>10</sup>  
āgamaṇaṇ<sup>11</sup> ñatvā taṇ<sup>12</sup> sakataṇ āropetvā agamāsi Tas-  
sapi mātāpita<sup>10</sup> ito cito ca<sup>13</sup> pariyesāpetvā<sup>14</sup> apassantā  
'matā bhavissatī' ti matakabhattaṇ<sup>15</sup> kariṇsu Sāpi tena  
saddhiṇ saṇvāsam anvāya patipātiyā satta putte vijāyitvā  
te vayappatte gharabandhanena bandhi

Ath' ekadivasaṇ Satthā paccūsasamaye lokaṇ olokento<sup>16</sup>  
Kukkutamittaṇ saputtaṇ sasuniṇaṇ<sup>17</sup> attano ñānaajālassa  
anto pavittthaṇ disvā, 'kin nu kho etan' ti upadhārento  
tesaṇ pannarasānaṇ<sup>18</sup> pi sotapattimaggassa upanissayaṇ  
disvā pāto va pattacīvaraṇ ādāya tassa pāsattthānaṇ<sup>19</sup>  
agamāsi. Taṇ divasaṇ pāse baddho<sup>20</sup> ekamigo pi<sup>21</sup> nāhosi,

<sup>1</sup> K āg°.<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °jātarūpaṇ<sup>3</sup> K. B B<sup>1</sup> °vatthaṇ nivāsetvā<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. āgamaṇaṇ K B tassāgamaṇaṇ<sup>5</sup> B a bhadde tvaṇ kassa dhītā ti pucchi<sup>6</sup> B °atī K. °esi, and a sā<sup>7</sup> K B. °naṇ B. a taṇ<sup>8</sup> B. siri . āgacchantī<sup>9</sup> S 1 ep.<sup>10</sup> K. cori a. attano.<sup>11</sup> B °nakāraṇaṇ<sup>12</sup> K ādito pucchitvā.<sup>13</sup> K va<sup>14</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °sitvā<sup>15</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. matabhattakiccaṇ.<sup>16</sup> K. B. B<sup>1</sup>. vo°<sup>17</sup> K a sabbāṇ<sup>18</sup> B. pannarasannaṇ. K om.<sup>19</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. vasana°.<sup>20</sup> B. °bandho.<sup>21</sup> K. a. nāma.

Satthā tassa pāsamūle padavalañṇaṃ<sup>1</sup> dassetvā parato<sup>2</sup> ekassa gumbassa hetthā chāyāyaṃ<sup>3</sup> nisīdi Kukkutamitto pāto<sup>4</sup> va dhanuṃ ādāya pāsattḥānaṃ gantvā ādito patthāya pāse olokayamāno ' pāse baddhaṃ ekam pi miyaṃ adisvā Satthū padavalañṇaṃ addasa. Ath' assa etad aho si ' koci maṃyā<sup>5</sup> baddhamige mocento vicaṇatī<sup>7</sup> ti. So Satthāni āghātaṃ bandhitvā gacchanto gumbamūle<sup>8</sup> nisinnāṃ Satthānaṃ disvā ' iminā mama miḡā mocitā,<sup>9</sup> māressāmi<sup>10</sup> nān' ti dhanuṃ ākaddhi.<sup>11</sup> Satthā dhanuṃ ākaddhituṃ datvā vissajjetuṃ nadāsi So saraṃ vissajjetum pi olopetum pi<sup>12</sup> asakkonto phāsukāhi bhujjantihi viya mukhato khelena paggharantena<sup>13</sup> kilantaṇṇo atthāsi Ath' assa<sup>14</sup> puttā gehaṃ gantvā ' pitā no enāyati, kin nu kho<sup>15</sup> ti vatvā ' gacchatha tātā<sup>16</sup> pitu santikaṇ' ti mātaraṃ pesitā<sup>17</sup> dhanūni ādāya gantvā pītaṃ tathā thitaṃ disvā ' ayaṃ no pitu paccāmitto bhavissati' ti satta pi janā dhanūni<sup>18</sup> ākaddhitvā buddhanubhāvena yathā tesāṃ<sup>19</sup> pitā thito tath' eva atthāṃsu Atha nesāṃ mātā ' kin nu kho me<sup>20</sup> puttā pi<sup>21</sup> enāyanti' ti satta hi sunisāhi saddhiṃ gantvā te tathā thite disvā,<sup>22</sup> ' kassa nu kho ime dhanūni ākaddhitvā thitā' ti oloketi Satthānaṃ disvā bāhā paggayha ' mā me pītaṃ nāsetha, mā me pītaṃ nāsethā' ti mahāsaddaṃ akāsi Kukkutamitto taṃ saddaṃ sutvā cintesi ' nattho vat' amhi, sasuro kira me esa, aho maṃyā

<sup>1</sup> K °balañṇaṃ<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup> pūrato K B pur°<sup>3</sup> B sāyaṃ.<sup>4</sup> K om.<sup>5</sup> B B<sup>1</sup>. °iya°<sup>6</sup> K. maṃyaṃ.<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. bhavissati<sup>8</sup> K rukkhā°<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °ito, a. bhavissati B a bhavissanti<sup>10</sup> B. °iss°. B<sup>1</sup> hanāmi.<sup>11</sup> B<sup>1</sup> āghatā<sup>12</sup> B. om or° pi<sup>13</sup> B °laṃ °nto<sup>14</sup> K. atha.<sup>15</sup> B. a etan<sup>16</sup> B tāta.<sup>17</sup> B. a te.<sup>18</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. dhanuṃ ādāya<sup>19</sup> B. nesāṃ<sup>20</sup> K pitā<sup>21</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. pitā<sup>22</sup> K a. va.

bhāṇiyaṃ kammaṃ katan' tī Puttapi'ssa<sup>1</sup> 'ayyako kīṇa  
no esa, aho bhāṇiyaṃ kammaṃ' tī cintayīsu Kukkuta-  
mitto 'ayaṃ sasuo me' tī mettacittaṃ upatthapesī, puttapi  
'ssa 'ayyako no' tī mettacittaṃ upatthapesuṃ Atha te<sup>2</sup>  
nesaṃ mātā setthidhītā 'khippaṃ dhanūni chaddetvā  
pītaṃ me<sup>3</sup> khamāpethā'<sup>4</sup> tī āha Satthā tesāṃ mudu-  
cittaṃ űatvā<sup>5</sup> dhanuṃ otāretuṃ adāsī Te sabbe Satthāraṃ  
vanditvā 'khamatha no bhante' tī khamāpetvā ekamantaṃ  
nisīdiṃsu Atha nesaṃ Satthā ānupubbikathaṃ kathesi,  
desanavasāne Kukkutamitto saddhuṃ puttehi c'eva suni-  
sāhi ca attapañcadasamo sotāpattīphale patitthahī<sup>6</sup>  
Satthā pīḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ vihāraṃ agamāsī.  
Atha naṃ Ānandatthero pucchi<sup>7</sup> 'bhante kahaṃ gamitthā'  
tī 'Kukkutamittassa santikaṃ Ānandā' tī 'Pānātipāta-  
kammassa vo bhante akārako kato'<sup>8</sup> tī 'Āma Ānanda,<sup>9</sup>  
so attapañcadasamo acalasaddhāya patitthāya<sup>10</sup> tīsu iata-  
nesu<sup>11</sup> nikkāṅkho hutvā pānātipātakammassa akārako  
jāto' tī. Bhikkhū āhaṃsu 'nanu bhante bhariyāpi'ssa  
atthī' tī 'Āma bhikkhave, sā kulagehe kumārīkā<sup>12</sup> hutvā  
sotapattīphalaṃ pattā' tī Bhikkhū kathaṃ samutthā-  
pesuṃ 'Kukkutamittassa kira<sup>13</sup> bhariyā kumārīkākāle  
eva<sup>14</sup> sotapattīphalaṃ patvā tassa gehaṃ gantvā satta putte  
labhi, sā ettakaṃ kālaṃ sāmikena "dhanuṃ āhara, sare<sup>15</sup>  
āhara, sattū āhara,<sup>16</sup> jālaṃ āharā" tī vuccamānā tāni  
adāsī So pi<sup>17</sup> tāya dinnāni ādāya gantvā pānātipātaṃ  
karoti, kin nu kho sotāpannā<sup>18</sup> pānātipātaṃ karonti' tī.

<sup>1</sup> K 'ssā, and a. mātuyā saddaṃ sutvā.

<sup>2</sup> K. B om C C<sup>a</sup> taṃ

<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup> khamatha

<sup>6</sup> K atthāsī

<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup> akāranā gatattha

<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °ito

<sup>12</sup> K a pī

<sup>14</sup> K. yeva.

<sup>15</sup> S. °raṃ K. sattū, sare after

<sup>16</sup> K a sūlaṃ āhara

<sup>18</sup> S. B a pī.

<sup>3</sup> K me pi°

<sup>5</sup> K. a. tesāṃ

<sup>7</sup> K. a ajja.

<sup>9</sup> B. ām' Ān°

<sup>11</sup> B<sup>1</sup> saanesu

<sup>13</sup> K. om.

<sup>17</sup> K. B om.

Satthā āgantvā 'kāya nu' ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā' ti pucchitvā, 'imāya nāmā' ti vutte, 'na bhikkhave sotapannā pānatipātaṃ karonti, sā pana "sāmi-kassa vacanaṃ karomi" ti tathā akāsi, "idaṃ gahetvā esa idha<sup>1</sup> gantvā pānatipātaṃ karotū' ti tassā cittaṃ natthi, pānitalasmiṃ hi vane asati viṣaṃ ganhantassa taṃ viṣaṃ anudahituṃ<sup>2</sup> na sakkoti, evaṃ evaṃ akusalacetanāya abhāvena pāpaṃ akarontassa<sup>3</sup> dhanuādini nīharitvā dadato<sup>4</sup> pi pāpaṃ nāma na hoti' ti<sup>5</sup> anusandhiṃ ghatetvā dhammaṃ desento imaṃ gātham āha

124 'Pānimhi ce vano nassa,<sup>6</sup> hareyya pāninā viṣaṃ,  
nābbaṇaṃ<sup>7</sup> viṣaṃ anveti, natthi pāpaṃ akub-  
bato' ti

Tattha nassā ti na bhaveyya, hareyyā ti atiharituṃ<sup>8</sup> sakkuneyya, kiṃkāṇā? yasmā nabbanaṃ viṣaṃ anveti, abbaṇaṃ<sup>9</sup> hi pāniṃ viṣaṃ anvetuṃ na sakkoti, evaṃ evaṃ dhanuādini nīharitvā<sup>10</sup> dentassapi akusala-cetanāya abhāvena pāpaṃ akubbato pāpaṃ nāma natthi, abbaṇaṃ<sup>11</sup> pāniṃ viṣaṃ viya nassa cittaṃ pāpaṃ anu-gacchatī ti

Desanavasāne bahū sotāpattiphaladīni pāpunisū ti.

Aparena samayena bhikkhū kathaṃ samutthāpesuṃ 'ko nu kho Kukkutamittassa saputtasunisassa<sup>12</sup> sotāpatti-maggassa upanissayo,<sup>13</sup> kena kāraṇena nesādakule nibbatto' ti. Satthā āgantvā 'kāya nu' ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā' ti pucchitvā, 'imāya nāmā'

<sup>1</sup> K B om.

<sup>2</sup> S. anuoh° K. °d°. B °dayhutuṃ

<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup> kar°.

<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. dadamānāya

<sup>5</sup> S B. a vatvā.

<sup>6</sup> B n' assa.

<sup>7</sup> K. nāvaṇaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> F. K. B ha°.

<sup>9</sup> K. B avanaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> K āhar°

<sup>11</sup> K. a hi.

<sup>12</sup> K. B saputtassa sasū°.

<sup>13</sup> B °maggassūp°.

tī vutte, 'bhikkhave atīte Kassapadasabalassa dhātu-cetiyaṃ saṃvidahantā evaṃ āhaṃsu "kin<sup>1</sup> nu kho imassa cetiyassa<sup>2</sup> mattikā bhavissatī, kiṃ udakan" tī Atha nesaṃ etad ahoṣi "haritālamanoṣilā mattikā bhavissatī, tilatelaṃ udakan" tī te haritālamanoṣilā kottetvā tilatelenā sannetvā<sup>3</sup> itthakā chinditvā<sup>4</sup> suvaṇṇena khacitvā<sup>5</sup> anto ciniṃsu, bahimukhe<sup>6</sup> ekagghanā<sup>7</sup> suvaṇṇitthakā<sup>8</sup> va ahesuṃ, ekekā itthakā<sup>9</sup> sataṣaḥassagghanikā ahoṣi Te yāva dhātunidhānā<sup>10</sup> cetiye nitthite cintayīṃsu<sup>11</sup> "dhātunidhānakāle bahukadahanena<sup>12</sup> attho, kin nu kho jetthakaṃ karomā" tī Ath'eko gāmaṃvāsiko setthī "ahaṃ jetthako bhavissāmī" tī<sup>13</sup> dhātunidhāne ekaṃ hiraṇṇakotiṃ pakkhīpi Taṃ disvā ratthavāsino "ayaṃ nagare<sup>14</sup> setthī dhanam eva saṃharatī,<sup>15</sup> evarūpe cetiye jetthako bhavituṃ na sakkotī, gāmaṃvāsī pana kotidhanaṃ pakkhīpitvā jetthako jāto" tī ujjhāyīṃsu So tesāṃ vacanaṃ<sup>16</sup> sutvā "ahaṃ dve kotiyo datvā jetthako bhavissāmī" tī dve kotiyo adāsi Itaro "aham eva jetthako bhavissāmī" tī tisso kotiyo adāsi Evaṃ vaddhetvā<sup>17</sup> vaddhetvā nagaraṃvāsī<sup>18</sup> attha kotiyo adāsi Gāmaṃvāsino pana gehe<sup>19</sup> navakotidhanam eva atthī, nagaraṃvāsino pana<sup>20</sup> cattāṭṭisakotidhanaṃ,<sup>21</sup> tasmā gāmaṃvāsī cintesi. "sacahaṃ nava kotiyo dassāmī ayaṃ

<sup>1</sup> K. kā.<sup>2</sup> K om<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. mattetvā. K B saṃsanditvā<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup> cinitvā. K ghatetvā. B itthakāya ghatetvā<sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup> saṅghetvā.<sup>6</sup> K B a pana<sup>7</sup> S. °na° B ekagghana°.<sup>8</sup> B °nna i°.<sup>9</sup> B. om<sup>10</sup> K. B<sup>1</sup> °nitthānā<sup>11</sup> B<sup>1</sup> manta°. C C<sup>a</sup> S om. dhātu° cintayīṃsu (S tāva).<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> bahu° K. B bahunā dha°.<sup>13</sup> K. corr a cintetvā.<sup>14</sup> K B °ia°<sup>15</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. saṅghanhātī C C<sup>a</sup>. S saṃharī tī<sup>16</sup> B. kathaṃ.<sup>17</sup> K. °itvā. K. B om. one<sup>18</sup> K. a. setthī<sup>19</sup> K before atthī.<sup>20</sup> B. om<sup>21</sup> K. a. eva atthī B. a. atthī.

‘dasa kotivo<sup>1</sup> dassāmi’ ti vakkhati, atha me niddhana-bhāvo paññāvissati” ti So evam āha “ahaṃ ettakaṃ ca<sup>2</sup> dhanam dassāmi, saputtadāro ca cetiyassa dāso bhavissāmi” ti satta putte satta sunisāyo bhariyaṃ ca gahetvā attanā saddham cetiyassa nivvādesi<sup>3</sup> Ratthavāsino ‘dhanam nāma<sup>4</sup> sakkā uppādetum, ayaṃ pana saputtadāro attānaṃ nivvādesi,<sup>5</sup> ayam eva jetthako hotu” ti taṃ jetthakaṃ karuṃsu Iti te solasa pi janā cetiyassa dāsā ahesuṃ, ratthavāsino pana te bhuṃjissu<sup>6</sup> akaṃsu<sup>7</sup> Evaṃ sante pi cetiyam eva patijaggitvā yāvata vukaṃ thatvā tato cutā devaloke nibbattiṃsu Tesu ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ devaloke<sup>8</sup> vasantesu imasmim buddhuppāde bhariyā tato<sup>9</sup> cavitvā Rājagahe setthino dhītā hutvā nibbatti<sup>10</sup> Sā kumārīkā<sup>11</sup> sotapattiphalaṃ pāpuni “Aditthasaccassa pana<sup>12</sup> patisandhi nāma bhariyā” ti tassā sāmiko sampattamāno gantvā nesādakule nibbatti, tassa saha dassanen’ eva setthidhītaṃ pubbasineho ajjhotthāni Vuttaṃ pi 3’ etaṃ.

‘Pubbe va sannivāsena paccuppannahitena vā  
evaṃ taṃ jāyate pemaṃ uppalaṃ va yathōdake’ ti

Sā pubbasinehen’ eva<sup>13</sup> nesādakulaṃ agamāsi Puttapi tassā<sup>14</sup> devalokā cavitvā tassā<sup>15</sup> kucchismim patisandhim gantvāsu. Sunisāyo pi ‘ssā tattha tattha<sup>16</sup> nibbattā<sup>17</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K. kotidhanaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> K B. om.

<sup>3</sup> C nīvādeti

<sup>4</sup> K na.

<sup>5</sup> S °eti

<sup>6</sup> C. bhuṃj°. B. bhūj° K bhuṃj°.

<sup>7</sup> K karuṃsu.

<sup>8</sup> B °esu

<sup>9</sup> K tassa saggato.

<sup>10</sup> K a. mama dhammadesanaṃ sutvā.

<sup>11</sup> K. S. a. hutvā B a. ca hutvā.

<sup>12</sup> B nāma, om. latei

<sup>13</sup> K. °havasena.

<sup>14</sup> K. B pan’ assā

<sup>15</sup> K a evaṃ B. a eva.

<sup>16</sup> K. om. one.

<sup>17</sup> B B<sup>1</sup>. °itvā.

vaṇappattā tesam eva<sup>1</sup> geḥaṇṇaṃ agamaṇsu Evaṇ te sabbe  
pi tadā cetiyaṇṇaṃ patijaggitvā tassa kammassānubhāvena<sup>2</sup>  
sotāpattiphalaṇṇaṃ patta ti

Kukkutamittassa vatthu<sup>3</sup>

## 9 KOKASUNAKHALUDDAKAVATTHU

Yo appadutthassā<sup>4</sup> ti imaṇṇaṃ dhammadesanaṇṇaṃ Satthā  
Jetavane viharanto Kokaṇṇaṃ<sup>5</sup> nāma sunakhaluddakaṇṇaṃ āra-  
bha kathesi.

So kua ekadivasaṇṇaṃ pubbanhasamaye dhanuṇṇaṃ ādāya  
sunakhaparivuto araṇṇiṇṇaṇṇaṃ gacchanto antarāmagge ekaṇṇaṃ  
pindāya pavisaṇṇaṇṇaṃ bhikkhuṇṇaṃ disvā kujjhivā ‘kālakannī  
me dittho, aṇṇa kiṇci na labhissāmī’ ti cintento<sup>6</sup> pakkāmi  
Thero pi gāme<sup>7</sup> pindāya caritvā katabhattakicco puna  
vihāraṇṇaṃ pavasi<sup>8</sup> Itaro pi araṇṇiṇṇaṇṇaṃ<sup>9</sup> caritvā<sup>10</sup> kiṇci ala-  
bhivā pacchāgacchanto puna therāṇṇaṃ<sup>11</sup> disvā ‘ajjāhaṇṇaṃ  
imaṇṇaṃ kālakannaṇṇaṃ disvā araṇṇiṇṇaṇṇaṃ gato kiṇci na labhiṇṇaṃ, idāni  
me puna pi abhimukho jāto, sunakhehi naṇṇaṃ khādāpes-  
sāmī’ ti saṇṇiṇṇaṇṇaṃ datvā sunakhe vissajjesi Thero pi<sup>12</sup>  
‘evaṇ mā<sup>13</sup> karī upāsakā’ ti yāci ‘Ajjāhaṇṇaṃ tava sam-  
mukhibhūtatta kiṇci nālatthaṇṇaṃ, puna pi me sammukhi-  
bhāvaṇṇaṃ āgato ’sī, khādāpessām’ eva tan<sup>14</sup> ti vatvā  
sunakhe<sup>15</sup> uyyojesi Evaṇ<sup>16</sup> thero vegena ekaṇṇaṃ<sup>17</sup> ukkhaṇṇaṃ  
abbhūhivā<sup>18</sup> purisappamāne thāne<sup>19</sup> nisīdi, sunakhā

<sup>1</sup> K B S yeva

<sup>2</sup> K tassānu°.

<sup>3</sup> K Pubbasuparittakukkutavatthuṇṇaṃ B. Kukkutamit-  
tanesādavatthu, and a atthamaṇṇaṃ

<sup>4</sup> K °assa narassa dussatī

<sup>5</sup> K °an

<sup>6</sup> K B °etvā

<sup>7</sup> K om.

<sup>8</sup> K. B pāyāsī.

<sup>9</sup> K B<sup>1</sup> °ñṇe

<sup>10</sup> B B<sup>1</sup>. vi°. K. om

<sup>11</sup> K. a. maggantaṇṇaṃ

<sup>12</sup> K om.

<sup>13</sup> K B. mā evaṇṇaṃ

<sup>14</sup> K. °m’ etan B. °mi tan.

<sup>15</sup> K. a va

<sup>16</sup> B. eva.

<sup>17</sup> K. om

<sup>18</sup> K °yhi°

<sup>19</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. porisa°.

rukkaṇ paṇvāresu<sup>1</sup> Koko<sup>2</sup> gantvā 'rukkaṇ abhū-  
 hitvā<sup>3</sup> pi te makkho natthi' ti<sup>4</sup> saratundena pādāle  
 vijjhi Thero 'mā evaṇ karohi' ti yāci yeva, itaṇ tassa  
 yācanaṇ anādiyitvā punappuna vijjhi<sup>5</sup> yeva Thero  
 ekasmiṇ pādāle vijjhiyamāne taṇ ukkhipitvā dutiyaṇ  
 pādaṇ<sup>6</sup> olambati,<sup>7</sup> tasmīṇ vijjhiyamāne taṇ pi<sup>8</sup> ukkhipati  
 Evam assa so<sup>9</sup> yācanaṇ anādiyitvā dve pi pādātalāni  
 vijjhi yeva,<sup>10</sup> therassa saṇṇaṇ ukkāhi ādipitaṇ<sup>11</sup> viya ahoṣi  
 So vedananuvatti<sup>12</sup> hutvā satī paṇcupatthāpetuṇ nasak-  
 khi, pāṇutaṇ<sup>13</sup> cīvaṇaṇ bhassantam pi na sallakkhesi  
 Taṇ patamānaṇ Kokaṇ sīsato patthāya parikkhipantaṇ  
 eva pati. Sunakhā 'thero patito'<sup>14</sup> ti saṇṇāya cīvaṇa-  
 taraṇ pavasiṇvā attano sāmikaṇ luṇcivā<sup>15</sup> khādantā atthi-  
 mattavasesaṇ kaṇṇsu Sunakhā cīvaṇantaṇ<sup>16</sup> nikkha-  
 mitvā baṇi atthaṇsu Atha nesaṇ theṇo ekaṇ sukkha-  
 dandaṇaṇ bhaṇṇitvā<sup>17</sup> khīpi Sunakhā theṇaṇ disvā  
 'sāmiko va<sup>18</sup> amhehi khādito' ti<sup>19</sup> araṇṇaṇ pavasiṇsu  
 Thero kukkucceṇ uppādesi, 'mama cīvaṇantaṇaṇ pa-  
 viṇitvā v'<sup>20</sup> esa nattho, arogaṇ<sup>21</sup> nu kho me siṇa' ti<sup>22</sup>  
 rukkhā<sup>23</sup> oṇaṇitvā Satthu santikaṇ gantvā ādito patthāya  
 sabbaṇ<sup>24</sup> taṇ pavattiṇ ārocetvā<sup>25</sup> 'bhante mēma cīvaṇaṇ

<sup>1</sup> K. °ayīṇsu<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup> luddhako<sup>3</sup> B °anto<sup>4</sup> B a. taṇ<sup>5</sup> K. puna vijjhiṇi.<sup>6</sup> K pi<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. olumpati. K. S. °eti B. °itvā<sup>8</sup> K. B. om.<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om. B a ca<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. vijjhiyamāno K. B om yeva.<sup>11</sup> B. B<sup>1</sup>. ādittaṇ.<sup>12</sup> B. B<sup>1</sup> °ttiko<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup> pārūpita° K °pitaṇ<sup>14</sup> K om<sup>15</sup> B. bhuṇṇitvā<sup>16</sup> K. °antato<sup>17</sup> K. a va.<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om.<sup>19</sup> K. B a ṇatvā<sup>20</sup> B om<sup>21</sup> B. S ār°.<sup>22</sup> S B a. so<sup>23</sup> K °ato.<sup>24</sup> B om<sup>25</sup> K. °āpetvā

nissāya so upāsako nattho,<sup>1</sup> kaccī<sup>2</sup> me arogaṇ<sup>3</sup> sīlaṇ,<sup>4</sup>  
atthi<sup>5</sup> me samanabhāvo<sup>6</sup> 'ti pucchī Satthā tassa vacanaṇ  
sutvā 'bhikkhu arogaṇ te<sup>6</sup> sīlaṇ, atthi te samanabhāvo,  
so appadutthassa padussitvā vināsaṇ patto<sup>7</sup> 'ti,<sup>7</sup> 'na  
kevalaṇ<sup>8</sup> ca idān' eva atīte pi appadutthānaṇ padussitvā  
vināsaṇ patto yevā<sup>9</sup> 'ti vatvā taṇ atthaṇ pakāsento atītaṇ<sup>9</sup>  
āhaṇ

'Atīte ku' eko vejjo vejjakammattāya gāmaṇ vicaritvā  
kiñci kammaṇ alabhitvā<sup>10</sup> chātaṇjhatto nikkhamitvā gāma-  
dvāre sambahule kumārake<sup>11</sup> kilānte disvā "ime sappena  
dasāpetvā<sup>12</sup> ukicchitvā<sup>13</sup> āhāraṇ labhissāmī" ti ekasmiṇ  
rukkhabile<sup>14</sup> sīsaṇ nīhaṇitvā nīpannasappaṇ<sup>15</sup> dassetvā  
"ambho kumārakā eso sālīkapotako, ganhatha<sup>16</sup> nan" ti  
āha Ath' eko kumārako sappāṇ gīṇāya dalhaṇ gahetvā  
nīhaṇitvā<sup>17</sup> tassa sappabhāvaṇ ūtvā viavanto avidūre  
thutassa vejjassa matthake khīpi Sappo vejjassa kha-  
dhattikaṇ paṇikkhipitvā dalhaṇ dasitvā tatth' eva jīvita-  
kkhaṇaṇ pāpesi Evam esa Koko<sup>18</sup> sunakhaluddako pubbe  
pi<sup>19</sup> appadutthassa padussitvā vināsaṇ patto<sup>20</sup> 'ti

Satthā imaṇ atītaṇ āharitvā anusandhiṇ ghatetvā dham-  
maṇ desento imaṇ gātham āha

125 'Yo appadutthassa narassa dussatī<sup>21</sup>  
suddhassa posassa anaūganassa  
tam eva bālaṇ pacceti pāpaṇ  
sukhumo rajo paṭivātaṇ va khitto' ti

<sup>1</sup> B a ti

<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup> kaccī. B. kaccī me natthi samanabh°

<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup> ārogaṇ.

<sup>4</sup> K. kaccī

<sup>5</sup> K C. C<sup>a</sup>. me atthi.

<sup>6</sup> K B tava

<sup>7</sup> K. va. B. om. C<sup>a</sup> pappoti

<sup>8</sup> K. keb°.

<sup>9</sup> Cf. F J III. 202.

<sup>10</sup> K a va

<sup>11</sup> K °re.

<sup>12</sup> B daṇṣ°. K. daṇṣ°

<sup>13</sup> K. a kiñci.

<sup>14</sup> B °e bi°.

<sup>15</sup> K. S. °aṇ sa°

<sup>16</sup> K. °itha

<sup>17</sup> B om.

<sup>18</sup> B Koka°.

<sup>19</sup> K. va.

<sup>20</sup> B. a yevā

<sup>21</sup> K. padu°

Tattha appadutthassā<sup>1</sup> ti attano vā sabbasattānaṃ vā adutthassa<sup>1</sup> narassā ti sattassa dussatī ti aparajjhatī suddhassā ti nnaparādhass' eva posassā ti idam pi aparenakārena sattādhivacanam eva Anaṅganassā ti nikkilesassa,<sup>2</sup> pacceti ti patieti Pativātan ti yathā ekena purisena pativāte thitaṃ pahāritukāmatāya khitto sukhumo ijaṃ tam eva purisaṃ pacceti, tass' eva upari patati, evam eva yo puggalo appadutthassa purisassa paṇipphāradīni dadanto<sup>3</sup> padussati tam eva balaṃ dītthe va<sup>4</sup> dhamme nuyadisu vā<sup>5</sup> vipaccamānaṃ taṃ pāpaṃ vipāka dukkhavasena pacceti ti attho

Desanavasāne so bhikkhu arahatte patitthahi, sampattapaṇisāya pi satthikā dhammadesanā ahoṣi ti

Kokasunakhaluddassa vatthu<sup>6</sup>

#### 10 MANIKARAKULŪPAGATISSATTHERA VATTU

Gabbham eke<sup>7</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Manikāiakulūpagatissattheraṃ<sup>8</sup> ārabha kathesi

So kira therō ekassa manikāiassa kule dvādasavassāni bhuñji, tasmīṃ kule jayampatikā<sup>9</sup> mātupitthāne<sup>10</sup> thatvā therāṃ patijaggiṃsu Ath' ekadivasaṃ so<sup>11</sup> manikāiako<sup>12</sup> therassa purato maṃsaṃ chindanto nisīno hoti Tasmīṃ khane rājā Pasenadikosalo ekaṃ maniratanāṃ 'imaṃ dhovivā vijjhivā pahinatū'<sup>13</sup> ti pesesi Manikāro salohiten' eva hatthena taṃ patiggahetvā pelāya<sup>14</sup> upari.

<sup>1</sup> K B. appadu°.

<sup>2</sup> K nikkh°.

<sup>3</sup> B. °paharādīnā dandena.

<sup>4</sup> B dīttha-m-eva

<sup>5</sup> K om

<sup>6</sup> K B. °akava°. B. a. navamaṃ

<sup>7</sup> K a. uppajjanti.

<sup>8</sup> K. B. °kulūpakaṃ Tī°.

<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup> jāya°

<sup>10</sup> B. B<sup>1</sup> mātāpitu°.

<sup>11</sup> K. om.

<sup>12</sup> K °kāro

<sup>13</sup> C C°. °ntū S °nātu

<sup>14</sup> K. °yaṃ.



dandakena<sup>1</sup> ghattesi,<sup>2</sup> therassa sisato ca kannanāsāh  
 ca lohitaṇ pagghaṇi<sup>3</sup> akkhīni nikkhamanākārapattān  
 abesuṇ. So vedanāpatto<sup>4</sup> bhūmiyaṇ paṭi Koṇce  
 lohitaḡandhenagantvā<sup>5</sup> lohitaṇ pivī<sup>6</sup> Atha naṇ manikāra  
 theiassa<sup>7</sup> uppannakopavegena<sup>8</sup> 'tvaṇ kiṇ karosi' t  
 pādena<sup>9</sup> pahāitvā khipi, so ekappahāren' eva maritva  
 uttāno<sup>10</sup> paṭi<sup>11</sup> Thero taṇ disvā 'upāsaka sīse<sup>12</sup> vethana  
 tāva me sithilaṇ katvā imaṇ koṇcaṇ olokehi mato vā na  
 vā<sup>13</sup> ti Atha naṇ so āha 'eso viya tvam pi marāhī'<sup>14</sup>  
 ti 'Upāsaka iminā so maṇi gūhito, sace ayaṇ na marissa,<sup>15</sup>  
 na<sup>16</sup> ahaṇ maranto pi maṇi<sup>17</sup> ācikkhissan'<sup>18</sup> ti So tassa  
 udayaṇ phāletvā maṇiṇ disvā pavēdhento<sup>19</sup> saṇviggā  
 mānaso therassa pādāmūle nipajjitvā 'khamatha me<sup>20</sup>  
 bhante' ti,<sup>21</sup> 'ajānantena mayā katan' ti<sup>22</sup> 'Upāsaka  
 n' eva tuyhaṇ doso atthi na mayhaṇ, vattass' ev' esa<sup>23</sup>  
 doso, khamāmi te' ti 'Bhante sace me<sup>24</sup> khamatha  
 pakatiniyāmen' eva me gehe nisīditvā bhikkhaṇ ganhathā  
 ti. 'Upāsaka na dāni<sup>25</sup> ito patthāya ahaṇ paesaṇ gehassa  
 antochadanaṇ<sup>26</sup> pavississāmi, anto gehappavesanass'<sup>27</sup> eva

<sup>1</sup> B. dandena<sup>2</sup> S yantesi. C C'. dhante<sup>3</sup> K °ati<sup>4</sup> B. vedanākāra° S °pamatto<sup>5</sup> K. a. taṇ<sup>6</sup> B °ati<sup>7</sup> K therā° B. there. B<sup>1</sup> therena<sup>8</sup> B. °kodha° B<sup>1</sup> °vassena<sup>9</sup> K a koṇcaṇ<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup> parivattamāno K. pavattamāno.<sup>11</sup> B. ahoṣi.<sup>12</sup> K B sīsa°.<sup>13</sup> B. om.<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> mārehī. B<sup>1</sup>. mārissati. K marissati. B. °ssasi.<sup>15</sup> K B. °ssati<sup>16</sup> B. a. te K om. S. nahay<sup>17</sup> K. a. te na<sup>18</sup> B. °ssāmi<sup>19</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. kampanto.<sup>20</sup> K. om<sup>21</sup> B. om<sup>22</sup> K. B S a. āha.<sup>23</sup> B. eva.<sup>24</sup> K. om<sup>25</sup> B. dānāhaṇ<sup>26</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °chād°<sup>27</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °santassa.

hi ayañ<sup>1</sup> doso, ito patthāya pādesu vahantesu<sup>2</sup> gehadvāre  
thito va<sup>3</sup> bhikkhañ gāhissāmi ' ti vatvā dhūtangañ samā-  
dāya<sup>4</sup> imañ gātham āha

' Paccati munino bhattaṇ thokathokañ<sup>5</sup> kule kule,  
pindikāya caṇṇissāmi, atthi janghābalañ maman ' ti

Idaṇ<sup>6</sup> pana vatvā thei<sup>7</sup> ten' eva vyādhinā na cirass'  
eva parinibbāyi Koṇico manikārakassa<sup>8</sup> bhariyāya<sup>9</sup> kuc-  
chismiṇ paṭisandhiṇ gāhi, manikāro kālañ katvā nīraye<sup>10</sup>  
nibbatti, manikārassa bhariyā there muducittatāya kālañ  
katvā devaloke nibbatti

Bhikkhū Satthāraṇ tesāṇ abhisamparāyaṇ pucchēsu  
Satthā ' bhikkhave idh' ekacce gabbhe nibbattanti,<sup>11</sup> ekacce  
pāpakārino nīraye,<sup>12</sup> ekacce katakalyānā devaloke<sup>12</sup> anā-  
savā<sup>13</sup> parinibbāvanti ' ti vatvā anusandhiṇ ghatetvā dham-  
mañ desento imañ gātham āha

126 ' Gabbham eke uppajjanti,<sup>14</sup> nīrayaṇ pāpakammīno  
saggañ sugatino yanti, parinibbanti anāsavā ' ti

Tattha gabbhan' ti idha manussagabbho va adhippeto,  
sesam ettha uttānattham eva<sup>15</sup>

Desanavasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpunēsu ti  
Manikāraikulūpagatissatthei avatthu<sup>16</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup> mayhañ, om eva hi

<sup>2</sup> K carantesu B<sup>1</sup> om. pā° vah°

<sup>3</sup> K om

<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °ñkhasamādānatthāya

<sup>5</sup> K B °aṇ °aṇ

<sup>6</sup> B. idaṇ ca K imaṇ ca

<sup>7</sup> K a vasanaṭṭhānañ gato, gaten 'eva

<sup>8</sup> B °rassa

<sup>9</sup> K bhariyā°

<sup>10</sup> K. al nīrye.

<sup>11</sup> K °ttiṇsu

<sup>12</sup> K. B. a nibbattanti

<sup>13</sup> K B a. para

<sup>14</sup> F upapa°

<sup>15</sup> K evā ti.

<sup>16</sup> K. Manikāravatthuñ. B. a. dasamañ

## 11 TAYOJANAVATTHU

Na antalikkhe<sup>1</sup> ti imay dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto tayo jame ārabba kathesi

Satthaṃ kva Jetavane viharante<sup>2</sup> sambahulā bhikkhū<sup>3</sup> Satthu dassanattāya gacchantā<sup>4</sup> ekaṃ gāmaṃ pindāya pāvisiṃsu Gāmaṃsino tesāṃ patte ādāya āsanāsālāyaṃ nisidāpetvā yāgukhajakaṃ datvā pindapātavelaṃ<sup>5</sup> āgama-yamānā dhammaṃ sunantā nisidiṃsu Tasmaṃ khane bhattaṃ pacitvā sūpavyañjanaṃ dhūpayamānāya<sup>6</sup> ekissā itthiyā bhājanato<sup>7</sup> aggijālā utthahitvā chadanaṃ<sup>8</sup> ganhi, tato ekaṃ tinnakāraṇaṃ<sup>9</sup> utthahitvā jalamānaṃ<sup>10</sup> ākāsaṃ<sup>11</sup> pakkhandi Tasmaṃ khane eko kāko ākāseṇa<sup>12</sup> gacchanto tattha gīvaṃ pavesetvā tinavethito<sup>13</sup> jhāyitvā gāmanajjhe pati Bhikkhū taṃ disvā 'aho bhāriyaṃ kammaṃ, passathavuso kākena pattaṃ vippakāraṃ, iminā katakammaṃ aññatra Satthāra ko jānissati, Satthāraṃ assa kammaṃ pucchissāmā' ti cintayitvā<sup>14</sup> pakkamiṃsu

Aparesaṃ pi bhikkhūnaṃ Satthu dassanattāya nāvaṃ abhuuyha gacchantānaṃ nāvā samudde<sup>15</sup> niccalā atthāsī Manussā 'kālakanniyā<sup>16</sup> ettha bhavitaḥṭṭaṃ'<sup>17</sup> ti salākaṃ vāresuṃ<sup>18</sup> Nāvikaṃsa bhariyā paṭhamavaye thitā dassaniyā pāsādikā<sup>19</sup>—salākā tassā pāpuni, 'puna salākaṃ<sup>20</sup> vārethā' ti vatvā yāvatatiyaṃ vārayiṃsu,<sup>21</sup> tikkhattum pi

<sup>1</sup> K a na samuddamajjhe.

<sup>2</sup> K a yeva

<sup>3</sup> K a paccantato

<sup>4</sup> K āg°

<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °velāyaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> B<sup>1</sup> vūpasamānāya K cori pacca°, had dhuma°

<sup>7</sup> K B<sup>1</sup> uddhanato

<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup> chā°

<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup> tinnakāraṇaṃ B °laṃ

<sup>10</sup> K jhāya°

<sup>11</sup> B °se

<sup>12</sup> K B °se

<sup>13</sup> B B<sup>1</sup> tinavallī° K. tinnakarale palivethito

<sup>14</sup> B. B<sup>1</sup> °etvā

<sup>15</sup> K cori a. majjhe

<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °nni

<sup>17</sup> S °bbo

<sup>18</sup> K. B vicār°, al

<sup>19</sup> K om

<sup>20</sup> K B sa° puna.

<sup>21</sup> B vicāresuṃ

tassā evaṇ<sup>1</sup> pāpuni Manussā 'kiṇ sāmī'<sup>2</sup> tī nāvīkassa mukhaṇ olokesuṇ Nāviko 'na sakkā ekissā atthāya mahājanaṇ nāsetuṇ, udae naṇ<sup>3</sup> khipathā' tī āha. Sā gahetvā udae khipamanā<sup>4</sup> maranabhayaatajjitā viassaiaṇ<sup>5</sup> akāsi Taṇ sutvā nāviko 'na<sup>6</sup> attho imissā ābharanehi natthehi, sabbabharanāni omuñcitvā<sup>7</sup> ekam pilotikaṇ nivā-sāpetvā chaḍdetha naṇ,<sup>8</sup> ahaṇ pan' etaṇ udakapitthe mara-mānaṇ<sup>9</sup> datthuṇ na sakkhissāmi, tasmā yathā naṇ ahaṇ na passāmi evaṇ vālukakutaṇ gīvāya bandhivā samudde khipathā' tī Te tathā kariṇsu, tam pi<sup>10</sup> patitattthāne yeva macchakacchapā vīlumpiṇsu Bhikkhū taṇ pavattiṇ ṇatvā<sup>11</sup> 'thapetvā Satthāraṇ<sup>12</sup> ko añño etissā itthiyā katahammaṇ jānissati, Satthāraṇ assā<sup>13</sup> kammaṇ pucchissāmā' tī icchitattthānaṇ<sup>14</sup> pattā<sup>15</sup> nāvāto oṇuyha pakka-miṇsu

Apāre pi satta bhikkhū<sup>16</sup> Satthāraṇ<sup>17</sup> dassanattthāya<sup>18</sup> gacchantā<sup>19</sup> sāyaṇ ekaṇ vihāiaṇ pavisitvā vasanattthānaṇ pucchīṇsu. Ekasmiṇ ca lene<sup>20</sup> satta mañcā honti, tesāṇ tad eva labhivā tattha nīpannānaṇ rattibhāge kūṭāgāramatto pāsāno pavattamāno āgantvā lenadvāraṇ pidaḥi Nevāsikā<sup>21</sup> bhikkhū<sup>22</sup> 'imaṇ lenaṇ āgantukabhikkhūnaṇ<sup>23</sup> pāpayimha, ayaṇ ca mahāpāsāno lenadvāraṇ pidaḥanto

<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. S. yeva B eva

<sup>2</sup> K karissāmā

<sup>3</sup> K om

<sup>4</sup> K khipaya°. S khipiya°

<sup>5</sup> K B viravam

<sup>6</sup> B ko. S anatto

<sup>7</sup> K a va

<sup>8</sup> B nan ti

<sup>9</sup> K rodamanāṇ B plavamānaṇ

<sup>10</sup> K om.

<sup>11</sup> K. sutvā

<sup>12</sup> K. Sa° tha°

<sup>13</sup> B tassā

<sup>14</sup> C B<sup>1</sup> °ne

<sup>15</sup> Ca. pavattā K B patvā

<sup>16</sup> K a paccantato

<sup>17</sup> B °ra°

<sup>18</sup> B °nāya

<sup>19</sup> B<sup>1</sup> āgacchanto

<sup>20</sup> B<sup>1</sup> pabbatalene

<sup>21</sup> K °ika°

<sup>22</sup> B a. mayaṇ

<sup>23</sup> K a na

pati,<sup>1</sup> apanessāma nan ' ti samantapi<sup>2</sup> pādagāmehi<sup>3</sup> manusse<sup>4</sup> sannipādetvā vāyamantā<sup>5</sup> thānā<sup>6</sup> cāletu<sup>7</sup> pi<sup>8</sup> nāsakkhiṇsu,<sup>9</sup> anto pavitthabbhikkhū<sup>10</sup> pi vāyamiṇsu yeva Evaṇ sante pi sattahaṇ pāsānaṇ cāletuṇ nāsakkhiṇsu, āgantukā<sup>11</sup> sattahaṇ chātajjhattā<sup>12</sup> mahādukkhaṇ anubha- viṇsu, sattame divase pāsāno sayam eva pavattitvā apagato Bhikkhū nikkhamitvā ' ambhakaṇ imaṇ pāpaṇ<sup>13</sup> aññatīa Satthārā ko jānissatī, Satthāraṇ pucchissāmā ' ti cintetvā pakkamiṇsu

Te<sup>14</sup> purimehi saddhiṇ antarāmagge samāgantvā sabbe ekato va Satthāraṇ upasaṇkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṇ nisinnā<sup>15</sup> Satthārāṇ<sup>16</sup> attanā<sup>17</sup> ditthanubhūtāni<sup>18</sup> kāraṇāni paṭipāṭiyā pucchīṇsu Satthapi nesaṇ<sup>19</sup> paṭipāṭiyā<sup>20</sup> vyā- kasi ' bhikkhave so tāva kāko attanā katakammam eva anubhosi,<sup>21</sup> atīte<sup>22</sup> kāle hi<sup>23</sup> Bārānasiyaṇ eko kassako attano gonaṇ damento dametuṇ nasakkhi So hi 'ssa gono thokaṇ gantvā va<sup>24</sup> nīpajjati,<sup>25</sup> pothetvā utthāpito pi<sup>26</sup> thokaṇ gantvā puna pi tath eva<sup>27</sup> nīpajji<sup>28</sup> So vāya- metvāpi<sup>29</sup> taṇ dametuṇ asakkonto kodhabhībhūto hutvā<sup>30</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B atthāsi.

<sup>2</sup> B om pi K hi

<sup>3</sup> K B sattahī gāmehi. C. C<sup>a</sup> °gāme

<sup>4</sup> B. °ssā

<sup>5</sup> K B a pi

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °ne

<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> cāv°

<sup>8</sup> K B. om

<sup>9</sup> K na sa°

<sup>10</sup> K pavitthā B °tthā bhī°

<sup>11</sup> K. °kabbhikkhū.

<sup>12</sup> B °ajjhāttā

<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. idaṇ pāpakammaṇ.

<sup>14</sup> K tehi

<sup>15</sup> K a va

<sup>16</sup> K. B<sup>1</sup> katapatīsanthārā B °rā °ndhārā. C C<sup>a</sup> °lā

<sup>17</sup> S rep.

<sup>18</sup> B<sup>1</sup> ditthabhū°

<sup>19</sup> K B tesāṇ

<sup>20</sup> B a evaṇ

<sup>21</sup> K °ti

<sup>22</sup> B °ta°.

<sup>23</sup> K kira.

<sup>24</sup> B om

<sup>25</sup> B °jji

<sup>26</sup> K after po°.

<sup>27</sup> K va for puna pi tath' eva

<sup>28</sup> K. °atī

<sup>29</sup> K. B. °itvā (K. rep), om. pi

<sup>30</sup> K a gantvā

“ito dāni patthāya sukhaṃ<sup>1</sup> nīpaṇṇissasī”<sup>2</sup> ti taṃ<sup>3</sup> palāla-  
pīṇaṃ viya karonto palālena<sup>4</sup> parivethetvā<sup>5</sup> aggaṃ adāsī,<sup>6</sup>  
gono tatth’ eva jhāyitvā mato Tadā bhikkhave tena  
kākena<sup>7</sup> taṃ pāpakammaṃ katan, so tassa vipākena digha-  
rattaṃ nīraṇe pacitvā vipākavaseṣena sattakkhattuṃ<sup>8</sup> kāka-  
yoniyaṃ nibbattitvā evam evaṃ ākāse jhāyitvā<sup>9</sup> mato’ ti<sup>10</sup>

‘Sapī bhikkhave itthī attanā katakammam<sup>11</sup> eva anub-  
hosi Sā hi atīte Bāṇāsīyaṃ ekassa gahapatikassa<sup>12</sup>  
bhariyā udakahāraṇaṇakottanapacanaṇi<sup>13</sup> sabbakiccāni  
sahatthen eva akāsī Tassā eko sunakho taṃ gehe sabba-  
hiccāni<sup>14</sup> kuṃumāṇaṃ oloketvā<sup>15</sup> va nīsidati,<sup>16</sup> khetto bhat-  
taṃ harantiyā dārūpanuadīnaṃ vā<sup>17</sup> atthāya araṇṇaṃ  
gacchantiyā tāya saddhiṃ yeva gacchati Taṃ disvā  
dahaṇaṃ amanussā “hambho<sup>18</sup> nikkhanto sunakkhaluddako,  
ajja<sup>19</sup> maṇṣeṇa<sup>20</sup> bhuṇṇissāmā’ ti uppendenti. Sā tesāṃ  
kathāya maṇku<sup>21</sup> hutvā sunakhaṃ leddudandadīhi<sup>22</sup> paha-  
ritvā palāpesi, sunakho nivattitvā puna<sup>23</sup> anubandhati So  
kīr’ assā<sup>24</sup> tatiye attabhāve bhaddā<sup>25</sup> ahosi, tasmā sinehaṃ  
chinditvā na sakkoti Kīncapi hi taṃ<sup>26</sup> anamatagge  
saṃsāre jāyā vā pati vā abhūtapubbo<sup>27</sup> nāma natthi,  
avidūre pana<sup>28</sup> attabhāve nātakesu adhimatto sineho hoti,

<sup>1</sup> K. a. pi<sup>2</sup> B. °tī<sup>3</sup> B. om<sup>4</sup> K. a. tassa gīvāyaṃ. B. a. tassa gīvaṃ<sup>5</sup> K. pati°. B. palī°. S. palī°.<sup>6</sup> K. dāpesi<sup>7</sup> B. kāṇanena<sup>8</sup> C. sakkhattū<sup>9</sup> S. B. a. va.<sup>10</sup> K. a. atha Satthā.<sup>11</sup> K. katan ka°.<sup>12</sup> K. °tissa<sup>13</sup> K. udakarahākotthapa°<sup>14</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. katabba°.<sup>15</sup> B. °nto<sup>16</sup> K. B. °dī<sup>17</sup> K. °ñ ca.<sup>18</sup> B. ambho.<sup>19</sup> B. a. mayaṃ<sup>20</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °āni<sup>21</sup> K. a. °bhūtā<sup>22</sup> K. lendu°.<sup>23</sup> B. om.<sup>24</sup> K. kira tassā.<sup>25</sup> K. corr. sāmiko<sup>26</sup> K. B. om<sup>27</sup> B. °bbā<sup>28</sup> K. pan’ assa.

tasamā so sunakho taṇ<sup>1</sup> vījahitūṇa na sakkoti<sup>2</sup> Sā tassa kuṇṇhitvā khettaṇ<sup>3</sup> sāmikassa yāguṇa haṃamānā<sup>4</sup> rājjuṇa uccaṅge thapetvā agamāsi, sunakho tāy' eva saddhiṇa gato Sā sāmikassa yāguṇa datvā tucchakutaṇa ādāya ekaṇa udakatthānaṇa gantvā kutaṇa vālukāya<sup>5</sup> pūretvā samipe oloketvā thitassa sunakhassa saddaṇa akāsi Sunakho "cira-saṇ<sup>6</sup> me ajja madhūvakathā laddhā" ti naṅgutthaṇa cālenito taṇa upasaṇkamā. Sā taṇa gīvāya dāhaṇa gahetvā ekāya rājjuṇotiṇyā kutaṇa bandhitvā ekaṇa rājjuṇotiṇa sunakhassa gīvāya bandhitvā kutaṇa udakabhīmukhaṇa pavattesi, sunakho kutaṇa anubandhanto patitvā tatth' eva kālam akāsi Sā tassa kammassa vipākena dīgharattaṇa nūaye pacetvā vipākavasesena attabhāvasate vālukakutaṇa<sup>7</sup> gīvāya bandhitvā udake pakkhittā kālam akāsi<sup>8</sup> ti

'Tumhehi pi bhikkhave attanā katakammam eva anubhūtaṇa Atītasmiṇa hī Bārānasivāsino satta gopāladāiakā<sup>9</sup> ekasmiṇa atavippadesa sattaṇa<sup>10</sup> vārena gāviyo cāretvā<sup>11</sup> ekadivasaṇa gāvo<sup>12</sup> cāretvā<sup>13</sup> āgacchantā<sup>14</sup> ekaṇa mahāgodhaṇa disvā anubandhiṇsu, godhā palāyitvā ekaṇa vammikaṇa pāvasi Tassa pana vammikassa satta chiddāni,<sup>15</sup> dāiakā "mayāṇa idāni<sup>16</sup> gahetuṇa na sakkhissāma, sve āgantvā gahissāma" ti ekeko ekekaṇa<sup>17</sup> sākhabhaṇga-mutthiṇa ādāya satta pi janā<sup>18</sup> satta chiddāni pidahitvā

<sup>1</sup> K sinehaṇ

<sup>2</sup> S °sī

<sup>3</sup> B C<sup>a</sup> *first* khetto C C<sup>a</sup> K. khetta° B<sup>1</sup> khetta-kassakassa

<sup>4</sup> K. āh°.

<sup>5</sup> K bālu°

<sup>6</sup> K. °ss' eva

<sup>7</sup> B °kāya ku°

<sup>8</sup> K a atha

<sup>9</sup> K gopālakā

<sup>10</sup> B °ha°

<sup>11</sup> B<sup>1</sup> vicaranto. B. vicarantā K vicārento, *and a.* ekasmiṇa gāviyo vicārentā.

<sup>12</sup> K B<sup>1</sup> gāviyo.

<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. vicaritvā K B vicāretvā

<sup>14</sup> K ga°

<sup>15</sup> K a honti

<sup>16</sup> B dāni

<sup>17</sup> K ekaṇa

<sup>18</sup> K *om.* satta pi janā.

pakkamiṃsu Te punadivase taṃ godhaṃ amanasikatvā aññasmiṃ padese gāviyo cāretvā<sup>1</sup> sattame divase gāvo ādāya āgacchantā taṃ vammikaṃ disvā satij patilabhutvā, “ko<sup>2</sup> nu kho tassā godhāya pavattī” ti attanā attanā piḥitachiddāni vivamiṃsu Godhā jīvite nuālayā hutvā atthīcamavasesā pavedhamānā nikkhami Te taṃ disvā anukampaṃ katvā ‘mā taṃ<sup>3</sup> māietha, sattahaṃ chinna-bhattā jātā’<sup>4</sup> ti tassā pitthiṃ paṇimajjitvā ‘sukhena gacchā’<sup>5</sup> ti vissajjesu Te godhāya amāritattā niaye tāva na pacciṃsu,<sup>6</sup> te pana satta<sup>7</sup> ekato hutvā cuddasasu<sup>8</sup> attabbāvesu satta<sup>9</sup> divasāni chinna-bhattā ahesu, tadā bhikkhave tumhehi<sup>10</sup> gopālakehi<sup>11</sup> hutvā taṃ kammaṃ katan’ ti evaṃ vatvā<sup>12</sup> tehi putthapañhe<sup>13</sup> vyākāsi

Ath’ eko bhikkhu Satthāya āha<sup>14</sup> ‘kiṃ pana bhante<sup>15</sup> pāpakammaṃ katvā ākāse uppatitassāpi samuddaṃ<sup>16</sup> pak-kantassāpi<sup>17</sup> pabbatantaṃ<sup>18</sup> pavasantassāpi<sup>19</sup> mokkha natthi’ ti Satthā ‘evaṃ etaṃ<sup>20</sup> bhikkhave,<sup>21</sup> ākāśādisu hi<sup>22</sup> ekappadeso pi<sup>23</sup> natthi yatra<sup>24</sup> thito pāpakammato<sup>25</sup> mucceyyā’<sup>26</sup> ti vatvā anusandhiṃ ghatetvā dhammaṃ desento imaṃ gātham āha

<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup> caranto K vicāi°

<sup>2</sup> K kiṃ

<sup>3</sup> B naṃ

<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup> chinna-hārapatto

<sup>5</sup> K B °āhi

<sup>6</sup> B<sup>1</sup> patthesu

<sup>7</sup> S dve pana sattahe. C C<sup>1</sup> sattahe. K B<sup>1</sup>. a pi janā B a janā.

<sup>8</sup> K cudda°

<sup>9</sup> B B<sup>1</sup>. cep

<sup>10</sup> K a satta B a sattaḥi.

<sup>11</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °ke S °kā

<sup>12</sup> B Satthā.

<sup>13</sup> B. puttho pañhaṃ

<sup>14</sup> K pucchi

<sup>15</sup> S a tesā C C<sup>a</sup>. a te

<sup>16</sup> K °dda°

<sup>17</sup> B pakkhandassāpi

<sup>18</sup> K pabbataṃ.

<sup>19</sup> K. B pavitthassāpi. B<sup>1</sup> °tthāpi.

<sup>20</sup> K B B<sup>1</sup> eva

<sup>21</sup> K om

<sup>22</sup> B pi.

<sup>23</sup> K ca

<sup>24</sup> B yattha

<sup>25</sup> K B a. na

<sup>26</sup> K. S muñc°. K °yyan.

127 'Na antalikkhe<sup>1</sup> na samuddamajjhe  
na pabbatānaṃ vivaraṃ pavissa  
na vijjati<sup>2</sup> so jagatippadeso  
yatthatthito<sup>3</sup> muñceyya pāpakammā' ti

Tass' attho sace hi koci 'iminā upāyena pāpakammato mucissāmi'<sup>4</sup> ti antalikkhe vā nisīdeyya caturāsīti-yojanasahassagambhīnaṃ mahāsamuddaṃ vā paviseyya pabbatantare vā nisīdeyya n' eva pāpakammato mucceyya puatthimādisu jagatippadesesu pathavibhāgesu na so vālaggamatto<sup>5</sup> pi okāso<sup>6</sup> atthi yattha thito pāpakammato mucceituṃ sakkuneyyā ti attho.<sup>7</sup>

Desanavasāne te<sup>8</sup> bhikkhū sotāpatti-phalādini pāpunisu, sampattamahājanassapi satthikā dhammadesanā ahoṣi ti

Tinnaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vatthu<sup>9</sup>

## 12 SUPPABUDDHASAKKAVATTHU

Na antalikkhe<sup>10</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Nigrodhārāme viharanto Suppabuddhasakkaṃ<sup>11</sup> ārabha kathesi

So kha 'ayaṃ<sup>12</sup> mama dhītarāṃ chaddetvā nikkhanto'<sup>13</sup>  
ti ca 'mama puttāṃ pabbājetva tassa veritthāne thito cā'

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> nānta°

<sup>2</sup> K. °ate

<sup>3</sup> K yatra°

<sup>4</sup> K. S muñc°

<sup>5</sup> B. vāl°

<sup>6</sup> K pan' eso foṃ pi ok°.

<sup>7</sup> K B om .

<sup>8</sup> K a sabbe.

<sup>9</sup> K tayo jane pubbakamme kate vatthuṃ samattaṃ B. Tayojanavattthu, and a. ekādasamaṃ

<sup>10</sup> K a. na sa°.

<sup>11</sup> K °sākyāṃ Cf. Hardy, 'Manual,' pp 351-2

<sup>12</sup> K ayaṃ kira

<sup>13</sup> K. °manto.

tī imehi<sup>1</sup> dvīhi kāranehi Satthari āghātaṇ bandhivā  
 ekadivasaṇ 'na<sup>2</sup> dāni<sup>3</sup> 'ssa nimantitattthānaṇ<sup>4</sup> gantvā  
 bhuñjituṇ<sup>5</sup> dassāmi' tī gamanamaggaṇ pidahivā antara-  
 vīthiyaṇ suraṇ pivanto nisīdi Ath' assa Satthari bhikkhu-  
 saṅghaparivute taṇ thānaṇ āgate 'Satthā āgato' tī āro-  
 cesuṇ So āha "parato<sup>6</sup> gacchā" tī<sup>7</sup> tassa vadetha,  
 nāyaṇ mama<sup>8</sup> mahallakataro,<sup>9</sup> nassa maggaṇ dassāmi' tī  
 punappuna vuccamāno pi tath' eva vatvā nisīdi. Satthā  
 mātulassa<sup>10</sup> santikā maggaṇ alabhivā tato va<sup>11</sup> nivatti  
 So pi<sup>12</sup> carapuiisaṇ pesesi 'gacch' assa<sup>13</sup> kathaṇ sutvā  
 ehī' tī Satthāpi nivattento sitaṇ katvā Ānandattherena  
 'ko nu kho bhante sitapātukamme<sup>14</sup> paccayo' tī puttho  
 āha<sup>15</sup> 'passasi Ānanda Suppabuddhan' tī 'Passāmi  
 bhante' tī 'Bhāriyaṇ tena kammaṇ kataṇ mādissassa  
 Buddhassa maggaṇ adentena, ito sattame divase hetthā-  
 pāsāde sopānapādamūle pathaviṇ pavissati' tī<sup>16</sup> Carapui-  
 iso taṇ<sup>17</sup> kathaṇ sutvā Suppabuddhassa santikaṇ  
 gantvā 'kiṇ<sup>18</sup> mama<sup>19</sup> bhāgineyyena nivattantena vuttan'  
 tī puttho yathāsutaṇ ārocesi So tassa vacanaṇ sutvā  
 'na dāni mama bhāgineyyassa kathādo<sup>20</sup> atthi, addhā  
 yaṇ so vadati' taṇ tath' eva hoti,<sup>21</sup> evaṇ sante pi naṇ<sup>22</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B. om<sup>2</sup> K B om<sup>3</sup> K idāni B om<sup>4</sup> B tassa nimantana° B<sup>1</sup>. nimantana°<sup>5</sup> K B a na<sup>6</sup> K. B puato.<sup>7</sup> K °hi<sup>8</sup> B. mayā, S. om<sup>9</sup> K B a tī<sup>10</sup> B. °la°<sup>11</sup> B. om.<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a. eka° B a. ca ekaṇ<sup>13</sup> K gacchato tassa B. gaccha tassa<sup>14</sup> B. B<sup>1</sup> sitassa pā° K. B B<sup>1</sup> °kammassa.<sup>15</sup> B. om<sup>16</sup> K. a. so pi.<sup>17</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om<sup>18</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om S. before vu°.<sup>19</sup> K. me<sup>20</sup> S. B. kathāya do°<sup>21</sup> K B hotu.<sup>22</sup> K. taṇ.

dāni<sup>1</sup> musāvādena nigganhiṣṣāmi,<sup>2</sup> so hi maṇḍ<sup>3</sup> “sattame  
divase pathaviṇ pavissati” ti aniyamena avatvā “hetthā-  
pāsāde<sup>4</sup> sopanapādamūle pathaviṇ pavissati” ti āha,<sup>5</sup>  
ito dāni patthāva ahaṇ<sup>6</sup> taṇ thānaṇ na gamissāmi,<sup>7</sup> atha  
naṇ tasmiṇ thāne pathaviṇ apavisitvā musāvādena nig-  
ganhiṣṣāmi’ ti so attano upabhogaṇātaṇ sabbaṇ satta-  
bhūmakassa<sup>8</sup> pāsādassa upari āropetvā sopānaṇ hai-  
petvā<sup>9</sup> dvāraṇ pidaḥāpetvā ekekasmīṇ dvāre dve dve  
malle thapāpetvā<sup>10</sup> ‘sacahaṇ pamādena hetthā oropitu-  
kāmo homi nivāleyyātha man’ ti vatvā sattame pāsādātale  
suṇiggabbhe nisīdi Satthā tāṇ pavattiṇ sutvā ‘bhikkhave  
Suppabuddho na<sup>11</sup> kevalaṇ pāsādātalaṇ<sup>12</sup> vehāsaṇ uppa-  
tittvā<sup>13</sup> ākāse<sup>14</sup> nisīdatu, nāvāya vā samuddaṇ pakkhandatu  
pabbatantaraṇ<sup>15</sup> vā pavisatu, buddhānaṇ kathāya dvidhā-  
bhāvo<sup>16</sup> nāma natthi, mayā vuttatthāne yeva so pathaviṇ  
pavissati’ ti vatvā<sup>17</sup> dhammaṇ desento imaṇ gātham āha

128 ‘Na antalikkhe<sup>18</sup> na samuddamaṇḍhe  
na pabbatānaṇ vivaṇaṇ pavissa  
na vijjati so jagatippadeso  
yatthatthitaṇ<sup>19</sup> nappasahetha<sup>20</sup> maccū’ ti

Tattha<sup>21</sup> nappasahetha maccū ti yasmiṇ padese  
thitaṇ maraṇaṇ nappasaheyya nābhībhaveyya kesagga-

<sup>1</sup> K. B. S. idāni

<sup>2</sup> K. niggaḥ° B. a ti.

<sup>3</sup> K. om

<sup>4</sup> B. a va

<sup>5</sup> B. so

<sup>6</sup> B. °yāhaṇ

<sup>7</sup> B. a ti

<sup>8</sup> K. B. °ik°. B<sup>1</sup>. °bhummi°

<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. āropetvā.

<sup>10</sup> B. thapetvā

<sup>11</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. K. S. °ddhena. B. om

<sup>12</sup> K. B. °tale

<sup>13</sup> K. a va.

<sup>14</sup> K. S. a vā

<sup>15</sup> K. °re.

<sup>16</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. dvedhābhāvena.

<sup>17</sup> K. a. anusandhiṇ ghatetvā

<sup>18</sup> C. nanta°

<sup>19</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °to

<sup>20</sup> K. °eyya B. °eya

<sup>21</sup> B. a. yattha thitaṇ.

matto pi so pathavippadeso natthi. Sesañ purimanayam<sup>1</sup> evā ti

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpunissū<sup>2</sup> ti<sup>3</sup>

Sattame pana<sup>4</sup> divase Satthu<sup>5</sup> bhikkhācāmaggassa<sup>6</sup> nuuddhavelāya<sup>7</sup> hetthāpāsāde Suppabuddhassa maṅgalasso uddāmo hutvā taṇ taṇ bhittiy pahari<sup>8</sup> So upari-nissinno va saddaṇ<sup>9</sup> sutvā 'kiṇ etan' ti pucchī. 'Maṅgalasso uddāmo'<sup>10</sup> ti<sup>11</sup> So pan' asso Suppabuddhaṇ disvā va sannisīdati<sup>12</sup> Atha naṇ so gāhītukāmo hutvā nissinnatthānā utthāya dvārabhimukho ahoṣi, dvārāni sayam eva vivatāni, sopānaṇ sakatthāne yeva thitaṇ, dvāre thitamallā taṇ gīvāya gahetvā hetthābhimukhaṇ khipissu Ten'<sup>13</sup> upāyena sattuṣu pi talesu dvārāni sayam eva vivatāni, sopānāni yathāthānesu<sup>14</sup> thitāni, tattha thitamallā<sup>15</sup> taṇ gīvāyam eva gahetvā hetthābhimukham eva<sup>16</sup> khipissu Atha naṇ hetthāpāsāde<sup>17</sup> sopānapādamūle<sup>18</sup> sampattam eva mahāpathavī vivaṇamānā bhijjivā sampaticchī,<sup>19</sup> so gantvā<sup>20</sup> Avicimhi nibbatti<sup>21</sup>

Suppabuddhasakkassa vatthu<sup>22</sup>

.. Pāpavaggavannanā nitthitā.

Navamo vaggo.

<sup>1</sup> K B. S °sadisam

<sup>2</sup> K sampā°.

<sup>3</sup> K a atha

<sup>4</sup> B. om. K after di°.

<sup>5</sup> B om.

<sup>6</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °rato

<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> nivattakāle

<sup>8</sup> K °ati

<sup>9</sup> B gadrabhasaddaṇ B<sup>1</sup> Supabuddho gadrabhasa°

for hetthāpāsāde . . saddaṇ.

<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. utrāso

<sup>11</sup> B. hoti

<sup>12</sup> K. disvā nī°. B. nī°

<sup>13</sup> S B eten'.

<sup>14</sup> B. °thāne. B<sup>1</sup> yattha yattha th°

<sup>15</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. tattha thitan' eva ahesuṇ, mallakadayo. B tattha

for thita

<sup>16</sup> B om

<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °da

<sup>18</sup> B. °namūle

<sup>19</sup> B<sup>1</sup> om

<sup>20</sup> B<sup>1</sup> pathavī pavisetvā. K. a tattha.

<sup>21</sup> B a ti S a. desanavasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini

pāpunissu

<sup>22</sup> K. Suppabuddhavatthuṇ. B °sakyavatthu, and a dvādasamaṇ.

## X DANDAVAGGO

### I CHABBAGGIYĀNAṆ VATTHU

SABBE TASANTĪ<sup>1</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jeta-  
vane viharanto Chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha kathesi

Ekasmiṇ hi<sup>2</sup> samave Sattaśasavaggiyeḥi bhikkhūhi<sup>3</sup>  
senasane paṭijaggite Chabbaggiyā bhikkhū<sup>4</sup> ‘mayaṇ  
mahallakataiā, amhākaṇ etaṇ pāpunāti’ ti vatvā, tehi ‘na  
mayaṇ dassāma, amhehi pathamaṇ paṭijaggitaṇ’ ti vutte<sup>5</sup>  
bhikkhū pahariṇsu Sattaśasavaggiyā maraṇabhayaṭajjita  
mahāviraṇaṇ viraviṇsu<sup>6</sup> Satthā tesā saddāṇ sutvā ‘kiṇ  
idaṇ’ ti pucchitvā, ‘idaṇ nāma’ ti ārocite, ‘na bhikkhave  
ito patthāya bhikkhunā<sup>7</sup> evaṃ kātappaṇaṇ, yo karoti<sup>8</sup> idaṇ  
nāma āpajjati’ ti pahāradānasikkhāpadaṇ ‘paññāpetvā,  
‘bhikkhave bhikkhunā nāma “yathā ahaṇ<sup>9</sup> tath’ eva  
aññe<sup>10</sup> pi dandassa<sup>11</sup> tasanti maccuno bhāyanti” ti ñatvā  
paro na pahāritabbo na ghātetaḥḥ’ ti vatvā anusandhiṇ  
ghatetva dhammaṇ desento imaṇ gātham āha

129 ‘Sabbe tasanti dandassa sabbe bhāyanti maccuno,  
attānaṇ upamaṇ katvā na haṇeyya na ghātaye’ ti.

<sup>1</sup> K a dandassā

<sup>3</sup> K B. om

<sup>5</sup> K. B. a te

<sup>7</sup> B. a nāma

\* Pācittiya, 74

<sup>10</sup> K. sabbe

<sup>2</sup> K om

<sup>4</sup> K a. nikkhamantā

<sup>6</sup> C vivaṇaṇ vivariṇsu

<sup>8</sup> B a so.

<sup>9</sup> K yathahaṇ

<sup>11</sup> C akassa

Tattha sabbe tasanti<sup>1</sup> ti sabbe pi<sup>1</sup> sattā attani dande nipatante<sup>2</sup> tassa<sup>3</sup> dandassa tasanti Maccuno ti maranassa pi bhāyanti yeva Imissā ca<sup>4</sup> desanāya byañjanaṃ niravasesaṃ, attho<sup>5</sup> sāvaseso 'yathā<sup>6</sup> iaññā "sabbe sannipatantū" ti bheriyā calāpītāya<sup>7</sup> pi<sup>8</sup> iāja-mahāmatte thapetvā sesā sannipatanti, evam evaṃ<sup>9</sup> sabbe tasanti' ti vutte pi, hatthajāneyyo<sup>10</sup> assājāneyyo usabhajāneyyo khīnasavo ti ime cattāro thapetva avasesā<sup>11</sup> va<sup>12</sup> tasanti ti veditabbā,<sup>13</sup> imesu hi khīnāsavo sakkāyaditthiyā pahīnattā maṇasakassattaṃ<sup>14</sup> apassanto na bhāyati, itahe tayo sakkāyaditthiyā balavattā<sup>15</sup> attano patipakkhabhūta-sattaṃ<sup>16</sup> apassantā na bhāyanti Na haneyya na ghātaye ti 'yathā ahaṃ evaṃ aṇṇe pi sattā' ti<sup>17</sup> n' eva paraṃ pahareyya na pahalāpeyyā ti attho

Desanavasāne bahū sotāpattiphalaḍḍhiṃ pāpunīyāsu ti  
Chabbaggiyānaṃ vatthu<sup>18</sup>

## 2 CHABBAGGIYĀNAṃ VATTHU \*

Sabbe tasanti<sup>19</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Chabbaggiye bhikkhū yeva<sup>20</sup> ārabha kathesi

<sup>1</sup> B om.

<sup>2</sup> F. K B S. pa°.

<sup>3</sup> K a va

<sup>4</sup> F. imissāya. K. des° ca

<sup>6</sup> K. B. a pana

<sup>6</sup> F. K. B a hi.

<sup>7</sup> K pacāi°.

<sup>8</sup> B. om.

<sup>9</sup> B idha

<sup>10</sup> K a. ca, °yyā al.

<sup>11</sup> B. sesā.

<sup>12</sup> F. B. om.

<sup>13</sup> C<sup>a</sup> first, F B. °bbo.

<sup>14</sup> K. amar°. B amaraṇasattaṃ.

<sup>15</sup> F. vattā.

<sup>16</sup> K. B. °bhūtaṃ sa°

<sup>17</sup> B om

<sup>18</sup> K °iyava° B. °iyabhikkhuva°, and a pathamaṃ.

\* Cf Cullavagga, Old, p. 166

<sup>19</sup> K a dandassā

<sup>20</sup> K B. S. om.

Te yeva<sup>1</sup> ekasmiṃ hi samaye ten' eva kāraṇena purima-sikkhāpade<sup>2</sup> Sattarasavaggiye pahariṃsu ten' eva kāraṇena tesāṃ talasattikaṃ uggrhiṃsu \* Idhapi Satthā tesāṃ saddaṃ sutvā 'kiṃ idaṃ'<sup>3</sup> ti pucchitvā, 'idaṃ nāma' ti ārocite, 'na bhikkhave ito patthāya bhikkhunā nāma evaṃ kātappaṃ yo karoti<sup>4</sup> imaṃ<sup>5</sup> nāma āpajjati' ti talasattikaṃ<sup>6</sup> sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpetvā, 'bhikkhave bhikkhunā nāma "yathā ahaṃ tath' eva aññe pi<sup>7</sup> dandassa tasanti,<sup>8</sup> yathā ca mayhaṃ tath' eva tesāṃ jīvitaṃ piyaṃ" ti ñatvā paṇo na hanitabbo<sup>9</sup> na ghātetabbo' ti vatvā anusandhiṃ ghatetvā dhammaṃ desento imaṃ gātham āha

130 'Sabbe tasanti dandassa, sabbesaṃ jīvitaṃ piyaṃ,  
attānaṃ upamaṃ katvā na haneyya na ghātaye' ti

Tattha sabbesaṃ jīvitaṃ piyaṃ ti khināsava thapetvā sesasattānaṃ jīvitaṃ piyaṃ madhuraṃ,<sup>10</sup> khināsavo pana jīvite vā maraṇe vā upekkhako va hoti Sesāṃ purima-sadisaṃ evā ti

Desanavasāne bahū sotapattiphaladīni pāpuṇṇsū ti  
Chabbaggyānaṃ yeva vatthu<sup>11</sup>.

### 3 SAMBAHULAKUMĀRAKAVATTHU.

Sukhakāmāni bhūtāni ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto sambahule kumārake<sup>12</sup> ārabha kathesi.

<sup>1</sup> K B om te yeva

<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a pañatte ten' eva kāraṇena

\* See *Vinaya Texts*, I. 51

<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. etaṃ

<sup>4</sup> B. a tassa

<sup>5</sup> K. B. B<sup>1</sup>. idaṃ (K. °n).

<sup>6</sup> B °ika°.

<sup>7</sup> K. ca.

<sup>8</sup> K tass°, al

<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. parahaṇitabbo. B. pahari°.

<sup>10</sup> K. piyatarāṇ.

<sup>11</sup> S. om yeva. K B. °iyava°. B. a dutiyaṃ

<sup>12</sup> K. kumārāsake.

Ekasmiṃ hi divase<sup>1</sup> Satthā Sāvatthiyaṃ pindāya pavisa-  
santo antarāmagge sambahule kumārake<sup>2</sup> ekaṃ ghaṇa-  
sappajātikaṃ ahiṃ dandakena hanante<sup>3</sup> disvā, kumārakā<sup>4</sup>  
kiṃ karoṭhā ti pucchitvā, 'ahiṃ<sup>5</sup> dandena hanāmā,<sup>6</sup> ti  
vutte, 'kiṃkārānā' ti puna<sup>7</sup> pucchitvā 'dasanabhayena  
bhante' ti vutte, 'tumhe "attano sukhaṃ karissāmā"<sup>8</sup> ti  
imaṃ hanantā nibbattanibbattatthāne<sup>9</sup> sukhālābhino na  
bhavissatha, attano<sup>10</sup> sukhaṃ patthentena hi paraṃ<sup>11</sup>  
hanitū<sup>12</sup> na vattatī' ti vatvā anusandhaṃ ghatetvā  
dhammaṃ desento imā gāthā abhāsī

131 'Sukhakāmāni bhūtāni yo dandena vihiṃsatī  
attano sukham esāno pecca so na labhate  
sukhaṃ

132 Sukhakāmāni bhūtāni yo dandena na hiṃsatī<sup>13</sup>  
attano sukham esāno pecca so labhate sukhaṃ' ti

Tattha yo dandenā ti yo puggalo dandena vā leddu-  
ādīhi<sup>14</sup> vā vihethe ti Pecca so na labhate<sup>15</sup> ti so  
puggalo paraloke manussasukhaṃ vā dibbasukhaṃ<sup>16</sup> vā  
paramatthabhūtaṃ nibbānasukhaṃ vā<sup>17</sup> na labhati. Pecca  
so labhate ti so puggalo paraloke vuttappakāraṃ tividhaṃ  
pī<sup>18</sup> sukhaṃ labhati ti attho

Desanāvasāne pañcasatapi te kumārakā sotapatti-phale  
patitthahiṃsū ti

Sambahulānaṃ kumārakānaṃ vatthu.<sup>19</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B. samaye

<sup>2</sup> K dālake.

<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup> pahatante B pahar°. K. har°.

<sup>4</sup> K. a bho.

<sup>5</sup> B. a bhante

<sup>6</sup> K B B<sup>1</sup> paharāmā

<sup>7</sup> K. B. om.

<sup>8</sup> B. °mī.

<sup>9</sup> B. nibbattatth°

<sup>10</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>11</sup> K. a sattaṃ

<sup>12</sup> K pahan°. B B<sup>1</sup> pahar°

<sup>13</sup> K. viḥ°.

<sup>14</sup> K lendu°

<sup>15</sup> K. B. a. sukhaṃ

<sup>16</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om. di° vā.

<sup>17</sup> B. om

<sup>18</sup> K B. om

<sup>19</sup> K. kumārakāvatthuṃ B. °lakumārakava°, and a.  
tatiyaṃ.

## 4 KUNDADHĀNATTHERAVĀTTHU

Mā vo ca pharusay kiñci ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto Kundadhānattheraṃ<sup>1</sup> ālabbha  
kathesi

Tassa kira pabbajitadivasato patthāya ekaṃ itthirūpaṃ  
theirena saddhiṃ yeva vicarati, taṃ theero na passati,  
mahājano<sup>2</sup> passati Antogāmaṃ pindāya carato<sup>3</sup> pi ssa  
manussā ekaṃ bhikkhaṃ datvā 'bhante ayaṃ tumhākaṃ,  
ayaṃ pana amhākaṃ sahāyikāyā'<sup>4</sup> ti vatvā dutiyam pi  
dadanti<sup>5</sup> Kassapabuddhakāle kira dve sahāyakā bhik-  
khū ekamātukucchito nikkhantasadisā<sup>6</sup> ativiya samaggā  
ahesuṃ.<sup>7</sup> Dīghayukabuddhakāle<sup>8</sup> ca<sup>9</sup> anusaṃvaccharaṃ vā  
anucchamāsaṃ<sup>10</sup> vā bhikkhū uposathatthāya<sup>11</sup> sannipa-  
tanti, tasmā te pi 'uposathaggaṃ gamissāmā'<sup>12</sup> ti vasana-  
tthānā nikkhamiṃsu Te<sup>13</sup> ekā Tāvatiṃsabhavane nibbatta-  
devatā disvā 'ime<sup>14</sup> bhikkhū ativiya samaggā, sakkā<sup>15</sup> nu  
kho ime bhinditun' ti cintetvā attano bālatāya cintita-  
mattam eva katvā<sup>16</sup> tesu ekena<sup>17</sup> 'āvuso muhuttaṃ āgamehi  
saṃrakiccen' amhi atthiko' ti vutte sā devatā ekaṃ

<sup>1</sup> K B C C<sup>a</sup>. Konda° (C<sup>a</sup> cori F. S Kunda°).

<sup>2</sup> B a pana <sup>3</sup> B °nto B<sup>1</sup> °ntassā.

<sup>4</sup> K ayaṃ pana tumhākaṃ hotu sa° hotū B<sup>1</sup> om ay°  
tu° B. tu° hotu. B<sup>1</sup> tumh° for amh°

<sup>5</sup> K. denti B<sup>1</sup>. a. evaṃ tassa pubbakammaṃ anuyāti.  
K a kiṃ tassā pubbakammaṃ ssā ti B a kiṃ tassa pu° ti.  
B °sammāsambuddha°.

<sup>6</sup> B<sup>1</sup> nikkhamana°. K. °manta°

<sup>7</sup> B a aññesu

<sup>8</sup> B °kālesu

<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup> anucchattha°. K. anumāsaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> K °satthāya B<sup>1</sup> °sathāya <sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> karissāma.

<sup>13</sup> K a there B tesāṃ kammaṃ

<sup>14</sup> K a dve

<sup>15</sup> B<sup>1</sup> ko sakkhissati

<sup>16</sup> B cintitasamanantaram eva āgantvā C. C<sup>a</sup> ak°

<sup>17</sup> B, a. pan'.



akāsi, na pana there<sup>1</sup> pubbe viya muducitto ahosi  
Ettakaṇ devatāya pubbakammaṇ<sup>2</sup>

Āyupariyosāne pana theiā yathāsukhena<sup>3</sup> nibbattiṇsu,  
devatā Avicimhi nibbattitvā ekaṇ buddhantaṇ taṭṭha  
paccitvā imasmiṇ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṇ nibbattitvā  
vuddhim anvāya sāsane pabbajitvā upasampadaṇ labhi,<sup>4</sup>  
pabbajitadivasato patthāya taṇ itthirūpaṇ tathā paññāyi,<sup>5</sup>  
ten' ev' assa 'Kundadhāno' tī nāmaṇ kariṇsu Taṇ tathā  
vicarantaṇ dīsvā bhikkhū Arāthapindikaṇ āhaṇsu 'setthi<sup>6</sup>  
imaṇ dussilaṇ tava vihārā nīhāia, imaṇ hī nissāya sesa-  
bhikkhūnaṇ ayaso uppajjati<sup>7</sup> tī 'Kiṇ pana bhante  
Satthā vihāre natthi' tī 'Atthi upāsakā' tī 'Tena hī<sup>8</sup>  
Satthā va jānissatī' tī Bhikkhū gantvā Visākhāya pi  
tath' eva<sup>9</sup> kathesuṇ, sapī nesaṇ<sup>10</sup> tath' eva pativacanaṇ  
adāsi Bhikkhū<sup>11</sup> tehi asampaticchitavacanaṇ iañño āo-  
cesuṇ<sup>12</sup> 'mahārāja "Kundadhāno"<sup>13</sup> ekaṇ itthiṇ gahetvā  
vicaranto sabbesaṇ ayaṇaṇ uppādesi"<sup>14</sup> tī<sup>15</sup> taṇ tumhākaṇ  
vujjā nīhāia<sup>16</sup> tī 'Kahaṇ pana so<sup>17</sup> bhante' tī  
'Vihāre mahārājā' tī. 'Katarasmiṇ senāsane viharatī' tī  
'Asukasmiṇ nāmā' tī 'Tena hī gacchatha,<sup>18</sup> ahaṇ taṇ  
ganhāpessāmī'<sup>19</sup> tī So sāyaṇhasamaye vihāraṇ gantvā  
taṇ senasaṇaṇ puisehi paṇikkhipāpetvā therassa vasa-  
natthānābhīmukho ahosi.<sup>20</sup> Theho mahāsaddaṇ sutvā<sup>21</sup>  
nikkhamitvā pamukhe<sup>21</sup> atthāsi, tam pi 'ssa itthipati-

<sup>1</sup> K. thero

<sup>2</sup> K a katan

<sup>3</sup> K °sukhaṇ B<sup>1</sup> a. devaloke.

<sup>4</sup> K °atī K B. a tassa.

<sup>5</sup> C °āpayi

<sup>6</sup> B. mahās°.

<sup>7</sup> K °issatī

<sup>8</sup> B a bhante

<sup>9</sup> B om tath' eva

<sup>10</sup> K tesāṇ

<sup>11</sup> K B a. pi

<sup>12</sup> K °ayīṇsu

<sup>13</sup> B. °attheho K a bhikkhu.

<sup>14</sup> K °deti

<sup>15</sup> K B S om

<sup>16</sup> K C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>17</sup> K a. bhante

<sup>18</sup> B. gāhissāmī.

<sup>19</sup> B. āgamāsi.

<sup>20</sup> K B B<sup>1</sup> a. vihārā

<sup>21</sup> B<sup>1</sup> vihārabhīmukho.

rūpakaṇ<sup>1</sup> pitthipasse<sup>2</sup> thitaṇ iāṇā addasa Thero rañño āgamanāṇ ṇātvā va<sup>3</sup> abhiruhitvā nisīdi, rāṇā therāṇ na<sup>4</sup> vandī<sup>5</sup> Tam pi itthiṇ<sup>6</sup> naddasa,<sup>7</sup> dvārantare pi hetthāmañce<sup>8</sup> pi olokento adisvā va<sup>9</sup> therāṇ āha 'bhante imasmiṇ thāne ekaṇ itthiṇ addasaṇ, kahaṇ<sup>10</sup> sā' ti 'Na passāmi mahārājā' ti<sup>11</sup> 'Idāni mayā tumhākaṇ pitthipasse<sup>12</sup> ditthā' ti vutte pi, 'ahaṇ na passāmi' ce evaḥa<sup>13</sup> Rājā 'kin nu kho etan' ti cintetvā, 'bhante ito tāva utthathā'<sup>14</sup> ti āha<sup>15</sup> Thero nikkhamitvā<sup>16</sup> hetthā pamukhe<sup>17</sup> thito, puna sā therassa pitthipasse atthāsi Rājā taṇ<sup>18</sup> disvā<sup>19</sup> puna upaṇṭalaṇ abhiṇūhi<sup>20</sup> Tassa<sup>21</sup> gatabhāvaṇ ṇātvā thero nisīdi, puna rājā<sup>22</sup> sabbatthānesu olokento pi adisvā 'bhante kahaṇ sā itthi' ti puna<sup>23</sup> therāṇ pucchī 'Nahaṇ passāmi'<sup>24</sup> ti<sup>25</sup> 'Kathetha bhante, mayā idān' eva tumhākaṇ pitthipasse thitā<sup>26</sup> ditthā' ti 'Āna<sup>27</sup> mahārāja, mahājāno pi me "pacchato pacchato itthi vicatati" ti vadeti,<sup>28</sup> ahaṇ pana na passāmi'

<sup>1</sup> B itthirūpaṇ.<sup>3</sup> K B B<sup>1</sup> vihāraṇ<sup>5</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. vandānto<sup>7</sup> K B a. so.<sup>9</sup> K om<sup>11</sup> K a. vatvā<sup>13</sup> K mahārāja iti B mahārājā ti<sup>14</sup> K. utthathā B nikkhamathā<sup>15</sup> K only Others vatvā<sup>16</sup> K tato utthahitvā.<sup>17</sup> K. abhipamukhe, om he°.<sup>18</sup> K a itthirūpakaṇ.

<sup>19</sup> K a. 'kahaṇ sā' ti 'Mahārāja ahaṇ taṇ na passāmi' ti 'Tena hi bhante ito tāva nikkhamathā' ti Thero tato nikkhamitvā pamukhe thito. Puna sā therassa pitthipasse atthāsi Rājā taṇ disvā

<sup>20</sup> K. °yhi<sup>22</sup> S B a. taṇ<sup>24</sup> B. a mahārājā<sup>26</sup> K. B. om.<sup>27</sup> B om.<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup> pitthito<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup> om<sup>6</sup> K itthirūpaṇ<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °ake<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. kattha<sup>12</sup> K B a thitā<sup>21</sup> B tassā<sup>23</sup> K. corr a pi<sup>25</sup> B. a kiṇ.<sup>28</sup> B B<sup>1</sup>. °ati.

tī Rājā 'patnūpakena bhavitabban' tī sallakkhetvā<sup>1</sup>  
 puna theray<sup>2</sup> 'bhante ito tāva hoṭhā'<sup>3</sup> tī vatvā there<sup>4</sup>  
 otarivā<sup>5</sup> pamukhe thite puna taṇ tassa pitthipasse<sup>6</sup> thitaṇ  
 diṇvā upaṇi<sup>7</sup> abhinuṭivā<sup>8</sup> puna naddasa So puna theray  
 pucchivā tena 'na passāmi' ce eva<sup>9</sup> vutte, 'patnūpakam'<sup>10</sup>  
 eva etan' tī nitthay gantvā theiṇy āha. 'bhante evarūpe  
 saṅkilese tumhākaṇ pitthito vicariante añño koci tumhākaṇ  
 bhikkham pi na dassati, nibaddhaṇ<sup>11</sup> mama gehaṇ pavī-  
 satha, aham eva catūhi paccayehi upatthahissāmī' tī<sup>12</sup>  
 nimantetvā pakkāmi. Bhikkhū 'passathavuso pāparañño'<sup>13</sup>  
 pāpakūyaṇ,<sup>14</sup> etaṇ "vihārato nīharā" tī vutto āgantvā<sup>15</sup>  
 paccayehi nimantetvā gato' tī ujjhāyinsu Taṇ pi theray  
 āhaṇsu 'hambho'<sup>16</sup> dussilā idāmi 'sī iṇṇakundo jāto' tī  
 So pi pubbe bhikkhū<sup>17</sup> kiñci vattun asakkonto<sup>18</sup> 'tumhe  
 dussilā, tumhe kundā, tumhe itthiṇ gahetvā vicarathā' tī  
 āha. Te gantvā Satthu ārocesuṇ 'bhante Kundadhāno'<sup>19</sup>  
 amhehi vutto amhe<sup>20</sup> dussilā ti-ādini vatvā akkosati' tī.  
 Satthā taṇ pakkosāpetvā pucchi 'saccaṇ kira tvaṇ  
 bhikkhū evaṇ vadesi'<sup>21</sup> tī 'Saccaṇ bhante' tī 'Kiṇkā-  
 ranā' tī 'Mayā saddhiṇ kathitakāranā' tī 'Tumhe'<sup>22</sup>  
 bhikkhave iminā saddhiṇ kasmā kathetha' tī 'Imassa  
 paccato itthiṇ vicarantun diṇvā'<sup>23</sup> tī 'Ime kira taṇ  
 saddhiṇ itthiṇ vicarantun diṇvā kathenti,<sup>24</sup> tvaṇ<sup>25</sup> kasmā

<sup>1</sup> B °esi<sup>3</sup> K. otarathā. B. utthahathā<sup>5</sup> B<sup>1</sup> nadassa.<sup>7</sup> K con B. B<sup>1</sup> a talay.<sup>9</sup> B devā tī K °mī tī.<sup>11</sup> K niv°<sup>13</sup> S rañño<sup>15</sup> B B<sup>1</sup> a catūhi K a. catū°<sup>16</sup> K. B ambho<sup>18</sup> K a idāmi.<sup>20</sup> K tumhe.<sup>22</sup> B a hi<sup>24</sup> B. vadanti. K. a bhikkhuṇ<sup>25</sup> B. goes on to adivā va.<sup>2</sup> K om puna th°<sup>4</sup> B theio B<sup>1</sup> °ena<sup>6</sup> K a pi<sup>8</sup> B. °rūhi<sup>10</sup> C °rūpam<sup>12</sup> K B a theray<sup>14</sup> K B kūyaṇ<sup>17</sup> K °ūnaṇ<sup>19</sup> B °natthero<sup>21</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °asi<sup>23</sup> B a. bhante

kathesi, ete tāva<sup>1</sup> disvā<sup>2</sup> kathenti, taṇ<sup>3</sup> adisvā va imehi saddhiṇ kasmā kathesi, nanu pubbe<sup>4</sup> pāpikaṇ<sup>5</sup> dīthiṇ nissāya idaṇ jātaṇ,<sup>6</sup> idāni kasmā puna<sup>7</sup> pāpikaṇ dīthiṇ ganhāsī' tī Bhikkhū 'kiṇ pana bhante iminā pubbe katan' tī pucchisū Atha nesā Satthā<sup>8</sup> tassa pubba-kammaṇ kathetvā 'bhikkhu idaṇ<sup>9</sup> pāpakammaṇ nissāva tvaṇ<sup>10</sup> imaṇ vippakkāyaṇ patto, idāni te puna tathārūpaṇ pāpikaṇ<sup>11</sup> dīthiṇ gahetuṇ ayuttaṇ,<sup>12</sup> mā puna bhikkhūhi saddhiṇ kiñci kathehi, nissaddo mukhavattiyaṇ chinna-kaṇṣathālasadiso hohi,<sup>13</sup> evaṇ karonto nibbānappatto nāma bhavissatī<sup>14</sup> tī vatvā anusandhiṇ ghatetvā taṇ ovaḍanto<sup>15</sup> imā gāthā<sup>16</sup> abhāsī

133 'Mā voca pharusāṇ kañci<sup>17</sup> vuttā pativadeyyu<sup>18</sup> taṇ, dukkhā hi sāmambhakathā patidandā phuseyyu taṇ

134 Sace nehesi<sup>19</sup> attānaṇ kaṇso upahato yathā esa patto 'sī nibbānaṇ sāmambho te na vijjatī' tī

Tattha kañcī tī kañci<sup>20</sup> ekapuggalam pi pharusāṇ mā avoca.<sup>21</sup> Vuttā tī tayā paṇe "dussilā" tī vuttā tam pi<sup>22</sup> tath' eva pativadeyyuṇ<sup>23</sup> Sāmambhakathā tī esā kārānuttarā yugaggāhakathā<sup>24</sup> nāma dukkhā, patidandā tī

<sup>1</sup> C<sup>a</sup> etth' eva

<sup>3</sup> K tvaṇ

<sup>5</sup> B °ak°

<sup>7</sup> B om

<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup> imaṇ

<sup>11</sup> K pāpakammaṇ.

<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup> ahosi.

<sup>15</sup> K dha° des°

<sup>17</sup> K B kiñci, al.

<sup>19</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> nehesi

<sup>21</sup> F. B. K. voca S avaca

<sup>23</sup> K. a dukkhā hi

<sup>24</sup> K kārānuttariyuggatāgahikathā.

<sup>2</sup> K a. va.

<sup>4</sup> B a. tav' eva

<sup>6</sup> B jāyati

<sup>8</sup> K Sa° ne°

<sup>10</sup> K om

<sup>12</sup> B na yu°

<sup>14</sup> K °asī.

<sup>16</sup> K imaṇ gātham.

<sup>18</sup> B °yyuṇ.

<sup>20</sup> K. om

<sup>22</sup> B om

kāyadandādīhi paray paharantassa<sup>1</sup> tādīsā<sup>2</sup> patīdanā ca tava matthake pateyyuṇ Sace neresī<sup>3</sup> ti sace<sup>4</sup> attānaṇ niccalaṇ kātuṇ sakkhissasī kaṇso upahato yathā ti mukhavattīvaṇ<sup>5</sup> chinditvā talamattaṇ<sup>6</sup> katvā thapitakaṇ-sathālaṇ viya, tādīsaṇ hi hatthapādehi<sup>7</sup> vā dandakena<sup>8</sup> vā pahatam<sup>9</sup> pi saddaṇ na karoti Esa patto 'sī ti sace evaīūpo bhavituṇ sakkhissasī imaṇ<sup>10</sup> patipadaṇ pūrayamāno<sup>11</sup> idāni appatto pi esa<sup>12</sup> nibbānappatto nāma sāiambho te na vijjati ti evaṇ sante ca pana "tvaṇ dussilo,<sup>13</sup> tumhe dussilā"<sup>14</sup> ti evamādiko uttarakārana-vācālakkhano<sup>15</sup> sāiambho<sup>16</sup> na vijjati na bhavissati yevā ti attho

Desanavasāne bahū sotapattīphalādīni pāpunīṃsū ti Kundadhānatthero pi Satthārā dīnnaovāde<sup>17</sup> thatvā<sup>18</sup> aiahattaṇ pāpuni Na ciass' eva ca<sup>19</sup> ākāse<sup>20</sup> uppatitvā pathamaṇ salākaṇ gahī ti

Kundadhānattherassa vatthu<sup>21</sup>

#### 5 VISĀKHĀDĪNAṆ UPĀSĪKĀNAṆ UPOSATHAKAMMAVATTHU

Yathā dandenā ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Pubbarāme viharanto Visākhādīnaṇ upāsikānaṇ uposathakammaṇ ārabha kathesi

<sup>1</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup>. °ntaṇ S hanataṇ

<sup>2</sup> K a ca.

<sup>3</sup> C neresī

<sup>4</sup> K a na

<sup>5</sup> K °vīva°

<sup>6</sup> F thāla°

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S tattha pā° K. om

<sup>8</sup> K. dandena

<sup>9</sup> B paharantaṇ

<sup>10</sup> B idaṇ.

<sup>11</sup> K °rī°

<sup>12</sup> F K B eso F a pi

<sup>13</sup> K a. ti. B a 'sī

<sup>14</sup> So K B., F C C<sup>a</sup> S. ahaṇ dussilo F. cori S (ed 1)

ahaṇ susilo

<sup>15</sup> S °kar°.

<sup>16</sup> B a pi

<sup>17</sup> K B °nne ov°.

<sup>18</sup> K a. na ciass' eva.

<sup>19</sup> K B. om

<sup>20</sup> K °en' eva.

<sup>21</sup> K °ravatthun samattaṇ B. °rava°, and a catutthaṇ

Sāvatthiyaṃ kir' ekasmiṃ mahāuposathadivase pañca-satamattā itthiyo uposathikā hutvā vihāraṃ āgamaṃsu<sup>1</sup> Visākhā tāsu mahallikā<sup>2</sup> upasaṃkamitvā pucchī 'ammā<sup>3</sup> kim atthaṃ uposathikā jā't' atthā' tī Tāhi 'dibbasam-pattū patthetvā'<sup>4</sup> tī vutte, majjhimitthiyo pucchī,<sup>5</sup> 'sa-pattivāsā<sup>6</sup> muccanattāyā'<sup>7</sup> tī vutte, taiunitthiyo pucchī, tāhi 'pathamagabbhe puttapaṭilābhattāyā' tī vutte kumārīkāyo pucchī, tāhi 'taiunabhāve<sup>8</sup> yeva paṭikulaṃ gamanattāyā' tī vutte taṃ sabbāṃ pi tāsāṃ kathāṃ sutvā tā<sup>9</sup> ādāya Satthu santikaṃ gantvā paṭipāṭiyā<sup>10</sup> āloceṣi Taṃ sutvā Satthā 'Visākhe imesaṃ sattānaṃ jātīādayo nāma<sup>11</sup> dandahattakagopālakasādisā,<sup>12</sup> jāti jarāya<sup>13</sup> santikaṃ jarā vyādhino santikaṃ vyādhī maranassa santikaṃ pesetvā kuthāriyā chindantā vya<sup>14</sup> jīvitaṃ chindanti, evaṃ sante pi<sup>15</sup> vivattaṃ patthentā nāma natthi, vattam eva<sup>16</sup> patthenti' tī vatvā anusandhiṃ ghatetvā dhammaṃ desento imaṃ gātham āha

135 'Yathā dandena gopālo gāvo pāceti<sup>17</sup> gocarāṃ  
evaṃ jarā ca maccu ca āyuṃ pācenti pāninaṃ' tī

Tattha pāceti<sup>18</sup> tī cheko gopālako kedārantaraṃ pavī-santiyo gāvo dandena vāretvā<sup>19</sup> ten eva pothento sula-

<sup>1</sup> B °iṃsu

<sup>2</sup> K °kaṭṭhiyo B. °kaṭṭhiyo

<sup>3</sup> K. amma

<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup> thapetvā

<sup>5</sup> B a. tāhi

<sup>6</sup> C<sup>1</sup> cori °tthi°. B<sup>1</sup> sapati°.

<sup>7</sup> B muñc°

<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °kāle

<sup>9</sup> K sabbā nāriyo. C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>10</sup> K a sabbāṃ Satthu.

<sup>11</sup> C om

<sup>12</sup> K. dandakahattakagopālaka°

B °hattagopālaka-

sādiso.

<sup>13</sup> C °jarāsantikaṃ byādhī maranā C<sup>a</sup>. jarā byādhino,  
om mar°

<sup>14</sup> C om

<sup>15</sup> S. om. a. nibbānaṃ

<sup>16</sup> K a pana

<sup>17</sup> S. °nti C. C<sup>a</sup>. pacenti. B pāj°, al. (but cf pācana).

<sup>18</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S °nti

<sup>19</sup> K niv°.



yāsī<sup>1</sup> ti vatvā Rājagahe pīṇḍāya caṇṭvā Satthū santikaṇ  
gatakāle Lakkhanattherena puttho āha ‘tatiāhaṇ<sup>2</sup> āvuso  
ekaṇ petaṇ addasaṇ tassa evarūpo nāma attabhāvo, ahaṇ  
taṇ disvā “na<sup>3</sup> vata me evarūpo attabhāvo ditthapubbo”  
ti sitaṇ pātvakāsin<sup>4</sup> ti Satthā ‘cakkhubhūtā va<sup>5</sup> bhikkhave  
me<sup>6</sup> sāvakā viharanti’ ti ādini<sup>7</sup> vadanto theiassa  
kathaṇ<sup>8</sup> patitthāpetvā ‘mayā<sup>9</sup> esa bhikkhave peto bodhi-  
mande yeva dittho, “ye ca pana me vacanaṇ na sadda-  
heyyuṇ tesāṇ taṇ<sup>10</sup> ahitāva assā” ti na kathesiṇ, idāni  
Moggallānaṇ sakkhīṇ labhivā kathamī’ ti vatvā bhikk-  
hūhi tassa pubbakammaṇ puttho vyākāsi

‘Kassapabuddhakāle kua Sumaṇgalasetthī nāma suvan-  
nitthikāhi<sup>11</sup> bhūmiṇ pattharivā<sup>12</sup> vīsatusabhatthāne  
tattaken’ eva dhanena vihāraṇ kāretvā tāvataken<sup>13</sup> eva  
vihāraṇ kāresi. So ekadivasaṇ pāto va Satthū  
santikaṇ gacchanto nagaradvāre ekissā sālāya kāsavaṇ<sup>14</sup>  
sasisaṇ<sup>15</sup> pāupitvā<sup>16</sup> kalalamakkhitehi pādehi nīpannaṇ  
ekaṇ coraṇ disvā, ‘ayaṇ kalalamakkhitapādo rattuṇ vica-  
ritvā<sup>17</sup> nīpannāmanusso bhavissatī’ ti āha Coro mukhaṇ  
vivaritvā setthiṇ disvā ‘hotu jānissāmi<sup>18</sup> te kattabban’<sup>19</sup>  
ti āghātaṇ bandhivā sattakkhattuṇ khettaṇ j. āpesi,<sup>20</sup>  
sattakkhattuṇ vaje<sup>21</sup> gunnaṇ pāde chindī, sattakkhattuṇ  
gehaṇ jhāpesi. So ettakenaṇ kopāṇ nibbāpetuṇ asakkonto  
tassa<sup>22</sup> cūlupatthākena saddhiṇ mittasanthavaṇ katvā<sup>23</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K. a man.<sup>2</sup> K tatth°<sup>3</sup> B. a ca<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. pātum°. B patv°.<sup>5</sup> K S. vata.<sup>6</sup> S. om. K. me bhi°.<sup>7</sup> B °inā.<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. gunaka°.<sup>9</sup> K a c°. B a pi<sup>10</sup> B. om.<sup>11</sup> B °ak°<sup>12</sup> B. santh°.<sup>13</sup> K. B. °tt°.<sup>14</sup> K B<sup>1</sup>. °vena.<sup>15</sup> K. sīsaṇ<sup>16</sup> B<sup>1</sup> pārumpetvā.<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °rantaṇ. S. vicaṇaṇ, and a. divā.<sup>18</sup> B. a. ti.<sup>19</sup> °bbaṇ kiccaṇ<sup>20</sup> K. °etvā.<sup>21</sup> K. vijje.<sup>22</sup> K. a. setthissa.<sup>23</sup> K karitvā.

‘kīn te setthino piyaṇ’<sup>1</sup> ti pucchitvā,<sup>2</sup> ‘gandhakutito aññaṇ tassa piyataṇaṇ natthi’<sup>3</sup> ti sutvā, ‘hotu gandhakutīṇ jhāpetvā<sup>4</sup> kopaṇ nibbāpessāmi’ ti Satthaṇi pindāya pavitthe pāṇiyapaṇibhojanīyaghaṭe bhinditvā<sup>5</sup> gandhakutīyaṇ aggaṇ adāsi’ Setthi<sup>6</sup> ‘gandhakuti<sup>7</sup> jhāyati’ ti sutvā āgacchanto jhāmakāle āgantvā gandhakutīṇ jhāmaṇ olovento vālaggamattam<sup>8</sup> pi domanassaṇ akatvā vāma-bāhaṇ<sup>9</sup> sammīṇṇitvā<sup>10</sup> dakkhiṇena hatthena mahāapphotitaṇ<sup>11</sup> apphotayī<sup>12</sup> Atha naṇ samīpe thitā pucchisū ‘kasmā sāmī ettakaṇ dhaṇaṇ viṣṣajjetvā katagandhakutiya<sup>13</sup> jhāmakāle apphotesi’ ti So āha ‘ettakaṇ me<sup>14</sup> tāta<sup>15</sup> aggaṇādihi<sup>16</sup> asādhāṇane thāne<sup>17</sup> buddhasāsane dhaṇaṇ<sup>18</sup> nīdāhituṇ laddhaṇ, “puna pi ettakaṇ dhaṇaṇ viṣṣajjetvā Satthu gandhakutīṇ kātuṇ labhissāmi” ti tutthamānaṇ apphotesin’<sup>19</sup> ti So<sup>20</sup> puna tattakaṇ dhaṇaṇ viṣṣajjetvā gandhakutīṇ kāretvā viṣatīsaḥassabhikkhuparivāissa<sup>21</sup> Satthuno dānaṇ adāsi Taṇ disvā coṇo cintesi<sup>22</sup> ‘ahaṇ imam amāretvā<sup>23</sup> maṇkukātuṇ na saḥkhiṣṣāmi, hotu māressāmi naṇ’ ti nīvāsantare churikaṇ bandhitvā sattāhaṇ viḥāṇe vicaṇanto pi okāsaṇ na labhi Mahāsetthi pi satta divasāni Buddhapamukhasa<sup>24</sup> saṇghassa dānaṇ datvā Satthāraṇ vanditvā āha ‘bhante “mama ekena piṇṇesena

<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup> piyāyati

<sup>2</sup> K. patipu° B patiputtho

<sup>3</sup> B a taṇ

<sup>4</sup> K. a me.

<sup>5</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °kutīṇ aggaṇā jhāpesi

<sup>6</sup> K a pi

<sup>7</sup> S. B a kira

<sup>8</sup> K bāl°

<sup>9</sup> B °huṇ

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °etvā

<sup>11</sup> B °appothanaṇ C<sup>a</sup>. S apphotthi°

<sup>12</sup> C<sup>a</sup> °thayī K °tesi B apphotesi, so al

<sup>13</sup> K. B katāya ga°

<sup>14</sup> K. a dhaṇaṇ B a kammaṇ katvā

<sup>15</sup> B. tāta

<sup>16</sup> K °īnaṇ

<sup>17</sup> B om

<sup>18</sup> K B om

<sup>19</sup> K. apphotemī

<sup>20</sup> K a. setthi

<sup>21</sup> K °bhikkhusah°

<sup>22</sup> K °etvā

<sup>23</sup> C mār°.

<sup>24</sup> K a bhikkhu°

sattakkhattuṃ khettaṃ jhāpitaṃ, sattakkhattuṃ<sup>1</sup> gunnaṃ  
 pādā chinnā,<sup>2</sup> sattakkhattuṃ gehaṃ jhāpitaṃ, idāni gandha-  
 kutiṃ pi tena<sup>3</sup> jhāpitā bhaviṣṣatī'' ti,<sup>4</sup> ahaṃ imasmiṃ dāne<sup>5</sup>  
 pathamaṃ pattiṃ 'tassa dammi'<sup>6</sup> ti<sup>7</sup> Taṃ sutvā coḷo  
 'bhāṇiyaṃ vata me kammaṃ kataṃ, evaṃ apakātake<sup>8</sup> mayi  
 imassa<sup>9</sup> kopamattam pi natthi, imasmiṃ<sup>10</sup> dāne' mayham  
 eva pathamaṃ pattiṃ deti, ahaṃ<sup>11</sup> imasmiṃ dubbhāmi, eva-  
 rūpaṃ me<sup>12</sup> puṇisaṃ akhamāpentassa devadando pi me  
 matthake pateyyā ti gantvā setthissa pādamūle nipaṇṇitvā  
 'khamāhi me sāmī' ti vatvā<sup>13</sup> 'kiṃ idan' ti vutte 'evaṃ  
 ettakaṃ<sup>14</sup> kammaṃ mayā kataṃ, tassa me khamāhi' ti āha.  
 Atha naṃ setthi 'tayaṃ me idaṇi c idaṇi ca<sup>15</sup> katan' ti sabbaṃ  
 pucchitvā 'āma mayā'<sup>16</sup> ti vutte, 'tvaṃ mayā na<sup>17</sup> dittha-  
 pubbo' ti<sup>18</sup> 'kasmā me kujjhivā evam akāsi' ti pucchi.  
 So ekadivasaṃ nagarā<sup>19</sup> nikkhamantena<sup>20</sup> vuttavacanaṃ  
 sāretvā<sup>21</sup> 'iminā<sup>22</sup> kāraṇena kopo uppādito' ti āha.<sup>23</sup>  
 Setthi attanā vuttabhāvaṃ saritvā<sup>24</sup> 'āma tāta, vuttaṃ  
 mayā, taṃ me khamāhi' ti coḷaṃ khamāpetvā 'utthehi  
 tāta, khamāmi te, gaccha<sup>25</sup> tāta' ti āha 'Sace me sāmī  
 khamasi, saputtadāraṃ maṃ<sup>26</sup> gehe dāsaṃ karohi' ti  
 'Tāta tvaṃ mayā ettake kathite evarūpaṃ chedam<sup>27</sup> akāsi,

<sup>1</sup> B a vaje. K a vaje

<sup>2</sup> B chindī K pādāni chinditvā

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> te K B ten' eva.

<sup>4</sup> K B om

<sup>5</sup> B thāne C. C<sup>a</sup> jhāmena

<sup>6</sup> K dimmī

<sup>7</sup> B a so

<sup>8</sup> K B B<sup>1</sup> aparādhakār°

<sup>9</sup> K imasmiṃ kho.

<sup>10</sup> B a~pi

<sup>11</sup> C om

<sup>12</sup> K om

<sup>13</sup> K a taṃ sutvā

<sup>14</sup> C *just* atta° C<sup>a</sup> anattakaṃ S ayuttakaṃ

<sup>15</sup> K B. a. ettakaṃ

<sup>16</sup> K. B a katan

<sup>17</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om

<sup>18</sup> K B. om.

<sup>19</sup> K nakkharā

<sup>20</sup> K B. a tena

<sup>21</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. saritvā

<sup>22</sup> K B a me.

<sup>23</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>24</sup> B. sāretvā

<sup>25</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. gacchāhi K gacchāhi ti āha

<sup>26</sup> K a tava.

<sup>27</sup> K B. chedanam.

gehe vasantena pana saddhuṃ na sakkā' kañci<sup>1</sup> na<sup>2</sup> kathetuṃ, na me tayā gehe vasanakiccaṃ<sup>3</sup> atthi, khamāmi te, gaccha tātā' tī Coro taṃ kammaṃ katvā āyupariyosāne Avicimhi nibbatta dīgharattaṃ tattha paccitvā vipākavasesena idāni Gijjhakūte pabbate paccatī'<sup>4</sup> tī

Evay Sattā tassa<sup>5</sup> pubbakammaṃ kathetvā 'bhikkhave bāla nāma pāpāni<sup>6</sup> kaṇṭhā na bujjaṇṭi, pacchā pana attanā katakammehi dayhantā attanā va attano dāvagga-disā<sup>7</sup> hontī' tī vatvā anusandhuṃ ghatetvā dhammaṃ desento imaṃ gātham aha

136. 'Atha pāpāni kammāni kaṇṭha bālo na bujjaṇṭi  
sehi<sup>8</sup> kammehi dummedho aggidaddho va  
tappatī' tī

Tattha pāpāni tī na kevaḷaṃ bālo kodhavasena pāpāni kaṇṭhī<sup>9</sup> kaṇṭho<sup>10</sup> pana na bujjaṇṭi tī attho, pāpaṃ karonto ca<sup>11</sup> 'pāpaṃ kaṇṭhī' tī abujjaṇṭi nāma natthi, 'imassa kammaṃ evarūpo nāma vipāko' tī ajānanto<sup>12</sup> na bujjaṇṭi tī vuttaṃ<sup>13</sup> Sehi tī so tehi attano santakehi kammehi dummedho tī duppañño<sup>14</sup> puggalo niraye nibbattitvā aggidaddho va paccatī<sup>15</sup> tī attho.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiṃ phalādiṇi pāpunisū<sup>16</sup> tī  
Ajagariapetassa vatthu.<sup>17</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K B kiñci

<sup>2</sup> K B S om

<sup>3</sup> B vasantena ki°

<sup>4</sup> K dukkhaṃ anubhavatī, cori pacatī B a du° anu°

<sup>5</sup> B om

<sup>6</sup> B a kammāni

<sup>7</sup> K dāvaggi va sa°

<sup>8</sup> C C<sup>1</sup> so hi

<sup>9</sup> K om

<sup>10</sup> B. a pi K pi for pana

<sup>11</sup> K va

<sup>12</sup> K ajānatāya B ajānanatāya

<sup>13</sup> B vutto

<sup>14</sup> B nippa°, om tī

<sup>15</sup> S B tappatī

<sup>16</sup> K a sampattaparisāya sā dhammadesanā sātthikā  
ahosī

<sup>17</sup> K Sumaṅgalasetthivatthu. B<sup>1</sup> °tava°, and a chat-  
thaṃ

## 7 MAHĀMOGGALLĀNATTHERAVATTHU

Yo dandenā ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Veluvane  
viharanto Mahāmogallānattheraṇ<sup>1</sup> ārabba kathesi

Ekasmaṇ hi samaye tittṭhiyā sannipatitvā cintesuy.  
'jānāthāvuso<sup>2</sup> kena kāianena samanassa Gotamassa lābha-  
sakkāio mahā hutvā nibbatto' ti 'Mayaṇ na jānāma  
tumhe pana jānāthā ti 'Āma jānāma,<sup>3</sup> Mahāmogallā-  
naṇ nāma ekaṇ nissāya uppanno, so hi devaokaṇ gantvā  
devatāhi katakammaṇ pucchitvā āgantvā manussānaṇ  
katheti "idaṇ nāma katvā evarūpaṇ sampattṭṭi labhanti'  
ti<sup>4</sup> naye nibbattānaṇ pi kammaṇ pucchitvā āgantvā  
manussānaṇ katheti<sup>5</sup> "idaṇ nāma katvā evarūpaṇ  
dukkhaṇ anubhavanti" ti, manussā tassa kathaṇ sutvā  
mahantaṇ lābhasakkāiaṇ abhihaṇti,<sup>6</sup> sace taṇ māretuṇ  
sakkhissāma so lābhasakkāro amhākaṇ nibbattissati' ti  
Te 'atth' eso upāyo' ti sabbe ekacchandā hutvā 'yaṇ  
kiñci katvā taṇ māessāmā<sup>7</sup> ti attano upatthāke samāda-  
petvā kahāpanasahassaṇ<sup>8</sup> labhivā purisaghātakammaṇ<sup>9</sup>  
katvā carante core pakkosāpetvā, 'Mahāmogallānatthero  
nāma Kālasilāyaṇ vasati,<sup>10</sup> tattha gantvā taṇ mārēthā' ti  
tesaṇ kahāpane adaṇsu Corā dhanalobhena sampati-  
cchitvā 'theraṇ māressāmā' ti gantvā tassa vasanatthānaṇ  
parivāresu<sup>11</sup> Thero tehi parikkhittabhāvaṇ ñatvā kuñcika-  
cchiddena<sup>12</sup> nikkhamitvā pakkāmi. Te<sup>13</sup> taṇ divasaṇ  
theraṇ adisvā pun' ekadivasaṇ<sup>14</sup> gantvā parikkhipiṇsu

<sup>1</sup> Cf. F. J v 125 ff. Hardy, 'Manual,' p 349 Wairen,  
p 222

<sup>2</sup> K. °tha āv°

<sup>3</sup> K °mi.

<sup>4</sup> K a niriyaṇ pi gantvā

<sup>5</sup> K °si

<sup>6</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °rūhanti.

<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> mārāpessāmī B harāp°.

<sup>8</sup> B pana sa°

<sup>9</sup> K °ghātakakammaṇ.

<sup>10</sup> K. a taṇ. C C<sup>a</sup> a ti

<sup>11</sup> K. a. atha

<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. kuccikasandhena.

<sup>13</sup> B. a corā

<sup>14</sup> B<sup>1</sup> punadī°

Theo ñatvā kannikāmandalaṇ<sup>1</sup> bhinditvā<sup>2</sup> ākāsaṇ pakk-handi Evan te pathamamāse pi majjhimamāse pi<sup>3</sup> therāṇ gahetuṇ nasakkhiṇsu<sup>4</sup> Pacchimamāse pana sam-patte theo attanā katakammassa ākaddhanabhāvaṇ<sup>5</sup> ñatvā na apagañchi<sup>6</sup> Corā<sup>7</sup> gahetvā therāṇ tandulakanamat-tāmi<sup>8</sup> ssa<sup>9</sup> atthiṇi kaṇṭā bhinduṇsu Atha naṇ “mato” ti saññāya ekasmiṇ gumbapitthe khīpitvā pakkamiṇsu Theo ‘Satthāraṇ passitvā va parinibbāyissāmi’ ti attābhāvaṇ<sup>10</sup> jhānavethanena<sup>11</sup> vethetvā thiraṇ katvā ākāseṇa Satthu santikaṇ gantvā Satthāraṇ vanditvā ‘bhante pari-nibbāyissāmi’ ti āha ‘Parinibbāyissasi<sup>12</sup> Moggallānā’ ti ‘Āma bhante’ ti ‘Kattha gantvā’ ti ‘Kālasilāpadesaṇ bhante’ ti ‘Tena hi Moggallāna mayhaṇ dhammaṇ kathetvā yāhi, tādissassa hi me sāvakaṇsa idāni dassanaṇ natthi’ ti So ‘evaṇ kaṇṭissāmi bhante’ ti Satthāraṇ vanditvā ākāse uppatitvā parinibbānadivase Sāṇiputtatthero viya<sup>13</sup> nānappakkārā iddhiyo katvā dhammaṇ kathetvā Satthāraṇ vanditvā Kālasilataviṇ<sup>14</sup> gantvā parinibbāyi ‘Theraṇ kira corā māiesun’<sup>15</sup> ti ayam pi kathā sakala-Jambudīpaṇ<sup>16</sup> patthari, iāṇā Ajātasattu core pariyesana-tthāya caṇapuisse payojesi Tesu pi coiesu surāpāne suraṇ pivantesu eko ekassa vitthaṇ<sup>17</sup> paharitvā pātesi So taṇ santaṇjetvā<sup>18</sup> ‘hambho’<sup>19</sup> dubbhita<sup>20</sup> kasmā<sup>21</sup> me vitthaṇ<sup>22</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B °ika° B<sup>1</sup> °dandakaṇ

<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup> chi°

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om. ma° pi

<sup>4</sup> K na sa°

<sup>5</sup> B B<sup>1</sup> °ddhita°

<sup>6</sup> K uppa°

<sup>7</sup> K B. a gantvā therāṇ

<sup>8</sup> K °kannaka° F. °kanda° B<sup>1</sup> °kanājaka° C C<sup>a</sup> °kana°

<sup>9</sup> B viya

<sup>10</sup> K attānaṇ

<sup>11</sup> K °vedh°

<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> ti

<sup>13</sup> B a so

<sup>14</sup> C °lāviṇ B °lāya a°

<sup>15</sup> K mārenti

<sup>16</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °pe

<sup>17</sup> K B<sup>1</sup> pitthi B pitthiṇ

<sup>18</sup> B °tejjitvā

<sup>19</sup> C. K B ambho B<sup>1</sup>. hare

<sup>20</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> dubbhi° B a. tvaṇ

<sup>21</sup> B. a pana

<sup>22</sup> K. pitthi. B<sup>1</sup> pittha paharitvā

pātesi<sup>1</sup> ti āha 'Kiṃ pana are<sup>2</sup> duṭṭhacora<sup>3</sup> tayā Mahā-moggallāno<sup>4</sup> pathamaṃ pahato' ti 'Kiṃ pana mayā pahatabbhāvaṃ tvaṃ na jānāsī' ti Iti nesam 'mayā pahato mayā pahato' ti vadantānaṃ<sup>5</sup> vacanaṃ<sup>6</sup> sutvā te carapurisa<sup>7</sup> sabbe core gahetvā rañño irocesuṃ Rājā core pakkosāpetvā pucchī 'tumhehi<sup>8</sup> therō mārīto' ti 'Āma devā' ti 'Kena tumhe uyyojitā'<sup>9</sup> ti 'Naggasamanakehi devā' ti Rājā pañcasate naggasamanake gāhāpetvā pañcasatehi corehi saddhiṃ rājāṅgane nābhīppamānesu āvātesu khaṇāpetvā<sup>10</sup> palālehi paticchādāpetvā<sup>11</sup> aggaṃ dāpesi Atha nesam jhāmabbhāvaṃ<sup>12</sup> ūtvā ayaṇaṅgalehi kasāpetvā sabbe khaṇḍākhandaṃ<sup>13</sup> kārāpesi

Dhammasabhāyaṃ<sup>14</sup> kathaṃ samutthāpesuṃ<sup>15</sup> 'Mahā-moggallānatthero attano ananurūpaṃ maraṇaṃ patto' ti. Satthā āgantvā 'kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā' ti pucchitvā, 'imāya nāmā' ti vutte,<sup>16</sup> 'bhikkhave Mahāmogallānena<sup>17</sup> imass' eva<sup>18</sup> attabhāvassa<sup>19</sup> ananurūpaṃ maraṇaṃ<sup>20</sup> pattaṃ,<sup>21</sup> pubbe pana tena katassa kammaṃ<sup>22</sup> anurūpaṃ<sup>23</sup> eva maraṇaṃ pattaṃ<sup>24</sup> ti vatvā, 'kiṃ pan' assa<sup>25</sup> bhante pubbakamman' ti puttho vitthāretvā kathesi.

<sup>1</sup> K pothesī.<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. dubbhi°.<sup>5</sup> K vivad°<sup>6</sup> B<sup>1</sup> saddaṃ B om<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> rāja°. K pu°<sup>9</sup> K pa°<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °cchādetvā<sup>13</sup> B °ikaṃ<sup>15</sup> K a passathavuso<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °no. K. a idān' eva<sup>18</sup> F °ssa S °ssa eva<sup>19</sup> K. a na B. a. attano<sup>20</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om<sup>22</sup> K om<sup>24</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> vattan.<sup>2</sup> K. B B<sup>1</sup> hare<sup>4</sup> B. °natthero.<sup>8</sup> K a so<sup>10</sup> B. S. nikhana°.<sup>12</sup> K jhāna°<sup>14</sup> K B a. bhikkhū<sup>16</sup> K a na<sup>21</sup> S patto<sup>23</sup> C ananu°<sup>25</sup> K om

‘Atīte kira<sup>1</sup> Bāṇāsivāsī eko kulaputto sayam eva kottanapacanādini karonto mātāpitaṇṇo patijaggi Ath’ assa mātāpitaṇṇo<sup>2</sup> “tāta tvaṇ ekako va<sup>3</sup> gehe ca ariṇṇe ca kammaṇ karonto kilamasi, ekaṇ<sup>4</sup> te kumārakaṇ ānemā’<sup>5</sup> ti vatvā<sup>6</sup> “amma tāta na mayham evarūpen’ attho, ahaṇ yāva tumhe jīvitha<sup>7</sup> tāva vo sahatthā upatthahissāmi” ti tena patikkhittā punappuna taṇ<sup>8</sup> yācivā kumārakaṇ ānayaṇsu Sā katipaham<sup>9</sup> eva te upatthahitvā<sup>10</sup> pacchā tesāṇ dassanam pi anicchanti “na sakkā tava mātāpitūhi saddhiṇ ekatthāne vasitun” ti ujjhāyivā tasmiṇ<sup>11</sup> attano kathaṇ aganhante tassa bahigatakāle<sup>12</sup> makacivākakhandāni<sup>13</sup> ca yāguphenāṇ<sup>14</sup> ca gahetvā tattha tattha ākiritvā tenāgantvā “kiṇ idan” ti putthe,<sup>15</sup> “imesāṇ andhamahallakāṇaṇ etaṇ kammaṇ, sabbagehaṇ<sup>16</sup> kilitthaṇ karontā caranti,<sup>17</sup> na sakkā etehi saddhiṇ ekatthāne vasitun” ti evaṇ tāya taṇ<sup>18</sup> punappuna kathiya-mānāya<sup>19</sup> evarūpo pi pūritapārami<sup>20</sup> satto mātāpitūhi saddhiṇ<sup>21</sup> bhujji<sup>22</sup> So<sup>23</sup> “hotu jāniissāmi nesaṇ kattabban”<sup>24</sup> ti te bhojetvā,<sup>25</sup> “amma tāta asukatthāne nāma

<sup>1</sup> K bhikkhave.

<sup>2</sup> K a naṇ B a pi naṇ āhaṇsu

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup> etha kaṇ

<sup>5</sup> K B B<sup>1</sup> ānessāmā.

<sup>6</sup> B a kulaputto

<sup>7</sup> S B jīvatha C jīvit’ attha

B<sup>1</sup> yāva jīvaṇ

<sup>8</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> K om

<sup>9</sup> K °accayena va

<sup>10</sup> B. °āpetvā

<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> tasmā.

<sup>12</sup> K a sā

<sup>13</sup> F keci avāhakaccāni B<sup>1</sup> makasippalivākādini C C<sup>a</sup> makacirāga° Cf Abh 1006.

<sup>14</sup> F °nāpi B<sup>1</sup>. om ca yā° ca

<sup>15</sup> K putthā K. B S. a. āha

<sup>16</sup> K S. sabbaṇ ge°.

<sup>17</sup> F. K B B<sup>1</sup> vic°

<sup>18</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. tan tāya B naṇ F. K om.

<sup>19</sup> K B katha°.

<sup>20</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °iyo

<sup>21</sup> B. a. mittabhāvaṇ.

<sup>22</sup> F. °itvā.

<sup>23</sup> F om

<sup>24</sup> F. °bbakiccan

<sup>25</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S bhojāp°

tumhākaṃ nātakā āgamaṇaṃ<sup>1</sup> paccāsīṃsanti, tattha gamissāmā” ti te<sup>2</sup> yānakaṃ<sup>3</sup> āropetvā ādāya gacchanto aṭavi-majjhaṃ<sup>4</sup> pattakāle “tāta rasmiyo ganhatha gonā pada-saññāya<sup>5</sup> gamissanti, imasmim thāne coīa vasanti, ahaṃ otaṃāmī” ti pitu hatthe rasmiyo datvā otaṃitvā gacchanto saddaṃ paṇivattetvā corānaṃ<sup>6</sup> utthitasaddam<sup>7</sup> akāsi Mātāpitara saddaṃ sutvā “corā utthitā” ti saññāya, ‘tāta mayaṃ mahallakā, tvaṃ attānam eva iakkhā’<sup>8</sup> ti āhaṃsu So mātāpitara tathā viṇavante<sup>9</sup> pi<sup>10</sup> corasaddaṃ kaṇṇanto kottetvā<sup>11</sup> māretvā aṭaviyaṃ khipitvā paccāgami’

Satthā idaṃ<sup>12</sup> tassa<sup>13</sup> pubbakammaṃ<sup>14</sup> kathetvā ‘bhikkhave Moggallāno ettakaṃ kammaṃ katvā anekavassasatasahassāni nūaye paccitvā vipākāvasesena attabhāvasate evaṃ evaṃ kottetvā saṃcunnito<sup>15</sup> maraṇaṃ patto,<sup>16</sup> evaṃ Moggallānena attano kammānūṛupam eva maiaṇaṃ laddhaṃ, pañcahi corasatehi saddhaṃ paṇcatutthiyasatāni pi<sup>17</sup> mama putte<sup>18</sup> appadutthe<sup>19</sup> padussitvā anurūpam eva maiaṇaṃ labhiṃsu, appadutthe<sup>20</sup> hi padussanto dasaḥ kāiaṇehi ānayaṃyaṇaṃ<sup>21</sup> pāpunāti<sup>22</sup> yevā’ ti vatvā anu-sandhaṃ ghatetva dhammaṃ desento imā gāthā abhāsi

<sup>1</sup> K. ga°.<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup> tesañ.<sup>3</sup> B °ke. K. yānaṃ.<sup>4</sup> K. °jjha°<sup>5</sup> B gāvo patodasa°<sup>6</sup> K a viya<sup>7</sup> K C. C<sup>a</sup> utthahita° B<sup>1</sup> ukkutthi°.<sup>8</sup> K B °āhi<sup>9</sup> F. B °nto S vicaranto. K. C C<sup>a</sup> vicarante<sup>10</sup> K om<sup>11</sup> F. koddh°<sup>12</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. imaṃ<sup>13</sup> K. om<sup>14</sup> K pubbakaka°<sup>15</sup> F saṃmuttito. B<sup>1</sup>. sañcinitvā. K a. hariyamāno.<sup>16</sup> K °nappatto<sup>17</sup> K. B om<sup>18</sup> K. puttassa.<sup>19</sup> K. °assa and a. niraparādhassa.<sup>20</sup> F. B. K. °assa.<sup>21</sup> K anubyasaṇaṃ<sup>22</sup> B. °ni

137. 'Yo dandena adandesu appadutthesu dussatī  
dasannam aññatarañ thānañ khippam eva  
nigacchati
138. Vedanañ pharusañ jāniñ sarīrassa ca<sup>1</sup> bhedanañ  
gaṇukañ<sup>2</sup> vāpi ābādhañ cittaṅkhepañ va<sup>3</sup> pāpune,
- 139 Rājato va<sup>4</sup> upassaggañ abbhakkhānañ<sup>5</sup> va<sup>6</sup>  
dārunañ  
paṇikkhayañ va ñātīnañ bhogañ va<sup>7</sup> pab-  
haṅgunañ,
140. Athav' assa agārāni aggī<sup>8</sup> dahatī pāvako,  
kāyassa bhedaṁ duppañño nīrayaṇ so upapaj-  
jati<sup>9</sup> ti.

Tattha<sup>10</sup> adandesū ti kāyadandādirahītesu khīnāsavesu  
appadutthesū ti paresu vā<sup>11</sup> attani vā<sup>12</sup> nīraparādhesu.  
Aññatarañ thānan ti dasasu dukkhakāraṇesu añña-  
tarañ<sup>13</sup> kāraṇaṇ Vedanan ti sīsarogādibhedañ pharusā-  
vedanañ<sup>14</sup> Jāniñ ti kicchādhigatassa dhanassa<sup>15</sup> jāniñ<sup>16</sup>  
Bhedanan ti hatthacchedādikañ sarīrabhedanañ Gaṇu-  
kañ ti pakkhahataekacakkhulapīṭhasappikunībhāvakuṭṭha-  
rogādibhedañ<sup>17</sup> gaṇukābādhañ vā Cittaṅkhepañ ti  
ummādañ Upassaggañ ti yasavilopañ senāpatitthānadi-  
acchinnādādikañ<sup>18</sup> rājato<sup>19</sup> upassaggañ vā Abbhakkhā-

<sup>1</sup> S va<sup>2</sup> K gur°<sup>3</sup> B. ca<sup>4</sup> K vā<sup>5</sup> B abha°.<sup>6</sup> K B ca<sup>7</sup> K vā<sup>8</sup> C °iṇ.<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup> S uppajjati S sopa°<sup>10</sup> K a attha<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om<sup>12</sup> S ca<sup>13</sup> K. dasannañ.<sup>14</sup> B °saṇ ve°<sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S. om.<sup>16</sup> K hāniñ<sup>17</sup> K °ekacakkhupī°. B °ekacakkhukapī° F. °paṇgu-  
kulaṅ pathasappi°. K. °bhedanañ<sup>18</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °ttādi°. K C<sup>a</sup> °acchinnādi°.<sup>19</sup> F. ṭ. va.

nan ti “aditthaassutaacintitapubbaṇ idañ sandhiccheda-  
kammaṇ<sup>1</sup> idañ<sup>2</sup> vā rājapaṇādhitaṇṇakammaṇ<sup>3</sup> tayā katan”  
ti evaṇūpaṇ dārunaṇ abbhakkhānaṇ vā<sup>4</sup> Nātinan ti  
attano avassayo bhavituṇ samatthānaṇ ñātinaṇ parikkha-  
yaṇ<sup>5</sup> Pabhaṅgunan ti pabhaṅgubhāvaṇ<sup>6</sup> pūtibhāvaṇ,  
yaṇ hī’ssa gehe dhaññaṇ taṇ<sup>7</sup> pūtibhāvaṇ āpajjati suvaṇ-  
naṇ aṅgārabbhāvaṇ muttā kappāsattabhāvaṇ,<sup>8</sup> kaḥāpanaṇ<sup>9</sup>  
kapālakhandabbhāvaṇ,<sup>10</sup> dipadacatuppadaṇ<sup>11</sup> kānakunadi-  
bhāvan<sup>12</sup> ti attho Aggī<sup>13</sup> dahatī ti ekasaṇvacchāre  
dvattikkhattuṇ<sup>14</sup> aññaṣṣiṇ<sup>15</sup> dāhake avijjamāne<sup>16</sup> pi  
asaniaggi<sup>17</sup> vā<sup>18</sup> pativā dahatī attano va<sup>19</sup> dhammatāya  
utthito pāvako vā dahatī yeva Nīrayan ti ditthe va<sup>20</sup>  
dhamme imesaṇ dasannaṇ thānānaṇ aññataraṇ pativā pi<sup>21</sup>  
ekaṇsena sampaiāye vattabbaṇ<sup>22</sup> dassetuṇ nīrayaṇ so  
upapajjati ti vuttaṇ

Desanavasāne bahū sotapattiphalādini pāpunisū ti.

Mahāmoggallānattherassa vatthu<sup>23</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K B °chedādi°

<sup>2</sup> F imaṇ. C C<sup>a</sup> ayaṇ. B aññaṇ

<sup>3</sup> F. B °rādha°

<sup>4</sup> B a parikkhayañ ca. K a pari° vā

<sup>5</sup> F B. a vā

<sup>6</sup> K °una°

<sup>7</sup> K. om

<sup>8</sup> K °atthika°.

<sup>9</sup> K °nā

<sup>10</sup> F °kanda° B. °khandādi°.

<sup>11</sup> B dvi°, °ānaṇ.

<sup>12</sup> K. kānādi°.

<sup>13</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup> °iṇ.

<sup>14</sup> B dviṭi°.

<sup>15</sup> K. aññatarasmiṇ.

<sup>16</sup> F vi°

<sup>17</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °ādini K. B. assani

<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om

<sup>19</sup> K ca

<sup>20</sup> K ca.

<sup>21</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. om. K. pakkhipi.

<sup>22</sup> K corr. a. vacanaṇ. F pa°

<sup>23</sup> K. °navatthū. B. °rava°, and a. sattamaṇ.

## 8 BAHUBHANDIKABHIKKHUVATTHU \*

Na naggacarīyā<sup>1</sup> ti imaṃ dhammaḍḍaṇaṃ Satthā  
Jetavane viharanto bahubhandikabhikkhuy<sup>2</sup> ārabha  
kathesi

Sāvattthiyaṃ<sup>3</sup> ku' eko kutumbiko bhariyāya kālakatāya  
pabbajī So pabbajanto attano parivenaṇ ca aggissālaṇ  
ca bhandagabbhaṇ ca<sup>4</sup> kāietvā sabbaṇ ca<sup>5</sup> bhandagabbhaṇ<sup>6</sup>  
sappimadhutelādīhi<sup>7</sup> pūretvā<sup>8</sup> pabbajitvā<sup>9</sup> pana  
attano dāse<sup>10</sup> pakkosāpetvā yathāruciṃ<sup>11</sup> āhāya pacāpetvā  
bhujjati<sup>12</sup> Bahuparikkhāo ca ahosi, rattiya aññaṃ nivā-  
sanapāpuranaṃ<sup>13</sup> hoti, divā aññaṃ,<sup>14</sup> vihārapaccante va<sup>15</sup>  
vasati<sup>16</sup> Tass' ekadivasaṃ cīvarapaccatthanaṇi<sup>17</sup> sukkhā-  
pentassa senāsanacārikaṃ āhindantā bhikkhū passitvā  
'kass' imāni<sup>18</sup> āvuso' ti pucchitvā, 'mayhan' ti vutte,  
'āvuso Bhagavatā tīni cīvarāni anuññātāni, tvaṇ ca<sup>19</sup>  
evaṃ<sup>20</sup> appicchassa Buddhassa sāsane pabbajitvā<sup>21</sup> evaṃ<sup>22</sup>  
bahuparikkhāo jāto<sup>23</sup> ti taṃ Satthu santikaṃ netvā

\* Cf F. J. I 126

<sup>1</sup> K a na ja° na pa°

<sup>2</sup> K B °aṇ bhi°

<sup>3</sup> S B °tthivāsī

<sup>4</sup> K om bha° ca

<sup>5</sup> F. B pi. C om bha° . sabbaṇ ca S om  
kār° . bha°

<sup>6</sup> B<sup>1</sup> gabbhe

<sup>7</sup> B telasappiādīhi. K. sappitelādīhi

<sup>8</sup> K. B. a pabbajī

<sup>9</sup> K B a ca

<sup>10</sup> K dāsīdāse

<sup>11</sup> F. a taṃ B B<sup>1</sup>. °rucitaṃ K °cūrutaya (1)

<sup>12</sup> K. B a bahubhando ca

<sup>13</sup> F K B B<sup>1</sup> pārūp°.

<sup>14</sup> K a ca B a niv° hoti

<sup>15</sup> F. K B om.

<sup>16</sup> B<sup>1</sup> sayati

<sup>17</sup> K °ādīni C. C<sup>a</sup> °patth°

<sup>18</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. a. santakāni

<sup>19</sup> F. pana S a pana

<sup>20</sup> B °om

<sup>21</sup> B °ājetvā.

<sup>22</sup> F. tava

<sup>23</sup> K a 'sī

'bhante ayaṃ bhikkhu atibahubhando' ti ārocesuṃ  
 Satthā<sup>1</sup> 'saccaṃ kua tvaṃ<sup>2</sup> bhikkhū' ti pucchitvā 'saccaṃ  
 bhante' ti vutte, āha<sup>3</sup> 'kasmā<sup>4</sup> pana tvaṃ bhikkhu<sup>5</sup>  
 mayā appicchatāya dhamme desite<sup>6</sup> evaṃ bahubhando jāto'  
 ti. So ettaken<sup>7</sup> eva lupito 'iminā dāni nīhāena caṇṇi-  
 sāmī' ti pārūpanaṃ chaddetvā parisamajjhe ekacivaro  
 atthāsī. Atha naṃ Satthā upatthambhayamāno 'nanu  
 tvaṃ bhikkhu pubbe hrotaṃ pagavesako, dakaṃ akkhasakāle  
 pi hrotaṃ pagavesamāno dvādasavassāni vihāsi, kasmā  
 idāni evaṃ<sup>8</sup> garuke Buddhasāsane pabbajitvā catuparisa-  
 majjhe pārūpanaṃ chaddetvā hrotaṃ pahāya thito sī'  
 ti. So Satthu vacanaṃ sutvā hrotaṃ paccupatthā-  
 petvā taṃ cīvaraṃ pārūpitvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ  
 nisīdi. Bhikkhū tass' atthassavibhāvanatthaṃ<sup>9</sup> Bhaga-  
 vantaṃ yācīsu,<sup>10</sup> Bhagavā atītaṃ<sup>11</sup> āharitvā kathesi.

'Atīte kua<sup>12</sup> Bāṇasirañño aggamaheṣiṃyā kucchisimū  
 Bodhisatto patisaṇḍhiṃ gāhi, tassa nāmakāṇanadivase<sup>13</sup>  
 Mahiṃsāsakakumāro<sup>14</sup> ti<sup>15</sup> nāmaṃ kariṃsu, tassa  
 kaṇṭṭhabhātā<sup>16</sup> Candakumāro<sup>17</sup> nāma<sup>18</sup> ahosi<sup>19</sup>. Tesāṃ  
 mātari kālakatāya iājā aññaṃ aggamaheṣiṭṭhāne thapesi,  
 sapī puttāṃ vijāyi, Suriyakumāro ti 'ssa nāmaṃ kariṃsu.  
 Taṃ disvā rājā tuttho "puttassa te varaṃ dammī" ti āha.  
 Sā<sup>20</sup> "icchitakāle gāhissāmī" ti vatvā puttassa vāyap-

<sup>1</sup> K om<sup>2</sup> F om<sup>3</sup> B om<sup>4</sup> F rep<sup>5</sup> C C' om<sup>6</sup> B. °mmo °to B<sup>1</sup> °aṃ dessento va<sup>7</sup> F tāvataken' K B<sup>1</sup> tāvatt°<sup>8</sup> B om.<sup>9</sup> B °ssāpi vi° B °ssa āvi° K C C<sup>a</sup> °ssa vi°<sup>10</sup> K a atha<sup>11</sup> F J 1 126 Devadhammajātaka<sup>12</sup> K a bhikkhave.<sup>13</sup> K. °gahana°<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °sāsu°. B Mahiṃsa°. B<sup>1</sup> Mahissa°<sup>15</sup> K a °ssa<sup>16</sup> K. kaṇṭṭho<sup>17</sup> B a ti.<sup>18</sup> B. nāmaṃ.<sup>19</sup> K. hosi<sup>20</sup> F. C om K a pi kho devī. B. a. pi kho °deva

pattakāle rājānaṃ āha “devena<sup>1</sup> mayhaṃ puttassa jāta-  
kāle vaṇo dinno, puttassa me<sup>2</sup> rājāṃ dehi” ti Rājā  
‘mama dve putta aggikkhandhā viya jalantā caranti,<sup>3</sup> na  
sakkā tassa rājāṃ dātun’ ti patikkhipitvā pi<sup>4</sup> punappuna  
yācamānam<sup>5</sup> eva disvā ‘ayaṃ me puttānaṃ anattam pi  
kareyyā’ ti putte<sup>6</sup> pakkosāpetvā āha ‘tātā ahaṃ Suriya-  
kumārassa jātakāle varaṃ adāsiṃ, idāni ’ssa mātā rājāṃ  
yācati, ahaṃ tassa na<sup>7</sup> dātukāmo, tassa mātā tumhākaṃ  
anattam pi kareyya, gacchatha tumhe araṇṇe vasitvā<sup>8</sup>  
mam’<sup>9</sup> accayena āgantvā<sup>10</sup> rājāṃ ganhathā’<sup>11</sup> ti uyyojesi.  
Te pitānaṃ vanditvā pāsādā orohante<sup>12</sup> rājāṅgane kila-  
māno<sup>13</sup> Suriyakumāro disvā taṃ kāiaṇaṃ ñatvā tehi  
saddhiṃ<sup>14</sup> nikkhami Tesaṃ Himavantaṃ pavittakāle  
Bodhisatto maggā okkamma<sup>15</sup> iukkhamūle nisīditvā  
Suriyakumāraṃ āha ‘tātā<sup>16</sup> ekaṃ<sup>17</sup> saraṃ gantvā nahātvā  
ca pivitvā ca amhākaṃ paduminiṇṇahehi<sup>18</sup> udakaṃ<sup>19</sup>  
āharā’ ti So pana saro Vessavanassa<sup>20</sup> santikā ekena  
udakarakkhasena laddho hoti, Vessavano ca naṃ<sup>21</sup> āha  
“thapetvā devadhammajānanake<sup>22</sup> ye<sup>23</sup> añṇe imaṃ saraṃ  
otaranti te khāditaṃ labhasi” ti Tato patthāya taṃ saraṃ  
otinne<sup>24</sup> devadhamme<sup>25</sup> pucchitvā ajānante<sup>26</sup> khādati

<sup>1</sup> B. deva K. deva nanu.

<sup>2</sup> B. idāni me puttāṃ

<sup>3</sup> K. B. F. vic°.

<sup>4</sup> K. B. taṃ. F. a taṃ

<sup>5</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup> yāciya°.

<sup>6</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> vutte

<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a°

<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °ñṇaṃ pavissetvā.

<sup>9</sup> K. mama

<sup>10</sup> K. °nāg°.

<sup>11</sup> K. °eyyāthā

<sup>12</sup> K. otarante. B. otaranto

<sup>13</sup> K. kilya°

<sup>14</sup> F. K. B. a. yeva

<sup>16</sup> B<sup>1</sup> bhātu

<sup>15</sup> B. B<sup>1</sup> a. añṇatarasmiṃ.

<sup>18</sup> C. pi dāni pa°

<sup>17</sup> B. etaṃ.

<sup>20</sup> K. °nn°.

<sup>19</sup> F. om.

<sup>21</sup> K. B. taṃ.

<sup>22</sup> K. B. °mmaṃ jā°.

<sup>23</sup> K. B. a. va. S. a. ca. F. om.

<sup>24</sup> B. otinnotinne.

<sup>25</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °aṃ. C. C<sup>a</sup>. °esu.

<sup>26</sup> B. °nto

Suriyakumāro pi taṇ saraṇ avimaṇṣitvā va otari,<sup>1</sup> tena ca<sup>2</sup> “devadhamme jānāsī” ti pucchito “devadhammā nāma candasuriyā”<sup>3</sup> ti āha Atha naṇ ‘tvaṇ devadhamme na jānāsī’ ti udakaṇ pavesetvā attano bhavane thapesi Bodhisatto pi taṇ cirāyantaṇ disvā Candakumāraṇ pesesi So pi tena devadhamme pucchito “devadhammā nāma catasso disā” ti āha Udakarakkhaso<sup>4</sup> tam pi<sup>5</sup> udakaṇ pavesetvā tatth<sup>6</sup> eva thapesi Bodhisatto<sup>7</sup> tasmim pi<sup>8</sup> cirāyante “antaīyena bhavitabban” ti sayāṇ<sup>9</sup> gantvā dinnāṇ otaranapadaṇ disvā “ayaṇ saṇo rakkhasapariggahito”<sup>10</sup> ti ñatvā khaggaṇ sannayhitvā<sup>11</sup> dhanuṇ gahetvā<sup>12</sup> atthāsī Rakkhaso taṇ anotarantaṇ disvā vanakammika-purisavesenagantvā<sup>13</sup> āha “bho purisa, tvaṇ maggakilanto, kasmā imaṇ saraṇ<sup>14</sup> otaritvā nahātvā ca pivitvā ca<sup>15</sup> bhīsamulālaṇ<sup>16</sup> khādītva pupphāni pīlandhitvā na gacchasi” ti Bodhisatto taṇ disvā va “eso<sup>17</sup> yakkho” ti ñatvā, “tayā me bhātaro<sup>18</sup> gahitā” ti āha “Āma mayā”<sup>19</sup> ti “Kiṇkārānā” ti “Ahaṇ imaṇ saraṇ otinne<sup>20</sup> labhāmī” ti “Kiṇ pana sabbe va labhasī” ti. “Devadhamme jānanake thapetvā avasese labhāmī” ti “Attli pana te devadhammehi attho” ti “Āma atthi”<sup>21</sup> ti. “Ahaṇ kathessāmī” ti. “Tena hi katthehi” ti “Na sakkā kīlittagattena<sup>22</sup> kathetun” ti Yakkho Bodhi-

<sup>1</sup> K tad eva otaritvā.<sup>2</sup> K. pi.<sup>3</sup> F B candima°. B<sup>1</sup>. candimā°<sup>4</sup> F K B. S daka°.<sup>5</sup> B. pi taṇ<sup>6</sup> B. tath’.<sup>7</sup> B. a pi.<sup>8</sup> K. B. om<sup>9</sup> K. a saraṇ.<sup>10</sup> K udakarakkhasena pa°<sup>11</sup> B<sup>1</sup> saṇhayi° B sannāhi°<sup>12</sup> B om dha° ga°<sup>13</sup> B. nava°. K. vanarava° B<sup>1</sup> °puriso viya āg°<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S om<sup>15</sup> C. om pi° ca.<sup>16</sup> K. °mūlāni.<sup>17</sup> B esa so<sup>18</sup> K kanittabbh°<sup>19</sup> B a. gahitā<sup>20</sup> K. B otinnotinne<sup>21</sup> B. attho.<sup>22</sup> B °ena ga°.

sattaṃ nahāpetvā<sup>1</sup> pāṇīyaṃ pāyetvā alaṅkaritvā<sup>2</sup> alaṅkata-  
mandapamaṃjhe<sup>3</sup> pallaṅkaṃ āropetvā sayam assa pādamūle  
nisīdi Atha naṃ Bodhisatto “sakkaccaṃ sunāhi”<sup>4</sup> ti  
vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

“Hūtiottappasampannā sukkadhammasamāhitā  
santo sappuṇṇasā loke ‘devadhammā’ ti vuccare” ti

Yakkho imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasanno Bodhi-  
sattaṃ āha “pandita ahaṃ te pasanno ekaṃ bhātaraṃ  
dammī, kataṃ ānemi” ti. “Kāṇṭhaṃ ānehi” ti  
“Pandita tvaṃ kevalaṃ devadhamme jānāsi yeva, na pana  
tesu vattasī”<sup>5</sup> ti “Kṛṣṇāraṇā” ti “Yasmā<sup>6</sup> jettḥakaṃ  
thapetvā kāṇṭhaṃ ānāpento<sup>7</sup> jettḥapacāyikakammaṃ na  
kaṃosī” ti “Devadhamme cāhaṃ<sup>8</sup> yakkha jānāmi, tesu  
ca vattāmi,<sup>9</sup> mayaṃ hi etaṃ nissāya imaṃ araṇṇaṃ pavit-  
thā,<sup>10</sup> etassa hi atthāya ambhakaṃ pīṭaraṃ etassa<sup>11</sup> mātā  
rajaṃ yāci, ambhakaṃ pana pītā<sup>12</sup> taṃ varaṃ adatvā<sup>13</sup>  
ambhakaṃ anurakkhanatthāya araṇṇavāsaṃ anujāni,<sup>14</sup> so  
kumāro anuvattitvā<sup>15</sup> amhehi saddhūṃ āgato, “taṃ araṇṇe  
eko yakkho khādī” ti vutte pi na koci saddahissatī, tenā-  
haṃ gaṇahabhayaabhīto tam eva ānāpemi”<sup>16</sup> ti Yakkho  
Bodhisattassa pasāditvā “sādhū pandita tvam eva deva-  
dhamme jānāsi” ti dve pi bhātaro ānetvā adāsi Atha  
naṃ Bodhisatto yakkhabhāve ādinavaṃ kathetvā pañcasu  
sīlesu patitthāpesi So tena susaṃvihitārakkho<sup>17</sup> tasmīṃ  
araṇṇe vasitvā pītā kālakate yakkhaṃ ādāya Bāṇāsaṃ<sup>18</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K. nhātvā

<sup>3</sup> B. °pe ma°

<sup>5</sup> B. tvaṃ pana na tesu vattissasī

<sup>6</sup> B. om

<sup>7</sup> K. °tvā B. āharāpento

<sup>9</sup> B. a. ti

<sup>11</sup> C. Cā. tassa.

<sup>13</sup> K. adatthā F. datvā

<sup>15</sup> B. °etvā

<sup>17</sup> K. °dahit°. B. saṃ°

<sup>2</sup> B. °etvā

<sup>4</sup> K. sunohī

<sup>8</sup> B. ahaṃ

<sup>10</sup> K. pavāsītva

<sup>12</sup> B. pi for pana pi°.

<sup>14</sup> K. °nāti

<sup>16</sup> B. evāharāpemi

<sup>18</sup> C. Cā. °iyaṃ

gantvā rajjaṇ gahetvā Candakumārassa uparajjaṇ<sup>1</sup> Suriyakumārassa senāpatitthānaṇ datvā<sup>2</sup> yakkhassa ramanīye<sup>3</sup> thāne āyatanāṇ kārāpetvā<sup>4</sup> yathā so lābhaggappatto hoti tathā akāsi.’

Satthā imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ āharitvā<sup>5</sup> jātakaṇ samo-dhānesi ‘tādā iakkhaso<sup>6</sup> bahubhandikabhikkhu ehosi, Suriyakumāro Ānando, Candakumāro Sāliputto, Mahiṇsāsakumāro<sup>7</sup> aham evā’ ti

Evāṇ Satthā<sup>8</sup> jātakaṇ kathetvā ‘evaṇ tvaṇ<sup>9</sup> bhikkhu<sup>10</sup> pubbe devadhamme gavesamāno hirottappasampanno vicaritvā idāni catupaiṣamaṇṇhe iminā nīhārena thatvā mama purato “appiccho ‘mhi” ti vadanto<sup>11</sup> ayuttaṇ akāsi, na hi sātakapaṇikkhepādīmatteṇa<sup>12</sup> samano nāma hoti’ ti vatvā anusandhiṇ ghetetvā<sup>13</sup> dhammaṇ desento imaṇ gātham āha

141 ‘Na naggacariyā na jaṭā na paṇkā  
nanāsakā<sup>14</sup> thandilasāyikā<sup>15</sup> vā  
rajo vajallaṇ<sup>16</sup> ukkukappadhānaṇ  
so dhenti<sup>17</sup> maccaṇ avitunnakaṇkhan’ ti.

Tattha nanāsakā ti na anāsakā bhattapatikkhepo<sup>18</sup> ti attho Thandilasāyikā ti bhūmisayanaṇ<sup>19</sup> Rajo-vajallaṇ<sup>20</sup> ti kaddamalimpanākārena sarīre sannicita-

<sup>1</sup> F opa° K a datvā

<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> ka°.

<sup>3</sup> F °niyya°

<sup>4</sup> F K kāretvā

<sup>5</sup> B °āpetvā

<sup>6</sup> K. udakara°

<sup>7</sup> B Mahiṇsa°, a pana S Mahiṇsaka°.

<sup>8</sup> K. Bhaggavā.

<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. om

<sup>10</sup> S. bhikkhave.

<sup>11</sup> K. vatvā

<sup>12</sup> F sāvaka°. S. B. °pati°

<sup>13</sup> K. a imaṇ

<sup>14</sup> K. n’ an°. F. na nā°.

<sup>15</sup> B ta°, so *infra*.

<sup>16</sup> S. rajo ca jallaṇ K rajojalaṇ B rajojallaṇ.

<sup>17</sup> K. na so°.

<sup>18</sup> K B °pā. S. °pakā.

<sup>19</sup> B a. sayikā vā

<sup>20</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. rajojallaṇ (S. °aṇ). K. B *ut supra*.

rajo<sup>1</sup> Ukkutikappadhānan ti ukkuṭṭikabhāvena ārad-  
dhaviriyaṇ Idan uuttaṇ hoti yo hi macco 'evaṇ ahaṇ  
lokanissaranasaṅkhātaṇ<sup>2</sup> suddhiṇ pāpunissāmī' ti imesu  
naggacariyādīsu yaṇ kiñci samādāya vatteyya so kevalaṇ  
micchādassanaṇ c' eva vaddheyya<sup>3</sup> kīlamathassa ca bhāgi  
assa, na hi<sup>4</sup> etāni susamādināni pi atthavatthukāya  
kaṅkhāya<sup>5</sup> avitinnabhāvena avitinnakaṅkhaṇ maccaṇ  
sodhenti ti<sup>6</sup>

Desanavasāne bahū sotapattiphalādini pāpunisū ti  
Bahubhandikattherassa vatthu<sup>7</sup>

## 9 SANTATIMAHĀMATTAVATTHU

Alaṅkato ce pi<sup>8</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jeta-  
vane viharanto Santatimahāmattaṇ ārabha kathesi

So hi ekasmiṇ kāle iañño Pasenadissa<sup>9</sup> paccantaṇ kupi-  
taṇ vūpasametvā āgato Ath' assa rājā tuttho satta diva-  
sāni rajjaṇ datvā ekaṇ naccagītakusalaṇ itthiṇ adāsi So  
satta divasāni surāmadamatto<sup>10</sup> hutvā sattame divase  
sabbālaṇkārāpatimandito hatthikkhandhavaragato hutvā<sup>11</sup>  
nahānatutthayaṇ gacchanto Satthāraṇ pindāya pavisaṇtaṇ  
dvārantare disvā hatthikkhandhagato<sup>12</sup> va<sup>13</sup> sīsaṇ cāletvā  
vanditvā<sup>14</sup> pakkāmi Satthā sitaṇ katvā 'ko nu kho bhante

<sup>1</sup> F. sannissita°.

<sup>2</sup> F °ta°

<sup>3</sup> K. B vatt°.

<sup>4</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> assan ti S assā ti, na after ma°

<sup>5</sup> B om.

<sup>6</sup> B om

<sup>7</sup> K Bahubhandabhikkhuvatthuṇ B. Bahubhandika-  
bhikkhuvatthu, and a atthamaṇ.

<sup>8</sup> B om K a samañ careyya

<sup>9</sup> K Passenadikossallassa B Pasenadikosallassa

<sup>10</sup> K surāmadatto.

<sup>11</sup> B om

<sup>12</sup> B F K. B °varagato

<sup>13</sup> B om

<sup>14</sup> B F K. B om F K vandi, om pa°

sītapātukaranahetū<sup>1</sup> tī ānandattherena puttho sīta-  
kāraṇaṇ āvīkaronto<sup>2</sup> āha 'passathananda Santatimahā-  
matṭaṇ,<sup>3</sup> ajj' eva sabbābharanapatimandito va<sup>4</sup> mama san-  
tikaṇ āgantvā catuppādīkagāthāvasāne arahattaṇ patvā  
sattatālamatte ākāse nīśīditvā parinibbāyissatī<sup>5</sup> tī Mahā-  
jano Satṭhu<sup>6</sup> therena saddhiṇ kathentassa vacanaṇ assosi.  
Tattha micchādīthikā cintesuṇ<sup>7</sup> 'passatha samanassa  
Gotamassa kīriyaṇ, mukhappattam<sup>8</sup> eva bhāsati, ajja kira<sup>9</sup>  
esa<sup>10</sup> evaṇ surāmadamatto yathalaṇkato<sup>11</sup> na etassa<sup>12</sup>  
santike dhammaṇ sutvā parinibbāyissatī, ajj' eva<sup>13</sup> naṇ<sup>14</sup>  
musāvādena niggaṇhissāmā<sup>15</sup> tī Sammadīthikā cin-  
tesuṇ<sup>16</sup> 'aho buddhānaṇ mahanubhāvātā,<sup>17</sup> ajja Buddha-  
līlaṇ c'<sup>18</sup> eva Santatimahāmatṭalīlaṇ ca datṭhuṇ labhis-  
sāmā<sup>19</sup> tī Santatimahāmatṭo pi nahānatīttṭhe divasabhāgaṇ  
udakakīlaṇ kīlītvā<sup>20</sup> uyyānaṇ<sup>21</sup> gantvā āpānabhūmiyaṇ<sup>22</sup>  
nīśīdi<sup>23</sup> Sapi itthī iṇṇamaṇṇaṇ<sup>24</sup> otarītvā naccagītaṇ  
dassetuṇ ārabhi Tassā sarīralīlaṇ dassanattṭhaṇ sattāhaṇ  
appahārātāya taṇ divasaṇ naccagītaṇ dassamānāya<sup>25</sup> anto-  
kucchiyaṇ satthakavātā samutthāya hadayamaṇsaṇ kan-  
tītvā<sup>26</sup> agamaṇsu<sup>27</sup> Sā taṇ khaṇaṇ yeva mukhena c'  
eva<sup>28</sup> akkhihi ca vivatehi kālam akāsi. Santatimahāmatṭo  
'upadhāretha nan' tī yatvā 'niruddhā sāmī' tī vuttamatte

<sup>1</sup> K °pātukaka°<sup>2</sup> K. B. B<sup>1</sup> ācikkhanto<sup>3</sup> K °tto<sup>4</sup> K B om<sup>5</sup> K after ka°<sup>6</sup> B °ayīṇsu<sup>7</sup> B mattam<sup>8</sup> K kir'<sup>9</sup> F om C. eva sa<sup>10</sup> B yathā a°<sup>11</sup> B tassa<sup>12</sup> K om.<sup>13</sup> B taṇ<sup>14</sup> B °mī<sup>15</sup> K °ayīṇsu<sup>16</sup> K B °vo<sup>17</sup> K līlaṇ ca<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> kīletvā<sup>19</sup> B<sup>1</sup> udakato<sup>20</sup> K apāna°.<sup>21</sup> K °atī<sup>22</sup> K °jhe.<sup>23</sup> K dassiyamānāya. F dassaya°.<sup>24</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. gahetvā K kadhitvā<sup>25</sup> B<sup>1</sup> āg° B agamāsi<sup>26</sup> F om mu° c'eva.

yeva balavasokena abhibhūto, taṇ khaṇaṇ yev' assa<sup>1</sup> sattā-  
haṇ pītasurā tattakapāle<sup>2</sup> udakabindu<sup>3</sup> viya parikkhayaṇ  
agamāsī. So 'na me<sup>4</sup> imaṇ<sup>5</sup> sokaṇ añño<sup>6</sup> nibbāpetuṇ  
sakkhissatī<sup>7</sup> aññatra Tathāgatenā' tī balakāyaparivuto<sup>8</sup>  
sāyanhasamaye Satthu santikaṇ gantvā<sup>9</sup> vanditvā evam  
āha 'bhante evaūpo me soko uppanno, "tam me  
tumhe<sup>10</sup> nibbāpetuṇ sakkhissathā" tī āgato 'mhi, paṭi-  
sāraṇaṇ me hothā' tī Atha naṇ Satthā 'sokaṇ nibbā-  
petuṇ samatthass' eva<sup>11</sup> santikaṇ āgato 'sī, imissā hī  
itthiyā iminā va ākārena<sup>12</sup> matakāle tava iḍantassa  
paggharūtaassūni catunnaṇ samuddānaṇ<sup>13</sup> udakato atire-  
katarānī' tī vatvā imaṇ gātham<sup>14</sup> āha

'Yaṇ pubbe taṇ visesehi, pacchā te māhu kiñcanaṇ,  
majjhe ce<sup>15</sup> no gahissasī,<sup>16</sup> upasanto carissasī' tī

Gāthāpariyosāne Santatimāhamatto arahattaṇ patvā  
attano āyusaṇkhāraṇ olokeno tassa appavattanabhāvaṇ  
ñatvā Satthāraṇ āha 'bhante parinibbānaṇ me<sup>17</sup> anujā-  
nathā<sup>18</sup> tī Satthā tena katakammaṇ jānanto pi, 'musā-  
vādena nigganhanatthaṇ<sup>19</sup> sannipatitā micchādittthikā  
okāsaṇ na labhissanti, "Buddhalīhaṇ c' eva Santatimāhā-  
mattalīhaṇ ca passissāmā" tī sannipatitā sammādittthikā  
iminā katakammaṇ sutvā<sup>20</sup> puññesu ādaraṇ<sup>21</sup> karissanti'

<sup>1</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om yev' assa.

<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. dattakappāle.

<sup>3</sup> F. udabindu.

<sup>4</sup> K. a va

<sup>5</sup> F om

<sup>6</sup> B. aññe

<sup>7</sup> B °ntī K. sakkhiti

<sup>8</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. balapa° K. balanikāyaṇ pa°.

<sup>9</sup> B āg°.

<sup>10</sup> K. a pi

<sup>11</sup> K a. mama

<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> natakāraṇena for i° va āk°

<sup>13</sup> K mahāsa°

<sup>14</sup> S. N 949, 1098.

<sup>15</sup> F ca

<sup>16</sup> F gahessasī B<sup>1</sup>. °essatī

<sup>17</sup> B. om.

<sup>18</sup> B °āhī

<sup>19</sup> K. °gah° F °tthāya

<sup>20</sup> B<sup>1</sup> ñatvā

<sup>21</sup> B<sup>1</sup> ācāraṇ.

tī ca sallakkhetvā 'tena hi tayā katakamman mayhaṇ  
kathēhi,<sup>1</sup> kathento ca<sup>2</sup> bhūmiyaṇ thito akathetvā<sup>3</sup> satta-  
tālappamānamatte<sup>4</sup> ākāse thito kathēhi' tī āha. So  
'sādhu bhante' tī<sup>5</sup> Satthāraṇ vanditvā ekatālappammā-  
naṇ uggamma orohi: vā puna Satthāraṇ vanditvā uggac-  
hanto patipātiyā sattatālappamāne ākāse pallaṅkena<sup>6</sup>  
nisīditvā 'sunātha me bhante pubbakamman' tī vatvā<sup>7</sup>  
āha

'Ito ekanavutikappe Vipassibuddhakāle<sup>8</sup> ahaṇ Bandhu-  
matināmanagare ekasmiṇ kule nibbatitvā<sup>9</sup> cintayīṇ<sup>10</sup>  
"kin nu kho paresaṇ chedaṇ<sup>11</sup> vā pīlaṇ<sup>12</sup> vā akāraṇa-  
kamman" tī upadhārento dhammaghosakakamman<sup>13</sup> disvā  
tato patthāya taṇ<sup>14</sup> karonto mahājanaṇ samādapetvā  
puññāni karomi,<sup>15</sup> uposathadivasesu uposathaṇ samādi-  
yāmi,<sup>16</sup> dānaṇ dadāmi<sup>17</sup> dhammaṇ sunāmi,<sup>18</sup> "buddharata-  
nādīhi sadisaratanāṇ<sup>19</sup> nāma<sup>20</sup> natthi<sup>21</sup> tinnāṇ ratanānaṇ  
sakkāraṇ karoṭhā" tī ugghosento caīāmi<sup>22</sup> Tassa mayhaṇ  
saddaṇ sutvā Buddhapitā Bandhumatimahārājā maṇ  
pakkosāpetvā "tāta kin karonto vicarasi" tī pucchitvā  
"deva tinnāṇ ratanānaṇ gūṇaṇ pakāsetvā<sup>23</sup> mahājanaṇ  
puññakammesu samādapento vicarāmi" tī vutte "kattha  
nisinno vicarasi" tī maṇ<sup>24</sup> pucchitvā "padasā va devā"

<sup>1</sup> B a. tī<sup>3</sup> K °itvā<sup>5</sup> K. a utthāya<sup>7</sup> B om<sup>8</sup> B. B<sup>1</sup> °sammāsambuddha°<sup>10</sup> B. cintesi<sup>12</sup> B pīlaṇaṇ<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °ghosana° K. puññaghosana°.<sup>14</sup> F. K B a kamman<sup>16</sup> K B samādayiṭṭha<sup>18</sup> K B sunātha.<sup>20</sup> K a. aññaṇ<sup>22</sup> K. vic°<sup>24</sup> K om.<sup>2</sup> K va<sup>4</sup> K B. °tālamatte<sup>6</sup> F. °ke.<sup>9</sup> K °etvā<sup>11</sup> K chedanāṇ<sup>15</sup> K karoṭha<sup>17</sup> K B. detha.<sup>19</sup> F B. °saṇ ra°<sup>21</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. a. tī<sup>23</sup> K. °āpetvā

tī mayā vutte<sup>1</sup> “tāta na<sup>2</sup> tvaṃ evaṃ vicarituṃ arahasi,<sup>3</sup>  
 imaṃ pupphadāmaṃ pīlandhitvā assapitthe nisinno<sup>4</sup>  
 vicarā”<sup>5</sup> tī mayhaṃ muttadāmasadisaṃ<sup>6</sup> pupphadāmaṃ  
 datvā<sup>7</sup> assaṃ<sup>8</sup> adāsī Atha maṃ<sup>9</sup> rañña<sup>10</sup> dinnaparihārena  
 tath’<sup>11</sup> eva<sup>12</sup> ugghosetvā puna pī<sup>13</sup> iā jā pakkosāpetvā “tāta  
 kiṃ karonto vicarasi” tī pucchitvā “tad eva devā” tī  
 vutte, “tāta asso pī te nānucchaviko, idha<sup>14</sup> nīsīditvā  
 vicarā”<sup>15</sup> tī catusindhavayuttaṃ rathaṃ dāpesī<sup>16</sup> Tati-  
 yavāre pī me rājā saddaṃ sutvā<sup>17</sup> pakkosāpetvā “tāta kiṃ  
 karonto vicarasi” tī pucchitvā<sup>18</sup> “tad<sup>19</sup> eva devā” tī vutte  
 “tāta ratho pī te nānucchaviko” tī mayhaṃ mahantaṃ  
 bhogaṃ mahāpasādhanaṃ ca datvā ekaṃ<sup>20</sup> hatthiṃ adāsī,  
 svāhaṃ sabbābharanapatimandito hatthikkhandhe nīsī-  
 ditvā<sup>21</sup> asītivassasahassāni dhammaghosakakammaṃ<sup>22</sup>  
 akāsiṃ, tassa me ettakaṃ kālaṃ kāyato candanagandho  
 vāyati mukhato uppalagandho vāyati, idaṃ mayā kata-  
 kamman’ tī

Evaṃ so attano pubbakammaṃ kathetvā ākāse nisinno  
 va<sup>23</sup> tejjodhātūṃ samāpajjitvā parinibbāyi, sarīre jālā<sup>24</sup>  
 utthahitvā maṃsalohitaṃ jhāpesī, sumanapupphāni<sup>25</sup> viya  
 dhātuyo avasīsiṃsu Satthā suddhavatthaṃ pasāiesī,

<sup>1</sup> B. vutto<sup>2</sup> B. na tāta.<sup>3</sup> K. pī harasi.<sup>4</sup> B. a. va<sup>5</sup> K. °asī<sup>6</sup> K. S. muttā°.<sup>7</sup> K. a. vatvā ca pana. B. a. dantaṃ<sup>8</sup> K. a. tassa.<sup>9</sup> K. naṃ<sup>10</sup> F. K. rañña<sup>11</sup> K. c’ eva<sup>12</sup> B. om.<sup>13</sup> K. a. rathe.<sup>14</sup> K. °asī.<sup>15</sup> B. adāsī.<sup>16</sup> K. a. maṃ.<sup>17</sup> K. pucchi.<sup>18</sup> K. tath’<sup>19</sup> B. a. ca.<sup>20</sup> B. nisinno.<sup>21</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °savanaughosana°. K. °ghosita°.<sup>22</sup> K. om.<sup>23</sup> S. aggijālā.<sup>24</sup> B. suvanna°.<sup>25</sup> F. K. avasīsiṃsu. B. avasesiṃsu.

dhātuyo tattha patuṇsu,<sup>1</sup> tā<sup>2</sup> pakkhipitvā catumahāpathe  
thūpaṇ kāresi,<sup>3</sup> ‘mahājano vanditvā puññabhāgi<sup>4</sup> bhavis-  
satī’ ti.<sup>5</sup>

Dhammasabbhāyaṇ kathaya samutthāpesuṇ<sup>6</sup> ‘Santati-  
mahāmatto gāthavasāne arahattaṇ patvā alaṇkatapati-  
yatto va<sup>7</sup> ākāse nisīditvā parinibbuto, kin nu kho etaṇ  
“samano” ti vattuṇ<sup>8</sup> vattati udāhu “brāhmano”’ ti<sup>9</sup>  
Satthā āgantvā ‘kāya nu ’ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya  
sannisinnā’ ti pucchitvā, ‘imāya nāmā’ ti vutte, ‘bhik-  
khave mama puttaṇ ‘samano’ ti vattuṇ vattati ‘brāh-  
mano’ ti pi vattuṇ<sup>10</sup> vattati yevā’ ti vatvā<sup>11</sup> dhammaṇ  
‘desento imaṇ gātham āha

142 ‘Alaṅkato ce pi samañ careyya  
santo danto niyato brahmacārī  
sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya dandaṇ  
so brāhmano so samano sa bhikkhū’ ti.

Tattha alaṅkato ti vatthābharanapaṭimandito.<sup>12</sup> Tass’  
attho vatthālaṅkāradīhi alaṅkato ce pi puggalo kāyā-  
dīhi samañ careyya, rāgādivūpasamanena santo indri-  
yadamanena<sup>13</sup> danto, catumagganiyamena<sup>14</sup> niyato,  
setthacariyāya brahmacārī, kāyadandādīnaṇ<sup>15</sup> oropita-  
tāya<sup>16</sup> sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya dandaṇ, so evarūpo.

<sup>1</sup> K. nipa°

<sup>2</sup> B. a patte

<sup>3</sup> K. kārāpesi.

<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup> mahājanena vandite puññarāsi

<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S om K. B a. bhikkhū.

<sup>6</sup> K. a āvuso

<sup>7</sup> B yeva K om.

<sup>8</sup> K vuttaṇ

<sup>9</sup> F. a. vattuṇ va°

<sup>10</sup> K. om

<sup>11</sup> K. a anus° gha° B a imaṇ

<sup>12</sup> B. °nehi pa°.

<sup>13</sup> F °damena

<sup>14</sup> C F K. °niyāmena.

<sup>15</sup> B. °dīhi S. °dīni

<sup>16</sup> S. oropitāni.

bāhitapāpattā biāhmano ti pi samitapāpattā samano  
ti pi bhinnakilesattā bhikkhū ti pi vattabbo yevā ti <sup>1</sup>

Desanavasāne bahū sotapattiphaladīni pāpunisū ti.

Santatimahāmattassa vatthu <sup>2</sup>

# 10 PILOTIKATTHEAVATTHU

Hirīnisedho <sup>3</sup> ti imay dhammadesanay Satthā Jeta-  
vane vihaiano Pilotikattheray ārabba kathesi

Ekasmiṃ hi divase Ānandatthero ekaṃ pilotikakhandanivatthay <sup>4</sup> kapālay ādāya <sup>5</sup> carantaṃ dārakaṃ disvā 'kin te evaṃ vicaritvā jīvitato, kiṃ <sup>6</sup> pabbajjā na <sup>7</sup> uttaritarā' ti vatva, <sup>8</sup> 'bhante ko maṃ pabbājessatī' ti vutte, 'ahaṃ pabbājessāmī' ti taṃ ādāya <sup>9</sup> gantvā sahattha nahāpetvā <sup>10</sup> kammattānaṃ datvā pabbājesi Tena <sup>11</sup> ca pana nivatthapilotikakhandanay pasāretvā olokento parissāvanakaranamattam <sup>12</sup> pi gayhūpakay kiñci padesaṃ adisvā kapālena saddhū ekissā rukkhāsākhāya thapesi So pi <sup>13</sup> pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado buddhānaṃ uppannasakkāya <sup>14</sup> paribhuñjamāno mahagghāni cīvarāni acchādetvā vicaranto thūlasarīro hutvā ukkanthitvā 'kiṃ me janassa saddhādeyyaṃ nivāsetvā vibbhamantena, <sup>15</sup> attano pilotikam eva nivāsessāmī' <sup>16</sup> ti taṃ thānaṃ gantvā pilotikay gahetvā

<sup>1</sup> B om

<sup>2</sup> K B °ttava° B a navamaṃ

<sup>3</sup> K a puriso

<sup>4</sup> K °khandavatthay

<sup>5</sup> B. a bhikkhā. K. a bhikkhāya.

<sup>6</sup> B om

<sup>7</sup> K. nanu

<sup>8</sup> B om

<sup>9</sup> K a vihāraṃ

<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. Satthāraṃ dassetvā

<sup>11</sup> B tañ

<sup>12</sup> B °karamattam

<sup>13</sup> B om

<sup>14</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °lābhasa°

<sup>15</sup> K. vidhavantena B. vicarantena

<sup>16</sup> B °iss°.

‘ahirika nillajja evarūpānaṃ vatthānaṃ acchādanatthānaṃ  
pahāya imaṃ<sup>1</sup> pilotikakhandāṃ nivāsetvā kapālahattho  
bhikkhāya carituṃ gacchasi’ tī taṃ ārammanaṃ katvā  
attanā va<sup>2</sup> attānaṃ ovadi, ovaḍantass’ eva<sup>3</sup> paṇ’ assa<sup>4</sup>  
cittaṃ sannisīdi<sup>5</sup> So taṃ pilotikaṃ tatth’ eva paṭisāmetvā  
nivattitvā vihāram eva gato So katipahaccayena puna pi<sup>6</sup>  
ukkanthitvā<sup>7</sup> tath’ eva vatvā<sup>8</sup> nivatti, puna pi tath’ evā tī  
Taṃ evaṃ apaiāparaṃ vicarantaṃ disvā bhikkhū ‘kahaṃ  
āvuso gacchasi’ tī pucchanti So ‘ācariyassa santikaṃ  
gacchāmi<sup>9</sup> āvuso’ tī vatvā eten’ eva nīhārena attano  
pilotikakhandam eva ārammanaṃ katvā attānaṃ nise-  
dhetvā<sup>10</sup> katipāhen’ eva arahattaṃ pāpuni.

Bhikkhū āhaṃsu ‘kiṃ āvuso na dāni<sup>11</sup> ācariyassa  
santikaṃ gacchasi, nanu ayaṃ tava<sup>12</sup> vicaranamaggo’ tī  
‘Āvuso ācariyena saddhiṃ saṃsagge satī gatī amhi,<sup>13</sup> idāni  
pana me pacchinno<sup>14</sup> saṃsaggo, ten’ assa santikaṃ na  
gacchāmi’ tī Bhikkhū Tathāgatassa ālocesuṃ ‘bhante  
Pilotikattthero aññaṃ vyākāroti’ tī. ‘Kim āha bhikkhave’  
tī ‘Idaṃ bhante’ tī Taṃ sutvā Satthā ‘āma bhikkhave  
mama putto saṃsagge satī ācariyassa santikaṃ gato, idāni  
pana<sup>15</sup> saṃsaggo chinno, attanā va attānaṃ nisedhetvā  
arahattaṃ patto’ tī vatvā imā gāthā abhāsī

143 ‘Hirīnisedho puriso koci lokasmiṃ vijjati  
yo nindaṃ appabodhati<sup>16</sup> asso bhadro  
kasāma iva

<sup>1</sup> K a evarūpaṃ<sup>2</sup> K. om.<sup>3</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °ssa ca<sup>4</sup> B om paṇ’ assa<sup>5</sup> C. °itvā B. °atī<sup>6</sup> K om puna pi<sup>7</sup> K a puna<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. katvā K gantvā.<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S °ma K °mā.<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup> nivāretvā<sup>11</sup> K idāni<sup>12</sup> B te.<sup>13</sup> K gato C C<sup>a</sup> gatuṃ hi.<sup>14</sup> B chinno<sup>15</sup> S B. paṇ’ assa<sup>16</sup> K. B. °eti

- 144 'Asso yathā bhadro kasānivittho  
 ātāpino saṇvegino bhavātha<sup>1</sup>  
 Saddhāya sīlena ca<sup>2</sup> viriyena ca  
 samādhinā dhammavinicchayena ca  
 sampannavijjācaranā<sup>3</sup> patissatā  
 pahassatha<sup>4</sup> dukkham idaṃ anappakan' ti

Tattha attano<sup>5</sup> uppannaṃ akusalavitakkaṃ hiriyā nised-  
 hetī ti<sup>6</sup> hiinisedho, koci lokasmīn ti evarūpo<sup>7</sup> dul-  
 labho koci eva lokasmīṃ vijjati, yo nindan ti, yo<sup>8</sup>  
 appamatto samanadhammaṃ kaṇṭo attano uppannaṃ  
 nindaṃ apaharanto<sup>9</sup> bujjhatī<sup>10</sup> ti appabodhati,<sup>11</sup> kasā-  
 mīvā ti yathā bhadro asso attanī patamānaṃ kasaṃ apaharati  
 attanī patitvā na deti yo<sup>12</sup> evaṃ<sup>13</sup> nindaṃ appabodhati so  
 dullabho ti attho

Dutiya-gāthāya<sup>14</sup> saṅkhepattho bhikkhave yathā bhadro  
 asso pamādaṃ āgama kasāya nivittho 'aham pi nāma  
 kasāya pahato' ti aparabhāge ātappaṃ<sup>15</sup> karoti, evaṃ tumhe  
 pi ātāpino saṇvegino hotha,<sup>16</sup> evaṃbhūtā lokiyalokutta-  
 iāya duvidhāya saddhāya<sup>17</sup> catupārisuddhi-sīlena<sup>18</sup> ca  
 kāyikacetasika-vīriyena ca atthasamāpattisamādhinā ca  
 kāraṇākāraṇajānanalakkhanena dhammavinicchayena  
 ca sammannāgatā hutvā tisannaṃ vā atthannaṃ vā vijjānaṃ  
 pañcadasannaṃ ca<sup>19</sup> caranānaṃ sampattiyaṃ sampanna-

<sup>1</sup> K. B. °atha

<sup>3</sup> B °nnā°.

<sup>5</sup> B anto

<sup>7</sup> K a puggalo

<sup>9</sup> K ava°, al.

<sup>11</sup> K B °eti, al

<sup>13</sup> K evarūpaṃ

<sup>15</sup> B ātappaṃ

<sup>17</sup> K. B. a ca

<sup>19</sup> F. om. B. vā

<sup>2</sup> K. B om

<sup>4</sup> K B. jahī°

<sup>6</sup> B nisedho ti

<sup>8</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om

<sup>10</sup> K pabū°.

<sup>12</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> F. so

<sup>14</sup> K B a ayaṃ

<sup>16</sup> K bhavatha

<sup>18</sup> F. pāri°.

vijjācaṇā upatthitasatitāya patissatā<sup>1</sup> hutvā idañ  
anappakaṇ vattadukkhāṇ pajahissathā ti<sup>2</sup>

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalaḍḍhiṃ pāpuṇṇsū ti  
Pilotikattherassa vatthu<sup>3</sup>

# 11 SUKHASĀMANERAVATTHU

Udakaṇ hī nayantī<sup>4</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā  
Jetavane viharanto Sukhasāmaneraṇ ārabba kathesi

Atītasmiṇ hī Bārānasissetthino Gandhakumāro nāma  
putto ahosi Rājā tassa pitarī kālakate taṇ pakkosāpetvā  
samassāsetvā<sup>5</sup> mahantena sakkārena tass' eva setthitthā-  
naṇ adāsi So tato patthāya 'Gandhasethī' ti paññāyi<sup>6</sup>  
Ath' assa bhandāgāṇiko dhanagabbhe<sup>7</sup> dvāraṇ vivaritvā  
'sāmi idan te ettakaṇ pitu dhanāṇ, ettakaṇ pitāmaha-  
dinaṇ'<sup>8</sup> ti nīhanitvā nīhanitvā<sup>9</sup> dassesi So taṇ<sup>10</sup> dhana-  
rāsuṇ oloketvā<sup>11</sup> āha 'kiṇ pana te imaṇ dhanāṇ gahetvā  
va<sup>12</sup> na gamiṇsū' ti 'Sāmi dhanāṇ gahetvā va<sup>13</sup> gatā  
nāma natthi, attanā kataṇ<sup>14</sup> kusalakusalam eva hī ādāya  
sattā gacchanti'<sup>15</sup> ti So<sup>16</sup> cintesi<sup>17</sup> 'te bālatāya dhanāṇ  
santhāpetvā<sup>18</sup> pahāya gatā, ahaṇ pana taṇ<sup>19</sup> gahetvā va<sup>20</sup>  
gamiṇsāmi' ti evaṇ cintento pana<sup>21</sup> 'dānaṇ vā dassāmi,

<sup>1</sup> K °utā

<sup>2</sup> B a attho

<sup>3</sup> K °ravatthuṇ B Pilotikatissatheravatthu, and a  
dasamaṇ

<sup>4</sup> K a nettikā B. idaṇ hī for u° hī

<sup>5</sup> B om

<sup>6</sup> B °ati

<sup>7</sup> B °gabbha° B<sup>1</sup>. °sāragabbha°

<sup>8</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> pitupitāma° K B pitāmahadhanaṇ

<sup>9</sup> S B om one

<sup>10</sup> B. om

<sup>11</sup> K. °ento

<sup>12</sup> K B om

<sup>13</sup> B. om.

<sup>14</sup> B °no kata°

<sup>15</sup> B. āg°

<sup>16</sup> K a sutvā

<sup>17</sup> K a. mama pitādayo

<sup>18</sup> K. B om.

<sup>19</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S te K B pan' etaṇ B<sup>1</sup>. a dhanāṇ

<sup>20</sup> K B om.

<sup>21</sup> B. pana ci°

pūjaṃ vā karissāmī' ti acintetvā, 'imaṃ<sup>1</sup> sabbajaṃ khāditvā va<sup>2</sup> gamissāmī' ti cintesi. So satasahassaṃ viṣṣajjetvā phalīkamayaṃ<sup>3</sup> nahānakotthakaṃ kāresi, satasahassaṃ datvā phalīkamayaṃ eva nahānaphalakaṃ, satasahassaṃ datvā nīśidanapallaṇkaṃ,<sup>4</sup> satasahassaṃ datvā bhojanapātiṃ, satasahassam eva datvā bhojanatthāne mandapaṃ kārāpesi,<sup>5</sup> satasahassaṃ datvā bhojanapātiyā āsittakūpadhānaṃ<sup>6</sup> kārāpesi,<sup>7</sup> sattasahassen' eva gehe sihapañjaraṃ gaṇhāpesi.<sup>8</sup> Attano pātarāsattāya sahaṣṣaṃ adāsi, sāyamasattāya pi<sup>9</sup> sahaṣṣam eva,<sup>10</sup> punnamadivase<sup>11</sup> pana<sup>12</sup> bhojanatthāya satasahassaṃ dāpesi. Taṃ bhattaṃ bhuñjanadivase satasahassaṃ viṣṣajjetvā nagaraṃ alañkaritvā bheriṃ carāpesi 'Gandhasettissa kua bhattaṃ<sup>13</sup> bhuñjanākāraṃ olokentū'<sup>14</sup> ti Mahājano mañcātimañce<sup>15</sup> bandhitvā sannipati So pi satasahassagghanaṃ<sup>16</sup> nahānakotthake satasahassagghanaṃ pallaṅke nīśiditvā solasaṃ gandhodakaghatehi nabātvā<sup>17</sup> sihapañjaraṃ vivaritvā tasmaṃ pallaṅke nīśi Ath' assa tasmaṃ āsittakūpadhāne<sup>18</sup> taṃ<sup>19</sup> pātiṃ thapetvā<sup>20</sup> bhojanaṃ vaddhesuṃ So nātakaparivuto<sup>21</sup> evarūpāya sampattiyā taṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjati

Aparena samayena eko gāṃikamanusso attano paribbhaya-haranatthāya<sup>22</sup> dāruādini yānake pakkhipitvā nagaraṃ gantvā saḥāyakassa<sup>23</sup> gehe nivāsaṃ gaṇhi Tadā pana

<sup>1</sup> B idaṃ

<sup>2</sup> B om

<sup>3</sup> K. phalīkaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> K nīśinna°

<sup>5</sup> K kārasi

<sup>6</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. avasittakuppatthā°

<sup>7</sup> K B kārasi

<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. kārāp° B santhāp°

<sup>9</sup> K om

<sup>10</sup> K adāsi evaṃ

<sup>11</sup> K punnamī°

<sup>12</sup> K om

<sup>13</sup> S B °tta°

<sup>14</sup> K B. °etū

<sup>15</sup> K °aṇ.

<sup>16</sup> K °ike

<sup>17</sup> K S a taṃ B a taṃ pi

<sup>18</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °kuppatth°.

<sup>19</sup> K suvanna°

<sup>20</sup> K B a satasahassagghanaṃ

<sup>21</sup> K. nātakittihī pa°.

<sup>22</sup> K B. °yāh° K. °tthaṃ.

<sup>23</sup> K nagarasahāyassa

punnamaḍivaso hoti,<sup>1</sup> 'Gandhaseththino bhuñjanalīhaṇ<sup>2</sup>  
 oloketū<sup>3</sup> ti nagare bheriṇ carāpesuṇ Atha naṇ so<sup>4</sup>  
 sahāyako āha 'Gandhaseththino<sup>5</sup> bhuñjanalīhā dittha-  
 pubbā<sup>6</sup> ti. 'Na ditthapubbā<sup>7</sup> sammā' ti 'Tena hi<sup>8</sup> ehi  
 gacchāma,<sup>9</sup> ayaṇ nagare bheri carati,<sup>10</sup> mahāsampattūṇ  
 passissāmā<sup>11</sup> ti nagaravāsī janapadavāsīṇ gahetvā agamāsi  
 Mahājano<sup>12</sup> mañcatumañce abhirūhitvā passati<sup>13</sup> Gāma-  
 vāsī bhattagandhaṇ ghāyitvā va nagaravāsīṇ āha 'may-  
 haṇ etāya pātīyā bhattapinde pipāsā jātā' ti 'Samma mā  
 etaṇ patthayi, na sakkā laddhun' ti 'Samma alabhanto  
 na jivissāmī' ti So<sup>14</sup> patubāhituṇ asakkonto parisa-  
 pariyaṇte thatvā<sup>15</sup> 'panamāmī<sup>16</sup> te sāmī' ti tikkhattuṇ  
 mahāsaddaṇ nicchāretvā, 'ko eso' ti vutte, 'ahaṇ sāmī' ti  
 'Kiṇ etan' ti<sup>17</sup> 'Eko gāmaḍvāsī tumhākaṇ pātīyaṇ bhatta-  
 pinde pipāsaṇ uppādesi,<sup>18</sup> ekaṇ bhattapindaṇ dāpethā' ti  
 'Na sakkā laddhun' ti 'Kiṇ samma sutāṇ te' ti<sup>19</sup>  
 'Sutaṇ me, api ca labhanto jivissāmī, alabhantassa me  
 maraṇaṇ<sup>20</sup> bhavissatī' ti So puna pi<sup>21</sup> viravi<sup>22</sup> 'ayaṇ  
 kira sāmī alabhanto marissati, jīvitam assa dethā' ti  
 'Hambho<sup>23</sup> bhattapindo nāma satam pi<sup>24</sup> agghati, sata-  
 dvayaṇ<sup>25</sup> pi agghati, yo yo yācati tassa tassa<sup>26</sup> dadamāno

<sup>1</sup> K ahosi<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °kūlā<sup>3</sup> K B. °etū<sup>4</sup> B om<sup>5</sup> B a. te<sup>6</sup> S B °aṇ °pubban K a sammā<sup>7</sup> S B °aṇ<sup>8</sup> K a samma<sup>9</sup> K °m'<sup>10</sup> B °iṇ carāpeti B<sup>1</sup> carāpesuṇ<sup>11</sup> B pāssāmā<sup>12</sup> B. a pi<sup>13</sup> K abhiruyhi.<sup>14</sup> B. a. taṇ.<sup>15</sup> K. a va<sup>16</sup> K nam°.<sup>17</sup> S B a ayaṇ.<sup>18</sup> K. °ayi.<sup>19</sup> K a samma.<sup>20</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> mataṇ<sup>21</sup> K om<sup>22</sup> B<sup>1</sup> vivaraṇ<sup>23</sup> K. B. ambho, ut semper.<sup>24</sup> K om<sup>25</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. sahasam.<sup>26</sup> K. taṇ

ahaṇ kuṇ bhuñjissāmi' ti 'Sāmi ayaṇ alabhanto maris-  
 sati, jīvitam assa dethā' ti 'Na sakkā va<sup>1</sup> laddhuṇ,  
 yaḍi pana alabhanto na jīvati<sup>2</sup> tīni saṇvaccharāni mama  
 gehe bhaṭṭiṇ karotu, evam assa bhaddapāṭiṇ dāpessāmā'<sup>3</sup> ti  
 Gāmaṇvāsī taṇ sutvā 'evaṇ hotu sammā' ti saḥāyakaṇ  
 vatvā puttadāraṇ pahāya 'bhaddapāṭiṇatthāya tīni saṇ-  
 vaccharāni bhaṭṭiṇ kaṇissāmi' ti setthissa gehaṇ pāvasi  
 So bhaṭṭiṇ karonto sabbakiccāni<sup>4</sup> sakkaccam akāsi, gehe  
 vā araṇṇe vā divārattī<sup>5</sup> sabbāni kattabbakammāni katān'  
 eva<sup>6</sup> paññāyīsu, 'Bhaddabhaṭṭiko' ti<sup>7</sup> vutte sakalanagare<sup>8</sup>  
 paññāyī Ath' assa divase punne<sup>9</sup> bhaddaveyyāvātiko<sup>10</sup>  
 'Bhaddabhaṭṭikassa<sup>11</sup> divaso punno,<sup>12</sup> dukkaṇaṇ tena kataṇ  
 tīni saṇvaccharāni bhaṭṭiṇ karontena, ekam pi kammaṇ  
 na kopitapubban'<sup>13</sup> ti Ath' assa setthi attano sāya-  
 pātāśatthāya<sup>14</sup> dve saḥassāni tassa<sup>15</sup> pātāśatthāya  
 saḥassan ti tīni saḥassāni dāpetvā āha 'ajja mayhaṇ  
 kattabbaṇ parihāraṇ tass' eva karoṭhā' ti vatvā ca pana<sup>16</sup>  
 thapetvā ekaṇ Cintāmaṇi<sup>17</sup> nāma piyabhariyaṇ avasesa-  
 janam<sup>18</sup> pi 'ajja tam eva<sup>19</sup> parivārethā' ti vatvā sabbāṇ<sup>20</sup>  
 sampattī<sup>21</sup> niyyādesi So setthino nahānodake<sup>22</sup> tass'  
 eva kotthake tasmiṇ phalake nisinno nahātvā tass' eva<sup>23</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K mudā B mudhā

<sup>2</sup> B naṇ jīvissatī ti

<sup>3</sup> B. °mī

<sup>4</sup> K. °kammāni

<sup>5</sup> K a vā B rattī vā divā vā S. divā vā rattī vā

<sup>6</sup> K. katāni-m-eva

<sup>7</sup> B a ca

<sup>8</sup> B a pi

<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup> punno B paripunne K °esu paripunnesu

<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a sāmī

<sup>11</sup> B a sāmī

<sup>12</sup> K paripu°.

<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup> kuppita° K saṇkopita°

<sup>14</sup> K sāyamāsapā°

<sup>15</sup> K a ca

<sup>16</sup> C panaṇ

<sup>17</sup> B<sup>1</sup> Candamaṇi

<sup>18</sup> B °aṇ ja°

<sup>19</sup> K m' eva taṇ

<sup>20</sup> S B °bba°

<sup>21</sup> K a tassa

<sup>22</sup> S. B °ena K. nhānaudaken' eva

<sup>23</sup> B tassa.

nivāsanasātake<sup>1</sup> nivāsetvā tass' eva pallaṅke nisīdi  
 Setthi pi nagare bheriṇ carāpesi 'Bhattabhatiko Gandha-  
 setthissa<sup>2</sup> gehe tīni saṇvaccharāni bhaṭṭi katvā bhatta-  
 pāṭi<sup>3</sup> labhi, tassa bhuñjanasampattiṇ oloketū' tī.  
 Mahājano mañcātumañce abhirūhivā passati,<sup>4</sup> olokita-  
 olokitaṭṭhānaṇ<sup>5</sup> kampanākāiappattaṇ ahoṣi, nātakā naṇ<sup>6</sup>  
 parivāretvā atthaṇsu, tassa purato bhattapāṭiṇ vaddhetvā<sup>7</sup>  
 thapayīsu<sup>8</sup>

Ath' assa hatthadhovanavelāya Gandhamādanena<sup>9</sup> eko  
 paccakabuddho sattame<sup>10</sup> divase samāpattito vutthāya<sup>11</sup>  
 'kattha nu kho ajja bhikkhācāratthāya gacchāmi' tī  
 upadhārento Bhattabhatikaṇ addasa Ath' assa etad  
 ahoṣi 'ayaṇ tīni saṇvaccharāni bhaṭṭi katvā bhattapāṭiṇ  
 labhi,<sup>12</sup> atthi nu kho etassa saddhā natthi' tī upadhārento,  
 'atthi' tī ca ñatvā, 'saddhāpi ekaccā<sup>13</sup> saṇghaṇ kātun  
 na sakkonti, sakkhissati nu kho me saṇghaṇ kātun'<sup>14</sup> tī  
 Atha naṇ 'sakkhissati eva, mama ca<sup>15</sup> pana saṇgha-  
 karanāṇ nissāya mahāsampattiṇ labhissati<sup>16</sup> tī ñatvā  
 cīvaraṇ pārupitvā pattam ādāya vehāsaṇ abbhuggantvā  
 paṇṣantarena āgantvā<sup>17</sup> tassa purato thitā eva attānaṇ  
 dassesi So paccakabuddhaṇ divā cintesi 'ahaṇ pubbe  
 adinnabhāvena<sup>18</sup> ekissā bhattapāṭiyā atthāya tīni saṇ-  
 vaccharāni paragehe<sup>19</sup> bhaṭṭi akāsiṇ, idāni me idaṇ  
 bhattaṇ ekaṇ rattindivaṇ<sup>20</sup> rakkheyya, sace pana taṇ<sup>21</sup>  
 ayyassa dassāmi anekāni maṇ<sup>22</sup> kappakotisaḥassāni rak-

<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °kaṇ<sup>2</sup> K a me<sup>3</sup> B pāṭiṇ<sup>4</sup> K a gāmaṇāsissa<sup>5</sup> K B olokito°.<sup>6</sup> B. om C C<sup>a</sup> S °kāni<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °itvā.<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °esuṇ<sup>9</sup> K B °ne<sup>10</sup> S °ma°. C C<sup>a</sup> satta<sup>11</sup> B<sup>1</sup> u°<sup>12</sup> K. cor r labhati<sup>13</sup> K. °aṇ S B °e.<sup>14</sup> K a na sakkhissati<sup>15</sup> K om.<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °sī<sup>17</sup> B. °renāg° K °re ga°<sup>18</sup> K adinnadāna°<sup>19</sup> K. parassa gehe<sup>20</sup> B ekarattidivaṇ<sup>21</sup> B naṇ<sup>22</sup> B. om

khissati,<sup>1</sup> ayyass' eva naṇ dassāmi' tī So tīni saṇ-  
 vaccharāni bhaṭṭi katvā laddhabhattapātito ekapīdam  
 pi mukhe athapetvā va<sup>2</sup> tanhaṇ vinodetvā sayam eva  
 pātī ukkhīpitvā paccekabuddhassa santikaṇ gantvā pātī  
 aññassa hatthe datvā pañcapātītthitena vanditvā pātī  
 vāmahatthēna gahetvā dakkhiṇahatthēna tassa patte  
 bhattaṇ ākiri Paccekabuddho bhattassa upaddhasesakāle  
 pattaṇ hatthēna pidahi Atha naṇ so āha 'bhante eko<sup>3</sup>  
 pativijso<sup>4</sup> na sakkā dvidhā<sup>5</sup> kātū, mā maṇ<sup>6</sup> idhalokena<sup>7</sup>  
 saṇgahetha,<sup>8</sup> paralokena<sup>9</sup> saṇgaham eva<sup>10</sup> karoṭha, sāva-  
 sesaṇ<sup>11</sup> akatvā nīravasesam eva dassāmi' tī Attano hi  
 thokaṇ pi anavasesetvā dīnaṇ nīravasesaṇ<sup>12</sup> nāma, taṇ<sup>13</sup>  
 mahapphalaṇ hoti So tathā karonto sabbāṇ datvā puna  
 vanditvā āha<sup>14</sup> 'bhante ekaṇ bhattapātī nissāya tīni  
 saṇvaccharāni me paragehe bhaṭṭi karontena dukkhaṇ  
 anubhūtaṇ, idāni me<sup>15</sup> nibbattatthāne sukham eva hotu,  
 tumhehi dīttadhammass' eva bhāgi bhavēyya<sup>16</sup> tī āha  
 Paccekabuddho 'evaṇ hotū' tī 'cintāmaṇi viya te sabbakāme  
 dadamānā saṇkappā punnacando viya paripūrentū' tī anu-  
 modanaṇ karonto<sup>17</sup>

'Icchitaṇ patthitaṇ tuyhaṇ khippam eva samijjhatu  
 sabbe pūrentu saṇkappā cando pannarasi<sup>18</sup> yathā  
 Icchitaṇ patthitaṇ tuyhaṇ sabbam<sup>19</sup> eva samijjhatu  
 sabbe pūrentu saṇkappā maṇi jotiraso yathā' tī<sup>20</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B a. tī<sup>2</sup> S B om<sup>3</sup> B a va<sup>4</sup> K °vīso<sup>5</sup> B<sup>1</sup> dvedhā.<sup>6</sup> K om.<sup>7</sup> C B<sup>1</sup> °ke<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. saṇganhetha. B °ganhatha<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °ka° K B °ke.<sup>10</sup> K me<sup>11</sup> S yāva se° C C<sup>a</sup> yeva se° B ava°<sup>12</sup> B. °sadānaṇ<sup>13</sup> B om<sup>14</sup> K om.<sup>15</sup> B om<sup>16</sup> B<sup>1</sup> assaṇ S. B. assan.<sup>17</sup> K a. gātham āha<sup>18</sup> K. B. S °so<sup>19</sup> K. khippam.<sup>20</sup> Cf 198. K a itī.

vatvā, 'ayaṇ jaṇo<sup>1</sup> yāva Gandhamādanapabbatagamanā maṇ passanto<sup>2</sup> tittatū' tī adhiṭṭhāya ākāsenā Gandhamādanā<sup>3</sup> agamāsī, mahājano pi naṇ passanto va atthāsī So tattha gantvā taṇ pīnapātaṇ pañcasatānaṇ paccekabuddhānaṇ<sup>4</sup> vibhajtvā adāsī, sabbe attano pahonakaṇ gāhīsu 'Appo<sup>5</sup> pīnapāto kathaṇ pahosī' tī na<sup>6</sup> cintetabbaṇ, cattārī hī acinteyyānī tī<sup>7</sup> vūttānī tatīayaṇ paccekabuddhaviśayo tī Mahājano<sup>8</sup> paccekabuddhānaṇ pīnapātaṇ vibhajtvā diyyamānaṇ<sup>9</sup> disvā sādhu-kārasahassānī pavattesī, asanī-sannipātasaddo<sup>10</sup> viya ahoṣī Taṇ sutvā Gandhasethī cintesī<sup>11</sup> 'Bhattabhatiko mayā dīnnasampattīṇ dhāretuṇ nāsakkhī,<sup>12</sup> tenāyaṇ mahājano parihāsaṇ karonto sannipatito nadatī' tī so taṇ<sup>13</sup> pavattīṇ jānanatthaṇ manusse pesesī Te āgantvā 'sāmpattīṇ dhārakā<sup>14</sup> nāma sāmi evaṇ hontū'<sup>15</sup> tī vatvā taṇ pavattīṇ ārocesuṇ Setthī taṇ sutvā va pañcavannāya pītiyā phutasaṇṇi<sup>16</sup> hutvā 'aho dukkaraṇ tena kathaṇ, ahaṇ ettakaṇ kālaṇ evarūpāya sāmpattīyā thito kiñci<sup>17</sup> dātuṇ nasakkhī<sup>18</sup> tī taṇ pakkosāpetvā 'saccaṇ kira taṇā idaṇ nāma kathaṇ' tī pucchitvā, 'āma sāmi' tī vutte, 'haṇḍa sahaṇṇaṇ gahetvā tava dāne mayhaṇ pi-pattīṇ dehi' tī āha So tathā akāsī, setthī pi 'ssa<sup>19</sup> sabbāṇ attano santakaṇ majjhe bhīditvā adāsī Catasso hī sāmpadā nāma vatthu-sāmpadā paccaya-sāmpadā cetanā - sāmpadā gūṇātīīka - sāmpadā tī Tattha

<sup>1</sup> K B<sup>1</sup> mahā°.<sup>2</sup> K a va<sup>3</sup> K °napabbataṇ<sup>4</sup> B a pīnapātaṇ<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> aho<sup>6</sup> K om<sup>7</sup> K B om<sup>8</sup> B a pana<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup> adayyamānaṇ<sup>10</sup> K asanīpāta°. B asanī-sannipātana° S °satanīpāta°.<sup>11</sup> K. a ayaṇ<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a maññe.<sup>13</sup> B om<sup>14</sup> K. B<sup>1</sup> dhāraṇako. B °ttiharaṇakā<sup>15</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. hotī K evarūpo hotū B evarūpā eva hontū<sup>16</sup> K. phuttha° B puttha°<sup>17</sup> K. a dānaṇ<sup>18</sup> K. °ī.<sup>19</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> a taṇ

nnodhasamāpattito<sup>1</sup> vutthito<sup>2</sup> arahā vā anāgāmi vā dakkhineyyo vatthū-sampadā nāma, paccayānaṃ dhammena samena<sup>3</sup> uppatti<sup>4</sup> paccaya-sampadā nāma, dānato pubbe dānakāle pacchābhāge<sup>5</sup> tīsu kālesu cetanāya somanassa-sahagatañānasampayuttābhāvo cetanā-sampadā nāma, dakkhineyyassa samāpattito vutthitābhavo gunātireka-sampadā nāma tī — Imassa ca khīnāsavo paccēkabuddho dakkhineyyo, bhātū katvā laddhabhāvena<sup>6</sup> paccayo dhammato<sup>7</sup> uppanno, tīsu kālesu paṇisuddhacetanāya<sup>8</sup> cetanā-sampadā, samāpattito vutthitamatto paccēkabuddho gunātirekasampadā nāmā<sup>9</sup> tī<sup>10</sup> catasso pi sampadā nipphannā, etāsaṃ ānubhāvena ditthe va<sup>11</sup> dhamme mahāsampattū paṇunanti<sup>12</sup> Tasmā h' esa<sup>13</sup> setthino santikā sampattū labhi<sup>14</sup> Aparābhāge ca rājāpi<sup>15</sup> iminā katakammaṃ sutvā<sup>16</sup> pakkosāpetvā sahaṃsaṃ datvā pattū<sup>17</sup> gahetvā tutthamānaso mahantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ<sup>18</sup> datvā setthitthānaṃ adāsī,<sup>19</sup> 'Bhattabhatikasethī' tī'ssa nāmaṃ ahoṣi.

So Gandhasethhinā saddhiṃ sahāyo hutvā ekato khādanto pivanto sayanto<sup>20</sup> yāvatāyukaṃ thatvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatitvā<sup>21</sup> buddhantaṃ dībbasampattū anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ Sāriputtattherassa

<sup>1</sup> K B<sup>1</sup>. °tti°

<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °samāpanno K. °raho

<sup>3</sup> K sammēna

<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °ttiṃ

<sup>5</sup> S. B a. tī.

<sup>6</sup> K labhana°. B laddhapaccaya°.

<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. dhammena.

<sup>8</sup> S. °āya ce° C. C<sup>a</sup>. om. cetanāsampadā.

<sup>9</sup> K. B. gunātireko.

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. a imassa ca khīnāsavo paccēkabuddho gunātireko tī

<sup>11</sup> K om.

<sup>12</sup> K. B. °āti.

<sup>13</sup> B so

<sup>14</sup> B °ati

<sup>15</sup> K. om. pi.

<sup>16</sup> K a. taṃ.

<sup>17</sup> K. pavattīṃ kotthāsaṃ.

<sup>18</sup> K. B. bhogaṃ.

<sup>19</sup> B<sup>1</sup> akāsi.

<sup>20</sup> B. om. K a sampattū bhūjanto

<sup>21</sup> B. a ekaṃ K a eka°.

upatthakakule<sup>1</sup> patisandhiṃ gauhi Ath' assa mātā  
laddhagabbhapanihārā katupāhaccayena 'aho vatāhaṃ  
pañcasatehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Sāriputtattherassa rasa-  
bhojanaṃ<sup>2</sup> datvā kāsāyavatthanivatthā<sup>3</sup> suvannasarakāṃ  
ādāya āsanapariyante nisinnā tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ uccitthā-  
vasesakaṃ<sup>4</sup> bhuñjeyya<sup>5</sup> 'tī dohalini hutvā tath' eva katvā  
dohalaṃ pativinesī<sup>6</sup> Sā sesamaṅgalesu<sup>7</sup> tathārūpam eva  
dānaṃ datvā puttāṃ vijāyitvā nāmagahanadivase 'puttassa  
me bhante sikkhāpadāni dethā' tī therāṃ tēva Thero 'kiṃ  
assa nāmaṃ' tī pucchī<sup>8</sup> 'Bhante puttassa me patisandhi-  
gahanato patthaya imasmiṃ gehe kassaci dukkhaṃ nāma'<sup>9</sup>  
na bhūtapubbaṃ, ten' esa<sup>10</sup> Sukhakumāro<sup>11</sup> nāmaṃ bhavis-  
satī' tī vutte tad ev' assa nāmaṃ gahetvā sikkhāpadāni  
adāsi Tadā evaṃ<sup>12</sup> assa mātu<sup>13</sup> 'nāhaṃ mama puttassa  
ajjhāsayāṃ bhindissāmī' tī cittaṃ uppajji Sā tassa kannā-  
vijjhanamaṅgaladisu pi tath' eva dānaṃ adāsi Kumāro pi  
sattavassikakāle 'icchāmi' ahaṃ amma therassa santike  
pabbajitun' tī āha<sup>14</sup> 'Sādhu tāta, nāhaṃ tava ajjhāsayāṃ  
bhindissāmī' tī therāṃ nīmantetvā,<sup>15</sup> 'bhante putto me  
pabbajitun' icchatī, imāhaṃ sāyaṇhasamaye vihāraṃ ānes-  
sāmī'<sup>16</sup> therāṃ uyyojetvā nātaka<sup>17</sup> sannipādetvā 'puttassa  
me gihikāle kātābbakucceṇ<sup>18</sup> ajj' eva karissāmā' tī vatvā  
puttāṃ alaṅkaritvā mahantena sūrisobhaggena vihāraṃ netvā  
therassa<sup>19</sup> niyyādesi Thero pi taṃ 'tāta pabbajjā nāma

<sup>1</sup> K. Sāriputtassūpa°<sup>2</sup> S. B. satarasa°.<sup>3</sup> K. kāsāva°<sup>4</sup> K. °tthasesakaṃ<sup>5</sup> B. paribh° B<sup>1</sup> aho vata bhuñceyya<sup>6</sup> K. B. °vinodesi<sup>7</sup> K. B. a. pi.<sup>8</sup> K. °itvā<sup>9</sup> K. nāma du°.<sup>10</sup> K. assa. B. ten' ev' assa<sup>11</sup> K. a. tv eva. B. a. tī S. a. yevā tī.<sup>12</sup> B. evañ c'<sup>13</sup> B. mātā<sup>14</sup> B. S. a. sā<sup>15</sup> B. °itvā K. a. bhojetvā.<sup>16</sup> K. ness°<sup>17</sup> B. a. hī<sup>18</sup> K. B. katt°. B. °aṇ kī°<sup>19</sup> K. Sāriputtatth°

dukkaiā, sakkhissasī abhīramitun' tī vatvā, 'karissāmi vo bhante ovādan'<sup>1</sup> tī vutte, kammattānaṃ datvā pabbājesi Mātāpitaro pi 'ssa pabbajjāya<sup>2</sup> sakkāraṃ karonto anto-vihāre yeva sattāhaṃ Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa satarasabhojanaṃ<sup>3</sup> datvā sāyaṃ attano gehaṃ agamaṃsu. Atthame divase Sāṃputtatthero<sup>4</sup> bhikkhusaṃghe gāmaṃ pavitthe vihāre kattabbakiccaṃ<sup>5</sup> katvā sāmaneraṃ pattacīvaraṃ gāhāpetvā gāmaṃ pindāya pāvisi Sāmanero antarāmagge ~~atīkadīni~~ disvā Panditasāmanero viya pucchi, theio pi 'ssa<sup>6</sup> tath' eva vyākāsi<sup>7</sup> Sāmanero<sup>8</sup> kāraṇāni sutvā 'sace tumhe attano pattacīvaraṃ<sup>9</sup> ganhey-yātha ahaṃ nivatteyyan' tī vatvā theiena tassa aṃbhāsayaṃ abhīnditvā 'āhara<sup>10</sup> pattacīvaraṃ' tī pattacīvaie gahite therāṃ vanditvā nivattamāno 'bhante mayhaṃ āhāraṃ āharamāno<sup>11</sup> satarasabhojanaṃ<sup>12</sup> āhareyyāthā' tī āha 'Kuto taṃ labhissāmā'<sup>13</sup> tī 'Attano puññaena alabhanto<sup>14</sup> mama puññaena labhissatha bhante' tī Ath' assa theio kuñcikaṃ datvā gāmaṃ pindāya pāvisi So<sup>15</sup> vihāraṃ āgantvā therassa gabbhaṃ vivaritvā<sup>16</sup> dvāraṃ pīdhāya attano kāye ñānaṃ otāretvā nisīdi, tassa gunatejena Sak-kassa āsanaṃ unhākāraṃ dassesi, Sakko 'kin nu kho etan' tī olokeno sāmaneraṃ disvā 'Sukhasāmanero upajjhāyassa pattacīvaraṇi<sup>17</sup> datvā "samanadhammaṃ karissāmi" tī nivatto, mayā tattha gantuṃ vattati' tī cintetvā cattāro Mahārāje<sup>18</sup> pakkosāpetvā 'gacchantā<sup>19</sup> vihārassa upavane<sup>20</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup> vacanaṃ<sup>2</sup> K °jjā°<sup>3</sup> K satta°<sup>4</sup> K after pavitthe<sup>5</sup> K a pacchā<sup>6</sup> K B tassa<sup>7</sup> K ācikkhi<sup>8</sup> K B a tāni<sup>9</sup> K cīvaraṃ<sup>10</sup> K a me B sāmanera dehi mama<sup>11</sup> C C°. °naṃ K āharayamāno<sup>12</sup> K B<sup>1</sup> satta°.<sup>13</sup> K B °mī<sup>14</sup> B °ntā<sup>15</sup> B a pi<sup>16</sup> K B a pavisitvā<sup>17</sup> B °raṇ<sup>18</sup> K B<sup>1</sup>. °rājāno<sup>19</sup> S °nto K B gacchatha tāta.<sup>20</sup> B °ssūpa°

dussaddake<sup>1</sup> sakune palāpethā<sup>2</sup> ti uyyojesi. Te tathā katvā samantā rakkhaṇ<sup>3</sup> ganhiṇsu Candimasuriyā<sup>4</sup> attano vimānāni ganhitvā<sup>5</sup> tūthathā<sup>6</sup> ti ānāpesi, te pi tathā kariṇsu Sayam pi āvūjanatthāne iakkhaṇ<sup>7</sup> ganhi, vihāre sannisinno niravo<sup>8</sup> ahosi. Sāmanero ekaggena<sup>9</sup> cittaena vipassanaṇ vaḍḍhetvā tīni maggaphalāni<sup>10</sup> pāpuni. Thero 'sāmanerena "satarasabhojanaṇ<sup>11</sup> āhareyyāthā" ti vuttaṇ,<sup>12</sup> kassa nu kho ghare sakkā laddhun' ti olokeno ekaṇ ajjhāsayasampannaṇ upatthākakulaṇ disvā tattha gantvā 'bhante sādhu vo kataṇ ajja idhāgacchantehi' ti tehi tutthamānasehi pattaṇ gahetvā nīsidāpetvā yāgu-khajjakaṇ datvā<sup>13</sup> yāva bhattakālā<sup>14</sup> dhammakathaṇ yācīto tesāṇ sārāṇiyadhammakathaṇ<sup>15</sup> kathetvā kālaṇ sallak-khetvā desanaṇ thapesi<sup>16</sup> Ath' assa satarasabhojanaṇ datvā taṇ ādāya gantukāmaṇ therāṇ 'bhuñjatha bhante aparam pi dassāmā' ti therāṇ bhojetvā puna pattapūiaṇ<sup>17</sup> adaṇsu. Thero taṇ ādāya 'sāmanero chāto' ti turita-turito<sup>18</sup> vihāraṇ pāyāsi

Taṇ divasaṇ Satthā pāto va nikkhamitvā gandha-kutiyaṇ nisinno va<sup>19</sup> āvajjesi 'ajja Sukhasāmanero upajjhāyassa pattacīvaraṇ datvā "samanadhammaṇ karis-sāmi" ti<sup>20</sup> nivatto, nipphannaṇ nu kho tassa kiccaṇ' ti so tinnāṇ yeva maggaphalānaṇ pattabhāvaṇ disvā uttarim<sup>21</sup> pi upadhārento, 'sakkhissat' ayaṇ ajja arahattaṇ

<sup>1</sup> B. dusadde<sup>3</sup> B B<sup>1</sup> ār°<sup>5</sup> B. gahetvā.<sup>6</sup> K. dvārarakkhaṇ B ār°<sup>8</sup> B °gga°<sup>10</sup> K B<sup>1</sup> satta°, al<sup>12</sup> B a so<sup>14</sup> K °yaṇ dha°<sup>15</sup> K B<sup>1</sup>. nitthāp° B. nitthap°.<sup>16</sup> K. °rūpaṇ<sup>18</sup> B om.<sup>20</sup> B °ri.<sup>2</sup> K °eyyāthā<sup>4</sup> B °ye<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> nīsaddho.<sup>9</sup> B. phalāni<sup>11</sup> K a vutto<sup>13</sup> B °aṇ<sup>17</sup> K. turito.<sup>19</sup> K cori. a vatvā.

pāpunituṃ, Sāriputto pana “sāmanero me<sup>1</sup> chāto” ti vegena bhattaṃ ādāya nikkhamati,<sup>2</sup> sace imasmiṃ arahattaṃ appatte bhattaṃ āharissati, imassa antarāyo bhavissati, mayā gantvā dvārakotthake ārakkhaṃ ganhituṃ vattati’ ti cintetvā gandhakutito nikkhamma<sup>3</sup> dvārakotthake thatvā ārakkhaṃ ganhi. Thero pi bhattaṃ āharaṃ Atha naṃ hetthāvuttanayen’ eva cattāro panhe puechi,<sup>4</sup> vissajjanāvasāne sāmāneyo arahattaṃ pāpuni Satthā therāṃ āmantetvā ‘gaccha Sāriputta sāmānerassa<sup>5</sup> bhattaṃ dehi’ ti āha Thero gantvā<sup>6</sup> dvāraṃ ākotesi, sāmāneyo nikkhamitvā upajjhāyassa vattaṃ katvā<sup>7</sup> ‘bhata-kiccaṃ karohi’ ti vutte therassa bhāttena anattika-bhāvaṃ<sup>8</sup> ātāpā sattaṃvassiko kumāro<sup>9</sup> taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva arahattaṃ patto nibbānatthānaṃ<sup>10</sup> paccavekkhanto bhata-kiccaṃ katvā pattaṃ<sup>11</sup> dhovī Tasmīṃ kāle cattāro Mahā-īājāno<sup>12</sup> ārakkhaṃ vissajjesuṃ, candimasuriyā<sup>13</sup> vimānāni muñciṃsu, Sakko pi āviñjanatthāne ārakkhaṃ vissajjesi, suriyō nabhamajjhaṃ<sup>14</sup> atikkanto yeva paññāyī Bhikkhū ‘sāyanho paññāyati, sāmānerena ca<sup>15</sup> idān’ eva bhata-kiccaṃ kataṃ, kin nu kho ajja pubbanho balavā jāto sāyanho mando<sup>16</sup> jāto’<sup>17</sup> ti<sup>18</sup> Satthā āgantvā ‘kāya nu ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā’ ti puechitvā,<sup>19</sup> ‘bhante ajja pubbanho balavā jāto sāyanho mando,

<sup>1</sup> K om<sup>2</sup> B °mī.<sup>3</sup> B °itvā<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om S catunnaṃ pañhānaṃ B<sup>1</sup> a. pañha°, B a pañhā°, K a pañhaṃ<sup>5</sup> B a. te<sup>6</sup> B āg°<sup>7</sup> K a therena.<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup> ān° K C. C<sup>a</sup> anattikabh°.<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °iako.<sup>10</sup> K niddhāsana°.<sup>11</sup> B<sup>1</sup> mukhaṃ<sup>12</sup> K. īājāno<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup> candama°. B a. pi<sup>14</sup> K° majjhattaṃ.<sup>15</sup> K. om.<sup>16</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> mandā<sup>17</sup> K S om.<sup>18</sup> B. S a. vadiṃsu. B<sup>1</sup> a. kathaṃ samutthapesuṃ.<sup>19</sup> K. corr. B. a. imāya nāmā ti vutte.

sāmaṇerena ca idān' eva<sup>1</sup> bhuttaṇ, atha ca<sup>2</sup> pana suīyo  
majjhā<sup>3</sup> nikkhanto yeva<sup>4</sup> paññāyati' ti vutte 'bhikkhave  
evam etaṇ<sup>5</sup> hoti<sup>6</sup> puññavantānaṇ samanadhammakarana-  
kāle,<sup>7</sup> ajja hi cattāro Mahāiājāno samantā<sup>8</sup> rakkhaṇ<sup>9</sup>  
ganhiṇsu, candimasuiyā vimānāni gahetvā atthaṇsu,  
Sakko āviñjane<sup>10</sup> ārakkhaṇ gaṇhi, aham pi dvāīakotthake  
ārakkhaṇ ganhi,<sup>11</sup> ajja Sukhasāmaṇero mātikāya udakaṇ  
harante<sup>12</sup> [tacchake ca dāruṇi tacchante<sup>13</sup>] usukāre ca<sup>14</sup>  
usuṇ ujuṇ karonte tacchake<sup>15</sup> cakkadīni karonte dīsvā  
attānaṇ dametvā arahattaṇ patto' ti vatvā imaṇ gātham  
āha .

145 'Udakaṇ hi nayanti nettikā  
Usukārā namayanti<sup>16</sup> tejanaṇ  
dāruṇ namayanti<sup>16</sup> tacchakā  
attānaṇ damayanti subbatā' ti

Tattha subbatā ti suvatā<sup>17</sup> sukhena ovaditabbā anu-  
sāsītabbā ti<sup>18</sup> attho, sesaṇ hetthāvuttanayam<sup>19</sup> eva  
Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphaladīni pāpunisū ti  
Sukhasāmaṇerassa vatthu.<sup>20</sup>  
Dandavaggavannanā nīttitā  
Dasamo vaggo.

<sup>1</sup> K a bhattaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> K om

<sup>3</sup> K. nabhamā° B majjhātikkanto

<sup>4</sup> K om.

<sup>5</sup> B evaṇ. K. eva.

<sup>6</sup> K. hotu

<sup>7</sup> B °aṇ ka°.

<sup>8</sup> B sām°.

<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. ārakkhattaṇ. K. āi°.

<sup>10</sup> K. B. °nake

<sup>11</sup> B. om aham pi . . ganhiṇ

<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> dhāranto ca

<sup>13</sup> B om ta° ca dā° ta°

<sup>14</sup> B om.

<sup>15</sup> K °ante

<sup>16</sup> B B<sup>1</sup> dama°.

<sup>17</sup> B suvatā K sabbadā suvatā Buddh seems to be  
explaining subbacā.

<sup>18</sup> K. ty.

<sup>19</sup> K °nayan°.

<sup>20</sup> K. B °rava° (K °ṇ). B a ekādasamaṇ

## XL. JARĀVAGGO.

### 1 VISĀKHĀYA SAHĀYIKĀNAṆ VATTHU \*

Ko nu hāso kim ānando ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto Visākhāya sahāyikāyo<sup>1</sup> ārabba  
kathesi

Sāvatthiyaṇ kira pañcasatā kulaputtā 'evaṇ ima appa-  
mādavihāriniyo bhavissanti' ti attano<sup>2</sup> bhariyāyo Visākhaṇ  
mahāupāsikaṇ paticchāpesuṇ,<sup>3</sup> tā uyyānaṇ vā vihāraṇ vā  
gacchantiyo tāya saddhiṇ yeva gacchanti. Tā ekasmiṇ  
kāle 'sattāhaṇ surāchano bhavissati' ti chane ghutthe<sup>4</sup>  
attano<sup>5</sup> sāmikānaṇ suraṇ patiyādesuṇ. Te sattāhaṇ surā-  
chanaṇ kīritvā atthame divase kammantabheriyā<sup>6</sup> nikk-  
hantāya<sup>7</sup> kammante agamaṇsu.<sup>8</sup> Tāpi itthiyo 'mayaṇ  
sāmikānaṇ sammukhā suraṇ pātuṇ na labbhimhā, avasesa-  
surā ca atthi, idaṇ<sup>9</sup> yathā te na jānanti tathā pivissāmā'  
ti Visākhāya santikaṇ gantvā 'icchāma ayye<sup>10</sup> uyyānaṇ  
datthun' ti vatvā,<sup>11</sup> 'sādhu ammā tena hi kattabba-  
kiccāni katvā nikkhamathā' ti vutte tāya saddhiṇ gantvā

\* Cf. F J V, II ff.

<sup>1</sup> K. °ikā

<sup>2</sup> S. B. rep

<sup>3</sup> B sampa°

<sup>4</sup> B<sup>1</sup> saṅkutthe. K B saṅghū°.

<sup>5</sup> K. rep

<sup>6</sup> K bhariyāya B. bhariyāya

<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> nikkhamante. K. nikkhantvā B nikkhantā.

<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup> āg°.

<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. imaṇ. K. mayaṇ

<sup>10</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. om C. yaṇ ye S. °he.

<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>1</sup>. om

paticchannākārena suraṇ nīharāpetvā uyyāne pivitvā  
 mattā vicaṇṇesu Visākhā 'ayuttaṇ imāhi kataṇ, idāni  
 maṇ<sup>1</sup> "samanassa Gotamassa sāvika<sup>2</sup> suraṇ pivitvā<sup>3</sup>  
 vicaṇṇānti"<sup>4</sup> ti titthiyāpi garahissanti' ti cintetvā tā itthiyo  
 āha 'ammā ayuttaṇ vo kataṇ, mama<sup>5</sup> pi ayaso uppādito,  
 sāmikāpi vo kujjhissanti, idāni kiṇ karissathā' ti. 'Gīlā-  
 nalayaṇ dassayissāma ayye'<sup>6</sup> ti. 'Tena hi paññāyissatha  
 sakena kammenā' ti. Tā gehaṇ gantvā gīlānalayaṇ  
 kariṇsu Atha tāsāṇ sāmikā 'itthannāmā ca itthannāmā  
 ca<sup>7</sup> kahan' ti pucchitvā, 'gīlānā' ti sutvā, 'addhā etāhi  
 avasesasurā pītā bhavissati'<sup>8</sup> ti sallakkhetvā tā pothetvā  
 anayavyasanaṇ pāpesuṇ Tā apaṇasmiṇ pi chanavāre  
 tath' eva suraṇ pātukāmā<sup>9</sup> Visākhāṇ upasaṇkamitvā,  
 'ayye uyyānaṇ no nehi' ti vatvā, 'pubbe pi me tumhehi  
 ayaso uppādito, gacchatha, na vo ahaṇ nessāmi' ti tāya  
 patikkhittā 'idāni evaṇ na karissāmā' ti sammantayitvā<sup>10</sup>  
 puna taṇ upasaṇkamitvā āhaṇsu 'ayye Buddhapūjaṇ  
 kātukām' amha, vihāraṇ no nehi' ti 'Idāni ammā<sup>11</sup>  
 yujjati,<sup>12</sup> gacchatha<sup>13</sup> parivacchaṇ<sup>14</sup> karoṭhā' ti Tā  
 caṇṇgotakehi<sup>15</sup> gandhamālā<sup>16</sup> gāhāpetvā surāpunne mutthi-  
 vārake hatthehi olambetvā<sup>17</sup> mahāpate<sup>18</sup> pārūpitvā<sup>19</sup>  
 Visākhāṇ upasaṇkamitvā tāya saddhiṇ vihāraṇ pavisa-  
 mānā<sup>20</sup> ekamantaṇ<sup>21</sup> gantvā mutthivārakeh' eva suraṇ  
 pivitvā vārake chaddetvā dhammasabhāyaṇ Satthu purato

<sup>1</sup> B om<sup>3</sup> K °nti B<sup>1</sup> °ntā.<sup>5</sup> B mayham<sup>7</sup> C<sup>a</sup> K B once<sup>9</sup> B pivitv°<sup>11</sup> K amhākaṇ B<sup>1</sup> tumhākaṇ<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> yuttaṇ<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °jjaṇ B<sup>1</sup>. °ccaṇ<sup>16</sup> K B B<sup>1</sup> °lādini.<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °pathe C corr °patthe K °pattena.<sup>19</sup> K pārump°.<sup>20</sup> B °nāya K pavisiya°<sup>21</sup> K a thatvā. B nisīditvā for ga°<sup>2</sup> S B a Visākhā<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °ratī.<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S ayyā.<sup>8</sup> K °ntī<sup>10</sup> B samassāsetva<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup> gana°<sup>15</sup> B caṇko°<sup>17</sup> K B<sup>1</sup> °itvā

nīsidiṇṇsu Visākhā 'imāsaṃ bhante dhammaṃ<sup>1</sup> kathethā' ti āha Tapi madavegena<sup>2</sup> kampamānasaiṛā 'naccissāma gāyissāmā'<sup>3</sup> ti cittaṃ uppādesuṃ Ath' ekā Mārakāyikā devatā 'imāsaṃ saiṇe<sup>4</sup> adhimuccitvā<sup>5</sup> samanassa Gotamassa puato vippakāiaṃ dassessāmi'<sup>6</sup> ti cintetvā tāsaṃ saiṇe<sup>7</sup> adhimuccā, tāsu ekaccā Satthu puato pāṇiṃ pahaṇitvā<sup>8</sup> hasiṇuṃ,<sup>9</sup> ekaccā naccituṃ ārabhiṇṇsu Satthā 'kiṃ idān' ti āvajjento<sup>10</sup> taṃ kāiaṇaṃ ñatvā, 'na dāni<sup>11</sup> Mārakāyikānaṃ otāraṃ<sup>12</sup> labhituṃ dassāmi, na hi mayā ettakaṃ kālaṃ pāramiyo pūrentena Mārakāyikānaṃ otārālābhatthāya<sup>13</sup> pūritā' ti tā<sup>14</sup> saṃvejetuṃ<sup>15</sup> bhamukalomato rasmuṃ<sup>16</sup> vissajjesi, tāvad eva andhakāiatumisā<sup>17</sup> ahoṣi Tā<sup>18</sup> bhītā ahesuṃ maiaṇabhayaṭajjita, tena tāsaṃ kucchīyaṃ suā jiri<sup>19</sup> Satthā nissinnapallaṇke antarahito Sinerumuddhaṇi thatvā unnalomato<sup>20</sup> rasmuṃ vissajjesi, taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva candasahassuggamaṇaṃ viya ahoṣi Atha<sup>21</sup> tā itthiyo āmantetvā 'tumhehi mama santikaṃ āgacchamānāhi<sup>22</sup> pamattāhi āgantūṃ na vattati, tumhākaṃ hi<sup>23</sup> pamāde' eva Mārakāyikā devatā otāraṃ labhitvā tumhehi<sup>24</sup> hassādiakaranatthāne<sup>25</sup> hassādini kāiāpesi, idāni tumhehi

<sup>1</sup> K dhammakathaṃ<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup> sūrā° K matta°.<sup>3</sup> B naccāma gāyāmā<sup>4</sup> B °esu<sup>5</sup> K °ñe°.<sup>6</sup> B °iss°<sup>7</sup> K B °esu<sup>8</sup> K °ituṃ, and a ekaccā<sup>9</sup> B hasiṇṇsu<sup>10</sup> B °anto<sup>11</sup> C<sup>a</sup> K B idāni<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> okāraṃ B okāsaṃ<sup>13</sup> B okāsaṃ lābh° B<sup>1</sup> okāranasatthāya<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om K tāsaṃ<sup>15</sup> B. a hetthā<sup>16</sup> B °iyo<sup>17</sup> K °raṃ B<sup>1</sup> antakāraṃ, om ti°

K B timirā

<sup>18</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> sā<sup>19</sup> B<sup>1</sup> jīyaṃ<sup>20</sup> K unā°<sup>21</sup> K a Satthā<sup>22</sup> K āgamānāhi<sup>23</sup> K om<sup>24</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> B tumhe<sup>25</sup> K B. hasādinaṃ a° B<sup>1</sup> hassādini a°

rāgādīnaṃ aggināṃ nibbāpanatthāya ussāhaṃ kātuṃ vattatī'  
ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

146 'Ko nu hāso kim ānando, niccaṃ pajjalite satī,  
andhakālena onaddhā padīpaṃ na gavessathā' ti

Tattha ānando ti tutthi, idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti imasmiṃ  
lokasannivāse<sup>1</sup> iāgādīhi ekādasahi aggīhi niccaṃ pajja-  
lite satī ko nu tumhākaṃ hāso vā tutthi vā, nanu esa<sup>2</sup>  
akattabbaiūpo yeva, atthavatthukena hi avijjandhakā-  
lena onaddhā tumhe tass' andhakārassa<sup>3</sup> vidhaman-  
atthāya kiṅkaranā nānapadīpaṃ na gavessatha na  
karoṭhā ti

Desanavasāne pañcasatapi tā<sup>4</sup> itthiyo sotapattiphale  
patitthahiṃsu Satthā tāsāṃ acalasaddhāya patitthita-  
bhāvaṃ ñatvā Sinerumatthakā<sup>5</sup> oṭarivā buddhāsane nisīdi.  
Atha naṃ Visākhā āha 'surā nām' esā pāpikā, evarūpā hi  
nāma<sup>6</sup> imā itthiyo tumhādisassa Buddhassa purato nisī-  
ditvā iriyāpathamattam pi santhāpetuṃ<sup>7</sup> asakkontiyo  
utthāya pāṇiṃ paharivā hasitagātanaccādīni<sup>8</sup> ārabhiṃsū'  
ti Satthā 'āma Visākhe pāpikā va<sup>9</sup> esā surā nāma, etaṃ  
hi nissāya aneke<sup>10</sup> sattā<sup>11</sup> anayavyasanaṃ pattā' ti vatvā,  
'kadā pan' esā bhante uppannā' ti vutte, tassā uppattū  
vitthārena kathetuṃ atītaṃ āharivā Kumbhajātakaṃ<sup>12</sup>  
kathesi ti

Visākhāya sahāyikānaṃ vatthu<sup>13</sup>

<sup>1</sup> F oka°

<sup>2</sup> K a hāso

<sup>3</sup> K tassa a° B. tass' eva a°

<sup>4</sup> K B om pi tā

<sup>5</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °pappatā

<sup>6</sup> K om

<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> sandhāretuṃ

<sup>8</sup> B. B<sup>1</sup> hasana° B<sup>1</sup>. C<sup>a</sup> C first S °naccāni K corr.

a kātuṃ

<sup>9</sup> B. eva.

<sup>10</sup> K B<sup>1</sup> °ka°

<sup>11</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. °satā.

<sup>12</sup> F J v 12 ff

<sup>13</sup> B a. pathamaṃ. K no title.

## 2 SĪRIMĀVATTHU \*

Passa cittakatan<sup>1</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadeśanāṃ Satthā  
Veluvane vhaiaṃto Sūmaṃ ārabba kathesi

Sā kua Rājagahe abhūpā ganikā ekasmiṃ antovasse  
Sumanasetthiputtassa bhariyāya Punnakasetthidhitarī<sup>2</sup>  
Uttarāya<sup>3</sup> nāma upāsikāya aparajjhivā taṃ pasādetukāmā  
tassā gehe bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ katabhattakiccaṃ  
Satthāraṃ khamāpetvā taṃ divasaṃ Dasabalassa bhattanu-  
modanaṃ sutvā

(228) 'Akkodhena<sup>4</sup> jine kodhaṃ asādhuṃ sādhunā jine  
jine kadariyaṃ dānena saccena alikavādinan'<sup>5</sup> ti

gāthāpariyosāne sotāpattiphalāṃ pāpuni Ayam ettha saṅ-  
khepo, vitthānakathā pana Kodhavagge<sup>6</sup> anumodanagāthā-  
vannanāyaṃ eva āvibhavissati

Evāṃ sotāpattiphalāṃ patvā pana Sūmā Dasabalaṃ  
nimantetvā punadivase mahādānaṃ datvā saṅghassa attha-  
salākabhattaṃ<sup>7</sup> nibaddhaṃ dāpesi,<sup>8</sup> ādito patthāya nibad-  
dhaṃ attha bhikkhū geḥaṃ gacchanti,<sup>9</sup> 'sappiṃ ganhatha  
khiraṃ ganhathā' ti-ādini vatvā tesāṃ patte pūrenti,<sup>10</sup>  
ekena laddhaṃ tunnaṃ pi catunnaṃ pi pahoti,<sup>11</sup> devasikaṃ  
solasakāhāpanaparibbayaena<sup>12</sup> pūṇapāto diyyati Ath'  
ekadivasaṃ eko bhikkhu tassā gehe atthakabhattaṃ bhuñ-  
jetvā tiyojanamatthake ekaṃ vihāraṃ agamāsi Atha naṃ  
sāyaṃ therūpatthāne<sup>13</sup> nisinnaṃ pucchisū 'āvuso kahaṃ<sup>14</sup>

\* Cf Vimānav Cy, pp 74 ff

<sup>1</sup> K a. bimban

<sup>2</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °setthissa dhītāya

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °rā B. Uttarānāmāya

<sup>4</sup> B. ako°

<sup>5</sup> K. saccenāhi°.

<sup>6</sup> Uttarāya Vatthu.

<sup>7</sup> K. B atthakabha° V °āni.

<sup>8</sup> K. thapesi

<sup>9</sup> V. āg°

<sup>10</sup> K. V °eti.

<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °si. K pahonakaṃ hoti.

<sup>12</sup> K °ccāgena. C C<sup>a</sup>. °ccayena.

<sup>13</sup> B. evarūpatthāne.

<sup>14</sup> B<sup>1</sup> kuto, om bhi° ga°.

bhikkhaṇ gahetvā āgato 'sī' ti<sup>1</sup> 'Sūmāya<sup>2</sup> atthakabhattaṇ me bhuttaṇ'<sup>3</sup> ti<sup>4</sup> 'Manāpaṇ katvā deti āvuso' ti 'Na sakkā tassā bhattaṇ vannetuṇ, ativiya paṇitaṇ<sup>5</sup> katvā deti, ekena laddhaṇ tinnāṇ pi catunnāṇ pi pahoti,<sup>6</sup> tassā pana deyyadhammato pi dassanam eva uttāitaraṇ, sā hi itthi evarūpā ca evarūpā cā'<sup>7</sup> ti tassā gūṇe kathesi<sup>8</sup> Ath' eko bhikkhu tassā guṇakathaṇ sutvā adassanen'<sup>9</sup> eva sinehaṇ uppādetvā 'mayā gantvā taṇ datthuṇ vattati' ti attano vassaggaṇ kathetvā taṇ bhikkhuṇ tthitikaṇ<sup>10</sup> pucchitvā 'sve āvuso tasmīṇ gehe thatvā<sup>11</sup> sanghatthero hutvā atthakabhattaṇ labhissasi'<sup>12</sup> ti<sup>13</sup> sutvā taṇ khaṇaṇ yeva pattācivaraṇ ādāya pakkanto<sup>14</sup> pi<sup>15</sup> pāto va aṇe uggacchante<sup>16</sup> salākaggaṇ<sup>17</sup> pavasitvā tthito sanghatthero hutvā tassā gehe atthakabhattaṇ labhi,<sup>18</sup> yo pana<sup>19</sup> bhikkhu hiyo bhuñjitvā pakkāmi<sup>20</sup> tassa gatavelāyam ev' assā sarire<sup>21</sup> rogo uppajji, tasmā ābharanāni omuñcitvā<sup>22</sup> nīpajji Ath' assā dāsiyo atthakabhattaṇ labhitvā<sup>23</sup> āgate bhikkhū disvā ārocesuṇ Sā sahatthe<sup>24</sup> patte gahetvā<sup>25</sup> nīdāpetuṇ vā parivisituṇ vā<sup>26</sup> asakkonti dāsiyo ānāpesi 'ammā<sup>27</sup> patte gahetvā ayye nīdāpetvā yāguṇ pāyetvā khaṇṇakaṇ datvā

<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. a. Sāvattthito.<sup>2</sup> V om K a gehe<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. bhuñjitvā āgato amhi. S bhu° me.<sup>4</sup> V a. taṇ<sup>5</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. manāpaṇ V. atipa°<sup>6</sup> K B<sup>1</sup> pahonakaṇ hoti V. pahosī ti.<sup>7</sup> K °pī<sup>8</sup> B. vannesī<sup>9</sup> V. adisvā va savanen'<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. tithikaṇ<sup>11</sup> S. B tvaṇ V. taṇ<sup>12</sup> B °ti<sup>13</sup> B. a taṇ<sup>14</sup> V pakkamanto.<sup>15</sup> K B. V om<sup>16</sup> B uggate<sup>17</sup> K. °bhattaṇ<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S om<sup>19</sup> K. pan' eso. V. a. so<sup>20</sup> V °ami.<sup>21</sup> B a ca<sup>22</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> mu°.<sup>23</sup> V °ituṇ (but labhi supā).<sup>24</sup> V B. S °hattbā<sup>25</sup> V °etuṇ vā<sup>26</sup> V. om. pa°. vā<sup>27</sup> B<sup>1</sup> appamattā

bhattavelāya<sup>1</sup> patte pūretvā dethā' tī Tā<sup>2</sup> 'sādhu ayye'  
 tī bhikkhū pavesetvā<sup>3</sup> yāguṇ pāyetvā khajjakaṇ datvā<sup>4</sup>  
 velāya bhattassa<sup>5</sup> patte pūretvā tassā<sup>6</sup> ārocesuṇ<sup>7</sup> Sā  
 'maṇ paṇṇagahetvā netha, ayye vandissāmi' tī vatvā tāhi  
 paṇṇagahetvā bhikkhūnaṇ santikaṇ nītā pavedhamāna-  
 sairena<sup>8</sup> bhikkhū vandi So<sup>9</sup> bhikkhu taṇ oloketvā cin-  
 tesī 'gilānāya<sup>10</sup> tāva ayaṇ etussā rūpasobhā,<sup>11</sup> arogakāle  
 pana sabbābharanapatimanditāya imissā<sup>12</sup> kīdisī rūpa-  
 sampatti'<sup>13</sup> tī Ath' assa anekavassakotisaṇṇicito kilesa  
 samudācaṇ So aññānī<sup>14</sup> hutvā bhattaṇ bhuñjituṇ asak-  
 konto pattam ādāya vihāraṇ gantvā pattaṇ pidhāya ekam-  
 ante thapetvā cīvarakannaṇ<sup>15</sup> pattharūpā<sup>16</sup> nīpajjī Atha  
 naṇ eko saḥāyako bhikkhu yācanto pi bhojetuṇ nāsakkhi,  
 so chinna-bhaddo<sup>17</sup> ahosi Taṇ divasam eva sāyanha-  
 samaye Sūmā kālam akāsi Rājā Satthu sāsanaṇ pesesi<sup>18</sup>  
 'bhante Jīvakassa kaṇitthabhaṇi Sūmā kālam akāsi' tī  
 Satthā taṇ sutvā<sup>19</sup> iañño sāsanaṇ pahini. 'Sūmāya  
 jhāpanakiccaṇ<sup>20</sup> natthi, āmakasusāne taṇ yathā kākādayo<sup>21</sup>  
 na khādanti, tathā nīpajjāpetvā rakkhāpethā' tī Rājā<sup>22</sup>  
 tathā akāsi Patipāṭiyā tayo divasā atikkantā,<sup>23</sup> catutthe  
 divase sarīraṇ uddhumāyi, navahī vanamukhehi<sup>24</sup> pulavā<sup>25</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K °ttassa ve°<sup>2</sup> C C° S om<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup> parivāsitvā V pavasi°<sup>4</sup> K B a tattha<sup>5</sup> V bhattavelāya<sup>6</sup> C<sup>a</sup> assā<sup>7</sup> V K B °ayisū<sup>8</sup> K °nena sa° V B vedhamānena sa°<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om bhikkhu aneka° S om bhi° assa<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup> kilānassa e° tā° ayaṇ<sup>11</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a hoti<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> om<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup> iū° °sā<sup>14</sup> B<sup>1</sup> vi° K aññamano<sup>15</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °nne<sup>16</sup> K atth°<sup>17</sup> B<sup>1</sup> bhinna°<sup>18</sup> K pesi<sup>19</sup> B a va<sup>20</sup> V sarīrajhāp°<sup>21</sup> K kākāsunakhā<sup>22</sup> B a. pi<sup>23</sup> V abhi°<sup>24</sup> V dvārehi<sup>25</sup> K puluvā B puluvā V puluvakā

pagghaṇṇsu, sakalasarīṇaṃ bhinnasālibhattacātī<sup>1</sup> viya  
 ahosi Rājā nagare bheriṇṇ carāpesi 'thapetvā geha-  
 rakkhake<sup>2</sup> dārake Sīrīmāya dassanattthāya<sup>3</sup> anāgacchantā-  
 naṃ attthakahāpano<sup>4</sup> dando' tī Satthu santikaṃ<sup>5</sup> pesesi:  
 'Buddhapamukho kua<sup>6</sup> bhikkhusaṃgho Sīrīmāya dassa-  
 natthaṃ āgacchatū'<sup>7</sup> tī Satthā bhikkhūnaṃ ārocāpesi<sup>8</sup>  
 'Sūmāya dassanattthaṃ gamissāmā' tī So pi dahaia-  
 bhikkhu cattāro divase kassaci vacanaṃ agahetvā chinna-  
 bhatto va<sup>9</sup> nipaṇṇi, patte bhattaṃ pūtikaṃ jātaṃ, patte  
 malaṃ utthahi<sup>10</sup> Atha naṃ sesasahāyakā bhikkhū<sup>11</sup> upa-  
 saṅkamitvā 'āvuso Satthā Sīrīmāya dassanattthaṃ gacchatī'  
 tī āhaṇṇsu<sup>12</sup> So<sup>13</sup> tathā nipaṇṇanto<sup>14</sup> pi 'Sūmā' tī vutta-  
 pade<sup>15</sup> yeva sahasā utthahitvā,<sup>16</sup> 'Satthā Sīrīmaṇ<sup>17</sup> datthuṃ  
 gacchatī, tvam pi gamissasī' tī vutto<sup>18</sup> 'āgamissāmī'<sup>19</sup> tī  
 bhattaṃ chaddetvā pattaṃ dhovitvā thavikāya pakkhipitvā<sup>20</sup>  
 bhikkhusaṃghena<sup>21</sup> saddhuṃ agamāsī Satthā bhikkhu-  
 saṃghaparivuto ekapasse attthāsī, bhikkhusaṃgho<sup>22</sup> pi  
 rājaparisaṇṇa<sup>23</sup> upāsakaparisaṇṇaṃ upāsikāparisaṇṇaṃ<sup>24</sup> ekeka-

<sup>1</sup> B °aṇ sã°<sup>2</sup> V. °ike<sup>3</sup> K °tthaṃ.<sup>4</sup> S. °ānī<sup>5</sup> V B a ca<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ntū<sup>8</sup> K B °cesi<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S om<sup>10</sup> V jātaṃ malaṃ pi na utthahi<sup>11</sup> V atha so sahaṃyakena bhikkhūnaṃ B atha naṃ so  
 sahaṃyako bhikkhu<sup>12</sup> B āha V vuccamāno B S °sī tī āh° <sup>13</sup> V om<sup>14</sup> V. chātatto B chātajjhatto. K chātajjhitto C  
 jhatto<sup>15</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °matte. V °sadde<sup>16</sup> B. B<sup>1</sup>. K a kiṃ (B<sup>1</sup> kī) bhanasī tī (B<sup>1</sup> °ī itī) āha<sup>17</sup> V Sī° Sa°.<sup>18</sup> C<sup>a</sup> B B<sup>1</sup> vutte K vute<sup>19</sup> K S āma ga°<sup>20</sup> V om tha° pa°<sup>21</sup> V sa°<sup>22</sup> B. bhikkhusa°<sup>23</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. °pur°<sup>24</sup> V. B om.

passe<sup>1</sup> aṭṭhaṇṣu Satthā rājānaṃ pucchī 'kā esā mahā-  
 rājā' tī 'Bhante Jīvakassa bhaginī Sīrimā nāmā' tī  
 'Esā Sīrimā'<sup>2</sup> tī 'Āma bhante' tī. 'Tena hi nagare  
 bheriṇ carāpehi, sahaṇṣaṇ datvāna<sup>3</sup> Sīrimaṇ gāhantū'<sup>4</sup> tī  
 Rājā tathā kāesi Eko pi 'han' tī vā 'hun' tī vā<sup>5</sup>  
 vadanto<sup>6</sup> nahosi Rājā Satthu ārocesi<sup>7</sup> 'na gāhanti  
 bhante' tī 'Tena hi mahārāja aggaṇ osāpehi'<sup>8</sup> tī  
 Rājā 'pañca satāni datvā gāhantū' tī bheriṇ carāpetvā<sup>9</sup>  
 kañci gāhāṇakaṇ<sup>10</sup> adisvā 'addhateyyāni'<sup>11</sup> satāni dve  
 satāni satāṇ pañāsāṇ<sup>12</sup> pañcaviṣati kaḥāpane dasa kaḥā-  
 pane pañca kaḥāpane ekaṇ kaḥāpanaṇ addhaṇ pādāṇ<sup>13</sup>  
 māsaṇ kākāṇikaṇ<sup>14</sup> datvā<sup>15</sup> Sīrimaṇ gāhantū' tī bheriṇ  
 carāpetvā,<sup>16</sup> 'mudhapi<sup>17</sup> gāhantū' tī bheriṇ carāpesi,  
 'han' tī vā 'hun' tī vā vattā<sup>18</sup> nāma nāhosi<sup>19</sup> Rājā  
 'mudhapi bhante gāhanto<sup>20</sup> natthi' tī āha Satthā  
 'passatha bhikkhave mahājanassa piyaṇ mātugāmaṇ,  
 masmiṇ yeva nagare sahaṇṣaṇ datvā pubbe ekadivasaṇ  
 labhiṇṣu, idāni mudhā<sup>21</sup> gāhanto pi natthi, evarūpaṇ

<sup>1</sup> V. ek' ekena passena K ekapasse

<sup>2</sup> V B Sī° esā K Sī° nāma esā

<sup>3</sup> B datvā

<sup>4</sup> K. °atū, al

<sup>5</sup> K. ahan tī vā ahan tī vā B B<sup>1</sup> hon for hun So  
*infra.*

<sup>6</sup> K B a nāma

<sup>7</sup> K °āpesi.

<sup>8</sup> B osārehī

<sup>9</sup> K °esi

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ntakaṇ S gāhakaṇ

<sup>11</sup> V °yya° B °tiyāni

<sup>12</sup> V paññ°.

<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup> addhapātaṇ, for a° pā°

<sup>14</sup> C<sup>a</sup> kañi° C kaḥāpani°

<sup>15</sup> B<sup>1</sup> katvā

<sup>16</sup> B a koci taṇ na icchi

<sup>17</sup> B<sup>1</sup> amūlakam pi

<sup>18</sup> K V B B<sup>1</sup> vadanto

<sup>19</sup> B na hoti

<sup>20</sup> K a. nāma

<sup>21</sup> V a pi, om after

nāma rūpaṃ khayaṃ vayaṃ pattaṃ,<sup>1</sup> passatha bhikkhave  
āturaṃ attabhāvan' ti<sup>2</sup> imaṃ gātham āha

147 'Passa cittakataṃ bimbaṃ arukāyaṃ<sup>3</sup> samussitaṃ  
āturaṃ bahusaṅkappaṃ yassa natthi dhuvaṃ  
thitī ti

Tattha cittakatan ti katacittaṃ<sup>4</sup> vatthabharanamāla-  
lattakādīhi<sup>5</sup> vicittan<sup>6</sup> ti attho, bimbān ti dīghadiyutta-  
tthānesu<sup>7</sup> dīghadihi aṅgapaccaṅgehi santhitaṃ attabhāvaṃ,  
arukāyaṃ ti navannaṃ vanamukhānaṃ vasena arubhū-  
taṃ kāyaṃ, samussitan ti tīhi atthasatehi samussitaṃ,  
āturan ti sabbakālaṃ<sup>8</sup> iriyāpathādīhi pariharitabbatāya  
nīcagūlānaṃ,<sup>9</sup> bahusaṅkappaṃ ti mahājanena bahudhā  
saṅkappitaṃ, yassa natthi dhuvaṃ thitī ti yassa  
dhuvaḥbhāvo vā thitibhāvo vā natthi, ekantena bhedana-  
vikīraṇaviddhaṃsanadhammam<sup>10</sup> eva taṃ idaṃ passathā  
ti attho

Desanāvasāne caturasiṭṭiyā pānasahassānaṃ dhammā-  
bhisaṃmayo ahoṣi, so pi bhikkhu sotapattiphalo patit-  
tthahī ti<sup>11</sup>

Sūrimāya vatthu<sup>12</sup>

<sup>1</sup> V khayavayappattaṃ. K khayavayattaṃ V a  
āharimehi alaṅkārehi vicittakataṃ navannaṃ vanamukhā-  
naṃ vasena arubhūtaṃ tīhi atthasatehi samussitaṃ nīcā-  
turaṃ kevalaṃ bālamahājanena bahudhā saṅkappitatāya  
bahusaṅkappaṃ adhuvaṃ, then attabhāvan ti

<sup>2</sup> K a vatvā

<sup>3</sup> K āru°.

<sup>4</sup> K °cittakaṃ

<sup>5</sup> B °ālankārād°

<sup>6</sup> K cittakan B. cittakatan

<sup>7</sup> F °vutta°

<sup>8</sup> K °le

<sup>9</sup> B. nīcātā°. C. C<sup>1</sup> °gilānānaṃ

<sup>10</sup> F B bhedena vi°.

<sup>11</sup> V. arahattaṃ pāpuni

<sup>12</sup> K no title B °māva°, and a. dutiyaṃ

## 3 UTTARITTHERĪVATTHU

Parijinnāṇaṃ idaṃ<sup>1</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadeśanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Uttaritttheṇ<sup>2</sup> nāma arabbha kathesi

Therī kīṇa vīsaṃvassasatikā<sup>3</sup> jātiyā pindāya caritvā laddhapindapātā antaravīthiyaṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ disvā<sup>4</sup> pindapātena āpucchitvā tassa apatikkhipitvā<sup>5</sup> ganhantassa sabbaṃ datvā nuābhāiā ahoṣi, evaṃ dutiye pi tatiye pi divase tassa eva bhikkhuno tasmīṃ yeva thāne bhattaṃ datvā nuābhāiā ahoṣi Catutthe pana divase<sup>6</sup> pindāya carantī ekasmīṃ sambādhatthāne Satthāiaṃ disvā<sup>7</sup> patikkamantī olambantaṃ<sup>8</sup> attano cīvaiaakannaṃ<sup>9</sup> akkamitvā santhātun<sup>10</sup> asakkonti parivattitvā papatī<sup>11</sup> Satthā tassā santikaṃ gantvā 'bhagunī pariṇno te attabhāvo, na cirass' eva hi bhijjissatī' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha.

148. 'Parijinnāṇaṃ idaṃ rūpaṃ roganiddhaṃ<sup>12</sup> pabhaṇ-  
gunaṃ<sup>13</sup>

bhijjati pūṭisandeho maranantaṃ hi jīvitaṃ' ti.

Tass' attho bhagunī idaṃ tava sarīrasaṅkhātāṃ rūpaṃ mahallakabhāvena<sup>14</sup> parijinnāṇaṃ tañ ca kho sabbarogānaṃ nivāsanatthānatthena<sup>15</sup> roganiddhaṃ, yathā kho pana taruno pi sigālo<sup>16</sup> "jarasigālo" ti<sup>17</sup> tarunā pi galocilatā<sup>18</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K a. rūpan.

<sup>3</sup> B. vīsati°

<sup>5</sup> B °etvā.

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °rassa ka°.

<sup>11</sup> K. B. patitā S B patī C. C<sup>a</sup> papātā.

<sup>12</sup> B. °nīlaṃ, so īñfi a.

<sup>14</sup> B °ika°

<sup>15</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S °tthānena

<sup>17</sup> K. B a vuccatī.

<sup>18</sup> F. tarunapīṅgalo cīlatā.

<sup>2</sup> B. Uttara°, al

<sup>4</sup> K. passitvā.

<sup>6</sup> B S di° pana

<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °ntassa

<sup>10</sup> B santhāretuṃ

<sup>13</sup> S. °raṃ

<sup>16</sup> F. B. K sīṅg°.

“pūṭilatā” ti<sup>1</sup> vuccati, evaṃ tadahu jātaṃ suvaṇṇavannaṃ pi samānaṃ<sup>2</sup> niccaṃ pagghaṇanattṛheṇa pūṭikāyaṃ<sup>3</sup> pabhaṇṇaṃ, so esa<sup>4</sup> pūṭiko samāno tad’<sup>5</sup> eva deho bhijjati<sup>6</sup> na cirass’ eva bhijjissati<sup>7</sup> ti veditaṃ, kiṇṇāṇā<sup>8</sup> maṇaṇantaṃ hi jīvitaṃ<sup>9</sup> yasmā<sup>10</sup> sabbasattānaṃ jīvitaṃ maraṇapariyosānaṃ evā ti vuttaṃ hoti.

Desanavasāṇe sā<sup>11</sup> theṇi sotapattiphalaṃ pattā, mahājanassāpi sātthikā dhammadesanā ahoṣi ti.

Uttarītheriyaṃ vatthu<sup>12</sup>

#### 4. SAMBAHULAADHIMĀṆIKABHIKKHŪNAṃ VATTHU

Yān’imāṇi<sup>13</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane vihaṇto sambahule adhimāṇike<sup>14</sup> bhikkhū ārabha kathesi

Pañcasatā kua bhikkhū Satthu santike kammattṛhānaṃ gaheṭvā aṇaṇaṃ pavasiṭvā ghatentā vāyamantā jhānaṃ nibbattetvā ‘kilesānaṃ asamudācārena pabbajitakiccaṃ no nippannaṃ,<sup>15</sup> attanā<sup>16</sup> paṭiladdhagunaṃ Satthu āroces-sāmā’ ti āgamaṃsu<sup>17</sup> Satthā tesāṃ bahuvāraṇaṃ pattaṃ<sup>18</sup> yeva Ānandattheraṃ āha. ‘Ānanda etesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pavasiṭvā mayā<sup>19</sup> ditṭheṇa kammaṃ natthi,

<sup>1</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. pūṭi

<sup>2</sup> K a rūpaṃ

<sup>3</sup> B pūṭitāya

<sup>4</sup> K eso.

<sup>5</sup> K. tavad. B tava for tad eva

<sup>6</sup> B a ti

<sup>7</sup> B. °jati.

<sup>8</sup> F a maraṇā.

<sup>9</sup> B a ti

<sup>10</sup> B tasmā

<sup>11</sup> K. B om.

<sup>12</sup> Title scratched in later in K Uttarītherivattthu. B. a. tatīyaṃ.

<sup>13</sup> K. a avattṛhāni (av° al).

<sup>14</sup> K. °ake

<sup>15</sup> K. cori a ti maññaṃānā

<sup>16</sup> B °no.

<sup>17</sup> K āgañhisu.

<sup>18</sup> K. sampā°.

<sup>19</sup> B. maṇ.

āmakasusānaṃ gantvā tato āgantvā<sup>1</sup> maṃ passantū' ti Thero gantvā tesāṃ tam atthaṃ ālocesi Te 'kiṃ amhākaṃ āmakasusānenā' ti avatvā va,<sup>2</sup> 'dīghadassinaṃ Buddheṇa kāraṇaṃ ditthaṃ bhavissatī' ti āmakasusānaṃ gantvā tattha kunapāni passantā ekadvīhapatītesu<sup>3</sup> kunapesu āghātaṃ<sup>4</sup> paṭilabhitvā taṃ khaṇaṃ patītesu allasariṇesu iḅgaṃ uppādayiṃsu Tasmiṃ khane attano saṅkilesabbhāvaṃ jāniṃsu. Satthā gandhakutiyāṃ nisinno va obhāsaṃ pharitvā tesāṃ<sup>5</sup> sammukhe kathamto viya 'patirūpaṃ<sup>6</sup> nu kho bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evarūpaṃ atthisaṅghātaṃ disvā rāgaratīṃ uppādetuṃ' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

149. 'Yān' imāni apatthāni<sup>7</sup> alāpūn'<sup>8</sup> eva sārade  
kāpotakāni atthīni tāni disvāna kā iatī' ti

Tattha apatthāni ti chadditāni, sārade ti saradakāle<sup>9</sup> vātatapahatāni<sup>10</sup> tattha tattha<sup>11</sup> vipakinnaalāpūni<sup>12</sup> viya kāpotakāni ti kāpotakavannāni,<sup>13</sup> tāni disvānā ti tāni evarūpāni atthīni disvā tumhākaṃ kā ratī<sup>14</sup> nanu appamattikam<sup>15</sup> pi kāmaratīṃ kātuṃ na vattatī<sup>16</sup> yevā ti attho

Desanavasāne te bhikkhū yathāthitā va arahattaṃ patvā Bhagavantaṃ abhithavamānā<sup>17</sup> āgantvā vandīyāsu ti  
Adhīmāṇakabhikkhūnaṃ<sup>18</sup> vaṭṭu<sup>19</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K pacchag°

<sup>2</sup> K om

<sup>3</sup> K B<sup>1</sup> ekahadvīha°.

<sup>4</sup> K B atthisaṅghātaṃ (B. °taṃ). B<sup>1</sup> atthikasaṇṇaṃ

<sup>5</sup> B. a bhikkhūnaṃ

<sup>6</sup> S nappatī°

<sup>7</sup> B apattāni.

<sup>8</sup> B alābun' K alābhūn'

<sup>9</sup> B. sārada°

<sup>10</sup> B °papahatāni

<sup>11</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S om one

<sup>12</sup> B °nnāni alābūni

<sup>13</sup> K. B ka°

<sup>14</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> kāmaratī

<sup>15</sup> K B °akam

<sup>16</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> Ć. ti

<sup>17</sup> K abhithavasamānā

<sup>18</sup> K no tile B sambahulaadhīmāṇaka°

<sup>19</sup> B a catutthaṃ

## 5 JANAPADAKALYĀNĪRŪPANANDATTHERĪVATTHU

Atthīnaṃ nagaṃaṃ katan tī imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto Janapadakalyāṇiṃ Rūpananda-  
ttheriṃ ārabha kathesi

Sā kir' ekadivasaṃ cintesi 'mayhaṃ jetthabhātiko  
rajjasiriṃ pahāya pabbajitvā<sup>1</sup> loke aggapuggalo Buddho  
jāto, putto pi 'ssa<sup>2</sup> Rāhulakumāro pabbajito, bhattapi me  
pabbajito, mātāpi me pabbajitā, aham pi<sup>3</sup> ettake ñātijaṇe  
pabbajite gehe kiṃ karissāmi, aham pi<sup>4</sup> pabbajissāmi' ti<sup>5</sup>  
bhikkhuniupassayaṃ<sup>6</sup> gantvā pabbajī ñātisinehen<sup>7</sup> eva<sup>8</sup>  
no saddhāya, abhuūpatāya pana<sup>9</sup> 'Rūpanandā' ti paññāyi<sup>10</sup>  
'Satthā kira "rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vedanā  
saññā saṅkhārā viññānaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā' ti  
vadeti' ti sutvā sā<sup>11</sup> 'evaṃ dassaniye pasādike mama pi  
iūpe dosaṃ katheyyā' ti Satthu sammukhībhāvaṃ<sup>12</sup> na  
gacchatī Sāvattvivāsino pāto va dānaṃ datvā samādin-  
uposathā suddhuttarāsāṅgā gandhamālādīhatthā sāyanha-  
samaye Jetavane sannipatitvā dhammaṃ sunantī, bhik-  
khunisangho pi<sup>13</sup> dhammadesanāya uppannacchando  
vihāraṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sunatī Dhammaṃ sutvā naga-  
raṃ pavisantā Satthu gunakathaṃ kathentā<sup>14</sup> va pavisanti

Catuppamāṇike hi lokasannivāse appakā va te sattā  
yesaṃ<sup>15</sup> Tathāgataṃ passantānaṃ pasādo na<sup>16</sup> uppajjati<sup>17</sup>  
Rūpa-ppamāṇikāpi<sup>18</sup> hi<sup>19</sup> Tathāgatassa lakkhanānuvyañ-  
janapatimanditaṃ suvaṇṇavannasarīraṃ disvā pasīdanti;

<sup>1</sup> B °ājetvā.

<sup>3</sup> K a me

<sup>5</sup> K a sã

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> nāti°

<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om

<sup>11</sup> K om C C<sup>a</sup> so

<sup>13</sup> K a Satthu

<sup>15</sup> F tesañ

<sup>17</sup> B<sup>1</sup> upabbajjati

<sup>19</sup> K a. sattā

<sup>2</sup> B tassa for pi 'ssa.

<sup>4</sup> B om a° pi

<sup>6</sup> K B<sup>1</sup>. upanissāyaṃ.\*

<sup>8</sup> K a. pabbajī

<sup>10</sup> F K a sã

<sup>12</sup> K °kha°

<sup>14</sup> B °nto

<sup>16</sup> F C °dena

<sup>18</sup> B om pi

ghosa-ppamāṇikapī anekāṇī<sup>1</sup> jātisatāṇī<sup>2</sup> nissāya pavattaṇ<sup>3</sup>  
 Satthu gunaghosakaṇ c' eva<sup>4</sup> atthaṅgasamannāgataṇ  
 dhammadesanāghosakaṇ<sup>5</sup> ca sutvā pasīdanti,<sup>6</sup> lūkha-<sup>7</sup>  
 ppamāṇikapī 'ssa civaṇadilūkhataṇ<sup>8</sup> paticca pasīdanti,  
 dhamma ppamāṇikapī 'evarūpaṇ Dasabalassa silaṇ,  
 evaūpo<sup>9</sup> samādhī, evaūpā<sup>10</sup> paññā, Bhagavā silādihi  
 gunehi asamo<sup>11</sup> apatīpuggalo' tī pasīdanti, tesāṇ Tathā-  
 gatassa guṇaṇ<sup>12</sup> kathentāṇaṇ mukhaṇ nappahoti

Rūpanandā bhikkhunīnaṇ c' eva upāsikānaṇ ca santikā  
 Tathāgatassa gunakathaṇ sutvā cintesi 'atīviya me bhāti-  
 kassa vannaṇ<sup>13</sup> kathenti,<sup>14</sup> ekadivasam pī<sup>15</sup> me rūpe dosaṇ  
 kathento kittakaṇ kathessati, yannūnāhaṇ bhikkhunihi  
 saddhiṇ gantvā attānaṇ adassetvā<sup>16</sup> va Tathāgataṇ pas-  
 sitvā<sup>17</sup> dhammam assa<sup>18</sup> sunitvā āgaccheyyan' tī, sā  
 'aham p'<sup>19</sup> ajja dhammasavanaṇ gamissāmī' tī bhikkhunī-

<sup>1</sup> S a. pī.

<sup>2</sup> F jātakā B B<sup>1</sup> jātakasa°

<sup>3</sup> F. pañcavattaṇ B<sup>1</sup> a. disvā C a guṇā

<sup>4</sup> F. B °ghosaṇ c' eva C C<sup>a</sup> °kam eva

<sup>5</sup> F B °ghosaṇ ca

<sup>6</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a

visattho ca suviñeyyo suviniyo mudu pī ca

vindavisārīgabbhiro ninnādito munisaro

munisaro visattho hoti gabbhiyo ca hoti suviñeyyo ca hoti  
 suvaniyo ca hoti mudu pī ca hoti bindhu ca hoti assari ca  
 hoti gabbhiyo ca hoti ninnadito ca hoti Cf Abh 129.

<sup>7</sup> F lakkha°

<sup>8</sup> K. °ttaṇ. F. °lakkhanaṇ

<sup>9</sup> K °pā

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °pa°. B<sup>1</sup> °po

<sup>11</sup> K. a apatīsamō asamasamo.

<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> gunakathaṇ

<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup> cintesuṇ

<sup>14</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. a yeva K a eva so.

<sup>15</sup> K u. hī

<sup>16</sup> B °itvā

<sup>17</sup> S a va.

<sup>18</sup> F K om.

<sup>19</sup> F B om K ayā for aham p'.

naṃ ārocesi Bhikkhuniyo 'cuassaṃ vata<sup>1</sup> Rūpanandāya<sup>2</sup> Satthu upatthānaṃ gantukāmatā uppannā, ajja Satthā imaṃ nissāya vicetradhammadesanaṃ<sup>3</sup> desissatī<sup>4</sup> ti<sup>5</sup> tutthamānasā taṃ adāya nikkhamiṃsu Sā nikkhantakālate patthāya 'ahaṃ attānaṃ n' eva dassessāmi' ti cintesi Satthapi<sup>6</sup> 'ajja<sup>7</sup> Rūpanandā mayhaṃ upatthānaṃ āgami-satī, kīdisī nu kho tassā dhammadesanā sappāyā' ti cintetvā 'iūpagaiukā esā attabhāve balavasinehā, kanta-kena<sup>8</sup> kantakuddharanaṃ viya rūpen' ev' assā iūpa-madanimmaddanaṃ<sup>9</sup> sappāyan' ti sannitthānaṃ katvā, tassā vihāraṃ pavisanasamaye<sup>10</sup> ekaṃ<sup>11</sup> abhirūpaṃ itthiṃ solasavassuddesikaṃ rattavattthanivatthaṃ sabbabharana-patimanditaṃ vījanaṃ gahetvā attano santike thatvā<sup>12</sup> vījamānaṃ<sup>13</sup> iddhibalena abhinimmi<sup>14</sup> Taṃ kho pana itthiṃ Satthā c' eva passatī Rūpanandā ca Sā bhikkhu-nīhi saddhiṃ<sup>15</sup> pavisitvā<sup>16</sup> bhikkhunīnaṃ<sup>17</sup> piṭṭhipasse thatvā pañcapatitthitena Satthāraṃ vanditvā bhikkhunīnaṃ antare nisinnā pādantato<sup>18</sup> patthāya Satthāraṃ oloketī lakkhanaviccittaṃ anubyañjanasamujjalaṃ byāmapabbhā-parikkhittaṃ<sup>19</sup> Satthu<sup>20</sup> sarīraṃ disvā punnācanda-sassurikaṃ mukhaṃ oloketī samīpe thitaṃ itthirūpaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B te<sup>2</sup> K °dā<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. dha° K. vicittaṃ dha°. S kīdisaṃ nu kho dhammaṃ B a nānānayaṃ<sup>4</sup> K °essatī S desetī<sup>5</sup> C a cintesuy C C<sup>a</sup> S om tuttha° cintesi<sup>6</sup> B om pi.<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om ajja . āg° <sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup> dandakena<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °madaṃ ma° F. °madaṃ nima°<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °kāle.<sup>11</sup> B a pana<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> thapetvā<sup>13</sup> K vījyamānaṃ<sup>14</sup> B. °itaṃ S °nimmini<sup>15</sup> B B<sup>1</sup> a vihāraṃ<sup>16</sup> K °antī.<sup>17</sup> B<sup>1</sup> bhikkhūnaṃ<sup>18</sup> F. °antarato K B<sup>1</sup> pādato<sup>19</sup> B. °āya pari° B<sup>1</sup> °ppabbhāraṃ pari°.<sup>20</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om

addasa. Sā taṃ oloketvā attabhāvaṃ oloketi suvan-  
 nārājahaṃsiyā<sup>1</sup> purato kākīsadisaṃ attānaṃ amaññi,<sup>2</sup> iddhi-  
 mayarūpaṃ dīttakālaṃ patthāy' eva<sup>3</sup> hi 'ssā akkhinī  
 bhamiṃsu Sā 'aho imissā kesā sobhā<sup>4</sup> aho nalātā<sup>5</sup>  
 sobhā<sup>6</sup> ti sabbesaṃ saṃrappadesānaṃ rūpasiriyā samā-  
 kaddhitacittatāyā<sup>7</sup> tasmīṃ rūpe balavasinehā ahoṃ Satthā  
 tassā tattha abhūtaṃ ūtvā dhammaṃ desento va<sup>8</sup> taṃ  
 rūpaṃ solasavassuddesikabhāvaṃ atikkamitvā viśatīvas-  
 suddesikaṃ katvā dassesi Rūpanandā oloketvā 'na vat'<sup>9</sup>  
 idaṃ rūpaṃ puṇṇimasadisaṃ' ti thoṇaṃ viñattacittā ahoṃ  
 Satthā anukkamen' eva tassā itthiyā sakiṇṇijātavannaṃ<sup>10</sup>  
 majjhimitthivannaṃ<sup>11</sup> jarājinnamahallakīttivannaṃ<sup>12</sup> ti  
 dassesi<sup>13</sup> Sāpi anupubben' eva<sup>14</sup> 'idaṃ<sup>15</sup> antarāhitaṃ idaṃ  
 pi<sup>16</sup> antārahitaṃ' ti<sup>17</sup> jarājinnakāle taṃ virajjamānā<sup>18</sup>  
 khandadantaṃ phalītasiraṃ<sup>19</sup> obhaggaṃ<sup>20</sup> gopānasivaṇṇaṃ  
 dandapaṭāyaṇaṃ pavedhamānaṃ disvā atīviya viñaji  
 Atha<sup>21</sup> Satthā taṃ vyādhinā abhihūtaṃ katvā dassesi, sā  
 taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva dandaṃ ca tālavantaṃ<sup>22</sup> ca chaddetvā  
 mahāvīraṃ viravamānā bhūmiyaṃ patitvā<sup>23</sup> sake mutta-  
 kaṃise nimuggā aparāpaṇaṃ pavatti<sup>23</sup> Rūpanandā tam

<sup>1</sup> B °haṃsarājiyā<sup>2</sup> B avamaññi<sup>3</sup> K °ya evaṃ<sup>4</sup> F sobhanā<sup>5</sup> K. lal°<sup>6</sup> F sobhanā<sup>7</sup> F K B B<sup>1</sup> °cittā B<sup>1</sup> °kathika°<sup>8</sup> K om<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup> n' ev'<sup>10</sup> B<sup>1</sup> vi°<sup>11</sup> B<sup>1</sup> α. mahitthivannaṃ K α mahallakīttivannaṃ<sup>12</sup> K. jajjarajinna°<sup>13</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> B S om<sup>14</sup> B α. p<sub>1</sub><sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> p<sub>1</sub><sup>17</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. F virujj°<sup>18</sup> C<sup>a</sup> °sisaṃ S palita° K palitakesasiraṃ<sup>19</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °ggavibhaggaṃ<sup>20</sup> B ath' assā<sup>21</sup> K. °pannaṃ F °vanthaṃ. B °vantaṃ.<sup>22</sup> B pātetvā.<sup>23</sup> F vaddhi C<sup>a</sup> apa° B<sup>1</sup> pavatti B parivatti K.

pi<sup>1</sup> disvā ativiya viṇaṇṇi Satthapi<sup>2</sup> tassā itthiyā maranaṇ  
dassesī, sā taṇ khaṇaṇ yeva uddhumātakabhāvaṇ āpajji,  
navahi vanamukhehi pubbavattiyo<sup>3</sup> c' eva pulavā<sup>4</sup> ca  
pagghariṇsu, kākādayo sannipatitvā vilumpiṇsu Rūpa-  
nandā<sup>5</sup> oloketvā 'ayaṇ itthi imasmiṇ yeva thāne jayaṇ  
pattā<sup>6</sup> vyādhiṇ pattā maranaṇ pattā, imassapi<sup>7</sup> atta-  
bhāvassa evam evaṇ<sup>8</sup> jaiāvyādhimānaṇāni āgamissanti' ti  
attabhāvaṇ aniccato passa, aniccato ditthattā evaṇ<sup>9</sup> pana<sup>10</sup>  
dukkhato anattato dittho<sup>11</sup> yeva hoti Ath' assā tayo  
bhavā ādittā viya gehā<sup>12</sup> gīvāya baddhakunapaṇ viya<sup>13</sup>  
ca upatthahīsu,<sup>14</sup> kammattānabhīmukhaṇ cittaṇ pak-  
khandi<sup>15</sup> Satthā tāya aniccato ditthabhāvaṇ ñatvā  
'sakkhissati nu kho sayam eva attano patitthaṇ kātun'  
ti olovento 'na<sup>16</sup> sakkhissati, bahiddhā paccayaṇ laddhuṇ  
vattati' ti cintetvā tassā sappāyavasena dhammaṇ de-  
sento<sup>17</sup> āha

'Ātunaṇ asuciṇ pūtiṇ passa Nande samussayaṇ  
ugghaṇantaṇ pagghaṇantaṇ bālānaṇ abhiṇatthitaṇ

'Yathā idaṇ<sup>18</sup> tathā etaṇ, yathā etaṇ tathā idaṇ,  
dhātuyo<sup>19</sup> suññato<sup>20</sup> passa, mā lokaṇ punaī āgama  
bhava chandaṇ virājetvā<sup>21</sup> upasanti<sup>22</sup> carissasi<sup>23</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K om

<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om. S. om pi

<sup>3</sup> F °bandhiyo

<sup>4</sup> K puluvā B puluvā.

<sup>5</sup> B a pi taṇ

<sup>6</sup> C<sup>a</sup> °tvā. K. jaiapattā.

<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> me imassa. B a. me. F °iss° C C<sup>a</sup> imissā

<sup>8</sup> K evaṇ me

<sup>9</sup> S. B eva.

<sup>10</sup> S om

<sup>11</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> ditthā

<sup>12</sup> K B om

<sup>13</sup> B B<sup>1</sup>. bandha°. C C<sup>a</sup> bandhana°

<sup>14</sup> B<sup>1</sup> upatthayaṇsu.

<sup>15</sup> K a tamhi ca samaye

<sup>16</sup> B nā

<sup>17</sup> K a imaṇ gātham āha

<sup>18</sup> K reverses idaṇ and etaṇ

<sup>19</sup> B. °uto

<sup>20</sup> B<sup>1</sup> dukkhato

<sup>21</sup> K. virajjitvā.

<sup>22</sup> B B<sup>1</sup>. S °nto. K. B B<sup>1</sup>. C<sup>a</sup> S. °tī (B<sup>1</sup> °ti)

<sup>23</sup> F. itthi. B idaṇ.

itthaṇ<sup>1</sup> sudan<sup>2</sup> Bhagavā Nandābhikkhuniṃ āiabbha mā  
gāthāyo abhāsittā tī Nandā desanānusaīena ñānaṃ  
pesetvā sotāpattiphalaṃ pāpuni. Ath' assā upaī<sup>3</sup> tinnan<sup>4</sup>  
maggaphalānaṃ vipassanāpaīvāsattāya<sup>4</sup> suññatākamma-  
ttānaṃ<sup>5</sup> kathetuṃ 'Nande<sup>6</sup> "imasmiṃ saīie sāro<sup>7</sup> atthi"  
tī saññaṃ mā kari, appamattako pi hi ettha sāro natthi,<sup>8</sup>  
tīni atthisaīāni ussāpetvā kataṃ atthīnagaīa<sup>9</sup> ev' etan'  
tī vatvā imaṃ gātham āha.

150 'Atthīnaṃ nagaīaṃ kataṃ<sup>10</sup> maṃsalohitalepanaṃ  
yattha jaīā ca maccu ca māno makkho ca  
ohito tī.

Tass' attho yath' eva hi pubbannapaīannadīnaṃ<sup>11</sup>  
odahanattāya katthāni ussāpetvā vallīhi bandhitvā matti-  
kāya līmpitvā<sup>12</sup> nagaīasaṃkhātāṃ bahiddhā gehaṃ kaīonti,  
evaṃ idaṃ ajjhātikam pi tīni atthisaīāni ussāpetvā  
nabāruvīnaddhaṃ<sup>13</sup> maṃsalohitalepanaṃ tacapatic-  
channaṃ jīānalakkhanāya jaīāya, marānalakkhanassa  
maccuno, māno makkho ca ohito tī tassa<sup>14</sup> āīoga-  
sāmpadadīni<sup>15</sup> paticca maññaīnalakkhanassa<sup>16</sup> mānassa  
sukatakaīānavīnāsanalakkhanassa<sup>17</sup> makkhassa ca oda-

<sup>1</sup> F itthī B idaṃ

<sup>2</sup> B suttan<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup> sutan<sup>1</sup> K uttān<sup>1</sup>

<sup>4</sup> F vipassannā paīvāīā satthāva C C<sup>1</sup> °paīvākā-  
satth° K a Satthā

<sup>5</sup> B<sup>1</sup> suññatachandaṃ vatvā ka°

<sup>6</sup> B here mā <sup>7</sup> K a na

<sup>8</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> a tī <sup>9</sup> K atthīnaṃ na°

<sup>10</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> katvā <sup>11</sup> K B pubbannā°

<sup>12</sup> B vīlīmpetvā

<sup>13</sup> K nhāru° B nhāru°

<sup>14</sup> K B om māno tassa

<sup>15</sup> K āīohana° B āīohasāmpadadīmānāni

<sup>16</sup> F B majjana° K majjina°

<sup>17</sup> F °nassa vī°

hanatthāya nagaraṃ kataṃ, evarūpo eva hi ettha kāyika-  
cetasiko ābādho ohito, ito uddhaṃ kiñci<sup>1</sup> gayhūpagaṃ  
natthi ti

Desanavasāne<sup>2</sup> thehi aṇaḥattaṃ pāpuni, mahājanassapi  
sāttikā dhammdesanaṃ ahoṣi ti

Janapadakalyānirūpanandatthehiyā vatthu<sup>3</sup>

## 6 MALLIKĀDEVĪVATTHU

Jiranti ve<sup>4</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane  
viharanto Mallikādeviṃ<sup>5</sup> ārabha kathesi

Sā kira ekadivasaṃ nahānakotthaṃ pavitthā mukhaṃ  
dhovitvā onatasarirā jaṅghaṃ<sup>6</sup> dhovituṃ ārabhi. Tāya<sup>7</sup>  
saddhiṃ yeva pavittho eko vallabhasunakho atthi, so taṃ  
tathā onataṃ disvā asaddhammasanthavaṃ kātuṃ ārabhi.  
Sā<sup>8</sup> phassaṃ sādīyanti<sup>9</sup> atthāsi Rājā uparipāsāde vāta-  
pānena olokento taṃ disvā tato āgatakāle 'nassa vasali<sup>10</sup>  
kasmā evarūpam akāsi' ti āha<sup>11</sup> 'Kiṃ mayā kataṃ devā'  
ti<sup>12</sup> 'Sunakhena saddhiṃ santhavo'<sup>13</sup> ti 'Natth' etaṃ  
devā' ti 'Mayā sāmaṃ ditthaṃ, nahaṃ tava saddahissāmi,  
nassa<sup>14</sup> vasali' ti 'Mahārāja yo koci imaṃ kotthakaṃ<sup>15</sup>  
pavittho iminā vātapānena olokentassa eko va dvidhā<sup>16</sup>  
paññāyati' ti 'Abhūtaṃ kathesi'<sup>17</sup> ti<sup>18</sup> 'Sace me na  
saddahasī etaṃ kotthakaṃ pavisa, ahaṃ<sup>19</sup> iminā vāta-

<sup>1</sup> K ki° u°

<sup>2</sup> K B a sã

<sup>3</sup> K no title. B a pañcamaṃ

<sup>4</sup> K a rājarathā sucittā

<sup>5</sup> K. Malikaṃ de°.

<sup>6</sup> K °ā

<sup>7</sup> K a ca B a ca pana

<sup>8</sup> K. a tassa

<sup>9</sup> C<sup>a</sup> sadi°

<sup>10</sup> K a vinassa vasali

<sup>11</sup> K a sutvā devī.

<sup>12</sup> K a rājā.

<sup>13</sup> B saṃsatthāvo

<sup>14</sup> K vinassa

<sup>15</sup> B om

<sup>16</sup> B<sup>1</sup> dvedhā

<sup>17</sup> K a pāpe

<sup>18</sup> B C. C<sup>a</sup> S om K a deva.

<sup>19</sup> B B<sup>1</sup> a. taṃ.

pānena olokessāmī' tī Rājā muddhadhātuko<sup>1</sup> tassā vacanaṃ saddahitvā kotthakaṃ pāvasi Sā<sup>2</sup> vātapāne thatvā olokenā 'andhabāla mahārāja km nām' etaṃ,<sup>3</sup> ajikāya saddhiṃ santhavaṃ kaosi' tī āha<sup>4</sup> 'Nāhaṃ bhadde evarūpaṃ kaomi' tī ca<sup>5</sup> vutte pi 'mayā sāmaṃ dittho<sup>6</sup> nāhaṃ tava saddahissāmī' tī āha<sup>7</sup> Taṃ sutvā rājā 'addhā imaṃ kotthakaṃ pavittho eko va dvidhā<sup>8</sup> paññāyatī'<sup>9</sup> tī saddaḥi Mallikā cintesi 'ayaṃ rājā andhabālatāya mayā<sup>10</sup> vañcito, pāpaṃ me kataṃ, ayaṃ ca me<sup>11</sup> abhūtena abbhācikkhito, idaṃ me<sup>12</sup> kammaṃ<sup>13</sup> Satthapi jānissati, dve aggasāvakaṃ<sup>14</sup> asīti mahāsāvakaṃ,<sup>15</sup> aho vata me bhāṇiyaṃ kammaṃ katan' tī 'Ayaṃ kīra iañño asadisadāne sahāyikā<sup>16</sup> ahosi' tī,<sup>17</sup> tattha<sup>18</sup> ca ekadivasaṃ<sup>19</sup> katapariccāgo dhanassa cuddasakotiagghanako<sup>20</sup> ahosi, Tathāgatassa setacchattaṃ nīdanapallaṅko ādhārako pādapīthan tī imāmi<sup>21</sup> pana cattāri anagghāna' eva ahesuṃ Sā maṇakāle evarūpaṃ mahāpariccāgaṃ ananussanti<sup>22</sup> tad<sup>23</sup> eva pāpakammaṃ anussanti kīlaṃ katvā Avicimhi nibbatti Rañño pana<sup>24</sup> ativiya piyā ahosi, so balavasokābhībhūto tassā sarīra-kiccaṃ kīletvā 'nibbattatthānam assā pucchissāmī' tī Satthu santikaṃ agamāsi. Satthā yathā so āgatakāraṇaṃ na sarati tathā akāsi So Satthu santike sārāṇiya-

<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. danta° B mūla°.

<sup>2</sup> K. B a pi kho devī B<sup>1</sup> a devī pi kho vātapānena olokessāmī itī (vā°, etc)

<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. nāma tvaṃ

<sup>4</sup> B a iājāpi

<sup>5</sup> K om ca and pi

<sup>6</sup> B a 'si

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>8</sup> B<sup>1</sup>. dvedhā

<sup>9</sup> B ñāyatī

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>11</sup> B om.

<sup>12</sup> K idaṃ ca

<sup>13</sup> K om.

<sup>14</sup> K a. jānissati

<sup>15</sup> K. B a jānissanti

<sup>16</sup> B °aṃ

<sup>17</sup> K. om

<sup>18</sup> B<sup>1</sup> tadā

<sup>19</sup> B. ekaṃ di°

<sup>20</sup> K °iko

<sup>21</sup> B a ca.

<sup>22</sup> B nānu° S anu°.

<sup>23</sup> B tath'

<sup>24</sup> B. pan' assā. B<sup>1</sup> a. sā

dhammakathaṃ sutvā<sup>1</sup> gehaṃ pavitthakāle saṃtvā 'ahaṃ bhane "Mallikāya nibbattatthānaṃ pucchissāmi" ti Sattbu santikaṃ gantvā pamuttho,<sup>2</sup> sve dāni<sup>3</sup> pucchissāmi' ti punaḍvase pi<sup>4</sup> agamāsi Satthāpi paṭipātiyā satta divasāni yathā so na saratī tathā akāsi Sāpi<sup>5</sup> sattaham eva niraye paccitvā atthame divase tato cutā Tusitabbhavane nibbatti Kasmā pan' assa Satthā sattāhaṃ<sup>6</sup> asānabhāvaṃ akāsi<sup>7</sup> Sā<sup>8</sup> kira tassa<sup>9</sup> ativiya piyā<sup>10</sup> ahoṣi manāpā, tasnā tassā nuaye nibbattabhāvaṃ sutvā 'sace evarūpā saddhāsampannā nuaye nibbattā dānaṃ datvā kiṃ karissāmi' ti micchādittuṃ gahetvā pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ gehe pavattaṃ niccabhattaṃ harāpetvā nuaye nibbatteyya Ten' assa Satthā<sup>11</sup> sattahaṃ asānabhāvaṃ katvā atthame divase pindāya caṃanto sayam eva rājagehadvāraṃ<sup>12</sup> agamāsi Rājā 'Satthā āgato' ti sutvā nikkhamitvā<sup>13</sup> pattaṃ ādāya pāsādaṃ abhūhitaṃ<sup>14</sup> ārabhi Satthā pana iathasālāya nisīditaṃ ākāraṃ dassesi Rājā Satthāraṃ tatth' eva nisīdāpetvā yāgukhajakena paṭimānetvā<sup>15</sup> vanditvā nisinno,<sup>16</sup> 'ahaṃ bhante<sup>17</sup> "Mallikāya deviyā nibbattatthānaṃ pucchissāmi" ti āgantvā pamuttho,<sup>18</sup> kattha nū kho sā bhante nibbattā' ti 'Tusitabbhavane mahārājā' ti 'Bhante tāya Tusitabbhavane anibbattantiyā<sup>19</sup> ko añño nibbattissati, bhante<sup>20</sup> natthi tāya<sup>21</sup> sadisā itthi, tassā<sup>22</sup> nisīdanatthānadisu<sup>23</sup> "sve

<sup>1</sup> K *con a* pamussi rājā<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>1</sup> *a* yeva<sup>3</sup> B puna. K. *om.*<sup>4</sup> K *om*<sup>5</sup> K *om* sāpi paccitvā<sup>6</sup> B *om*<sup>7</sup> B *a* ti<sup>8</sup> B *so*<sup>9</sup> K kir' assa B. tassā°.<sup>10</sup> K *a* ca<sup>11</sup> B *om*<sup>12</sup> K *con.* B B<sup>1</sup> rājakula°<sup>13</sup> B *om*<sup>14</sup> K °yhi°<sup>15</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °māpetvā<sup>16</sup> K B *a* va.<sup>18</sup> S pammu°, *al.*<sup>17</sup> K. B bhante ahaṃ<sup>20</sup> K *a.* lokanāyaka<sup>19</sup> K. B °ttiya<sup>22</sup> K B *a* hi.<sup>21</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S tāsaṃ<sup>23</sup> B nisinna°

Tathāgatassa idaṃ dassāmi idaṃ kaṁsāmi” tī<sup>1</sup> dānaṣaṇ-  
vidhānaṃ thapetvā aññaṃ kiṇṇaṃ eva natthi, bhante tassā  
paralokaṃ gatakāla<sup>2</sup> patthāya saṁnaṃ me<sup>3</sup> na bhavati”<sup>4</sup>  
ti Atha naṃ Satthā mā cintayi mahārāja, sabbesaṃ  
dhuvaḍḍhamma ayaṇ” ti vatvā, ‘ayaṃ mahārāja ratho<sup>5</sup>  
kassā”<sup>6</sup> ti pucchī”<sup>7</sup> ‘Pitāmahassa me bhante” ti ‘Ayaṃ  
kassā” ti ‘Pitu me bhante” ti ‘Ayaṃ pana ratho  
kassā” ti ‘Mama bhante” ti Evaṃ vutte Satthā  
‘mahārāja tava<sup>8</sup> pitāmahassa”<sup>9</sup> iatho ten”<sup>10</sup> evākārena<sup>11</sup>  
tava pitu rathaṃ na pāpuni”<sup>12</sup> tava pitu iatho tava rathaṃ  
na pāpuni,<sup>13</sup> evaṃūpassa nāma kaṭṭhakalīṅgarassāpi jaiā<sup>14</sup>  
• ācacehāti, kim aṅga pana<sup>15</sup> attabhāvassa, mahārāja sappu-  
risadhammass’ eva hi jaiā<sup>16</sup> natthi, sattā<sup>17</sup> pana ajirakā<sup>18</sup>  
nāma natthi” ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

151 ‘Jīraṇṭi ve iājaiathā sucittā  
atho saṁnaṃ pi jaiam upeti,  
sataṇ ca dhammo na jaraṇ upeti  
santo have sabbhi pavedayanti” ti.

Tattha ve ti nipāto,<sup>19</sup> sucittā ti sattahī ratanehi  
apaiehi<sup>20</sup> iathalaṅkārehi<sup>21</sup> sutthu citta<sup>22</sup> rājūnaṃ rathapi  
jīraṇṭi, sarīraṃ pi ti na kevalaṃ rathā eva, idaṃ suppati-

<sup>1</sup> B a idaṃ

<sup>2</sup> B °loka°

<sup>3</sup> S °ram eva

<sup>4</sup> B vahati

<sup>5</sup> C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> lokassā

<sup>7</sup> B a taṃ sutvā rājā siṁasmiṃ añjaliṃ patitthapetvā

<sup>8</sup> K om

<sup>9</sup> C<sup>a</sup> °mahā

<sup>10</sup> K ken’ B kena.

<sup>11</sup> K B<sup>1</sup> eva kāraṇena B kāraṇena

<sup>12</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °nāti B a ti.

<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °nāti K a ti

<sup>14</sup> B jaraṇ

<sup>15</sup> B pan’ assa

<sup>16</sup> C<sup>a</sup> (C fi st) rājā

<sup>17</sup> B °ānaṃ.

<sup>18</sup> K ajīraṇakā

<sup>19</sup> B. nipātamattā

<sup>20</sup> B a ca

<sup>21</sup> K a sucittā

<sup>22</sup> B citta<sup>kā</sup> K. citta

jaggitaṃ saṃīṇaṃ pi khandiccādini pāpunantaṃ<sup>1</sup> jaiyaṃ upeti,  
satañ cā ti buddhādīnaṃ<sup>2</sup> pana santānaṃ navavidha-  
lokuttaradhammo<sup>3</sup> ca kiñci upaghātaṃ<sup>4</sup> na kaṇṭi ti na<sup>5</sup>  
jaraṃ<sup>6</sup> upeti nāma, pavedayaṃti ti evaṃ<sup>7</sup> santo<sup>8</sup> buddha-  
dayo sabbhū panditehi saddhiṃ kathenti ti attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotapattiphalādini pāpunisū ti

Mallikādeviyā vatthu<sup>9</sup>

## 7 LĀLUDĀYITTHERAVATTHU<sup>10</sup>

Appassutayaṃ<sup>11</sup> ti<sup>12</sup> imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā  
Jetavane viharanto Lāludāyittheraṃ āiabbha kathesi

So kira maṅgalaṃ karontānaṃ geḥaṃ gantvā ‘tiro-  
kuddesu tittanti’ ti-ādinaṃ<sup>13</sup> nayena avamaṅgalaṃ<sup>14</sup>  
katheti, avamaṅgalaṃ karontānaṃ geḥaṃ gantvā tirokuddā-  
disu kathetabbesu ‘dānañ ca dhammacariyā cā’ ti-ādinaṃ<sup>15</sup>  
nayena maṅgalagāthā<sup>16</sup> vā ‘yaṃ kiñci vittaṃ idha vā  
hūyaṃ vā’ ti Ratanasuttaṃ<sup>17</sup> vā<sup>18</sup> katheti, evaṃ tesu tesu  
thānesu ‘aññaṃ kathessāmi’ ti aññaṃ kathento pi ‘aññaṃ<sup>19</sup>  
kathemi’ ti na jānāti. Bhikkhū tassa kathaṃ sutvā  
Satthu ārocesuṃ ‘bhante kiṃ<sup>20</sup> Lāludāyissa maṅgala-  
maṅgalatthānesu gamanena,<sup>21</sup> aññasmiṃ kathetabbe aññaṃ

<sup>1</sup> K B °nāti

<sup>2</sup> B buddhānaṃ

<sup>3</sup> K B °vidho lo°

<sup>4</sup> K °taṃ

<sup>5</sup> K B om ti na

<sup>6</sup> B a na

<sup>7</sup> F a buddhā

<sup>8</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> S sante

<sup>9</sup> B a chatṭhaṃ

<sup>10</sup> Cf F. J., II. 164 K starts Leludāyittherava (Le° al)

<sup>11</sup> K a puriso

<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> a ti.

<sup>13</sup> Kh 11

<sup>14</sup> K. appava°, correct later.

<sup>15</sup> Kh 5

<sup>16</sup> B. °lā kathā

<sup>17</sup> Kh 7.

<sup>18</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>19</sup> B ahaṃ.

<sup>20</sup> B kiṃ bhante K om

<sup>21</sup> B °ne K. or, °hamma°.

eva kathetī' tī Satthā 'na hī bhikkhave idān' ev' esa evaṃ kathetī,<sup>1</sup> pubbe pi aññasmiṃ kathetabbe aññaṃ eva kathesi'<sup>2</sup> tī vatvā<sup>3</sup> atitaṃ āhara<sup>4</sup>

'Atite kira Bārāṇasīyaṃ Aggīdattassa nāma bhāhmanassa putto Somadattakumāro nāma rājānaṃ upatthahī, so tassa<sup>5</sup> piyo ahosi manāpo Bhāhmano pana kasikammaṃ nissāya jīvati Tassa dve yeva<sup>6</sup> gonā ahesuṃ, tesu eko mato Brāhmano puttaṃ āha 'tāta Somadatta rājānaṃ me<sup>7</sup> yācivā ekaṃ gonaṃ āharā' tī. Somadatto 'sacāhaṃ iājānaṃ yācissāmi<sup>8</sup> lahubhāvo me paññāyissatī' tī cintetvā 'tume yeva tāta rājānaṃ yācathā' tī vatvā 'tena hī tāta maṃ gahetvā yāhī' tī vutte cintesi 'ayaṃ brāhmano dandhapaṇṇo,<sup>9</sup> abhikkamapaṭikkamadvacanamattam<sup>10</sup> pi na jānāti, aññasmiṃ<sup>11</sup> vattabbe aññaṃ eva vadati, sikkhāpetvā<sup>12</sup> naṃ<sup>13</sup> nessāmi' tī So taṃ ādāya Vīraṇatthambhakaṃ<sup>14</sup> nāma susānaṃ gantvā tinakalāpe bandhitvā 'ayaṃ rājā, ayaṃ uparājā, ayaṃ senāpati nāmā'<sup>15</sup> tī katvā patipāṭiyā pītu dassetvā 'tumehehi iājakulaṃ gantvā evaṃ abhikkamitabbaṃ,<sup>16</sup> evaṃ patikkamitabbaṃ, evaṃ nāma rājā vattabbo, evaṃ<sup>17</sup> uparājā,<sup>18</sup> iājānaṃ<sup>19</sup> upasaṅkamitvā "jayatu bhavaṃ<sup>20</sup> mahārājā" tī<sup>21</sup> vatvā evaṃ thatvā<sup>22</sup>

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> kathesi tī

<sup>2</sup> F K B C C<sup>a</sup> °tī

<sup>3</sup> K a tunhi ahosi, tehi yācito.

<sup>4</sup> Somadattajātaka

<sup>5</sup> B rañña

<sup>6</sup> B om

<sup>7</sup> K om

<sup>8</sup> K yācāmi.

<sup>9</sup> K manda°

<sup>10</sup> B. abhikkamādi°. C C<sup>a</sup>. °vacanam K °patikkamati° B<sup>1</sup>. °ma iti

<sup>11</sup> B aññatarasmiṃ

<sup>12</sup> B a pana.

<sup>13</sup> K. taṃ

<sup>14</sup> Skt vīraṇastambaka

<sup>15</sup> B om.

<sup>16</sup> B ati°

<sup>17</sup> S. a. nāma

<sup>18</sup> K om

<sup>19</sup> B. a. pana

<sup>20</sup> K B om

<sup>21</sup> B a evaṃ

<sup>22</sup> K kathetvā B om. e° tha°

imaṇ gāthaṇ vatvā gonāṇ yāceyyāthā<sup>1</sup> tī gāthaṇ uggan-  
hāpesi

‘Dve me gonā mahāiāja yehi khettaṇ kasāmase,  
tesu eko mato deva dutiyaṇ dehi khattiyā’ tī

So saṇvaccharamattena taṇ gāthaṇ<sup>2</sup> pagunaṇ katvā  
pagunabhāvaṇ puttassa arocetvā ‘tena hi tāta kiñcid eva  
pannakāiaṇ ādāya āgacchatha, ahaṇ puimataiaṇ gantvā  
iañño santike thassāmi’<sup>3</sup> tī vutte ‘sādhu tātā’ tī panna-  
kāraṇ gahetvā Somadattassa iañño santike thitakāle  
ussāhappatto iājakulaṇ gantvā iañña tutthacittena kata-  
patisammodano<sup>4</sup> ‘tāta cirassaṇ viya<sup>5</sup> āgat’ attha idaṇ  
āsanāṇ<sup>6</sup> nisiditvā vadatha yen’ attho’ tī vutto imaṇ gātham  
āha

‘Dve me gonā mahāiāja yehi khettaṇ kasāmase,  
tesu eko mato deva, dutiyaṇ ganha’ khattiyā’ tī

Rañña<sup>8</sup> ‘kiṇ vadesi<sup>9</sup> tāta, puna vadāhi’<sup>10</sup> tī vutte<sup>11</sup> tath’<sup>12</sup>  
eva gātham āha Rājā tena virajjhivā kathitabhāvaṇ  
ñatvā sitaṇ katvā ‘Somadatta tumbhākaṇ gehe bahū maññe  
gonā’ tī vatvā, ‘tumbhehi dinnā bhavissanti devā’ tī vutte  
Bodhisattassa tussitvā brāhmanassa solasa gone alaykāia-  
bhandakaṇ<sup>13</sup> nivāsagāmañ<sup>14</sup> c’ assa brahmadeyyaṇ datvā  
mahantena yasena brāhmanaṇ uyyojesi’

Satthā imaṇ desanaṇ<sup>15</sup> āhāritvā ‘tadā iājā Ānando  
ahosi, brāhmano Lāludāyī, Somadatto<sup>16</sup> aham evā tī

<sup>1</sup> B<sup>1</sup> yācetha

<sup>3</sup> B vassāmi B<sup>1</sup> vassāmi

<sup>5</sup> K B vata

<sup>7</sup> K corā ganhāsi

<sup>9</sup> C<sup>a</sup> °etha.

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °esī B<sup>1</sup>. °ehi. K. °ehī. S °āsī.

<sup>11</sup> B a. pī K a so pī

<sup>12</sup> K. B B<sup>1</sup> tam F tām

<sup>13</sup> K. °akañ ca B<sup>1</sup> °bhandañ ca

<sup>14</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °sana°

<sup>16</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a pana

<sup>2</sup> K a sutvā

<sup>4</sup> K. B °damāno

<sup>6</sup> B idhas°.

<sup>8</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. rājā. F °ñño.’

<sup>15</sup> K B. B<sup>1</sup>. dhamma°.

jātakāṇ samodhānetvā, 'na bhikkhave idān 'eva pubbe p' esa attano appassutātāya aññasmiṇ vattabbe aññaṃ eva vadatī, appassutapuriso hi<sup>1</sup> balivaddasadi so va<sup>2</sup> nāma hotī' tī vatvā imaṇ gātham āha

152 'Appassutāyaṇ<sup>3</sup> puriso balivaddo va jīratī,  
maṇsāni tassa vaddhanti paññā tassa na  
vaddhatī' tī

Tattha appassutāyaṇ tī ekassa vā dvinnāṇ vā pannā-sakāṇāṇ vā athavā pana<sup>4</sup> vaggāṇāṇ<sup>5</sup> sabbantimena paricchedena ekassa vā dvinnāṇ vā suttantāṇāṇ<sup>6</sup> vāpi abhāvena appassuto ayaṇ, kammattthāṇāṇ pana uggahe tvā anuyūñjanto bahussuto va. Balivaddo va jīratī tī yathā<sup>7</sup> balivaddo jīramāno vaddhamāno n' eva mātu na pītu<sup>8</sup> na sesañātakāṇāṇ atthāya vaddhatī atha kho nīratthakam eva jīratī, evam evaṇ ayaṇ pī na upajjhāya-vattaṇ karotī, na ācariyavattaṇ na āgantukavattādīni, na bhāvanārāmatāṇ<sup>9</sup> anuyūñjati<sup>10</sup> tī, nīratthakam eva jīratī Maṇsāni tassa vaddhanti tī yathā balivaddassa 'yuga-naṅgaladīni vahetuṇ<sup>11</sup> asamattho eso' tī araññe vissatthassa tatth<sup>12</sup> eva vasantassāpī<sup>13</sup> maṇsāni vaddhanti, evam evaṇ imassāpī<sup>14</sup> upajjhāyādīhi vissatthassa saṅghaṇ<sup>15</sup> nissāya cattāro paccaye labhitvā uddhavirecanādīni katvā kāyaṇ

<sup>1</sup> K om.

<sup>2</sup> B om

<sup>3</sup> B. appasu°.

<sup>4</sup> B. pannarasa°

<sup>5</sup> K suttava°

<sup>6</sup> C °taṇ C<sup>a</sup> suttan

<sup>7</sup> B. a hi

<sup>8</sup> K mātāpītūṇaṇ for mā° na pī°

<sup>9</sup> K B. °bhāvanāmaggaṇ. K a pī

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °ntī

<sup>11</sup> B °itūṇ

<sup>12</sup> B. tatth'.

<sup>13</sup> F. carantassa pī B vicarantassa khādantassa pīvan-tassa K. car° pī khād° tassa

<sup>14</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> imi°.

<sup>15</sup> B. ja°.

posentassa<sup>1</sup> maṇṣāni vaddhanti, thūlasaṇṇo hutvā vicarati<sup>2</sup>  
Paññā<sup>3</sup> ti<sup>4</sup> lokiyalokuttarā pan' assa paññā ekaṅgula-  
mattāpi<sup>5</sup> na vaddhati, aiaññe pana gacchalatādini viya  
tassa<sup>6</sup> cha dvārāni<sup>7</sup> nissāya tanhā c'eva navavidhamāno ca  
vaddhati ti attho

Desanāvasāne mahājano sotapattiphalaṇ<sup>8</sup> pāpuni<sup>9</sup> ti  
Lāladāyittherassa vatthu<sup>10</sup>

### 8 ĀNANDATHERASSA UDĀNAGĀTHĀVATTHU

Aneka-jātisaṇṣāraṇ ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā  
bodhurukkhamūle nisinnō udānavasena udānetvā apara-  
bhāge Ānandattherena puttō kathesi.

So hi<sup>11</sup> bodhiruikkhamūle nisinnō suṇṇe anatthamite<sup>12</sup>  
yeva Mārabaḷaṇ vidhamitvā<sup>13</sup> pathamayāme pubbenivāsa-  
paticchādaḷaṇ<sup>14</sup> tamaṇ<sup>15</sup> padāletvā, majjhimayāme dībba-  
cakkhuṇ visodhetvā, pacchimayāme sattesu kāruṇṇītaṇ  
paticca paccayākāre ṇānaṇ otāretvā taṇ anulomapatiloma-  
vasena sammāsanto aṇunuggamanavelāya<sup>16</sup> sammāsam-  
bodhiṇ abhisambujjhivā anekehi buddhasatasahashehi  
aviyāhitaṇ<sup>17</sup> udānaṇ udānento imā gāthā abhāsi

153 'Aneka-jātisaṇṣāraṇ sandhāvissaṇ aṇibbisaṇ  
gahakāraḷaṇ<sup>18</sup> gavesanto, dukkhā jātī punap-  
punaṇ

<sup>1</sup> B posā°

<sup>2</sup> B a ti

<sup>3</sup> K a tassā

<sup>4</sup> B paññāyī joṇ pa° ti

<sup>5</sup> K °h°

<sup>6</sup> B om S viy' assa

<sup>7</sup> C C° ādīni

<sup>8</sup> S B °lādīni

<sup>9</sup> C C° °ṇsū S bahū °ṇsū

<sup>10</sup> K no title B a sattamaṇ

<sup>11</sup> K om

<sup>12</sup> B. °aṇṇamite B<sup>1</sup> atthaṇkamite

<sup>13</sup> B vidhaṇsetvā <sup>14</sup> K °saṇ pa°

<sup>15</sup> F taṇ

<sup>16</sup> K a saha acchāyehi

<sup>17</sup> C °tu. C° first °tuṇ F °ta°.

<sup>18</sup> K °kāraṇ B °kāra, so in C°.

- 154 Gahakāraka dittho 'sī, puna gehaṇ na kāhasī,  
sabbā te phāsukā bhaggā, gahakūtaṇ viṣaṇ-  
khitaṇ,<sup>1</sup>  
viṣaṇkhāragataṇ cittaṇ tanhānaṇ khayaṇ ajj-  
hagā ' tī

Tattha gahakārikaṇ gavesanto tī ahaṇ imassa attabhāvagehassa kārikaṇ tanhāvaddhakaṇ gavesanto yena kārikena<sup>2</sup> sakkā so<sup>3</sup> datthuṇ tassa bodhiñānass' atthāya Dīpaṇkaiapādamūle katabhinihāro ettakaṇ kālaṇ aneka-jātisaṇsāiaṇ aneka-jātisatasahassasaṇkhātaṇ<sup>4</sup> imaṇ saṇsāravattaṇ anibbisaṇ taṇ<sup>5</sup> ñānaṇ avindanto alabhanto yeva sandhāvissaṇ saṇsariṇ<sup>6</sup> aparāparaṇ anuvicariṇ tī attho, dukkhā jāti punappunan tī—idaṇ gahakāraka-gavesanassa<sup>7</sup> kāranavacanaṇ<sup>8</sup>—yasmā jarāvyādhimarana-missitāya<sup>9</sup> jāti nām' esā punappuna upagantaṇ dukkhā na<sup>10</sup> ca sā<sup>11</sup> tasmaṇ aditthe<sup>12</sup> nivattati, tasmā taṇ gavesanto sandhāvissaṇ tī attho Dittho 'sī tī sabbaññutañānaṇ pativijjhantena<sup>13</sup> mayā idāni dittho asī<sup>14</sup> Puna gehaṇ tī puna<sup>15</sup> imasmuṇ saṇsāravatte attabhāvasaṇkhātaṇ mama gehaṇ na kāhasī, sabbā te phāsukā<sup>16</sup> tī tava sabbā avasesakilesaphāsukā mayā bhaggā, gahakūtaṇ viṣaṇ-khitaṇ<sup>17</sup> tī imassa tayā katassa attabhāvagehassa avijjā-

<sup>1</sup> B °ataṇ

<sup>2</sup> F B S. ñānena

<sup>3</sup> S taṇ

<sup>4</sup> B °saṇkhyaṇ

<sup>5</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S om

<sup>6</sup> F saṇca°

<sup>7</sup> K. C C<sup>a</sup> F S °rakaṇ (K. °raṇ) gavesantassa

<sup>8</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °naṇ va° S punappuna jananaṇ cavanaṇ dukkhaṇ

<sup>9</sup> C. nissattāya F. °yaṇ. S missattā

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S om

<sup>11</sup> K. a jāti.

<sup>12</sup> S adhitthe, a na

<sup>13</sup> K patibujjhanten' eva

<sup>14</sup> K B. 'sī

<sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S om.

<sup>16</sup> K. B a bhaggā

<sup>17</sup> B °atan K °attan

saṅkhātaṃ kannikamandaṇaṃ pi mayā viddhaysitaṃ,  
visaṅkhāragataṃ cittaṃ ti idāni mama cittaṃ visaṅ-  
khāraṃ nibbānaṃ āmmanakāraṇavasena gataṃ anupa-  
vitthaṃ, taṇhānaṃ<sup>1</sup> khayam ajjhagā ti tanhānaṃ  
khayasamukkhātaṃ arahattaṃ adhiḡato 'smi ti<sup>2</sup>

Ānandattheerassa udānagāthāvatthu<sup>3</sup>

### 9 MAHĀDHANASETTHIPUTTAVATTHU

Acaṇṭvā<sup>4</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Isipatane  
viharanto Mahādhanasetthiputtaṃ ārabha kathesi.

So kira Bāṇasiyaṃ asītukotivibhave kule nibbatti Ath'  
assa mātāpitāro cintesuṃ 'amhākaṃ kule mahābhoga-  
kkhandho,<sup>5</sup> puttassa no<sup>6</sup> thaṭetvā yathāsukhaṃ paribhogaṃ  
aññena kammena kiccaṃ natthi' ti taṃ gītavāditamattam<sup>7</sup>  
eva sikkhāpesuṃ Tasmīṃ yeva nagare<sup>8</sup> asītukotivibhave<sup>9</sup>  
kule<sup>10</sup> dhītāpi nibbatti, tassāpi<sup>11</sup> mātāpitāro tath' eva  
cintetvā taṃ naccagītamattam<sup>12</sup> eva sikkhāpesuṃ. Tesāṃ  
vayappattānaṃ āvāhavivāho ahoṃ. Atha nesāṃ apa-  
bhāge mātāpitāro kālam akāṃsu, dveasītukotidhanaṃ eka-  
mīṃ yeva gehe ahoṃ. Setthiputto divasassa tikkhattuṃ  
rañño upatthānaṃ gacchaṭi Atha tasmīṃ nagare dhuttā  
cintesuṃ 'sacayaṃ setthiputto suāsondo<sup>13</sup> bhavissati,  
amhākaṃ phāsukaṃ bhavissati, uggaṇhāpema naṃ suā-  
sondabhāvan' ti te suraṃ ādāya bhajjitamaṃse<sup>14</sup> c' eva

<sup>1</sup> K. tanhā°

<sup>2</sup> K. a attho

<sup>3</sup> K. no tūle B om Ān°, and a. atthamaṃ

<sup>4</sup> K a bra°

<sup>5</sup> B. a taṃ

<sup>6</sup> B. a. hatthe

<sup>7</sup> K. B. B<sup>1</sup> naccagī°

<sup>8</sup> K a. aññasmīṃ

<sup>9</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °vassa°.

<sup>10</sup> K B a. ekā.

<sup>11</sup> K om pi

<sup>12</sup> K B °gītavādita°

<sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °sundo

<sup>14</sup> K khajjaka°

lonasakkharā ca dasante<sup>1</sup> bandhitvā mūlakandaṇḍa<sup>2</sup> gahetvā  
tassa rājakulato āgacchantassa maggaṇḍa olokayamānā<sup>3</sup>  
nisiditvā taṇḍa āgacchantāṇḍa disvā su... pivitvā lona-  
sakkharāṇḍa mukhe khipitvā mūlakandaṇḍa<sup>4</sup> dasitvā<sup>5</sup> 'vassa-  
sataṇḍa jīva sāmī<sup>6</sup> setthiputta, taṇḍa<sup>7</sup> nissāya mayaṇḍa khaḍḍa na-  
pivasamatthā bhavyeyāmā' tī āhaṇḍa So tesāṇḍa vacanaṇḍa  
sutvā pacchato āgacchantāṇḍa cūlūpatthākaṇḍa pucchī 'kim  
ete pivanti' tī. 'Ekaṇḍa pānakaṇḍa sāmī' tī 'Manāpa-  
jātikaṇḍa<sup>8</sup> etan' tī. 'Sāmī imasmiṇḍa jīvaloke iminā sadisaṇḍa  
pātabbayuttakaṇḍa nāma natthī' tī So 'evaṇḍa sante mayāpi  
pātuṇḍa vattatī tī thokathokaṇḍa<sup>9</sup> āharāpetvā pivatī Ath'  
assa na ciren'<sup>10</sup> eva te dhutā pīvanabhāvaṇḍa ṇatvā taṇḍa  
parivārayiṇḍa Gacchante<sup>11</sup> kāle parivāro mahā ahoṣī,  
so satena pi satadvayena pi suraṇḍa āharāpetva pivanto  
anukkamena nisinnatthānadisaṇḍa kahāpanarāsīṇḍa thapetvā<sup>14</sup>  
suraṇḍa pivanto 'iminā mālā<sup>12</sup> āharatha<sup>13</sup> iminā gandhe<sup>14</sup>  
āharatha,<sup>15</sup> ayaṇḍa<sup>16</sup> jūte cheko ayaṇḍa nacce<sup>17</sup> ayaṇḍa gīte<sup>18</sup>  
ayaṇḍa vādite,<sup>19</sup> imassa sahaṣṣaṇḍa detha imassa dve sahas-  
sānī' tī evaṇḍa vikūanto<sup>20</sup> na cirass' eva attano santakaṇḍa  
asītukotidhanaṇḍa khetpetvā, 'khīnaṇḍa te sāmī dhanan' tī  
vutte, 'kiṇḍa bhāriyāya me santakaṇḍa<sup>21</sup> natthī' tī 'Atthi

<sup>1</sup> B B<sup>1</sup> dussante K dusante

<sup>2</sup> K mūlakakanda. B °kande B<sup>1</sup> °kante.

<sup>3</sup> K °iya°.

<sup>4</sup> K °lakakandaṇḍa

<sup>5</sup> K °etvā

<sup>6</sup> B jīvissāmī

<sup>7</sup> B kaṇḍa

<sup>8</sup> K kiṇḍa nāma

<sup>9</sup> B thokaṇḍa

<sup>10</sup> B cirass'

<sup>11</sup> K B rep

<sup>12</sup> B mālāṇḍa

<sup>13</sup> B āhara K āhatā

<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °dho K B B<sup>1</sup> °dhaṇḍa

<sup>15</sup> K B om

<sup>16</sup> S a jano

<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. naccehi B a cheko B om ayaṇḍa jū° che°,  
and K B gīte before nacce.

<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. gītehi.

<sup>19</sup> S. °ehi B a cheko.

<sup>20</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> kirante .

<sup>21</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °ikaṇḍa.

sāmī' ti 'Tena hi taṃ āharathā' ti tam pi<sup>1</sup> tath' eva  
 khepetvā anupubbena khettaṃ<sup>2</sup> āramuyyānāyoggaḍḍakam<sup>3</sup>  
 pi antamaso bhojanabhandakam<sup>4</sup> pi atthānanapāpūnanā-  
 nisīdanam pi sabbaṃ attano santakaṃ vikkintvā khādi  
 Atha naṃ<sup>5</sup> mahallakakāle yehi<sup>6</sup> 'ssa kulasantakaṃ gehaṃ  
 vikkintvā gahitaṃ te<sup>7</sup> taṃ gehā nīharisū So bhariyaṃ  
 ādāya janassa<sup>8</sup> gehabhittuṃ nissāya vasanto kapālakhandāṃ  
 ādāya bhikkhāya caritvā janassa ucchitthaṃ<sup>9</sup> bhuñjituṃ  
 ārabhi Atha naṃ ekadivasaṃ āsanāsālāya dvāre thatvā  
 daharasāmanerehi diyamānaṃ ucchitthabhojanaṃ<sup>10</sup> pati-  
 ganhantaṃ<sup>11</sup> disvā Satthā sitaṃ pātvakāsi. Atha naṃ  
 Ānandatthero<sup>12</sup> sitakāraṇaṃ pucchi. Satthā sitakāraṇaṃ  
 kathento 'passānanda imaṃ mahādhanakasetthiputtaṃ,<sup>13</sup>  
 imasmiṃ yeva nagare dveasītikotidhanaṃ khepetvā bhari-  
 yaṃ ādāya bhikkhāya carantaṃ, sace hi ayaṃ pathama-  
 vaye<sup>14</sup> bhoge akhepetvā<sup>15</sup> kammante payoḥajissa imasmiṃ  
 yeva<sup>16</sup> nagare aggasetthi abhavissa, sace pana nikkha-  
 mitvā pabbajissa arahattaṃ pāpunissa, bhariyapi 'ssa  
 anāgāmiphale patitthahissa, sace majjhimavaye bhoge  
 akhepetvā kammante payoḥajissa<sup>17</sup> dutiyasetthi abhavissa  
 nikkhamitvā pabbajanto anāgāmī<sup>18</sup> abhavissa bhariyapi  
 'ssa sakadāgāmiphale patitthahissa, sace pacchimavaye  
 bhoge akhepetvā kammante payoḥajissa tatiyakasetthi<sup>19</sup>  
 abhavissa, nikkhamitvā pabbajanto pi sakadāgāmī abha-

<sup>1</sup> B. *om*<sup>2</sup> B. °tta°<sup>3</sup> B<sup>1</sup> °mayāna°<sup>4</sup> K B bhāj°. B °ik°<sup>5</sup> K ath' assa.<sup>6</sup> K yeva parihīnassa attano gehaṃ vikkintvā gahitagehā  
 te nīharisū So<sup>7</sup> B<sup>1</sup> a gehabhattinakā. B. tena te<sup>8</sup> K B B<sup>1</sup> paraḥa°<sup>9</sup> B S °akaṃ<sup>10</sup> S °aka° B °akaṃ bho°.<sup>11</sup> B<sup>1</sup> paḷi°.<sup>12</sup> B. a pi.<sup>13</sup> K B. °nase°<sup>14</sup> K a ca.<sup>15</sup> K. khēp°<sup>16</sup> K *om*<sup>17</sup> K. °jissa<sup>18</sup> B. °miphale<sup>19</sup> B °yase°

vissa, bhariyapī 'ssa sotapattiphale patitthahissa, idāni pan' esa gīhibhogato<sup>1</sup> pi paṇhīno sāmāññato pi paṇhāyitvā<sup>2</sup> ca pana<sup>3</sup> sukkhapallale<sup>4</sup> koñcasakuno viya jāto' ti vatvā imā gāthā abhāsi

155 'Acaritvā brahmacariyaṃ aladdhā yobbane dhanam

jīnakoñcā va jhāyanti<sup>5</sup> khīnamacche va pallale

156 'Acaritvā brahmacariyaṃ aladdhā yobbane dhanam

sentī cāpatikhinā va paṇānāni anutthunan' ti

Tattha acaritvā ti brahmacariyavāsaṃ avasitvā, yobbane ti anuppanne vā bhoge uppādetuṃ uppanne vā<sup>6</sup> anurakkhituṃ samatthakāle dhanam pi alabhutvā Khīnamacche ti te evarūpā bālā udakassa abhāvo khīnamacche<sup>7</sup> pallale paṇhīnapattā jīnakoñcā viya aṇajjhāyanti, idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti pallale udakassa abhāvo viya hi imesaṃ vasanatthānassa abhāvo, macchānaṃ khīna-bhāvo viya imesaṃ bhogānaṃ abhāvo, khīnapattānaṃ koñcānaṃ uppatitvā gamanabhāvo viya imesaṃ idāni jalathalapathādīhi<sup>8</sup> bhoge santhāpetuṃ asamatthabhāvo, tasmā te ete<sup>9</sup> khīnapattā koñcā viya<sup>10</sup> etth'<sup>11</sup> eva bajjhutvā aṇajjhāyanti ti Cāpatikhinā vā ti cāpāto atikhinā cāpā<sup>12</sup> vinimuttā ti attho, idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti yathā cāpā vinimuttā sarā yathāvegaṃ<sup>13</sup> gantvā patitā gahetvā

<sup>1</sup> K B °ga B<sup>1</sup> °bhāvato

<sup>3</sup> B panam.

<sup>5</sup> K jh°

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> a va

<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om

<sup>11</sup> K tatth'. B tath'.

<sup>12</sup> K cāpa°, so *infra*.

<sup>13</sup> K °vegana C C<sup>a</sup> S yathā

<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> pah°

<sup>4</sup> B °pallake

<sup>6</sup> K a bhoge

<sup>8</sup> F. jalakaṭṭhala°.

<sup>10</sup> B idha



## XII ATTAVAGGO

### I BODHIRĀJAKUMĀRAVATTHU<sup>1</sup>

Attānañ ce<sup>1</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Bhesa-  
kalāvane<sup>2</sup> viharanto Bodhirājakumāraṃ ārabha kathesi

So kira paṭhavitale aññehi pāsādehi asadisarūpaṃ ākase  
uppatamānaṃ viya Kokanadaṃ<sup>3</sup> nāma pāsādaṃ kārāpetvā<sup>4</sup>  
vaddhakiṃ pucchī ‘kiṃ tayā aññatthāpi evaūpo pāsādo  
katapubbo, udāhu pathamasippam eva te idan’ ti,  
, ‘pathamasippam eva devā’ ti ca<sup>5</sup> vutte<sup>6</sup> cintesi ‘sace  
ayaṃ aññassa pi evaūpaṃ pāsādaṃ kaṭṭhāsi, ayaṃ pāsādo  
anacchariyo bhavissati, imaṃ mayā māretuṃ vā hatthapāde  
vassa chindituṃ akkhīni vā uppādetuṃ<sup>7</sup> vattati, evaṃ  
aññassa pāsādaṃ na kaṭṭhāsi’ ti So taṃ atthaṃ attano  
piyasahāyakassa Saṅgikāputtassa<sup>8</sup> nāma mānavakassa  
kathesi So cintesi. ‘nissāṇsaṃsaṃ esa vaddhakiṃ nāses-  
sati, anaggho sippīyo mayi passante<sup>9</sup> mā nassatu, saññāma  
assa dassāmi’ ti So taṃ upasaṅkamitvā ‘pāsāde te<sup>10</sup>  
kammaṃ nitthitaṃ no’ ti pucchitvā<sup>11</sup> ‘nitthitaṃ’ ti vutte  
, ‘rājakumāro taṃ nāsetukāmo,<sup>12</sup> attānaṃ rakkheyyāsi’ ti

---

\* Cf F. J. III 157 Majjhima II 91

<sup>1</sup> K a piyaṃ jaññā.

<sup>2</sup> B °kalā°.

<sup>3</sup> B. °nudaṃ. K. °nūdaṃ

<sup>4</sup> F K. B. kārētvā

<sup>5</sup> K. om

<sup>6</sup> B. a. so. K a so pi.

<sup>7</sup> B. °detuṃ

<sup>8</sup> K Saṅgīyaka°.

<sup>9</sup> K. sante.

<sup>10</sup> C C°. S om

<sup>11</sup> K. a. āma

<sup>12</sup> K a tasmā

āha<sup>1</sup> Vaddhakī<sup>2</sup> 'bhaddan te sāmi kataṃ mama āio-  
centena,<sup>3</sup> aham ettha kattabbaṃ<sup>4</sup> jānissāmi' ti vatvā, 'kiṃ  
samma amhākaṃ pāsāde kammaṃ nitthitaṃ' ti rājakumā-  
rena puttiko 'na tāva deva nitthāti,<sup>5</sup> bahuṃ<sup>6</sup> avasitthan'  
ti āha 'Kiṃ kammaṃ nāma avasitthan' ti pucchi<sup>7</sup>  
'Pacchā deva ācikkhissāmi, dāiūni tāva āharāpethā' ti.  
'Kiṇḍārūni namā' ti 'Nissāiāni<sup>8</sup> sukkhadāiūni devā' ti.  
So āharāpetvā adāsi Atha naṃ āha 'deva ito patthāya  
mama santikaṃ na āgantabbaṃ,<sup>9</sup> sukhumakammaṃ karon-  
tassa hi aññena<sup>10</sup> saddhiṃ kathāsallāpantassa<sup>11</sup> me<sup>12</sup>  
vikkhepo hoti, āhāraṇelāya pana me bhariyā va āhāraṃ  
āharissati'<sup>13</sup> ti Rājakumāro<sup>14</sup> ca<sup>15</sup> 'sādhū' ti patissuni.  
So pi ekasmiṃ gabbhe nisīditvā tāni dārūni taccheta  
attano puttadārassa antonissīdanayoggaṃ Garulasakunaṃ  
katvā āhāraṇelāya pana bhariyaṃ āha 'gehe vijjamānaṃ  
sabbhaṃ vikkhimitvā<sup>16</sup> hiraññasuvannaṃ ganhāhi' ti. Rāja-  
kumāro pi vaddhakissa anikkhamanattthāya<sup>17</sup> geḥaṃ  
parikkhupitvā<sup>18</sup> rakkaṃ<sup>19</sup> thapesi Vaddhakī pi sakunassa  
nitthitakāle 'ajja sabbe pi dārake gahetvā āgaccheyyāsi'  
ti bhariyaṃ vatvā bhuttapātārāso puttadāraṃ sakunassa  
kucchiyaṃ nisīdāpetvā vātapānena nikkhamitvā palāyi  
So tesāṃ 'deva vaddhakī palāyati' ti<sup>20</sup> kandantānaṃ yeva  
gantvā Himavante otaritvā ekaṃ nagaraṃ māpetvā<sup>21</sup>  
Kattavāhanarājā nāma jāto<sup>22</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K a sutvā.<sup>2</sup> B a pi<sup>3</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup> B. °antena.<sup>4</sup> K. B. °akaṃ<sup>5</sup> B. nitthitaṃ.<sup>6</sup> F B bahu K bahū.<sup>7</sup> F K B om<sup>8</sup> B nissāi°<sup>9</sup> K. B nag°. B a kiṇḍāranā<sup>10</sup> F K. B. aññehi<sup>11</sup> K B sallāpe sati<sup>12</sup> K om B kamma°<sup>13</sup> S °tū C C<sup>a</sup>. °ti, om. ti.<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S kumāro<sup>15</sup> S. pi K. om.<sup>16</sup> B °etvā<sup>17</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. corr abhi°<sup>18</sup> B °etvā<sup>19</sup> B. ār°<sup>20</sup> F a na<sup>21</sup> K. a tattha<sup>22</sup> B a. ti

Rājakumāro pi 'pāsādamahaṇṇaṇ karissāmī' tī Satthāraṇṇa nimantetvā pāsādaṇ<sup>1</sup> catujātikagandhehi<sup>2</sup> paṇibhandaṇ<sup>3</sup> katvā pathamaṇṇa ummārato patthāya celapatikaṇ<sup>4</sup> patthari So kīra aputtako, tasmā 'sacāhaṇṇa puttaṇṇa vā dhītaiaṇṇa vā lacchāmi Satthā imay akkamissatī' tī cintetvā patthāni. So Satthāni āgate Satthāraṇṇa<sup>5</sup> pañcapatitthitena vanditvā pattaṇṇa gahetvā 'pavisatha bhante' tī āha Satthā na pāvīsī So dutiyaṇṇa pi tatiyaṇṇa pi yāci Satthā apavisitvā va Ānandattheraṇṇa olokesī Thero olokitasāññāy' eva vatthānaṇṇa<sup>6</sup> anakkamanabhāvaṇṇa<sup>7</sup> natvā, 'saṇḥaianta<sup>8</sup> rājakumāra dussāni, na Bhagavā celapatikaṇṇa akkamissatī pacchimajanaṇṇa Tathāgato oloketī' tī dussāni saṇḥarāpesī So dussāni saṇḥaritvā Satthāiaṇṇa anto<sup>9</sup> pavesetvā yāgukhaṇṇa sammānetvā<sup>10</sup> ekamantaṇṇa nisinno<sup>11</sup> vanditvā āha. 'bhante ahaṇṇa<sup>12</sup> tumhākaṇṇa upakārako tikkhatuṇṇa saraṇaṇṇa gato, kucchigato<sup>13</sup> kīr' amhi ekavāiaṇṇa<sup>14</sup> saiaṇṇa gato, dutiyaṇṇa tarunadārakāle, tatiyaṇṇa<sup>15</sup> viññubhāvaṇṇa<sup>16</sup> pattakāle, tassa me kasmā celapatikaṇṇa na akkamitthā' tī 'Kīya pana tvaṇṇa kumāra cintetvā celāni attharī'<sup>17</sup> tī "Sace puttaṇṇa vā dhītaiaṇṇa vā lacchāmi Satthā me<sup>18</sup> akkamissatī" tī idaṇṇa cintetvā bhante<sup>19</sup> tī. 'Ten' evāhaṇṇa<sup>20</sup> na akkamīn' tī<sup>21</sup> 'Kīya panahaṇṇa bhante

<sup>1</sup> K. B °de.<sup>2</sup> S catujj°

F °tiga° B °iya°

<sup>3</sup> B. °ikaṇṇa.<sup>4</sup> B °patikaṇṇa.<sup>5</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om<sup>6</sup> B Satthāraṇṇa.<sup>7</sup> B. anakkamabhāvaṇṇa.<sup>8</sup> B taṇṇa saṇḥaratu K. saṇḥara<sup>9</sup> B. a. °nivesanaṇṇa<sup>10</sup> K santapetvā<sup>11</sup> B a va<sup>12</sup> F. om. K ahaṇṇa bhante<sup>13</sup> K B a ca F. S. a. va<sup>14</sup> B °vāre<sup>15</sup> K. a. pi.<sup>16</sup> F viññāta° F K °bhāva°.<sup>17</sup> K °rasi<sup>18</sup> K a celāni. B a. celapatikaṇṇa.<sup>19</sup> K a attharāmi.<sup>20</sup> K. tenāhaṇṇa kumāra B a. taṇṇa<sup>21</sup> K. a āha

puttaṃ vā dhītaṃ vā n' eva<sup>1</sup> lacchāmi' ti 'Āma kumārā' ti. 'Kiykāraṇā' ti 'Purimakaattabhāve<sup>2</sup> jāyāya saddhiṃ pamādaṃ āpannattā'<sup>3</sup> ti Kasmīṃ kāle bhante' ti Ath' assa Satthā atītaṃ āharitvā dassesi<sup>4</sup>

'Atīte kīṇa anekasatamanussā'<sup>5</sup> mahatīyā nāvāya samuddaṃ pakkhandiṃsu, nāvā samuddamajjhe bhijji, dve jayampatikā ekaṃ phalakaṃ gahetvā antaradīpakaṃ<sup>6</sup> pavasiṃsu, sesā sabbe tatth' eva maṃsiṃsu Tasmīṃ kho pana dīpake mahāsakunasāṅgho vasati, te aññaṃ khādītabbakaṃ adisvā chātajjhataṃ sakunandakāni<sup>7</sup> aṅgāiesu pacitvā khādīṃsu, tesu appahontesu sakunacchāpe gahetvā<sup>8</sup> khādīṃsu, evaṃ pathamavaye pi majjhimavaye pi pacchimavaye pi<sup>9</sup> khādīṃsu yeva, ekasmiṃ pi<sup>10</sup> vaye appamādaṃ napajjiṃsu, eko pi ca nesāṃ appamādaṃ napajji' <sup>11</sup>

Satthā idaṃ tassa pubbakammaṃ dassetvā 'sace hi tvaṃ rājakumāra<sup>12</sup> ekasmiṃ pi vaye bhāriyāya saddhiṃ appamādaṃ āpajjissa ekasmiṃ pi<sup>13</sup> vaye putto vā dhītā vā uppajjeyya,<sup>14</sup> sace vā<sup>15</sup> pana vo eko pi appamatto abhavissa, taṃ paticca putto vā dhītā vā<sup>16</sup> uppajjissa. kumāra, attānaṃ hi<sup>17</sup> piyaṃ maññaṃ mānena tisu<sup>18</sup> vāyesu appamattena attā<sup>19</sup> rakkhitaḥ, evaṃ asakkontena ekavaye<sup>20</sup> pi rakkhitaḥ yevā' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

157. 'Attānañ ce piyaṃ jañña rakkhēyya naṃ surak-khitaṃ,

tinnam aññataraṃ<sup>21</sup> yāmaṃ patijaggeyya pandito' ti

<sup>1</sup> K. C C<sup>a</sup> na

<sup>2</sup> K purimaatta°

<sup>3</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> cori °nnā (C °nnā).

<sup>4</sup> B desesi

<sup>5</sup> F K °satā ma°

<sup>6</sup> K. C C<sup>a</sup> anantara°

<sup>7</sup> B. °andāni.

<sup>8</sup> K a paccitvā

<sup>9</sup> K om.

<sup>10</sup> K a. te

<sup>11</sup> K a. ti

<sup>12</sup> K kumāra

<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. vo

<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °yyaṃ

<sup>15</sup> B om

<sup>16</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup> a na

<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>18</sup> F. B a pi

<sup>19</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> attānaṃ

<sup>20</sup> K. ekasmiṃ vaye ca C C<sup>a</sup> °vāre F om evaṃ . ra°

<sup>21</sup> K. mañña°



dhammo kâtabbo, sace<sup>1</sup> pathamavaye uggahitapaniyattiyā  
atthakathan<sup>2</sup> vinicchaya<sup>3</sup> kâṇanākāraṇaṇi ca pucchanto  
majjhimavaye pamādam āpajjati, pacchimavaye appa-  
mattena samanadhammo kâtabbo yeva,<sup>4</sup> evam pi tena attā  
patijaggitto va hoti, evaṇ akarontassa pana attā piyo nāma  
na hoti pacchanutāpanen<sup>5</sup> eva naṇ tāpeti ti

Desanāvasāne rājakumāro<sup>6</sup> sotapattiphale patitthahi,  
sappattaparīsāya pi sātthikā desanā<sup>7</sup> ahoṣi ti  
Bodhuñājakumārassa vatthu<sup>8</sup>

## 2 UPANANDASAKYAPUTTATTHERAVATTHU \*

Attānam eva pathaman ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto Upanandasakyaputtaṇ<sup>9</sup> ārabha  
kathesi

So kira thero dhammakathan kathetuṇ cheko tassa  
appicchata dipatisaṇṇuttan<sup>10</sup> dhammakathan sutvā bahū  
bhikkhū naṇ<sup>11</sup> cīvarehi pūjetvā dhūtaṅgāni samādayiṇsu,<sup>12</sup>  
tehi viṣatthaparikkhāne so yeva<sup>13</sup> ganhi So ekasmiṇ  
antovasse upakaṭṭhe janapadaṇ agamāsi Atha naṇ ekas-  
miṇ vihāre daharasāmaneā dhammakathikapemena  
'bhante idha vassaṇ upethā' ti vatvā,<sup>14</sup> 'idha kittakaṇ  
vassavāsikaṇ labbhati' ti pucchite<sup>15</sup> tehi 'ekeko sātako'<sup>16</sup>  
ti vutte tattha upāhanā<sup>17</sup> thapetvā aññaṇ vihāraṇ

<sup>1</sup> K a pana.

<sup>2</sup> K °ā

<sup>3</sup> F °ya°.

<sup>4</sup> K om

<sup>5</sup> K B °tāpen'

<sup>6</sup> K Bodhirā°

<sup>7</sup> K dhammades°

<sup>8</sup> K. om title B a pathamaṇ

\* Cf. F J. III 332

<sup>9</sup> K B Upanandaṇ Sa°

<sup>10</sup> K °disa°

<sup>11</sup> K. taṇ B ti°

<sup>12</sup> S B °di°

<sup>13</sup> K evaṇ

<sup>14</sup> K āhaṇsu

<sup>15</sup> K. B. pucchi.

<sup>16</sup> B. om

<sup>17</sup> K B °naṇ

agamāsi Dutiyam pi<sup>1</sup> vihāraṇ gantvā 'idha kiṇ labbhatī' ti pucchitvā 'dve sātakā' ti vutte kattarayatthiṇ<sup>2</sup> thapesi Tatiyaṇ vihāraṇ gantvā 'idha kiṇ labbhatī' ti pucchitvā<sup>3</sup> 'tayo sātakā' ti vutte<sup>4</sup> udakatumbaṇ<sup>5</sup> thapesi Catuttha-vihāraṇ<sup>6</sup> gantvā 'idha kiṇ labbhatī' ti pucchitvā 'cattālo sātakā' ti vutte 'sādhū idha vasissāmī' ti tattha vassaṇ upagantvā gahaṭṭhānaṇ c'eva bhikkhūnaṇ ca dhammakathaṇ kathesi, te naṇ bahūhi vatthehi c'eva cīvaiehi ca pūjesuṇ So vutthavasso itaiesu pi vihāresu sāsanaṇ pesetvā 'mayā paṭikkhāssa thapitattā vassāvāsikaṇ laddhabbaṇ, tam me<sup>7</sup> pahinantū' ti sabbaṇ āharāpetvā yānaṇ<sup>8</sup> pūretvā pāyāsi. Ath' ekasmiṇ vihāre dve dahābhikkhū dve sātake ekaṇ ca kambalaṇ labhitvā 'tuyhaṇ<sup>9</sup> sātakā<sup>10</sup> hontu,<sup>11</sup> mayhaṇ kambalo' ti bhājetuṇ asakkontā maggasaṃpe nissiditvā vivadanti Te taṇ theiaṇ āgacchantāṇ disvā 'bhante tumhe no<sup>12</sup> bhājetvā dethā' ti vadīsu 'Tumhe yeva<sup>13</sup> bhājethā' ti 'Na sakkoma bhante, tumhe yeva no bhājetvā dethā' ti<sup>14</sup> 'Mama vacane thassathā' ti. 'Āma thassāmā' ti. 'Tena hi sādhu' ti<sup>15</sup> tesāṇ dve sātake datvā 'ayaṇ dhammakathaṇ kathentānaṇ<sup>16</sup> amhākaṇ pārupanāraho<sup>17</sup> ti mahagghaṇ<sup>18</sup> kambalaṇ ādāya pakkāmi Dahābhikkhū vippatissārino<sup>19</sup> Satthu santikaṇ gantvā tam attham ārocetuṇ Satthā 'na bhikkhave idān' eva<sup>20</sup> tumhākaṇ

<sup>1</sup> K om<sup>2</sup> K kataya° B katara°<sup>3</sup> B pucchi<sup>4</sup> B a. tattha<sup>5</sup> C. C°. °kundaṇ S. °kumbhaṇ<sup>6</sup> K B °tthaṇ vi°<sup>7</sup> B tumhe.<sup>8</sup> K yānaṇ<sup>9</sup> K tumhākaṇ<sup>10</sup> K °kaṇ<sup>11</sup> K C C° hotu.<sup>12</sup> K om.<sup>13</sup> K B om<sup>14</sup> B a tena hi<sup>15</sup> K a so.<sup>16</sup> J vinayadharānaṇ B. dhammaka°<sup>17</sup> K. pāpuraṇaṇ hotu<sup>18</sup> B. mahantaṇ<sup>19</sup> B. a. hutvā<sup>20</sup> K a sa

santakaṇṇ<sup>1</sup> gahetvā<sup>2</sup> vippatisāmino karotī, pubbe pi akāsi yevā' tī<sup>3</sup> atītaṇ āhara

'Atītasmin<sup>4</sup> Anutīracāī ca Gambhīracāī cā tī dve uddā mahantaṇ rohitamacchaṇ labhivā 'mayhaṇ sīsaṇ hotu tava naṅgutthaṇ' tī vivādapannā bhājetuṇ asakkontā ekaṇ sigālaṇ disvā āhaṇsu 'mātula imaṇ no bhājetvā debī' tī 'Ahaṇ raññā vinicchayatthāne thapito,<sup>5</sup> tattha ciraṇ usiditvā jaṅghāvihāratthāya āgato 'mhi, idāni<sup>6</sup> okāso natthī' tī 'Mātula mā evaṇ karottha, bhājetvā eva no<sup>7</sup> dethā' tī 'Mama vacane thassathā' tī 'Thas-sāma mātulā' tī 'Tena hi sādhu' tī sīsaṇ chunditvā ekamante akāsi, naṅgutthaṇ ekamante,<sup>8</sup> katvā ca pana 'tātā yena pana<sup>9</sup> vo anutīre caritaṇ so naṅgutthaṇ gan-hatu, yena gambhīre caritaṇ tassa sīsaṇ hotu, ayam pana majjhimakhandō<sup>10</sup> mama vinicchayadhamme thitassa bhavissatī' tī te<sup>11</sup> saññāpento

Anutīracāī naṅgutthaṇ sīsaṇ Gambhīracāīno  
athayaṇ majjhimo khando dhammatthassa  
bhavissatī' tī

imaṇ gāthaṇ<sup>12</sup> vatvā majjhimakhandan ādāya pakkāmi, te vippatisārino taṇ oloketvā atthaṇsu'.

Satthā imaṇ atītaṇ dassetvā 'evam esa atīte pi tumhe vippatisāmino akāsi yevā' tī vatvā<sup>13</sup> te bhikkhū saññāpetvā Upanandaṇ garaṇto 'bhikkhave paraṇ ovaḍantena<sup>14</sup> nāma pathamam eva attā<sup>15</sup> patirūpe<sup>16</sup> patitthāpetabbo' tī vatvā imaṇ gātham āha

158 'Attānam eva pathamaṇ patirūpe nivesaye,  
ath' aññam anusāseyya na kilisseyya<sup>17</sup> pandito' tī.

<sup>1</sup> K. om

<sup>3</sup> K a vatvā.

<sup>5</sup> K. C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>7</sup> B om

<sup>9</sup> B om

<sup>11</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> tesan

<sup>13</sup> K B. om

<sup>15</sup> B. attānaṇ

<sup>2</sup> K B a tumhe

<sup>4</sup> K B a hi.

<sup>6</sup> K B. a me.

<sup>8</sup> K B. a akāsi

<sup>10</sup> S B °mo kha°

<sup>12</sup> F. J III 334.

<sup>14</sup> K. C C<sup>a</sup> °nto

<sup>17</sup> B kileseyya

<sup>16</sup> S a. thāne.

Tattha patiiūpe nivesaye ti anucchavike gune patitthāpeyya, idaṇ vuttaṇ hoti yo appicchatādigunehi vā ariyavaṇṣapatipadādīhi<sup>1</sup> vā<sup>2</sup> paraṇ anusāsītukāmo so attānam eva pathamatarāṇ<sup>3</sup> tasmīṇ gune patitthāpeyya, evaṇ patitthāpetvā atha<sup>4</sup> aññaṇ tehi gunehi anusāseyyā, attānaṇ hi tattha anivesetvā kevalaṇ param eva anusāsamāno parato nidaṇ labhitvā kilissati nāma, tattha attānaṇ nivesetvā anusāsamāno parato pasaṇsaṇ labhati, tasmā na kilissati nāma, evaṇ karonto pandito na kilisseyyā ti<sup>5</sup>

Desanavasāne te dve bhikkhū sotapattiphale patitthahīṇsu, mahājanassāpi sātthikā desanā<sup>6</sup> ahoṣi ti.

Upanandasakyaputtassa vatthu<sup>7</sup>

### 3 PADHĀNIKATISSATTHEAVATTHU \*

Attānañ ce<sup>8</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Padhāṇikatissattheraṇ ārabha kathesi.

So kīa Satthu santike kammattānaṇ gahetvā pañcassate bhikkhū ādāya araññe vassaṇ upagantvā 'āvuso dharamānakabuddhassa<sup>9</sup> vo santike<sup>10</sup> kammattānaṇ gahitaṇ, appamattā<sup>11</sup> samanadhammaṇ karoṭhā' ti ovaḍitvā sayāṇ gantvā nīpajjivā supati Te bhikkhū pathamayāmaṇ<sup>12</sup> caṇkamitvā majjhīmayāme vihāraṇ<sup>13</sup> pavisaṇti So niddāyivā pabuddhakāle<sup>14</sup> tesāṇ santikaṇ gantvā 'kiṇ tumhe "nīpajjivā niddāyissāmā" ti āgata<sup>15</sup> siḥhaṇ

<sup>1</sup> Ca. °saṇvāsa°. K ariyasampati°.

<sup>2</sup> K om

<sup>3</sup> B. °maṇ.

<sup>4</sup> K B. ath'

<sup>5</sup> B kilissati

<sup>6</sup> K. dhammades°.

<sup>7</sup> K om. title B. °rava°, and a. dutiyaṇ

\* Cf. F. J. I. 435

<sup>8</sup> K. a. tathā kayirā.

<sup>9</sup> B °kassa bu°

<sup>10</sup> S. °kā. K. B sa° vo

<sup>11</sup> B a va.

<sup>12</sup> K. B °yāme.

<sup>13</sup> B a. gantvā

<sup>14</sup> K. pabujjatu°

<sup>15</sup> K °ntvā.

nikkhamitvā samanadhammaṃ karothā' ti vatvā sayaṃ gantvā tath' eva supatī Itare majjhīmayāme<sup>1</sup> pi<sup>2</sup> bahu caṅkhamitvā pacchimayāme vihāraṃ pavasiṃti So puna pi pabujjhutvā tesāṃ santikaṃ gantvā te vihāraṃ niharitvā sayāṃ puna<sup>3</sup> gantvā supat' eva.<sup>4</sup> Tasmiṃ miccakālaṃ evaṃ karonte te bhikkhū sajjhāyaṃ vā<sup>5</sup> kammattānaṃ vā manasikātauṃ nāsakkhiṃsu, cittaṃ aññatthattaṃ agamāsi. Te 'amhākaṃ ācariyo ativiya āraddhaviṃyo, paṇḍitaṃ sāmānaṃ' ti paṇḍitaṃ tassa kīraṇaṃ disvā 'natth' amha āvuso, ācariyo no tucchavāsaṃ ravaṃ' ti vadhiṃsu<sup>6</sup> Tesāṃ ativiya niddāya kīlamantānaṃ ekabhikkhū pi viśesaṃ nibbattetaṃ nāsakkhi<sup>7</sup> Te vutthavassā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā Satthārā katapatisanthārā 'kiṃ bhikkhave appamattā hutvā samanadhammaṃ karitthā' ti pucchitā<sup>8</sup> tam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ Satthā 'na bhikkhave idāṃ' eva pubbe p' esa tumhākaṃ antarāyaṃ akāsi<sup>9</sup> yevā' ti vatvā tehi yācito,<sup>10</sup>

'Amātāpitaṃ<sup>11</sup> saṃvaddho anācariyakule vasaṃ  
nāyaṃ akālaṃ kālaṃ vā abhijānātī<sup>12</sup> kukkuto' ti<sup>13</sup>

imaṃ Akālarāvīkukkutaajātaṃ vitthāretvā kathesi, 'tadā hi<sup>14</sup> so kukkuto ayaṃ Paḍhānikatissatthero aho si, ime pañcasatā bhikkhū te mānavā ahesuṃ, disāpā mokkha-cariyo<sup>15</sup> aham evā' ti.

Satthā imaṃ jātaṃ vitthāretvā<sup>16</sup> 'bhikkhave paraṃ ovadantena nāma attā<sup>17</sup> sudanto kātābbo, evaṃ ovadanto<sup>18</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K °yāma (for °aṇ)

<sup>2</sup> K om. B. om. pi . . pacchimayāme

<sup>3</sup> K. pana <sup>4</sup> B tath' eva supatī.

<sup>5</sup> K om. <sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>7</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °iṃsu. <sup>8</sup> B °itvā, a. te.

<sup>9</sup> K kāsī.

<sup>10</sup> S āññhito C. C<sup>a</sup> a atītaṃ āharitvā.

<sup>11</sup> K. B. °pitu. <sup>12</sup> B nābhī°

<sup>13</sup> F J I 436 <sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>15</sup> B °o ā°. <sup>16</sup> B °itvā

<sup>17</sup> B attānaṃ. <sup>18</sup> B. vadanto

hī<sup>1</sup> sudanto hutvā dameti nāmā' tī vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

159 'Attānañ ce tathā kayiā<sup>2</sup> yath' aññam<sup>3</sup> anusāsati,  
sudanto vata dametha, attā hī kiṃa duddamo' tī

Tass' attho yathā<sup>4</sup> hī<sup>5</sup> bhikkhu 'pathamayāmadisu caṅkamitabban' tī vatvā paṇaṃ ovaḍaṭṭi<sup>6</sup> sayā caṅkama-  
dīni adhiṭṭhahanto attānañ ce<sup>7</sup> tathā kayirā yath'  
aññaṃ anusāsati, evaṃ sante sudanto vata dame-  
tha,<sup>8</sup> yena gunena paṇaṃ anusāsati tena attanā<sup>9</sup> sudanto  
hutvā dameyya Attā hī kiṃa duddamo tī ayaṃ hī  
attā nāma duddamo, tasmā yathā so sudanto hoti tathā  
dametabbo' tī

Desanāvasāne pañcasatapi te bhikkhū arahattaṃ pāpu-  
nissū tī

Padhāṇīkatissattherassa vatthu<sup>10</sup>

#### 4 KUMĀRAKASSAPANĀTUTTHERIVATTHU \*

Attā hī attano nātho tī imaṃ dhammadeśanaṃ  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto Kumārikassapaṭṭherassa māta-  
raṃ ārabha kathesi

Sā kira Rājagahanagare setthidhītā viññutaṃ patta-  
kālaṭo patthāya pabbajjaṃ yāci Atha<sup>11</sup> punappuna yāca-  
mānāpi<sup>12</sup> ca mātāpitunnaṃ santike<sup>13</sup> pabbajjaṃ alabhivā

<sup>1</sup> B a. attano

<sup>2</sup> B. kariyā

<sup>3</sup> S B. yathaññam

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S tathā.

<sup>5</sup> K. S om

<sup>6</sup> B °dī

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> ca

<sup>8</sup> B a. tī

<sup>9</sup> K attānaṃ

<sup>10</sup> K no title B °rava°, and a. tatīyaṃ

\* Cf. F J. I. 145

<sup>11</sup> K B om C C<sup>a</sup>. a naṃ S a. sā

<sup>12</sup> K. yāciya°

<sup>13</sup> K B °ikā

vayappattā patikulaṃ gantvā patidevatā hutvā agāramajjhe  
vasi<sup>1</sup> Ath' assā na cirass' eva<sup>2</sup> kucchiyaṃ<sup>3</sup> gabbho pati-  
tthahi, sā pan' assa<sup>4</sup> patitthitabhāvaṃ ajānitvā va sāmikaṃ  
ārādhettvā pabbajjaṃ yāci Atha naṃ so mahantena sak-  
kārena bhikkhuniupassayaṃ netvā ajānanto Devadatta-  
pakkhiyānaṃ<sup>5</sup> bhikkhuniṇaṃ<sup>6</sup> santike pabbājesi. Aparena  
samayena bhikkhuniyo tassā gabbhinibhāvaṃ ñatvā tāhi  
'kiṃ idan' ti vuttā<sup>7</sup> 'nahaṃ ayye<sup>8</sup> jānāmi kim etaṃ, silaṃ  
vata<sup>9</sup> me arogam evā ti bhikkhuniyo taṃ Devadattassa  
santikaṃ netvā 'ayaṃ bhikkhuni saddhāpabbajitā,<sup>10</sup> imissā  
mayaṃ gabbhassa patitthitabhāvaṃ<sup>11</sup> kālaṃ na jānāma, kiṃ  
dāni kaṃomā' ti pucchisū Devadatto 'mā mayhaṃ  
ovādakārikānaṃ bhikkhuniṇaṃ ayaso uppajjatū' ti<sup>12</sup> etta-  
kam eva cintetvā 'uppabbājetha nan' ti āha Taṃ sutvā  
sā<sup>13</sup> daharā 'mā maṃ ayye nāsetha, nahaṃ Devadattaṃ  
uddissa pabbajitā, etha maṃ Satthu santikaṃ Jetavanaṃ  
nethā' ti Tā taṃ ādāya Jetavanaṃ gantvā Satthu āro-  
cesuṃ, Satthā 'tassā gihikāle gabbho patitthito' ti jānanto  
pi paravādamocanattaṃ rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ Mah-  
Ānāthapindikāṃ<sup>14</sup> CūlĀnāthapindikāṃ<sup>15</sup> Visākhaṃ<sup>16</sup> upāsi-  
kaṃ aññāmi ca mahākulāni pakkosāpetvā Upālitheraṃ  
ānāpesi 'gaccha imissā daharāya<sup>17</sup> catupaiisamajjhe  
kammaṃ parisodhehi'<sup>18</sup> ti Thero iañño purato Visākhaṃ  
pakkosāpetvā<sup>19</sup> taṃ adhikaranaṃ paticchāpesi. Sā sāni-  
pākāraṃ parikkhipāpetvā antosāniyaṃ<sup>20</sup> tassā hatthapāda-

<sup>1</sup> K. B. agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. F. vasati

<sup>2</sup> K. cirassena.

<sup>3</sup> K. B. °ismiṃ

<sup>4</sup> B. gabbhassa

<sup>5</sup> K. B. °kānaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> K. °ūnaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> K. puttā.

<sup>8</sup> F. a. na taṃ

<sup>9</sup> K. pana.

<sup>10</sup> K. saddhāya pa°

<sup>11</sup> F. K. B. om. °bhāvaṃ. S. a. jānāma. Read °vakā°

<sup>12</sup> K. °atu. C. C. °ati

<sup>13</sup> F. om. C. C. tā

<sup>14</sup> K. Mahā-An°

<sup>15</sup> K. B. Cūla-An°.

<sup>16</sup> F. B. °ā°.

<sup>17</sup> K. B. a. bhikkhuniyā

<sup>18</sup> K. so°.

<sup>19</sup> B. a. tesā

<sup>20</sup> C. sāniyaṃ.



pucchitvā 'ime pañhe thapetvā Satthāraṇa añño<sup>1</sup> vyākātuṇa samattho<sup>2</sup> natthi, gaccha Satthu santike imesaṇa atthaṇa ugganḥā' ti uyyojesi. So tathā katvā pañhavissajjanavasāne arahattaṇa pāpuni.<sup>3</sup>

Tassa pana nikkhanta divasato<sup>4</sup> patthāya dvādasavassāni mātu bhikkhuniyā akkhihi assūni pavattiṇsu<sup>5</sup>. Sā putta-viyogadukkhita assutintena eva mukhena bhikkhāya caramānā antaia vīthiyaṇa theraṇa disvā va<sup>6</sup> 'putta puttā' ti viiavanti taṇa ganhituṇa<sup>7</sup> upadhāvamānā parivattitvā<sup>8</sup> paṭi Sā thanehi khīraṇa muñcantehi utthahitvā allacivaiā gantvā theraṇa ganhi. So cintesi 'sacāyaṇa mama santikā madhuvavacanaṇa<sup>9</sup> labhissati vinassissati, thaddham eva katvā imāya saddhiṇa sallapissāmi' ti. Atha naṇa āha: 'kiṇ karonti vicarasi,<sup>10</sup> sinehamattam pi chindituṇa na sakkosī' ti. Sā 'aho corassa<sup>11</sup> kathā' ti cintetvā 'kiṇ vadesi tātā' ti vatvā puna pi tena tath eva vuttā<sup>12</sup> cintesi. 'ahaṇa imassa kāraṇā dvādasavassāni assūni dhāretuṇa<sup>13</sup> na sakkomi, ayaṇa pan' eva<sup>14</sup> thaddhahadayo ti<sup>15</sup> kiṇ me iminā' ti puttasi nehaṇa ucchinditvā<sup>16</sup> taṇa divasam eva arahattaṇa pāpuni.

Apāena samayena<sup>17</sup> dhammasabhāyaṇa kathaṇa samuṭṭhāpesuṇa 'manayaṇa vata<sup>18</sup> Devadattena evaṇa<sup>19</sup> upanissayasampanno Kumārakassapo ca therī ca nāsita, Satthapi tesaya<sup>20</sup> patitthā jāto,<sup>21</sup> aho buddhā nāma lokanukampakā'

<sup>1</sup> F a ko<sup>2</sup> B a nāma.<sup>3</sup> Cf Majjhima 1 142. Vammikasutta<sup>4</sup> F °ditthakālato<sup>5</sup> K vattayinṇsu<sup>6</sup> K om<sup>7</sup> B. pāpunituṇa.<sup>8</sup> B. paṭi° K °etvā<sup>9</sup> MSS and Edd. a na B om.<sup>10</sup> B °ti.<sup>11</sup> S therassa K kakkhalacorassa B kakkhalathe-rassa.<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> vutte<sup>13</sup> B sandhār°.<sup>14</sup> K pana maṇa<sup>15</sup> B om<sup>16</sup> F. K B chi°<sup>17</sup> K a bhikkhū<sup>18</sup> K. B. āvuso for ma° va°.<sup>19</sup> K. om.<sup>20</sup> B pana tesaya. K pana nesaṇa, om. pi.<sup>21</sup> B. a. ti

ti Satthā āgantvā 'kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi  
kathāya sannisinnā' ti pucchitvā 'imāya nāmā' ti vutte,  
'na bhikkhave idān' eva ahaṃ imesaṃ paccayo ca<sup>1</sup> pati-  
tthā ca<sup>2</sup> jāto, pubbe pi tesāṃ patitthā ahoṣiṃ yevā' ti  
vatvā

'Nigrodham eva seveyya, na Sākhā upasaṃvase,  
nigrodhasmiṃ mataṃ seyyo yañ ce<sup>3</sup> Sākhasmīṃ  
jīvitān' ti<sup>4</sup>

imaṃ Nigrodhajātakaṃ vitthārena kathetvā<sup>5</sup> 'tadā sākha-  
migo Devadatto ahoṣi, paṇṇasāpi 'ssa<sup>6</sup> Devadattapaṇṇasā,<sup>7</sup>  
vaṇṇapattā mīgadhenū<sup>8</sup> thehī ahoṣi, putto Kumāriakassapo,  
gabbhinimigiyā jīvitāṃ pariccajivā gato nigrodhamigārājā  
pana aham evā' ti jātakaṃ samodhānetvā puttasiṃhehaṃ  
chinditvā thehiyā attanā va attano patitthānakatabbhāvaṃ<sup>9</sup>  
pasaṃsanto<sup>10</sup> 'bhikkhave yasmā paṇṇassa attanitthitena<sup>11</sup>  
saggaṇṇāyano<sup>12</sup> vā maggaṇṇāyano<sup>12</sup> vā bhavituṃ na  
sakkā, tasmā<sup>13</sup> attā<sup>14</sup> va attano nātho, paro kiṃ<sup>15</sup> karis-  
satī' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

160 'Attā hi attano nātho, ko hi nātho paro siyā,  
attanā hi sudantena nāthaṃ labhati dulla-  
bhan' ti.

Tattha nātho ti patitthā, idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti yasmā  
attanitthitena attasampannena<sup>16</sup> kusalaṃ katvā saggaṃ  
vā pāpūnitūṃ maggaṃ vā bhāvetuṃ phalaṃ vā sacchikātūṃ

<sup>1</sup> S B *om.*

<sup>3</sup> B yaṃ ve

<sup>5</sup> K katvā.

<sup>7</sup> K a va

<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S °kataṃ bhā°.

<sup>11</sup> F C. C<sup>a</sup>. °ite.

<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> *rep.*

<sup>15</sup> K B kiṃ paro.

<sup>16</sup> B. attanā sa° K. attanā sampatīnā  
atthasamāpattikena.

<sup>2</sup> B *om.*

<sup>4</sup> F J 1 152

<sup>6</sup> B *om.*

<sup>8</sup> B *om.*

<sup>10</sup> K B pakāsento.

<sup>12</sup> K B °yanena

<sup>14</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> S. attanā.

sakkā, tasmā hi attā<sup>1</sup> va attano patitthā' ti,<sup>2</sup> paro ko nāma kassa patitthā siyā' attanā eva hi sudantena nibbisevanena arahattaphalasaṅkhātāṃ dullabhaṃ nāthaṃ labhati,<sup>3</sup> arahattaṃ hi sandhāya idha<sup>4</sup> nāthaṃ labhati dulla-bhaṃ ti vuttaṃ

Desanavasāne bahū sotāpattiphaladīni pāpunīyū ti<sup>5</sup>

Kumārakassapattherassa vatthu<sup>6</sup>

### 5 MAHĀKĀLAUPĀSAKAVATTHU

Attanā va kataṃ pāpaṃ ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto ekaṃ Mahākālaṃ nāma sotāpannaṃ upāsakaṃ ārabba kathesi

So kira māsassa atthadivase<sup>7</sup> uposathiko hutvā vihāre sabbarattīṃ dhammaṃ<sup>8</sup> sunāti Atha<sup>9</sup> rattīṃ corā<sup>10</sup> ekasmiṃ gehe sandhiṃ bhinditvā<sup>11</sup> bhandakaṃ<sup>12</sup> gahetvā<sup>13</sup> lohabhājanasaddena pabuddhehi sāmikehi anubaddhā gahitaḥitaṃ,<sup>14</sup> chaddetvā palāyīyisu, sāmikapaṃ te<sup>15</sup> anubandhiyisu yeva. Te disvā pakkhandiṃsu, eko pana vihāramaggaṃ gahetvā Mahākālassa rattīṃ dhammakathaṃ sutvā pāto va pokkharanīre mukhaṃ dhovantassa purato bhandikaṃ<sup>16</sup> chaddetvā palāyi Core anubandhitvā<sup>17</sup> āgatamanussā bhandikaṃ disvā 'tvaṃ no gehe sandhiṃ chinditvā bhandikaṃ haritvā dhammaṃ karonto<sup>18</sup> viya

<sup>1</sup> B. attanā

<sup>2</sup> K siyā

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> a sā

<sup>4</sup> K om

<sup>5</sup> K. om

<sup>6</sup> K no title B °pamātuttheriva°, and a catutthaṃ

<sup>7</sup> S °esu B atthame divase.

<sup>8</sup> K B S dhammakathaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> S. a. naṃ

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. ratticoro.

<sup>11</sup> B chi° K saṃchi°

<sup>12</sup> B °ikaṃ

<sup>13</sup> K ganhantā

<sup>14</sup> B gahitabhandāṃ

<sup>15</sup> K ne

<sup>16</sup> K °akaṃ

<sup>17</sup> K °antā

<sup>18</sup> K. B. sunanto

carasī'<sup>1</sup> ti taṇ gahetvā pothetvā māretvā chaddetvā agamaṇsu<sup>2</sup> Atha naṇ pāto va pāṇiyaghaṭaṇ ādāya gatā dahārasāmaneiā disvā 'vihāre dhammakathaṇ sutvā sayita-upāsako' ayuttaṇ maṇaṇ labhī'<sup>4</sup> ti vatvā Satthu<sup>5</sup> ārocesuṇ Satthā 'āma bhikkhave imasmiṇ attabhāve Kālena appatirūpaṇ maraṇaṇ laddhaṇ, pubbe katakam-massa pana tena yuttam eva laddhaṇ' ti vatvā tehi yācīto tassa pubbakammaṇ kathesi

'Atite kīa Bāṇasuañño vijite ekassa paccanta-gāmassa atavimukhaṇ<sup>6</sup> coiā paharanti, rājā atavimukhe ekaṇ rājabhataṇ thapesi, so bhatuṇ gahetvā manusse orato pāiaṇ<sup>7</sup> neti, pāiato oraṇ āneti<sup>8</sup> Ath' eko manusso abhirūpaṇ attano bhariyaṇ cūlayānakaṇ āropetvā taṇ thānaṇ agamāsī Rājabhato taṇ itthiṇ disvā va<sup>9</sup> jātasineho<sup>10</sup> tena 'ataviṇ no sāmī atikkamehī' ti vutto<sup>11</sup> pi 'idāni vikālo,<sup>12</sup> pāto va atikkamessāmī'<sup>13</sup> ti āha So 'sakālo sāmī idān' eva no nehi' ti 'Nivatta bho,<sup>14</sup> amhākaṇ yeva gehe āhālo ca nivāso ca bhavissatī' ti So n'eva nivattitūṇ icchi, itaro purisānaṇ saññaṇ datvā yānakaṇ nivattāpetvā anicchantass' eva<sup>15</sup> dvārakothhake nivāsaṇ datvā āhāiaṇ patiyādāpesi<sup>16</sup> Tassa pana gehe ekaṇ maniratanāṇ atthi, so taṇ<sup>17</sup> tassa yānakantare pakkhipāpetvā paccūsakāle corānaṇ pavitthasaddaṇ kāresi Ath' assa purisā 'maniratanāṇ sāmī corehi gahitaṇ'<sup>18</sup> ti ārocesuṇ So gāmadvāresu rakkaṇ<sup>19</sup> thapetvā 'antogāmato nikkhamante vicinathā' ti āha. Itaro pi<sup>20</sup> pāto va yānakaṇ

<sup>1</sup> K vicar° B. vicarati.

<sup>3</sup> K vasita°

<sup>5</sup> B. Satthāraṇ.

<sup>7</sup> K paraṇ.

<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>11</sup> K B vutte

<sup>13</sup> S °kām° C. C<sup>a</sup>. °issāmī

<sup>15</sup> K. ev' assa.

<sup>17</sup> B. om

<sup>19</sup> K. B. ār°.

<sup>2</sup> B. °ṇsu

<sup>4</sup> B °ati.

<sup>6</sup> K B °khe

<sup>8</sup> B neti

<sup>10</sup> K B. sañjāta°.

<sup>12</sup> K a jāto

<sup>14</sup> B nivattito

<sup>16</sup> K patipāpesi.

<sup>18</sup> B haṭaṇ

<sup>20</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om.

yojetvā pāyāsī Ath' assa yānakaṃ sodhentā<sup>1</sup> attanā  
thapītamānīratanaṃ<sup>2</sup> disvā santaṃjetvā<sup>3</sup> 'tvaṃ<sup>4</sup> maṇiṃ  
gaheṭvā palāyāsī' ti pothetvā 'gaḥito no sāmi coḷo' ti  
gāmabhojakassa<sup>5</sup> dassesuṃ. So 'bhaddakassa vata<sup>6</sup> me  
gehe nīvasaṃ datvā bhattaṃ dinnāṃ,<sup>7</sup> gaṇhatha naṃ pāpa-  
puṇisaṃ' ti pothāpetvā māretva chaddāpesi Idāṃ tassa  
pubbakammaṃ So tato cuto Avicimhi nibbattitvā tattha  
dīgharattaṃ paccitvā, vipākavasesena attabhāvasate tath'  
eva pothito maraṇaṃ pāpuṇi'

Evaṃ Satthā Mahākālāssa pubbakammaṃ kathetvā<sup>8</sup>  
'bhikkhave evaṃ ime satte attanā katapāpakammam eva  
catūsu apāyesu abhīmatthati' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

161 'Attanā va<sup>9</sup> kataṃ pāpaṃ attajaṃ<sup>10</sup> attasam-  
bhavaṃ  
abhīmatthati \* dummedhaṃ vajiraṃ v' amha-  
mayaṃ<sup>11</sup> maṇiṃ' ti

Tattha vajiraṃ<sup>12</sup> v' amhamayaṃ maṇiṃ ti vajiraṃ  
va amhamayaṃ<sup>13</sup> maṇiṃ, idāṃ vuttaṃ hoti yathā pāsāna-  
mayaṃ pāsānasambhavaṃ vajiraṃ<sup>14</sup> tam eva amhamayaṃ  
maṇiṃ attano<sup>15</sup> utthānatthānasaṃkhātaṃ<sup>16</sup> pāsānamaniṃ  
khādītva chiddāchiddaṃ<sup>17</sup> khandākhandaṃ<sup>18</sup> katvā aparī-  
bhogaṃ karoti, evam evaṃ attanā kataṃ attani jātaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B °nto.

<sup>2</sup> B °itaṃ ma°

<sup>3</sup> B sante°

<sup>4</sup> B. om

<sup>5</sup> B °bhatakassa. K °bhattakassa.

<sup>6</sup> B tava

<sup>7</sup> B a maṇiṃ gaheṭvā gato.

<sup>8</sup> K. B dassetvā

<sup>9</sup> K B hi.

<sup>10</sup> K atījaṃ

\* S °ntha°

<sup>11</sup> K. v' amhayaṃ, al S v' asmamayaṃ, al

<sup>12</sup> K. om

<sup>13</sup> F C<sup>a</sup>. amhayaṃ

<sup>14</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup>. °ri

<sup>15</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>16</sup> B om °tthāna°.

<sup>17</sup> B °ddaṃ °ddaṃ. S chiddāva°

<sup>18</sup> B °ndaṃ °ndaṃ. S khandāva° K. °ndaṃ

attasambhavaṃ pāpaṃ dummedhaṃ nippaṇṇaṃ puggalaṃ<sup>1</sup>  
catūsu apāyesu abhimaṭṭhatī kantatī<sup>2</sup> viddhaṃsetī ti

Desanavasāne sampattabhikkhū sotāpattiphalādini pāpu-  
niṇṣū ti

Mahākālanāmasotāpannaupāsakassa vatthu<sup>3</sup>

## 6 DEVADATTAVATTHU

Yassa accantī<sup>4</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā  
Veluvane viharanto Devadattaṃ ārabha kathesi

Ekasmiṃ hī<sup>5</sup> divase bhikkhū dhammasabhāyaṃ kathaṃ  
samuṭṭhāpesuṃ. 'āvuso Devadatto dussīlo pāpadhammo  
dussīlyakāraṇen'<sup>6</sup> eva vaddhitāya tanhāya Ajātasattuṃ  
saṃgaṇhitvā mahantaṃ lābhasakkāyaṃ nibbattetvā Ajāta-  
sattuṃ pitu vadhe samādapetvā tena saddhiṃ ekato hutvā  
nānappakārena Tathāgatassa vadhāya parisakkatī' ti  
Satthā āgantvā 'kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya  
sannisinnā' ti pucchitvā, 'imāya nāmā' ti vutte, 'na  
bhikkhave idān' eva pubbe pi Devadatto nānappakārena  
mayhaṃ vadhāya parisakkatī' ti vatvā Kuruṅgamiga-  
jātakādini<sup>7</sup> kathetvā<sup>8</sup> 'bhikkhave accantadussīlyapug-  
galaṃ<sup>9</sup> nāma dussīlyakāraṇā<sup>10</sup> uppannā<sup>11</sup> tanhā mālūvā  
viya sālaṃ pariyonandhitvā<sup>12</sup> sambhañjamānā<sup>13</sup> nīrayādisu  
pakkipatī' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

<sup>1</sup> B. °lañ ca

<sup>2</sup> B om F. C C<sup>a</sup>. katan ti.

<sup>3</sup> K no title C C<sup>a</sup> °lannāma° B Mahākālaupāsaka-  
vatthu, and a pañcamāṃ

<sup>4</sup> S accanta itī K °adussīlan B °adussīlyan.

<sup>5</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om.

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S. pāpadu° C. S °lla°. K °la°. B. °kāraken'.

<sup>7</sup> F. J 1 173-4, II. 152-5. C. C<sup>a</sup>. °āni

<sup>8</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. vatvā.

<sup>9</sup> K. S. °dussīlaṃ pu°. B °dussīla°.

<sup>10</sup> B °kārakā.

<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °nna°

<sup>12</sup> K °ddh°.

<sup>13</sup> F C. C<sup>a</sup> S °jj°

162 'Yassa accantadussilyaṇ māluvā sālam iv' otataṇ<sup>1</sup>  
karoti so tath' attānaṇ yathā naṇ icchatī diso' ti

Tattha accantadussilyaṇ ti ekantadussilyabhāvo  
gihī vā hī<sup>2</sup> jātito patthāya dasa akusalakammapathe  
karonto, pabbajito vā upasampannadivasato patthāya  
gaṇukapattīṇ āpajjamāno accantadussilyo<sup>3</sup> nāma, idha  
pana so<sup>4</sup> dvīsu tīsu<sup>5</sup> attabhāvesu dussilo, etassa gatiyā  
āgataṇ dussilyabhāvaṇ<sup>6</sup> sandhāy' etaṇ vuttaṇ, dussilya-  
bhāvo<sup>7</sup> ti c' ettha dussilassa cha dvārāni nissāya uppanna-  
tanhā<sup>8</sup> vedittabbā Māluvā sālam iv' otatan ti yassa  
puggalassa taṇ tanhāsaṇkhātāṇ dussilyaṇ yathā nāma  
māluvā sālaṇ otarantī<sup>9</sup> deve vassante pattehi udakaṇ  
patuccchitvā<sup>10</sup> sambhañjanavasena<sup>11</sup> sabbatthakam eva paṇi-  
yonandhatī<sup>12</sup> evaṇ<sup>13</sup> otataṇ paṇiyonandhitvā thitaṇ, so  
māluvāya sambhañjitvā<sup>14</sup> bhūmiyaṇ pāṭiyamāno<sup>15</sup> rukkho  
viya tāya dussilasaṇkhātāya tanhāya sambhañjitvā apāyesu  
pāṭiyamāno yathā naṇ anattakāmo diso icchatī tathā  
attānaṇ<sup>16</sup> karoti nāmā ti attāho

Desanavasāne bahū sotapattīphaladīni pāpunīyāsu ti  
Devadattassa vatthu<sup>17</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K. ott°. B. otth°, so *infra*.

<sup>2</sup> K. om.

<sup>3</sup> K B S. °dussilo

<sup>4</sup> K. yo

<sup>5</sup> K. om.

<sup>6</sup> K B dussila°

<sup>7</sup> B C<sup>a</sup> K dussila°.

<sup>8</sup> B °nnā ta°.

<sup>9</sup> K ottataṇ B otthataṇ. C. C<sup>a</sup>. a. ti S ottharantī

<sup>10</sup> B sampa°

<sup>11</sup> K sambhañjamāna°. F. C C<sup>a</sup> S. °aja°.

<sup>12</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup> pariyośānanti

<sup>13</sup> S. B. a attabhāvaṇ

<sup>14</sup> F. S °aji° C C<sup>a</sup> saṇharitvā

<sup>15</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> patitāmāno

<sup>16</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> attanā F. attanaṇ

<sup>17</sup> K no title. B. °ttava°, and a. chatthaṇ

## SAṄGHABHEDAPARISAṆKANAVATTHU \*

Sukarāṇi ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Veluvane viharanto saṅghabhedaparisaṅkanaṃ ārabha kathesi <sup>1</sup>

Ekadivasaṃ hi <sup>2</sup> Devadatto saṅghabhedāya parisak-kanto <sup>3</sup> āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ pindaya carantaṃ disvā attano adhippāyaṃ ārocesi Taṃ sutvā therō Satthu santikaṃ gantvā Bhagavantam etad avoca 'idāhaṃ <sup>4</sup> bhante pubbanhasamayaṃ <sup>5</sup> nivāsetva pattacīvaṇaṃ ādāya Rājagaḥaṃ pindāya pāvasiṃ addasā kho maṃ bhante Devadatto Rājagaḥe pindāya carantaṃ <sup>6</sup> disvā yenāhaṃ ten' upasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ <sup>7</sup> etad avoca "ajjatagge dānāham āvuso Ānanda aññatr' eva Bhagavatā aññatra <sup>8</sup> bhikkhusaṅghā <sup>9</sup> uposathaṃ karissāmi saṅghakammaṃ <sup>10</sup> cā " ti, aṃja Bhagavā Devadatto saṅghaṃ bhindissati uposathaṃ ca karissati saṅghakammāni cā' ti Evaṃ vutte Satthā

'Sukaraṃ sādhuṇā sādhu <sup>11</sup> sādhu pāpena dukkaraṃ, pāpaṃ pāpena sukaraṃ, pāpam ariyehi dukkaran' ti,

imaṃ udānaṃ <sup>12</sup> udānetvā, 'Ānanda attano ahitakammaṃ nāma sukaraṃ hitakammam eva dukkaran' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

163 'Sukarāṇi asādhūni attano ahitāni ca  
yaṃ ve hitāni ca sādhuṇi ca taṃ ve parama-  
dukkaran' ti

Tass' attho yaṇi kammāni asādhūni sāvaṃjāni apāya-saṃvattanikāni katattā yeva ca attano ahitāni ca honti

\* Cf Cullavagga VII 3, 17 Udāna, p. 60.

<sup>1</sup> K a. ath'.

<sup>2</sup> S om

<sup>3</sup> K parakkamanto

<sup>4</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> idh°

<sup>5</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup> sāyanha°.

<sup>6</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup> °nto.

<sup>7</sup> K. om.

<sup>8</sup> B a. va.

<sup>9</sup> K °ghena

<sup>10</sup> Ud °āni.

<sup>11</sup> B sādhuṃ (bis)

<sup>12</sup> Udāna v. 8

tāni sukarāṇi, yaṃ pana katattā attano hitaṃ ca anava-  
janatthena<sup>1</sup> sādhuṃ ca sugatisaṃvattanikaṃ c' eva<sup>2</sup> nib-  
bānasaṃvattanikaṃ ca kamma,<sup>3</sup> pācīnaninnāya Gaṅgāya  
ubbattetvā pacchāmukhakaranāṃ viya atidukkaran tī

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphaladīni pāpunīyāsi tī  
Saṅghabhedapaṇisakkanavāṭṭhu<sup>4</sup>

### 8 KĀLATTHERAVĀṬṬHU

Yo sāsanan tī imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane  
viharanto Kālattheraṃ nāma<sup>5</sup> āabbha kathesi

Sāvattṭhiyaṃ ku' ekā itthi mātittṭhāne thatvā taṃ therāṃ  
upatthahatī<sup>6</sup> Tassā pativissakagehe manussā Satthu  
santike dhammaṃ sutvā āgantvā 'aho buddhagunā<sup>7</sup> nāma  
acchariyā, aho dhammadesanā madhurā' tī pasasaṃsanti.  
Sā itthi tesāṃ kathaṃ sutvā 'bhante aham pi Satthu  
dhammadesanaṃ sotukāmā' tī tassa ārocesi So 'tattṭha  
mā gamī' tī taṃ nivāresi Sā punadivase punadivase pi  
ti<sup>8</sup> yāvattatīyaṃ tena vāṇiyamānāpi<sup>9</sup> sotukāmā va aho si.  
'Kasmā pan' etaṃ so<sup>10</sup> vāresi<sup>9</sup> tī. Evam kir' assa<sup>11</sup>  
aho si 'Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā maṃ bhijjissatī'<sup>12</sup>  
tī Sā ekadivasaṃ pāto va bhuttapātārasā uposathaṃ  
samādiyivā 'amma sādhukaṃ ayyaṃ paṇiviseyyāsī' tī  
dhītarāṃ ānāpetvā vihāraṃ agamāsī Dhitāpi 'ssa taṃ  
bhikkhuṃ āgatakāle<sup>13</sup> paṇivisitvā 'kahaṃ<sup>14</sup> mahāupāsikā'<sup>15</sup>  
tī vuttā,<sup>16</sup> 'dhammasavanāya vihāraṃ gatā' tī āha So

<sup>1</sup> S. B °jjanatthena.

<sup>2</sup> S om su° c' eva C C<sup>a</sup>. °kam eva.

<sup>3</sup> S. taṃ kammaṃ B kammaṃ taṃ

<sup>4</sup> B. a sattamaṃ

<sup>5</sup> B om

<sup>6</sup> B. upatthati

<sup>7</sup> B. Buddhā

<sup>8</sup> B. om pu° pi tī

<sup>9</sup> B niv°.

<sup>10</sup> B so pan' etaṃ

<sup>11</sup> B issa

<sup>12</sup> B bhijjati

<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> ānana°.

<sup>14</sup> B. kuṇṇ

<sup>15</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °ikan.

<sup>16</sup> B vutte

taṇ sutvā va<sup>1</sup> kucchiyaṇ utthitena dāhena<sup>2</sup> santappamāno  
 'idāni sā mayi bhinnā' ti vegena gantvā Satthu sartike<sup>3</sup>  
 dhammaṇ sunamānaṇ dīsvā Satthānaṇ āha 'bhante ayaṇ<sup>4</sup>  
 dandhā sukhumaṇ<sup>5</sup> dhammakathaṇ na jānāti, imissā  
 khandhadīpatisaṇyuttaṇ sukhumakathaṇ<sup>6</sup> akathetvā dāna-  
 kathaṇ vā silakathaṇ vā kathetuṇ vattatī' ti Satthā  
 tassa<sup>7</sup> ajjhāsayaṇ vīditvā 'taṇ<sup>8</sup> duppañña<sup>9</sup> pāpikam ditthiṇ  
 nissāya buddhānaṇ sāsanaṇ patikkosasi<sup>10</sup> attaghaññāy<sup>11</sup>  
 eva vāyamasī' ti vatvā imaṇ gātham āha .

164 'Yo<sup>12</sup> sāsanaṇ arahataṇ ariyānaṇ dhammajīvaṇ  
 patikkosati dummedho ditthiṇ nissāya pāpikaṇ  
 phalāni katthakass'eva attaghaññāya phallatī'<sup>13</sup> ti

Tass' attho yo dummedho<sup>14</sup> puggalo attano sakkāra-  
 hānibhayaena pāpikaṇ ditthiṇ nissāya 'dhammaṇ vā  
 soṣṣāma dānaṇ vā dassāmā' ti vadante patikkosanto  
 arahataṇ ariyānaṇ dhammajīvaṇ buddhānaṇ  
 sāsanaṇ patikkosati tassa taṇ patikkosanaṇ sā ca  
 pāpikā ditthi velusaṇkhātassa katthassa<sup>15</sup> phalāni viya  
 hoti, tasmā yathā katthako phalāni ganhanto attā-  
 ghaññāya phallatī attano ghātattam eva phaleti,  
 evaṇ so pi attaghatāya phallatī ti, vuttam pi c' etaṇ

'Phalaṇ ve kadaliṇ hantī phalaṇ veluṇ phalaṇ nalaṇ,  
 sakkāro kāpurisaṇ<sup>16</sup> hantī gabbho assataruṇ<sup>17</sup> yathā' ti.\*

Desanāvasāne upāsikā sotāpattiphale patitthahi, sam-  
 pattapariśāya pi sātthikā desanā ahoṣī ti.

Kālattherassa vatthu<sup>18</sup>

<sup>1</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>3</sup> B. °ikaṇ

<sup>5</sup> B °ma°.

<sup>7</sup> B tass'.

<sup>9</sup> B °ñño

<sup>11</sup> B attano ghātāy'

<sup>13</sup> B °ghātāya phallatī.

<sup>15</sup> F B °akassa

\* Cullavagga VII 2 5

<sup>2</sup> B dosena

<sup>4</sup> B a. itthi.

<sup>6</sup> B °ma°.

<sup>8</sup> S. B tvaṇ

<sup>10</sup> B °esi.

<sup>12</sup> B so

<sup>14</sup> B °dha°

<sup>17</sup> B °ri

<sup>18</sup> B °rava°, and a atthamaṇ.

## 9 CŪLAKĀLAUPĀSAKA-ATTHU

Attanā va<sup>1</sup> katan tī imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Cūlakālaupāsakaṃ<sup>2</sup> ārabha kathesi.<sup>3</sup>

Ekadivasāṃ hi Mahākālavatthusmiṃ vuttanayen' eva ummagga<sup>4</sup>corā<sup>5</sup> sāmikehi anubaddhā rattuṃ vihāre dhamma-kathaṃ sutvā pāto va<sup>6</sup> nikkhamitvā Sāvattiyaṃ gacchan-tassa<sup>6</sup> upāsakassa puato bhandikaṃ chaddetvā palāyissu. Manussā taṃ disvā 'ayaṃ rattuṃ corakammaṃ katvā dhammaṃ karonto<sup>7</sup> viya vici<sup>8</sup>ratī,<sup>8</sup> ganhatha naṃ' tī taṃ pothayissu.<sup>9</sup> Kumbhadāsiyo udakatitthaṃ gacchamānā taṃ disvā 'apetha sāmī, nayaṃ evarūpaṃ karotī' tī taṃ mocesuṃ. So vihāraṃ gantvā 'bhante ahaṃ hi manussehi nāsito, kumbhadāsiyo me<sup>10</sup> nissāya jīvitaṃ laddhaṃ' tī bhikkhūnaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Tathāgatassa tam atthaṃ<sup>11</sup> ārocesuṃ. Satthā tesāṃ kathaṃ sutvā 'bhikkhave Kālūpāsako<sup>12</sup> kumbhadāsiyo c' eva nissāya attano ca akārabhāvena<sup>13</sup> jīvitaṃ labhi, ime hi nāma sattā attanā pāpakammaṃ katvā nirayādisu<sup>14</sup> attanā va kilissanti, kusalaṃ katvā pana sugatiṃ c' eva nibbānaṃ ca<sup>15</sup> gacchanto attanā va visuj-jhanti<sup>16</sup> tī vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

165. 'Attanā va<sup>17</sup> kataṃ pāpaṃ attanā saṅkilissatī,  
attanā akataṃ pāpaṃ attanā va visujjhatī,  
suddhi asuddhi paccattaṃ, nāñño aññaṃ viso-  
dhaṃ tī

<sup>1</sup> B hi.<sup>2</sup> B. °lay u°<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S a. desanā<sup>4</sup> B umaṅga°<sup>5</sup> B a vihārā<sup>6</sup> B āg°, a tassa<sup>7</sup> B sunanto.<sup>8</sup> B ca<sup>1</sup>ratī.<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. om. kumbhadāsiyo . nāsito<sup>10</sup> S ca.<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om. tam atthaṃ.<sup>12</sup> B. Cūlakā°.<sup>13</sup> C<sup>a</sup> āk°. B. akarana°<sup>14</sup> B. °ti c'. C. C<sup>a</sup> ° tim.<sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. °ṇ<sup>16</sup> B. su°.<sup>17</sup> B. hi.

Tass' attho yena attanā akusalaṃ kammaṃ kataṃ hoti so catūsu apāyesu dukkhaṃ anubhavanto attanā<sup>1</sup> saṅkīlissati, yena pana attanā akataṃ pāpaṃ so sugatiṃ c'eva agatiṃ<sup>2</sup> ca gacchanto attanā va visujjhati, kusalakamma-saṅkhātā suddhi<sup>3</sup> akusalakammasaṅkhātā ca<sup>4</sup> asuddhi paccattaṃ kīlākasattānaṃ<sup>5</sup> attani yeva vipaccati, añño puggalo aññaṃ puggalaṃ na visodhaye ti n'eva visodheti<sup>6</sup> na kilissati ti vuttaṃ hoti

Desanāvasāne Kālo sotāpattiphale patitthahi, sampatta-parisāya pi sātthikā dhammadesanā ahosi

Cūlakālaupāsakassa vatthu<sup>7</sup>

#### 10 ATTADATTHATHTHERAVATTHU

Attadatthān ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jeta-vane viharanto Attadatthattheraṃ ālabha kathesi

Satthāiā hi parinibbānakāle 'bhikkhave ahaṃ ito catumāsaccayena parinibbāyissāmi' ti vutte uppannasajvegā sattasatā puthujjanā bhikkhū Satthu santikaṃ avijahitvā<sup>8</sup> 'kin nu kho āvuso karissāma' ti sammanāyamaṇā vicaranti. Attadatthattheho pana cintesi 'Satthā kira catumāsaccayena parinibbāyissati, ahañ c' amhi avītarāgo, Satthari dharamāne yeva arahattatthāya vāyamiṃsāmi' ti so bhikkhūnaṃ santikaṃ na gacchati. Atha naṃ bhikkhū 'kasmā āvuso tvaṃ n' evaṃ<sup>9</sup> asmākaṃ<sup>10</sup> santikaṃ āgacchasi, na kiñci mantesi' ti vatvā Satthu santikaṃ netvā, 'ayaṃ bhante evaṃ nāma karotī' ti ārocayissu. So Satthārāpi 'kasmā evaṃ karosī' ti vutte, 'tumhe kira bhante catu-

<sup>1</sup> B a va.

<sup>2</sup> B nibbānañ

<sup>3</sup> C<sup>a</sup> visuddhi

<sup>4</sup> F om. akusala° . ca.

<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. kārassāttānaṃ. F kārassatthānaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S °aye F. C. C<sup>a</sup> om. n' eva visodh°

<sup>7</sup> B °kava°, and a. navamaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> B asaṃvi°.

<sup>9</sup> F. no

<sup>10</sup> F B S. amhā°

māsaccayena parinibbāyissatha, ahaṇ tumhesu dhaantesu  
yeva arahattappattiyā<sup>1</sup> vāyamissāmī' tī Satthā tassa  
sādhukāraṇ datvā 'bhikkhave yassa<sup>2</sup> mayi sineho atthi  
tena Attadatthena viya bhavituṇ vattatī tī, na hi gandha-  
dīhi pūjento nāma maṇ<sup>3</sup> pūjenti, dhammānudhamma-  
patipattiyā pana maṇ pūjenti, tasmā aññena pi Attadattha-  
sadisen' eva bhavitabban' tī vatvā imaṇ gātham āha

166 'Attadatthaṇ paratthena bahunapi na hāpaye,  
attadatthaṇ abhiññāya sadatthapasuto siyā' tī

Tass' attho gihibhūto pi tāva<sup>4</sup> kākanikamattam pi  
attano atthaṇ sahasamattenāpi parassa<sup>5</sup> atthena na  
hāpaye, kākanikamattenāpi<sup>6</sup> hi 'ssa attadattho va khāda-  
nīyaṇ vā bhojanīyaṇ vā nipphādeti<sup>7</sup> na parattho,<sup>8</sup> imaṇ<sup>9</sup>  
pana evaṇ akathetvā kammattānasīsena<sup>10</sup> kathitaṇ, tasmā  
"attadatthaṇ na hāpemi" tī<sup>11</sup> bhikkhunā<sup>12</sup> saṅghassa  
uppannaṇ cetiyapatisaṅkhāḍādikiccaṇ vā upajjhāyavattaṇ<sup>13</sup>  
vā na hāpetabbaṇ,<sup>14</sup> abhisamācārikavattaṇ hi pūrento yeva  
ariyaphalādini sacchikaroti, tasmā ayam pi attadattho va,  
yo pana accāraddhavipassako<sup>15</sup> 'ajja ajj' evā<sup>16</sup> ti pati-  
vedhaṇ patthayamāno vicarati, tena upajjhāyādivattaṇi<sup>17</sup>  
pi bhāvetvā<sup>18</sup> attano kiccam eva kātabbāṇ, evarūpaṇ<sup>19</sup>  
attadatthaṇ abhiññāya "ayaṇ me attano attho" tī

<sup>1</sup> F °uppa°.

<sup>2</sup> C. C<sup>1</sup> om.

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om F B. om nāma

<sup>4</sup> F pitā ca S. B om pi

<sup>5</sup> B. parass'.

<sup>6</sup> F B °tto pi.

<sup>7</sup> S °eyya

<sup>8</sup> S °tthe ti

<sup>9</sup> B idaṇ

<sup>10</sup> B °se

<sup>11</sup> B hāpenti.

<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S bhikkhu°. B a nāma

<sup>13</sup> B. °yādivattaṇ S °ttādini

<sup>14</sup> S. °bbāni.

<sup>15</sup> S ār°

<sup>16</sup> B. ajje vā suve vā.

<sup>17</sup> B °ādini

<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °enti vā

<sup>19</sup> F evam evaṇ

sallakkhetvā sadatthapasuto siyā tasmiṃ sake<sup>1</sup> atthe  
 uyyuttapayutto bhavēyyā ti

Desanavasāne so<sup>2</sup> thero aiahatte patitthahi, sampatta-  
 bhikkhūnam pi sātthikā desanā ahoṣī ti

Attadatthattherassa vatthu<sup>3</sup>

Attavaggavannanā nitthitā

Vaggo dvādasamo.<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>1</sup> saye

<sup>2</sup> B om.

<sup>3</sup> B 1ava°, and a. dasamaṃ

<sup>4</sup> B dvādasamo va°

### XIII. LOKAVAGGO

#### 1 AÑÑATARADAHARABHIKKHUVATTHU.

Hīnaṇ dhamman ti maṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā  
Jetavane viharanto aññataṇ daharabhikkhuṇ ārabba  
kathesi

Aññataro kira thero daharabhikkhunā saddhuṇ pāto va  
Visākhāya gehaṇ agamāsī, Visākhāya ca<sup>1</sup> gehe pañca-  
satānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ dhuvayāgu<sup>2</sup> niccaṇ<sup>3</sup> paññattā hoti,  
thero tattha yāguṇ pivivā daharaṇ<sup>4</sup> nisidāpetvā sayāṇ  
aññaṇ gehaṇ agamāsī Tena ca samayena Visākhāya  
puttassa dhītā ayyakāya<sup>5</sup> thāne thatvā bhikkhūnaṇ veyyā-  
vaccaṇ karotī Sā<sup>6</sup> tassa daharassa udakaṇ paṇissāventī  
cātiyā attano mukhanimittaṇ<sup>7</sup> disvā hasī, daharo pi taṇ  
oloketvā hasī Sā taṇ hasamānaṇ disvā 'chinnasīso  
hasatī'<sup>8</sup> ti āha. Atha naṇ daharo 'tvaṇ chinnaśīsā,<sup>9</sup>  
mātāpitaro pi te<sup>10</sup> chinnaśīsā' ti akkosī Sā rodamānā  
mahanase ayyakāya santikaṇ gantvā 'kiṇ idan ti ammā'  
ti vutte<sup>11</sup> tam atthaṇ ārocesi Sā daharassa santikaṇ  
gantvā<sup>12</sup> 'bhante mā kujjhi, na etaṇ chinnaśīsanaḥkassa<sup>13</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B om S vasana°.

<sup>3</sup> S. nicca°.

<sup>5</sup> B °ik°

<sup>7</sup> C C°. mukhaṇ nimmittaṇ (*for* nimmitaṇ?)

<sup>8</sup> B hasī

<sup>10</sup> B. om

<sup>12</sup> B āg°

<sup>2</sup> B. pūva° S °vā yā°

<sup>4</sup> B. °rabhikkhuṇ

<sup>6</sup> B. om

<sup>9</sup> B. a ti.

<sup>11</sup> B a. sā.

<sup>13</sup> B. °kesa° *for* °śīsā°

chinnanivāsanapāpuraṇassa<sup>1</sup> majjhe chinna-kapālaṇ ādāya  
bhikkhāya carantassa ayyassa atigarugāravan<sup>2</sup> tī āha  
Daharo 'āma upāsike tvaṇ mama chinna-kesādhāvaṇ  
jānāsī' tī<sup>3</sup> 'imissā maṇ "chinna-siso" tī katvā akkosituṇ  
vattissatī<sup>4</sup> tī Visākhā n'eva daharaṇ saññāpetuṇ asakkhī  
nāpī dārikaṇ Tasmīṇ khane theho āgantvā 'kim idaṇ  
upāsike' tī pucchitvā tam atthaṇ sutvā daharaṇ ovaḍanto<sup>5</sup>  
'apehī āvuso, nāyaṇ chinna-sīsanakha-vatthassa chinna-  
kapālaṇ ādāya bhikkhāya carantassa akkoso,<sup>6</sup> tunhī hohī'  
tī Āma bhante kiṇ tumhe attano upatthāyikaṇ ataj-  
jetvā<sup>7</sup> maṇ<sup>8</sup> tajjetha,<sup>9</sup> maṇ "chinna-siso" tī akkosituṇ  
vattissatī<sup>10</sup> tī Tasmīṇ khane Satthā āgantvā 'kiṇ idaṇ'  
tī pucchi Visākhā ādito patthāya taṇ pavattuṇ ārocesi  
Satthā tassa daharaṇ sotāpattimaggassa<sup>11</sup> upanissayaṇ  
disvā 'mayā imaṇ daharaṇ anuvattituṇ vattatī' tī cintetvā  
Visākhā āha 'kiṇ pana Visākhe tāya<sup>12</sup> dārikāya chinna-  
kesādhimattaken'eva mama sāvake chinna-sise katvā akko-  
sitiṇ vattatī' tī<sup>13</sup> Daharo ca<sup>14</sup> tad'<sup>15</sup> eva utthāya añjaliṇ  
paggahetvā 'bhante etaṇ pañhaṇ tumhe<sup>16</sup> sutthu jānātha,  
amhākaṇ upajjhāyo ca mahāupāsikā<sup>17</sup> ca sutthu na<sup>18</sup>  
jānanti' tī āha Satthā daharaṇ attano anukūlabhāvaṇ  
ñatvā 'kāmaguṇaṇ ārabba hasanabhāvo nāma hīno  
dhammo, hīnañ ca nāma dhammaṇ sevetuṇ<sup>19</sup> pamādena  
ca<sup>20</sup> saddhiṇ saṇvasituṇ na vattatī' tī vatvā imaṇ gātham  
āha .

<sup>1</sup> B. °pārup°

<sup>2</sup> B atigarukan. S agarukan

<sup>3</sup> B om

<sup>4</sup> S a āha.

<sup>5</sup> B. °itvā

<sup>6</sup> B °issatha

<sup>7</sup> B °phalūpa°

<sup>8</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> a vatvā

<sup>9</sup> B tāvad.

<sup>10</sup> B upāsikā

<sup>11</sup> B °ituṇ

<sup>12</sup> B vattatī.

<sup>13</sup> B. akkosi so

<sup>14</sup> S om

<sup>15</sup> B. vattatī

<sup>16</sup> B tava C C<sup>a</sup>. na

<sup>17</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>18</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S a na

<sup>19</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>20</sup> B om

167 'Hinaṇ dhammaṇ na seveyya, pamādena na  
saṇvase,  
micchādittṇiṇ na seveyya, na siyā lokavad-  
dhano' tī

Tattha hīnaṇ dhammaṇ tī pañcakāmagunadham-  
maṇ,<sup>1</sup> so hī hīno dhammo<sup>2</sup> antamaso otthagonādīhi pī  
patisevitabbo, hīnesu ca nūyadisu thānesu nibbattāpetī  
tī hīno nāma, taṇ na seveyya, pamādenā tī satiossagga-  
lakkhanena<sup>3</sup> pamādenapī na saṇvaseyya, na seveyyā tī  
micchādittṇiṇ pī na ganheyya lokavaddhano tī yo hī  
evaṇ kaṛoti, so lokavaddhano nāma hotī, tasmā evaṇ  
akaranena<sup>4</sup> na siyā lokavaddhano.

Desanavasāne so dāhaṇo sotapattīphale patitthahī,  
sappattānaṇ pī sātthikā dhammadesanā ahoṣī tī  
Aññataṛadahaṛabhikkhussa vatthu.<sup>5</sup>

## 2 SUDDHODANA VATTHU

Uttitthe<sup>6</sup> tī imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Nigro-  
dhārāme viharanto pītaṇ ārabba kathesi

Ekasmiṇ hī samaye Satthā pathamagamanena Kapila-  
puraṇ gantvā ñātīhi katapaccuggamano<sup>7</sup> Nigrodhārāmaṇ  
patvā ñātīnaṇ mānaṇ bhindanattṇāya ākāse ratanacaṅka-  
maṇ māpetvā tattha caṅkamanto dhammaṇ desesi, ñātī  
pasannacittā Suddhodanamahārājānaṇ ādiṇ katvā vandīsu  
Tasmiṇ ñātīsamāgame pokkharavassaṇ vassī, taṇ ārabba  
mahājanena kathāya samutthāpitāya, 'na bhikkhave idān'  
eva pubbe pī mayhaṇ ñātīsamāgame pokkharavassaṇ vassī

<sup>1</sup> B °naṇ dha°.

<sup>2</sup> So S F C C<sup>a</sup> hīnena dhammena B. hī hīnena.

<sup>3</sup> B °vosso°

<sup>4</sup> B akār°

<sup>5</sup> B °uva°, and a pathamaṇ

<sup>6</sup> F a nā

<sup>7</sup> F. °ne.

yeṇā' tī vatvā Vessantarajātakaṇ<sup>1</sup> kathesi. Dhamma-  
desanaṇ sutvā pakkamantesu ñātisu eko pi Satthānaṇ na  
nimantesi, iājapi 'mayhaṇ putto mama gehaṇ<sup>2</sup> anāgantvā  
kahaṇ gamissatī' tī animantetvā va agamāsi, gantvā ca  
pana gehe vīsatīyā bhikkhusahassānaṇ yāguādini patiyā-  
dāpetvā āsanāni paññāpesi Punadivase Satthā pindāya  
pavisanto 'kin nu kho atite' buddhā pītu nagaraṇ pavi-  
sitvā<sup>4</sup> ujukam eva ñātikulaṇ pavisiṇsu, udāhu patipātīya  
pindāya caruṇsū' tī āvajjento,<sup>5</sup> 'patipātīyā caruṇsū' tī  
disvā, pathamagehato patthāya pindāya caranto pāyāsi.<sup>6</sup>  
Taṇ pavattīṇ iañño ārocesuṇ<sup>7</sup> Rājā sātakaṇ saṇṭhā-  
pento<sup>8</sup> vegena nikkhamitvā Satthāraṇ vanditvā 'putta  
kasmā maṇ nāsesi, atīviya te<sup>9</sup> pindāya carantena lajjā  
uppaditā, yuttaṇ<sup>10</sup> nāma te<sup>11</sup> imasmiṇ yeṇa nagare  
suvannasivikadīhi vīcaritvā pindāya carituṇ, kiṇ maṇ  
lajjāpesi' tī. 'Nahaṇ taṇ mahārāja lajjāpemi, attano  
pana kulavaṇsaṇ anuvattāmi' tī. 'Kiṇ pana tāta pindāya  
caritvā jīvanavaṇso<sup>12</sup> mama vaṇso<sup>13</sup> tī. 'N'eso<sup>14</sup> mahā-  
rāja tava vaṇso, mama paṇ' eso vaṇso, anekāni hi buddha-  
sahassāni pindāya caritvā va jīvuṇsū' tī vatvā dhammaṇ  
desento imā gāthā āha

168 'Uttitthe nappamajjeyya dhammaṇ sucariṇaṇ care,  
dhammacārī sukhaṇ seti asmiṇ loke paramhi ca

169 Dhammaṇ care sucariṇaṇ na naṇ ducariṇaṇ care,  
dhammacārī sukhaṇ seti asmiṇ loke paramhi cā'  
tī.

<sup>1</sup> F J vi 479-598 C C<sup>a</sup> °jātakakathaṇ

<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. gehe

<sup>3</sup> B °ta°

<sup>4</sup> B. patvā

<sup>5</sup> B °anto

<sup>6</sup> B. a. Rāhulamātā pāsādatale nisinnā va disvā

<sup>7</sup> B ārocesi

<sup>8</sup> B asanthap°.

<sup>9</sup> B. om.

<sup>10</sup> B ayu°

<sup>11</sup> B vo

<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> jīvita°

<sup>13</sup> B om. mama va°.

<sup>14</sup> B. na so

Tattha uttittthe ti uttittitvā<sup>1</sup> paresaṃ ghaḍadvāe thatvā gahetabbapinde na-ppamajjeyyā ti, pindacārīka-vattaṃ hi ahāpetvā<sup>2</sup> paṇitabhojanāni pariyesanto uttittthe pamajjati nāma, sapadānaṃ pindāya caṇṇanto pana nappamajjati nāma, evaṃ kaṇṇanto uttittthe\* na-ppamajjeya Dhamman ti anesanaṃ pahāya sapadānaṃ caṇṇanto taṃ eva bhikkhācariyadhammaṃ<sup>3</sup> sucaṇṇitaṃ care,<sup>4</sup> sukhaṃ seti ti desanāmattam etaṃ, evaṃ paṇ' etaṃ bhikkhācariyadhammaṃ caṇṇanto dhammacārī idhaloke ca paraloke ca<sup>5</sup> catūhi nīyāpathehi sukhaṃ viharatī ti attho Na naṃ duccaṇṇitaṃ ti vesiyadibhede agocāre caṇṇanto bhikkhācariyadhammaṃ duccaṇṇitaṃ caṇṇati<sup>6</sup> nāma, evaṃ acariṇvā taṃ<sup>7</sup> dhammaṃ care sucaṇṇitaṃ, na naṃ duccaṇṇitaṃ care ti, sesaṃ vuttattham eva

Desanāvasāne rājā sotapattiphale patittihā,<sup>8</sup> sampattānaṃ pi sātthikā desanā ahoṣi ti

Suddhodanassa vatthu<sup>9</sup>

### 3 PAÑCASATAVIPASSAKABHIKKHUVATTHU

Yathā bubbulakaṇ ti imaṃ dhammadeśanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto pañcasate vipassake bhikkhū ārabba kathesi

Te kira Satthu santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā araṇṇaṃ pavasiṇvā ghatentā<sup>10</sup> vāyamantapi<sup>11</sup> appattavisesā 'visesetvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahessāmā' ti Satthu santikaṃ āgacchanto antarāmagge marīcikammaṭṭhānaṃ bhāventā<sup>12</sup> va āga-

<sup>1</sup> B. utthapetvā. Cf 'Vinaya Texts,' I 152

<sup>2</sup> F. B. āhāp°

<sup>3</sup> F. °yaṃ dha°. B. °aṇ ca

<sup>4</sup> B careyya.

<sup>5</sup> S B. om. ca paraloke ca

<sup>6</sup> S. °dhammaṃ duccaṇṇati. F om caṇṇati C<sup>a</sup>. °mma-duccaṇṇati

<sup>7</sup> F. B om.

<sup>8</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °āsi

<sup>9</sup> B. °narājavatthu, and a. dutiyaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> B om.

<sup>11</sup> B. om. pi.

<sup>12</sup> B. °antā.

maṇṣu. Tesañ vihāraṇ pavitthakkhane yeva devo pāvassī<sup>1</sup>  
Te tattha tattha pamukhesu thatvā dhāiāvegena uttha-  
hitvā bhijjante bubbulake disvā 'ayam pi attabhāvo  
uppaṇṇitvā bhijjanatthena bubbulasadiso<sup>2</sup> vā' tī āram-  
maṇaṇ gahaṇṇsu Satthā gandhakutiyāṇ nisinno va te  
bhikkhū olokento tehi saddhūṇ kathento<sup>3</sup> obhāsaṇ pharitvā  
imaṇ gātham āha

170 'Yathā bubbulakaṇ passe, yathā passe maṇṇikaṇ,  
evaṇ lokaṇ avekkhantaṇ maccurājā na passatī' tī

Tattha maṇṇikaṇ tī māyaṇ, māyā hī dūrato geha-  
santhānadivasena upatthitapī upagacchantānaṇ upaga-  
cchantānaṇ<sup>4</sup> agayhūpakā ittakā<sup>5</sup> tucchakā va, tasmā  
yathā uppaṇṇitvā bhijjanatthena bubbulakaṇ rittatucchādi-  
bhāvena<sup>6</sup> māyaṇ passeyya evaṇ khandhādilokaṇ avek-  
khantaṇ maccurājā na passatī tī attho

Desanavasāne te bhikkhū thitattathāne yeva arahattaṇ  
pāpunṇisū tī

Pañcasatavipassakabhikkhūnaṇ vatthu<sup>7</sup>

#### 4. ABHAYARĀJAKUMĀRAVATTHU.

Etha passath' imaṇ lokaṇ tī imaṇ dhamma-  
desanaṇ Satthā Veluvane viharanto Abhayarājakumāraṇ  
ārabha kathesi

Tassa kira paccantaṇ vūpasametvā āgatassa pitā Bimbisāro tussitvā ekaṇ naccagītakusalaṇ nātakitthūṇ datvā<sup>8</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B vassī C C<sup>1</sup> pa°

<sup>2</sup> B °laka°

<sup>3</sup> B kathito yeva

<sup>4</sup> F om one

<sup>5</sup> F rattakā

<sup>6</sup> F tu° F B. °en' eva

<sup>7</sup> B °bhikkhuva°, and a tatīyaṇ

<sup>8</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S disvā S tañ ca for tassa



## 5 SAMMUÑJANITTHERAVATTHU

Yo ca pubbe ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Sammuñjanittheraṃ<sup>1</sup> ārabba kathesi

So kua pāto vā sāyaṃ vā ti velāya pamānaṃ akatvā abhikkhanaṃ sammunjanto<sup>2</sup> vicariati So ekadivasaṃ sammunjaṇiṃ gahetvā divātthāne nisinnassa Revata-ttherassa santikaṃ gantvā 'ayaṃ mahākusīto janassa saddhādeyyaṃ bhuñjitvā āgantvā nisidati, kiṃ nāma' etassa sammunjaṇiṃ gahetvā ekaṃ thānaṃ sammajjitvaṃ na vattati' ti āha Thero<sup>3</sup> 'ovādam assa dassāmi' ti cintetvā 'eh' āvuso' ti āha<sup>4</sup> 'Kiṃ bhante' ti 'Gaccha nahātvā ehi' ti So tathā akāsi Atha naṃ thero ekamantaṃ nisidāpetvā ovadanto āha 'āvuso bhikkhunā nāma na sabba-kālaṃ sammajjantena vicarituṃ vattati, pāto eva pana sammajjitvā pindāya caritvā pindapātapatikantena āgantvā rattitthāne vā divātthāne vā nisinnena dvattiṃsākāraṃ sajjhāyitvā attabhāve khayavayaṃ patthapetvā sāyanhe utthāya sammajjitvaṃ vattati, niccakālesu<sup>5</sup> asammajjitvā attano pi nāma okāso katabbo' ti So theassa ovāde<sup>6</sup> thatvā na cirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuni Taṃ<sup>7</sup> thānaṃ ukkalāpaṃ<sup>8</sup> ahosi Atha naṃ bhikkhū āhaṃsu 'āvuso Sammuñjanitthera taṃ<sup>9</sup> thānaṃ ukkalāpaṃ, kasmā na sammajjasi' ti. 'Bhante mayā pamādakāle evaṃ kataṃ, idāni 'mhi<sup>10</sup> appamatto' ti Bhikkhū 'ayaṃ thero aññaṃ vyākaroṭi' ti Satthu ārocesuṃ Satthā 'āma bhikkhave mama putto pubbe pamādakāle sammajjanto vicari, idāni pana maggaphalasukhena vitināmetvā<sup>11</sup> na sammajjati' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

<sup>1</sup> B. Sammajjana°.

<sup>2</sup> B sammajjanto, sammajj° al.

<sup>3</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. a taṃ

<sup>4</sup> B. om.

<sup>5</sup> B °laṃ C<sup>a</sup> °le

<sup>6</sup> B °daṃ.

<sup>7</sup> B rep.

<sup>8</sup> B. uklāpaṃ, so infra

<sup>9</sup> B rep.

<sup>10</sup> B. idānāmhi.

<sup>11</sup> B. °ento.

172 'Yo ca pubbe<sup>1</sup> pamajjitvā pacchā so nappamajjati,  
so imaṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va  
candimā' ti.

Tass' attho yo puggalo pubbe vattapativattakaranena  
vā sajjhāyadīhi vā pamajjitvā pacchā maggaphalasukhena  
vītanāmento nappamajjati,<sup>2</sup> so abbhādīhi mutto cando  
viya<sup>3</sup> okāsalokaṃ maggañānena imaṃ khandhadilokaṃ  
obhāseti ekālokaṃ karotī ti.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādīni pāpunīyāsu ti.

Sammuṇṇaṇittherassa vatthu<sup>4</sup>

#### 6 AṅGULIMALATThERAVATThU.

Yassa pāpaṇaṃ ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jeta-  
vane viharanto Aṅgulimālattheraṃ ārabba kathesi

Vatthu Aṅgulimālasuttantavaseṇa<sup>5</sup> eva veditaḍḍhaṃ  
Thero pana Satthu santike pabbajitvā aśaḍḍhaṃ patto.<sup>6</sup>  
Atha kho āyasmā Aṅgulimālo ihaogato paṭisaḷlīno vimutti-  
sukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedī.<sup>7</sup> Tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udā-  
nesi<sup>8</sup>

172 'Yo ca pubbe<sup>9</sup> pamajjitvā pacchā so nappamajjati,  
so imaṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va can-  
dimā' ti

ādinā nayena udānaṃ udānetvā anupādisesāya nibbāna-  
dhātuyā parinibbuto Bhikkhū 'kahaṃ nu kho āvuso  
thero uppanno' ti dhammasabhāyaṃ kathaṃ samutthā-  
pesuṃ Satthā āgantvā 'kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi

<sup>1</sup> B. pubbe va

<sup>2</sup> B. a. ti.

<sup>3</sup> B. va

<sup>4</sup> B. °rava°, and a. pañcamaṃ

<sup>5</sup> Majjhima, II 97 ff

<sup>6</sup> B. pāpuni

<sup>7</sup> S. °sukhapatisaṃvedī

<sup>8</sup> Majjhima, II 104.

<sup>9</sup> B. pubbe va.

kathāya sannisinā' tī pucchitvā 'bhante Aṅgulimālattherassa nibbānatthānakathāyā'<sup>1</sup> tī vutte, 'parinibbuto bhikkhave mama putto' tī 'Bhante ettake manusse māretvā parinibbuto' tī 'Āma bhikkhave, so<sup>2</sup> pubbe ekaṃ kalyānamittaṃ alabhitvā ettakaṃ pāpam akāsi, pacchā pana kalyānamittaṃ paccayaṃ labhitvā appamatto ahosi, ten' assa taṃ pāpakammaṃ kusaleṇa pihitaṃ' tī vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

173 'Yassa pāpaṃ kataṃ kammaṃ kusaleṇa piṭhiyati,<sup>3</sup>  
so imaṃ lokaṃ pabbhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā' tī

Tattha kusalenā tī arahattamaggaṃ<sup>4</sup> sandhāya vuttaṃ, sesaṃ uttānattham<sup>5</sup> eva

Desanāvasāṇe bahū sotapattiphalādini pāpunisū tī.  
Aṅgulimālattherassa vatthu.

#### 7. PESAKĀRADHĪTUVATTHU.\*

Andhabhūto<sup>6</sup> tī imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Aggālavacetiye<sup>7</sup> viharanto ekaṃ pesakāradhītaṃ ārabha kathesi.

Ekadivasaṃ hī Ālavivāsino Sattharī Ālaviyaṃ<sup>8</sup> anupatte<sup>9</sup> nīmantetvā dānaṃ adaṃsu Satthā bhattakiccāvasāṇe anumodanaṃ karonto, 'addhuvaṃ<sup>10</sup> jīvitaṃ dhuvaṃ<sup>11</sup> maranaṃ, avassaṃ mayā maritabbaṃ<sup>12</sup> maranapariyosānaṃ me jīvitaṃ, jīvitaṃ eva aniyataṃ maranaṃ niyataṃ maranaṃ

<sup>1</sup> S. B nibbatta°

<sup>2</sup> B a hī

<sup>3</sup> B pahīyati

<sup>4</sup> B. °ttaṃ

<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> vu°

\* Ed Andersen, Pālī Reader, 86-9

<sup>6</sup> B andhi°.

<sup>7</sup> A. °ve ce°

<sup>8</sup> C. °vi

<sup>9</sup> B sampatte

<sup>10</sup> B adāsī

<sup>11</sup> B. a me

<sup>12</sup> B a eva.

niyatan'<sup>1</sup> ti evaṃ maṇasatiṃ<sup>2</sup> bhāvētha, yesaṃ hi maranasatī abhāvitā<sup>3</sup> te pacchimakāle āsīvisaṃ disvā bhītapuriso<sup>4</sup> viya santāsappattā bhejavāvaṃ<sup>5</sup> iavantā kālaṃ karonti, yesaṃ pana maṇasatī bhāvitā te dūriato va āsīvisaṃ disvā dandakena gahetvā chaddetvā thitapuriso viya pacchime kāle na santasanti,<sup>6</sup> tasmā maranasatī<sup>7</sup> bhāvetabbā' ti āha Taṃ dhammadesanaṃ sutvā avasesa-janā sakiccapasutā va ahesuṃ, ekā pana solasavass-uddesikā pesakārādhītā 'aho buddhānaṃ kathā nāma<sup>8</sup> acchariyā, mayā<sup>9</sup> maṇasatiṃ<sup>10</sup> bhāvetuṃ vattatī' ti rattiydivaṃ maṇasatim eva bhāvesi Satthāpi tato nikkhamitvā Jetavanaṃ agamāsi Sāpi kumārīkā tīni vassāni maṇasatiṃ bhāvesi<sup>11</sup> yeva.

Ath' ekadivasaṃ Satthā paccūsasamaye lokaṃ olokento<sup>12</sup> taṃ kumārīkaṃ attano ñāṇajālassa anto pavitthayaṃ disvā 'kin nu kho bhavissatī' ti upadhārento, 'imāya kumārīkāya mama dhammadesanaṃ sutadivāsato patthāya tīni vassāni maṇasatī bhāvitā, idān' āhaṃ tattha gantvā imaṃ kumārīkaṃ cattāro pañhe pucchitvā tāya vissajjentiya<sup>13</sup> catūsu thānesu sādhu-kāraṃ datvā imaṃ gāthaṃ bhāsissāmi, sā<sup>14</sup> gāthāvasāne sotapattiphale patitthahissatī, taṃ nissāya mahājanassapi sātthikā desanā bhavissatī' ti ñatvā pañcasatabhikkhuparivāro Jetavanā nikkhamitvā anupubbenā Aggālavāṇhāyaṃ agamāsi Ālavivāsino 'Satthā āgato' ti sutvā<sup>15</sup> vihāraṃ gantvā nimantayisū. Sāpi<sup>16</sup> kumārīkā Satthu āgamaṃ sutvā 'āgato kira mayhaṃ pitā sāmī ācariyo punnacandamukho Mahāgotamabuddho' ti tutthamānasā 'ito me tinnāṃ sayvaccharānaṃ matthake suvannavanno Satthā ditthapubbo, idāni 'ssa suvanna-

<sup>1</sup> B. A. *once only*<sup>3</sup> B maranaṃ abhāvitāṃ<sup>5</sup> B °vaṃ ra°<sup>7</sup> B. °ānussatī<sup>9</sup> B a. pana<sup>11</sup> B °eti.<sup>13</sup> A a. va<sup>15</sup> B a taṃ<sup>2</sup> B maraṇānussatiṃ<sup>4</sup> B bhītaadanda°<sup>6</sup> B santās°.<sup>8</sup> B om<sup>10</sup> B °ssatiṃ<sup>12</sup> C S vo°.<sup>14</sup> B. tassā<sup>16</sup> B tadā sā

vannaṃ saṃraṇṇaṃ datthuṃ madhuojaṇ<sup>1</sup> ca varadhammaṃ<sup>2</sup> sotuṃ labhissāmi' ti cintesī Piṭa pan' assā sālaṃ gacchanta āha 'amma parasantako me sātako āropito,<sup>3</sup> tassa<sup>4</sup> vidatthimattaṃ anitthitaṃ, taṃ ajja nithāpessāmi,<sup>5</sup> khippaṃ<sup>6</sup> me tasaraṃ<sup>7</sup> vaddhetvā<sup>8</sup> āhareyyāsi' ti Sā cintesī 'ahaṃ Satthu dhammaṃ sotukāmā, piṭa maṃ evaṃ āha, kiṃ nu kho Satthu dhammaṃ sunāmi,<sup>9</sup> piṭu tasaraṃ vaddhetvā 'haṃāmi' ti Ath' assā etad ahoṃi 'piṭa maṃ tasare anāhaṃyamāne potheyya pi<sup>10</sup> tasmā tasaraṃ vaddhetvā tassa datvā pacchā dhammaṃ soṇṇāmi' ti piṭhake nisiditva tasaraṃ vaddhesi. Ālavivāsino pi Satthāraṃ paṇṇisatvā pattaṃ gahetvā anumodanattāya aṭṭhaṇsu<sup>11</sup> Satthā 'yaṃ ahaṃ kuladhītaṃ nissāya tiṇṇasoyana-maggaṃ āgato, sā ajjaṃ okāsaṃ na labhati, tāya okāse laddhe anumodanaṃ karissāmi' ti tunhībhūto ahoṃi<sup>12</sup> Evaṃ tunhībhūtaṃ<sup>13</sup> Satthāraṃ sadevake loke koci kiñci vattuṃ na viṇṇhati Sāpi kho kumārīkā tasaraṃ vaddhetvā pacchiyaṃ thapetvā piṭu santikaṃ gacchamānā paṇṇipariyantaṃ patvā<sup>14</sup> Satthāraṃ olokayamānā va agamāsi<sup>15</sup> Satthāpi givaṃ ukkhipitvā taṃ olokesi Sā olokittakāraṇa<sup>16</sup> eva aññāsi 'Satthā evarūpāya paṇṇisāya<sup>17</sup> nisiditvā maṃ olokento mamāgamaṇaṃ<sup>18</sup> paccāsiṇṇasati, attano santikaṃ āgamaṇaṃ eva paccāsiṇṇasati' ti sā tasaraṃ pacchiṃ thapetvā

<sup>1</sup> A. madhurañ.

<sup>2</sup> B ovāda°

<sup>3</sup> A tasaratantuko apaiopito.

<sup>4</sup> B tassā. A. om.

<sup>5</sup> B. a. t1

<sup>6</sup> B sīghan A. sīgham eva.

<sup>7</sup> B vāsar<sup>o</sup>, *al.*

<sup>8</sup> B. vatte°, *al* C<sup>a</sup> vaṭṭhe° C vaddhe° (*so C<sup>a</sup>. after*)

<sup>9</sup> B *a.* udāhu

<sup>10</sup> B. *a.* pahareyya pi    A. *a.* pamāreyyâpi.

<sup>11</sup> B adansu

<sup>12</sup> B A nīśīdi.

<sup>13</sup> B a p1 S. A a pana

<sup>14</sup> B. °nte thatvā

15 B atthāsi

<sup>16</sup> B olokītakār°

<sup>17</sup> B a majjhe A. °yañ °yañ

<sup>18</sup> S mama āg° C C<sup>a</sup>. mama ga°.

Satthu santikaṇ agamāsī 'Kasmā pana taṇ<sup>1</sup> Satthā olokesī' ti? Evaṇ kiṇ' assa ahosi 'esā etto<sup>2</sup> gacchamānā puthujjanakālakiriyaṇ katvā aniyatagatikā bhavissati, mama santikaṇ āgantvā gacchamānā pana<sup>3</sup> sotapattiphalaṇ patvā niyatagatikā hutvā Tusitavimāne nibbattissatī' ti Tassā<sup>4</sup> kira taṇ divasaṇ maranato mutti nāma natthi Sā olokitasaññānen' eva Satthāraṇ upasaṇkamitvā chabbannānaṇ raṇṇsīnaṇ<sup>5</sup> antaraṇ pavisitvā vanditvā ekam-antam atthāsī, tathārūpāya<sup>6</sup> paṇṇāsaṇ majjhe nisiditvā tunhibhūtaṇ Satthāraṇ vanditvā thitakkhane yeva taṇ āha 'kumārike kuto āgacchasi'<sup>7</sup> ti 'Na jānāmi bhante' ti 'Kattha gamissasi'<sup>8</sup> ti 'Na jānāmi bhante' ti 'Na jānāsī' ti 'Jānāmi bhante' ti. 'Jānāsī' ti<sup>9</sup> 'Na jānāmi bhante' ti Iti naṇ Satthā cattāro pañhe pucchī, mahājano ujjhāyi. 'hambho passatha, ayaṇ pesakāḍi adhīta Sammāsambuddhena saddhuṇ icchitucchitaṇ kathesi, kiṇ nu kho<sup>10</sup> nāma imāya "kuto āgacchasi" ti vutte "pesakāragehato" ti vattabbaṇ, "kahaṇ gacchasi" ti vutte "pesakārasālan" ti vattabbaṇ siyā' ti Satthā mahājanaṇ nissaddaṇ katvā 'kumārike tvaṇ "kuto āgacchasi"<sup>11</sup> ti vutte kasmā "na jānāmi" ti vadesī' ti pucchī 'Bhante tumhe mama pesakāragehato āgatabbhāvaṇ jānātha, "kuto āgacchasi" ti pucchantā pana "kuto āgantvā idha nibbattāsī" ti pucchatha, ahaṇ pana na jānāmi kuto<sup>12</sup> āgantvā idha<sup>13</sup> nibbatt' amhī' ti Ath' assā<sup>14</sup> Satthā 'sādhū sādhū kumārike mayā pucchitapañho va<sup>15</sup> tayā vissajjito' ti<sup>16</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B. naṇ<sup>2</sup> B. a. va<sup>3</sup> B. om<sup>4</sup> B. tassa<sup>5</sup> B. chabbannaraṇṇsī<sup>6</sup> B. Satthā evarūpāya.<sup>7</sup> S. āgatāsī, al.<sup>8</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °ti<sup>9</sup> C. om jānāmi . jānāsī ti<sup>10</sup> B. nanu for kiṇ nu kho A. a. na after nāma<sup>11</sup> B. āgato 'sī<sup>12</sup> B. kutoci.<sup>13</sup> B. a. pana.<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om ath' assā S. om. Satthā.<sup>15</sup> B. om<sup>16</sup> K. B. a. pathamaṇ

sādhukāraṇ datvā uttariṃ pi pucchī “kattha gamissasī”  
 tī<sup>1</sup> puṭṭhā kasmā “na jānāmī” tī vadesī’ tī ‘Bhante  
 tumhe<sup>2</sup> “tasarapacchiṇ gahetvā pesakāṇasālaṇ gacchasi”<sup>3</sup>  
 tī jānātha, “ito pana<sup>4</sup> gantvā kattha nibbattissasī”<sup>5</sup> tī  
 pucchatha, ahañ ca ito cutā na jānāmī kattha gantvā  
 nibbattissasī’ tī Ath’ assā Satthā ‘mayā pucchitapañho  
 yeva tayā vissajjito’ tī dutiyam pi<sup>6</sup> sādhu-kāraṇ datvā  
 uttariṇ<sup>7</sup> pucchī ‘atha kasmā “na jānāsī” tī puṭṭhā<sup>8</sup>  
 ‘jānāmī’ tī vadesī’<sup>9</sup> tī ‘Bhante mama maranabhāvaṇ<sup>10</sup>  
 jānāmī,<sup>11</sup> tasmā evaṃ<sup>12</sup> avadīn’<sup>13</sup> tī Ath’ assā Satthā  
 ‘mayā pucchitapañho yeva tayā vissajjito’ tī tatiyaṇ pi<sup>14</sup>  
 sādhu-kāraṇ datvā uttariṃ pi<sup>15</sup> pucchī ‘atha kasmā  
 “jānāsī” tī vutte<sup>16</sup> “na jānāmī”<sup>17</sup> tī vadesī’ tī ‘Mama<sup>18</sup>  
 maranabhāvaṃ eva ahaṇ jānāmī bhante, mama “rattiy-  
 divaṇpubbānādisu<sup>19</sup> pana asukakāle nāma marissasī” tī  
 na jānāmī, tasmā evaṇ vadesin’<sup>20</sup> tī. Ath’ assā Satthā  
 ‘mayā pucchitapucchitapañhā<sup>21</sup> yeva tayā kathitā’<sup>22</sup> tī  
 catutthayaṇ sādhu-kāraṇ datvā paṇasaṇ āmantesi<sup>23</sup> ‘ettakaṇ  
 nāma tumhe<sup>24</sup> imāya kathitaṇ na jānātha<sup>25</sup> kevalaṇ  
 ujjhāyath’<sup>26</sup> eva, yesaṇ hi paññācakkhu natthi te andhā

<sup>1</sup> K B a, puna

<sup>2</sup> K B a maṇ

<sup>3</sup> B gacchissasī S °atī K °antiṇ, om tī

<sup>4</sup> B om K a cuttā

<sup>5</sup> B. C C<sup>a</sup> °ssatī

<sup>6</sup> B. om

<sup>7</sup> B a pi

<sup>8</sup> B vutte.

<sup>9</sup> B °asī

<sup>10</sup> K °m eva ahaṇ.

<sup>11</sup> B. mar° jān° bhante tī.

<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>13</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> K B A vademī.

<sup>14</sup> A om ta° pi

<sup>15</sup> K om.

<sup>16</sup> K B puṭṭhā

<sup>17</sup> B °sī

<sup>18</sup> K B S om.

<sup>19</sup> B rattidiva°. S °diva°

<sup>20</sup> K B vademī

<sup>21</sup> B. om one pu°. B °pañho K °panho. C. C<sup>a</sup> °pañhe.

<sup>22</sup> K °ito. C C<sup>a</sup> °ite B. vissajjito.

<sup>23</sup> K. B °etvā A. S ettakā for °aṇ.

<sup>24</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>25</sup> B. a. tumhe. B. °ant’ K. °ith’.

eva,<sup>1</sup> yesaṃ paññācakkhu atthi te eva cakkhumanto'<sup>2</sup> ti  
vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

174 'Andhabhūto<sup>3</sup> ayaṃ loko tanuk' ettha vipassati,  
sakunto<sup>4</sup> jālamutto va appo saggāya<sup>5</sup> gacchati'<sup>6</sup> ti

Tattha ayaṃ loko ti ayaṃ lokiyamahājano paññā-  
cakkhuno abhāvena<sup>7</sup> andhabhūto 'Tanuk' etthā ti  
tanuko ettha na bahuko<sup>8</sup> aniccādivasena vipassati<sup>9</sup>  
Jālamutto vā ti yathā chekena sākuṇikena jālena<sup>10</sup>  
ottharivā gayhamānakesu<sup>11</sup> vattakesu kocid eva jālato  
muccati sesā antojālam eva pavisanti,<sup>12</sup> tathā Mārajalena<sup>13</sup>  
otthatesu<sup>14</sup> sattesu bahū<sup>15</sup> apāyagāmino honti, appo kocid  
eva satto saggāya gacchati<sup>16</sup> sugatū vā nibbānaṃ vā  
pāpunāti<sup>17</sup> ti attho.

Desanāvasāne sā kumārikā sotapattiphale patitthahi,  
mahājanassāpi sātthikā desanā ahosi ti<sup>18</sup>

Sāpi tasarapacchū gahetvā, pītu santikaṃ agamasi  
So<sup>19</sup> nissinnako va niddāyi, tassā<sup>20</sup> asallakkhetvā<sup>21</sup> va  
tasarapacchū upanāmentiyā tasarapacchū vemakotiyaṃ  
patihāṇitvā saddaṃ kurumānā pati. So pabujjhivā<sup>22</sup>  
gahitanimitten' eva vemaṃ<sup>23</sup> ākaddhi,<sup>24</sup> vemakoti<sup>25</sup> gantvā

<sup>1</sup> K yeva

<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ntā

<sup>3</sup> B andhi°

<sup>4</sup> K. B sakuno

<sup>5</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. appossaggāya

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °sī

<sup>7</sup> B andhabhāvena *foi* pa° abh°.

<sup>8</sup> F K. bahujaṇo B jano *foi* na ba°

<sup>9</sup> F a sakunto

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. jāle. S. jālaṃ

<sup>11</sup> K °nesu B ganhamānesu.

<sup>12</sup> K paviss°

<sup>13</sup> B marana°.

<sup>14</sup> K ottharivā tesu.

<sup>15</sup> B. a janā.

<sup>16</sup> B om.

<sup>17</sup> K pāpunināti

<sup>18</sup> K om

<sup>19</sup> K S A a pi.

<sup>20</sup> K a. taṃ

<sup>21</sup> B. °itvā

<sup>22</sup> B a va.

<sup>23</sup> K. vemakotiṃ S. tasaraṃ.

<sup>24</sup> K kadhi B saṃka°

<sup>25</sup> B. °iyaṃ

taṇ<sup>1</sup> kumārikaṇ uie paharī Sā tatth' eva kālaṇ katvā  
 patī<sup>2</sup> Ath' assā pitā patitaṇ<sup>3</sup> olokeno sakalasarirena  
 lohita-makkhiteṇa<sup>4</sup> mataṇ addasa Ath' assa<sup>5</sup> mahāsoko  
 uppajji, so 'na me sokaṇ añño nibbāpetuṇ sakkhissatī' tī  
 odanto Satthu santikaṇ gantvā tam atthaṇ ārocetvā  
 'bhante sokaṇ me nibbāpethā' tī āha. Satthā taṇ  
 samassāsetvā 'mā soci, anamataggasmiṇ<sup>6</sup> hī saṅsāre tava  
 evam eva dhītu maranakāle paggharitaṇ<sup>7</sup> assu catunnaṇ  
 samuddānaṇ<sup>8</sup> udakato adhikataran' tī vatvā anamatagga-  
 kathaṇ<sup>9</sup> kathesi So tanubhūtasoko Satthāraṇ pabbajjaṇ  
 yācivā laddhapabbajjūpasampado<sup>10</sup> na cirass' eva ara-  
 hattaṇ pāpuni

Pesakāradhītāya<sup>11</sup> vatthu

#### 8. TIṆSABHIKKHUVATTHU

Haṇsā ādiccapathe<sup>12</sup> tī imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā  
 Jetavane viharanto tiṇsa bhikkhū sandhāya<sup>13</sup> kathesi

Ekasmiṇ hī divase tiṇsamattā disāvāsikā bhikkhū  
 Satthāraṇ upasaṅkamiṇsu Ānandatthero Satthu vatta-  
 karanavelāya āgantvā te bhikkhū disvā 'Satthāiā<sup>14</sup> imehi  
 saddhiṇ patisanthāre kate vattaṇ kaṇissāmī' tī dvāla-

<sup>1</sup> B om

<sup>2</sup> C. S papatā. Ca. *first* pāpāta A. papāta. K. B  
 Tusitabhavane nibbatti

<sup>3</sup> K. B. S taṇ A. naṇ

<sup>4</sup> K B S A a patitvā

<sup>5</sup> K assā

<sup>6</sup> K anammattaggasmiṇ

<sup>7</sup> B °ita° A assuṇ for assu

<sup>8</sup> K. B mahāsa°

<sup>9</sup> K. °suttaṇ

<sup>10</sup> B laddhūpa°

<sup>11</sup> K. °dhītā°. B °dhītu°, and a sattamaṇ.

<sup>12</sup> K ā yanti

<sup>13</sup> B. K cori. ārabha (K. had sandhāya).

<sup>14</sup> S Satthari. C Ca. Satthā

koṭṭhake atthāsi Satthapi tehi saddhiṃ patisanthāraṃ  
katvā tesāṃ sārāṇiyadhammakathaṃ<sup>1</sup> kathesi Taṃ sutvā  
te sabbe pi arahattaṃ patvā uppatitvā<sup>2</sup> ākāseṇa agamaṃsu  
Ānandatthero tesu cūṇāyantesu Satthāraṃ upasaṃkamitvā  
'bhante idha<sup>3</sup> tīṣsamattā bhikkhū āgatā, te kahan'<sup>4</sup> ti.  
'Gatā Ānandā' ti 'Katarena maggena bhante' ti.  
'Ākāseṇa Ānandā'<sup>5</sup> ti. 'Kiṃ pana bhante khīnasavā' ti.  
'Āma Ānanda mama santike dhammaṃ sutvā arahattaṃ  
pattā' ti Tasmīṃ pana khane ākāseṇa haṃsā<sup>6</sup> gamiṃsu<sup>7</sup>  
Satthā 'yassa kho<sup>8</sup> Ānanda cattāro iddhipādā subhāvitā,  
so haṃso<sup>9</sup> viya ākāseṇa gacchatī' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham  
āha

175 'Haṃsā ādiccapathe yanti, ākāse yanti iddhiyā  
nīyanti dhūā lokamhā jetvā Māraṃ savāhanan' ti.

Tass' attho ime haṃsā ādiccapathe ākāseṇa<sup>10</sup>  
gacchanti, yesaṃ pana<sup>11</sup> iddhipādā subhāvitā te pi ākāse  
yanti iddhiyā, dhīrāpi panditā savāhanaṃ Māraṃ  
jetvā<sup>12</sup> imamhā vattalokaṃ nīyanti nissaranti<sup>13</sup> nibbānaṃ  
pāpunanti ti attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattīphalādīni pāpunisū ti  
Tīṣasabhikkhūnaṃ vatthu<sup>14</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B °dhammaṃ K. °yaṃ dha°

<sup>2</sup> B om

<sup>3</sup> B. idān' eva

<sup>4</sup> B kuhin

<sup>5</sup> B °nān°

<sup>6</sup> K haṃsā va āk°

<sup>7</sup> B. āg°.

<sup>8</sup> B. a pan'

<sup>9</sup> K S haṃsā

<sup>10</sup> K. B °se

<sup>11</sup> B om.

<sup>12</sup> K a jinitvā.

<sup>13</sup> B om

<sup>14</sup> K disāvāsīkabhikkhūṇaṃ vatthun B °uvatthu and a.  
atthamaṃ

## 9 CIÑCAMĀNAVĪKAVATTHU \*

Ekaj dhamman<sup>1</sup> ti imaj dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Ciñcamānavikaṃ ārabha kathesi.

Pathamabodhiyaṃ hi Dasabalassa puthubhūtesu sāva-kesu aparimānesu<sup>2</sup> devamanussesu ariyabhūmiṃ okkan-tesu<sup>3</sup> patthate<sup>4</sup> gunasamudaye<sup>5</sup> mahālābhasakkāro uda-pādi, titthiyā suriyuggame<sup>6</sup> khajjopanakasadisā<sup>7</sup> ahesuṃ, hatalābhasakkarā Te antaravīthiyaṃ thatvā 'kiṃ samano Gotamo buddho mayam pi buddhā, kiṃ tass' eva dinnaj mahapphalaṃ amhākam pi dinnaj mahapphalam eva, amhākam pi detha kaiothā'<sup>8</sup> ti evaṃ manusse viññā-pentāpi<sup>9</sup> lābhasakkāraṃ alabhivā iho sannipatitvā 'kena nu kho upāyena samanassa Gotamassa manussānaṃ antare avannaṃ uppādetvā lābhasakkāraṃ nāseyyāmā' ti cintayīsu<sup>10</sup> Tada Sāvattiyaṃ Ciñcamānavikā nām' ekā paribbajikā uttamarūpadharā sobhaggappattā devaccharā viya, tassā<sup>11</sup> sarīrato raṇsiyo niccharanti Ath' eko khaia-mantī<sup>12</sup> evam āha 'Ciñcamānavikaṃ paticca samanassa Gotamassa avannaṃ uppādetvā lābhasakkāraṃ nāsessāmā'<sup>13</sup> ti Te 'atth' eso upāyo' ti sampaticchimsu Atha sā titthiyārāmaṃ gantvā vanditvā atthāsi, titthiyā tāya saddhiṃ na kathesuṃ. Sā 'ko nu kho me doso' ti yāvataṭṭiyaṃ 'vandāmi ayyā' ti vatvā, 'ayyā ko nu kho me doso' ti,<sup>14</sup> 'kiṃ mayā saddhiṃ na kathethā' ti āha. 'Bhagīni samanaṃ Gotamaṃ amhe vihetthayaṇaṃ'<sup>15</sup> hata-

\* Cf. F. J. iv. 187, Hardy, Manual, p 284

<sup>1</sup> K. a. patitassā.

<sup>2</sup> B appamānesu

<sup>3</sup> K a. Satthu.

<sup>4</sup> K °tesu B °ta°

<sup>5</sup> K. °yesu.

<sup>6</sup> K. suriyagamane

<sup>7</sup> K khajo° Kern, Buddh. i 194 cori khajjotanaka°. S. khajjotapānaka°.

<sup>8</sup> S. sakkar°

<sup>9</sup> S. B. °nto pi.

<sup>10</sup> J mantayīsu.

<sup>11</sup> K. yassā. B assā.

<sup>12</sup> C. ath' ekhoia°. Ca cori eko ra°.

<sup>13</sup> B °yyāmā.

<sup>14</sup> K. B. S. om.

<sup>15</sup> J. K. °entaṃ. B °esi.

lābhasakkāre katvā vicarantaṇ na jānāsī' ti 'Na jānāmi ayyā' ti, 'kiṇ pan' ettha mayā kattabban' ti. 'Sace tvaṇ bhagīni amhākaṇ sukhā icchasi attānaṇ paticca samānassa Gotamassa avannaṇ uppādetvā lābhasakkāraṇ nāsehi' ti Sā 'sādhū ayyā mayh'<sup>1</sup> eso<sup>2</sup> bhāro, mā cintayitthā' ti vatvā pakkamitvā itthimāyāsu<sup>3</sup> kusalatāya tato patthāya Sāvattthivāsinaṇ dhammakathaṇ sutvā Jetavanā<sup>4</sup> nikkhamanasamaye indagopakavannaṇ<sup>5</sup> pataṇ pārupitvā<sup>6</sup> gandhamālādīhatthā Jetavanābhīmukhī gacchatī,<sup>7</sup> 'imāya velāya kuhiṇ gacchasi' ti ca<sup>8</sup> vutte,<sup>9</sup> 'kiṇ tumhākaṇ mama gamanattthānenā' ti vatvā Jetavana-samīpe titthiyāīāme vasitvā pāto va 'aggavandanaṇ vandissāmā' ti nagarā nikkhamante upāsakaṇe Jetavana-antovutthā<sup>10</sup> viya hutvā nagaraṇ pavasanti<sup>11</sup> 'kuhiṇ vutthasi' ti vutte, 'kiṇ tumhākaṇ mama vutthattthānenā'<sup>12</sup> ti vatvā māsaddhamāsaccayena<sup>13</sup> pucchīyamānā<sup>14</sup> 'Jetavane<sup>15</sup> samanena Gotamena saddhiṇ ekagandhakutiyā vutth' amhī' ti<sup>16</sup> puthujjanānaṇ 'saccaṇ nu kho etaṇ no' ti kaṇkhaṇ uppādetvā<sup>17</sup> temāsacatumāsaccayena pīlotikāhi udaraṇ vethetvā<sup>18</sup> gabbhinivannaṇ dassetvā uparī ratta-pataṇ pārupitvā<sup>19</sup> 'samaṇaṇ Gotamaṇ paticca gabbho uppanno' ti andhabāle gāhāpetvā<sup>20</sup> aṭṭhanavamāsaccayena udare dārumandalikaṇ<sup>21</sup> bandhitvā uparī pataṇ<sup>22</sup> pāru-

<sup>1</sup> F mayham ev'. K. mayham eva B. mayhaṇ v'

<sup>2</sup> K. so

<sup>3</sup> F. °māyā°. B °māyāya°.

<sup>4</sup> K. °nenā.

<sup>5</sup> K °gopakka°.

<sup>6</sup> K °ppetvā

<sup>7</sup> K. °antī

<sup>8</sup> K B om.

<sup>9</sup> B vuttā

<sup>10</sup> F. K J °vane vu°.

<sup>11</sup> S °atī

<sup>12</sup> K. vutthānenā

<sup>13</sup> B sā addha° K. māsaddhi°

<sup>14</sup> Ca pucchamānā. C pucchā°

<sup>15</sup> C C°. °naṇ.

<sup>16</sup> K a vatvā

<sup>17</sup> B a. ca.

<sup>18</sup> K. vedh°.

<sup>19</sup> K pārupp°.

<sup>20</sup> B saddahāpetvā.

<sup>21</sup> J. °laṇ

\* <sup>22</sup> J rattap°

pitvā hatthapādapitthiyo gohanukena kottāpetvā ussade<sup>1</sup>  
 dassetvā kilantindiyā<sup>2</sup> hutvā sāyanhasamaye Tathāgate  
 alaṅkatadhammāsane nisiditvā dhammaṃ desente dhamma-  
 sabhaṃ<sup>3</sup> gantvā Tathāgataṃ purato thatvā ‘mahāsamana  
 mahājanassa tāva dhammaṃ desesi, madhuro te saddo,  
 suphassitaṃ<sup>4</sup> dantavaranaṃ, ahaṃ pana taṃ paticca gabbhaṃ  
 labhivā paṇipunnagabbhā jātā, n’ eva me sūtighaṇaṃ<sup>5</sup>  
 vijānāsi<sup>6</sup> na<sup>7</sup> sappiteladīni, sayaṃ akaṇṭo<sup>8</sup> upatthā-  
 kānam<sup>9</sup> pi aññatarāṃ Kosalaājānaṃ vā<sup>10</sup> Anāthapindikaṃ  
 vā Visākhaṃ vā mahāupāsikaṃ<sup>11</sup> “imissā mānavikāya<sup>12</sup>  
 kattabbayuttakaṃ karohi” ti na vadesi,<sup>13</sup> abhiramituṃ  
 yeva<sup>14</sup> jānāsi, gabbhaparihāraṃ na jānāsi’ ti gūthapindaṃ  
 gahetvā candamandalaṃ dūsetuṃ vāyamanāṃ viya parisa-  
 majjhe Tathāgataṃ akkoṣi Tathāgato dhammakathaṃ  
 thapetvā<sup>15</sup> siho viya abhinadanto<sup>16</sup> ‘bhagīni tayā kathī-  
 tassa tathabhāvaṃ vā vitathabhāvaṃ vā ahañ c’ eva<sup>17</sup> tvañ  
 ca jānāma’ ti āha ‘Āma mahāsamana tayā ca mayā ca  
 ñātabhāvaṃ ke taṃ jānanti’<sup>18</sup> ti Tasmiṃ khane Sakkassa  
 āsanaṃ<sup>19</sup> unhākāraṃ dassesi, so āvajjamāno ‘Ciñcamāna-  
 vikaṃ Tathāgataṃ abhūtena akkosati’ ti ñatvā ‘idaṃ vatthuṃ  
 sodhessāmi’ ti catūhi devaputtehi saddhiṃ āgama<sup>20</sup> Deva-  
 puttā mūsikapotakā hutvā dārumandalikassa bandhana-  
 rajjuke ekappahāṇe’ eva chindisū, pārutapaṇaṃ<sup>21</sup> vāto  
 ukkhipi, dārumandalikaṃ<sup>22</sup> patamānaṃ tassā pādapitthiyaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B udare<sup>2</sup> J a ti<sup>3</sup> B āyaṇ.<sup>4</sup> K B. saṇphussitaṃ<sup>5</sup> K passūti°.<sup>6</sup> J K B. jān°.<sup>7</sup> S om. B a va<sup>8</sup> K kar°.<sup>9</sup> B. upatthak° J. upatthāyak°.<sup>10</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup>. S om<sup>11</sup> B up° vā.<sup>12</sup> K. B. Ciñca°.<sup>13</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om na va°<sup>14</sup> K. eva<sup>15</sup> K kathetvā<sup>16</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> S. °nandanto<sup>17</sup> B. aham eva ca. C. C<sup>a</sup>. aham eva.<sup>18</sup> So S B , F K. °bhāven’ etaṃ jātan J °en’ ev’ etaṃ  
 jātan ti C C<sup>a</sup> jātan ti<sup>19</sup> B bhavanaṃ<sup>20</sup> B agamāsi<sup>21</sup> K. pārupana°<sup>22</sup> B °laṇ.

pati, ubho aggapādā chijjṇṇsu,<sup>1</sup> manussā 'dhi'<sup>2</sup> kālakannī  
Sammāsambuddhaṇ akkosatī' tī sīse khelaṇ pātetvā leddu-  
dandādihattha<sup>3</sup> Jetavanā nīhaṇṇsu Ath' assā Tathā-  
gatassa cakkhupathaṇ atikkantakāle mahāpathavī bhijjṇṇtvā  
vivarāṇ adāsī, Avicito jālā<sup>4</sup> utthahī Sā kuladattiyaṇ<sup>5</sup>  
kambalaṇ pāupamānā<sup>6</sup> viya gantvā Avicimhi nibbatti  
Aññatattḥiyānaṇ lābhasakkāro<sup>7</sup> parihāyi, Dasabalassa  
bhijjyosomattāya vaddhi.

Punadivase dhammasabhāyaṇ kathaṇ samutthāpesuṇ  
'āvuso Ciñcamānavikā evaṇ ulāganaṇ<sup>8</sup> aggadakkhineyyaṇ  
Sammāsambuddhaṇ abhūtena akkositvā mahāvīnāsaṇ  
pattā' tī Satthā āgantvā 'kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave  
etaṇhi kathāya sannisinnā' tī pucchitvā 'imāya nāmā'  
tī vutte 'na bhikkhave idān' eva, pubbe p'esā maṇ abhū-  
tena akkositvā vīnāsaṇ pattā<sup>9</sup> yevā' tī vatvā

'Nadatthā<sup>10</sup> parato<sup>11</sup> dosaṇ anuythūlānī sabbaso  
issaro<sup>12</sup> panaye<sup>13</sup> dandaṇ sāmaṇ appatvekkhiyā'<sup>14</sup> tī<sup>15</sup>

imaṇ Dvādasanīpāte Mahāpadumajātaṇ vitthāretvā  
kathesi. Tādā kir' esā Mahāpadumakumārassa bodhi-  
sattassa mātu sapatti<sup>16</sup> iañño aggamahesi hutvā mahā-  
sattaṇ asaddhammena nimantetvā tassa maṇaṇ alabhṇtvā  
attanā va attanī vipakāraṇ katvā gūlānālayaṇ dassetvā  
'tava putto maṇ anicchantuṇ<sup>17</sup> imaṇ vipakāraṇ pāpesī'

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. chind°. J ucchind° K. B bhijjṇṇsu.

<sup>2</sup> J. om K. B pi.

<sup>3</sup> K °dandahatthā.

<sup>4</sup> K aggijā°.

<sup>5</sup> Kern, Buddh 1 198 cori °tattiya°

<sup>6</sup> K °rumpiya°. B °rupiya°

<sup>7</sup> K. cori a. ati°

<sup>8</sup> K olāra°

<sup>9</sup> B patto

<sup>10</sup> B nādittā. K. na disvā

<sup>11</sup> K. pūrato

<sup>12</sup> S a na.

<sup>13</sup> K. °yo

<sup>14</sup> K °pekkhiyā.

<sup>15</sup> F. J iv 192

<sup>16</sup> B °ikā K sapati

<sup>17</sup> K. °ntaṇ.

tī iañño ārocesi Rājā kuddho mahāsattaṃ corapapāte  
khipi. Atha naṃ pabbatakucchiyaṃ adhiyatthā devatā  
patiggahetvā nāgarājassa phanagabbhe patitthāpesi.<sup>1</sup>  
Nāgarājā taṃ nāgabhanayaṃ netvā upaddharajjena sam-  
mānesi So tattha saṃvaccharaṃ vasitvā pabbajitukāmo  
Himavantapadesaṃ āgantvā<sup>2</sup> pabbajitvā jhānābhīññaṃ<sup>3</sup>  
nibbattesi. Atha naṃ eko vanacarako<sup>4</sup> disvā rañño ārocesi,  
rājā tassa santikaṃ gantvā katapatīsanthāro sabbaṃ taṃ<sup>5</sup>  
pavattinṃ ñatvā mahāsattaṃ iajjena nimantetvā, tena  
'mayhaṃ rajjena kiccaṃ natthi, tvaṃ pana dasa iāja-  
dhamme akopetvā agatigamanayaṃ pahāya dhammena rajjaṃ  
kārehi' tī ovadito<sup>6</sup> utthāyāsanaṃ roditvā nagaraṃ gacchanto  
antarāmagge amacce pucchi 'ahaṃ kaṃ'<sup>7</sup> nissāya evaṃ  
ācārasampanna<sup>8</sup> viyogaṃ patto' tī. 'Aggamahesiṃ<sup>9</sup>  
devā' tī Rājā naṃ uddhapādaṃ<sup>10</sup> gahetvā corapapāte  
khipāpetvā nagaraṃ pavasitvā dhammena iajjaṃ kāresi  
Tadā Mahāpadumakumāro mahāsatto ahosi,<sup>11</sup> mātu  
sapatti<sup>12</sup> Cūṇcamānavikā' tī

Satthā imaṃ atthaṃ pakāsetvā 'bhikkhave ekadham-  
maṃ<sup>13</sup> hi saccavacanaṃ pahāya musāvāde patitthitānaṃ  
vissatthapaṇalokānaṃ<sup>14</sup> akattabbaṃ<sup>15</sup> pāpakammaṃ nāma  
natthi' tī vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

176. 'Ekaṃ dhammaṃ atītassa musāvādissa<sup>16</sup> jantuno  
vitinnaparalokassa natthi pāpaṃ akāriyaṃ' tī

Tattha ekaṃ dhammaṃ tī saccāṃ Musāvādissā<sup>17</sup>  
tī yassa dasasu vacanesu ekam pi saccāṃ natthi evarūpassa

<sup>1</sup> K thapesi

<sup>3</sup> K °ññāni. B. °ññāyo.

<sup>5</sup> K. om.

<sup>7</sup> So B Others kiṃ

<sup>9</sup> B °iyā

<sup>11</sup> K. a rājā Ānando

<sup>12</sup> K. sapatti, a itthi

<sup>14</sup> K vitinna°.

<sup>16</sup> K °dassa

<sup>2</sup> S ga°. B patvā

<sup>4</sup> B. °iko

<sup>6</sup> B. °anto

<sup>8</sup> K. B a puttena

<sup>10</sup> K. B. uddhaṃ pā°

<sup>13</sup> S B ekaṃ dha°.

<sup>15</sup> B °bba°.

<sup>17</sup> K. °dasā

musāvādino Vīṭṭinnaparalokassā ti vissatthapaṭalo-  
kassa, evarūpo hi manussasampattiṃ devalokasampattiṃ<sup>1</sup>  
avasāne nibbānasampattiṃ ti<sup>2</sup> imā tisso<sup>3</sup> sampattiyo na  
passati, natthi pāpaṇ ti tassa evarūpassa 'imaṇ'<sup>4</sup> nāma  
pāpaṇ akatṭabban' ti natthi

Desanavasāne bahū sotapattiṭṭhalādini pāpunisū ti  
Ciñcamānavikāya vatthu<sup>5</sup>

### 10 ASADISADĀNAVATTHU.\*

Na ve kadaiyā<sup>6</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā  
Jetavane viharanto asadisadānaṇ āabbha kathesi.

Ekasmiṇ hi samaye Satthā carikaṇ caṇṭvā pañca-  
bhikkhusatapaṇivāro<sup>7</sup> Jetavanaṇ pāvasi Rājā vihāraṇ  
gantvā Satthāraṇ nīmantetvā punadivase āgantukadānaṇ  
sajjetvā 'dānaṇ me passantū'<sup>8</sup> ti nāgaie pakkosi. Nāgarā  
āgantvā rañño dānaṇ disvā punadivase Satthāraṇ nīman-  
tetvā dānaṇ sajjetvā 'amhākam pi<sup>9</sup> dānaṇ<sup>10</sup> passatū' ti  
rañño pahiniṇsu Rājā<sup>11</sup> tesā dānaṇ disvā 'imehi mama  
dānato uttaritarāṇ kataṇ, puna dānaṇ kaṇṭissāmi' ti puna-  
divase pi dānaṇ sajjesi, nāgaiāpi taṇ disvā punadivase<sup>12</sup>  
sajjayiṇsū ti, evaṇ n'eva rājā nāgare parājetuṇ sakkoti

<sup>1</sup> K devasa°.

<sup>2</sup> C C° om

<sup>3</sup> B. a pi

<sup>4</sup> K idaṇ

<sup>5</sup> K °kāvavatthu B °kāvavatthu, and a navamaṇ For  
addition in K see Appendix

\* Cf Sumaṅgala on the Dīgha-Mahāgovindasuttanta.  
Hardy, Manual, p. 297

<sup>6</sup> K. a devalokaṇ vajjanti.

<sup>7</sup> K B pañcasatabhikkhu°

<sup>8</sup> C. C° S °atū

<sup>9</sup> K. om

<sup>10</sup> K S a. devo. B. a deva.

<sup>11</sup> K. a. gantvā.

<sup>12</sup> K. a dānaṇ

na<sup>1</sup> nāgaīā rājanaṃ<sup>2</sup> Atha chatthavāie<sup>3</sup> nāgaīā sata-  
 gunāṃ sahaṣṣagunaṃ vaddhetvā yathā na sakkā hoti 'idaṃ  
 nāma idaṃ nāma<sup>4</sup> imesaṃ dāne<sup>5</sup> natthi' ti vattuṃ. evaṃ  
 dānaṃ sajjayissu. Rājā taṃ<sup>6</sup> disvā 'sacāhaṃ<sup>7</sup> imesaṃ  
 dānato uttāntaīaṃ kātuṃ na sakkhissāmi, kiṃ me jīvitenā<sup>8</sup>  
 ti upāyaṃ cintento nipaṃji Atha naṃ Mallikā devī upa-  
 saṅkamitvā 'kasmā mahārāja evaṃ nipaṇno 'sī, kena te  
 indriyāni kilantāni viyā' ti pucchi Rājā āha 'na<sup>9</sup> tvaṃ  
 devī jānāsi' ti 'Na jānāmi devā' ti So tassā tam  
 atthaṃ ārocesi Atha naṃ Mallikā āha<sup>10</sup> 'deva mā  
 cintayi, kahaṃ<sup>11</sup> tayā pathavissaro rājā nāgarehi paīā-  
 jiyamāno ditthapubbo vā sutapubbo vā, ahaṃ te dānaṃ<sup>12</sup>  
 saṃvidahissāmi' ti iti 'ssā<sup>13</sup> asadisadānaṃ saṃvidahitu-  
 kāmātāya evaṃ vatvā, 'mahārāja sālakalyāṇapadarehi  
 pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ antoāvatte nisīdanamandapaṃ  
 kārehi, sesā bahiāvatte nisīdissanti, pañcasetacchattasatāni  
 kārehi, tāni gahetvā pañcasatā hatthi<sup>14</sup> pañcannaṃ bhikkhu-  
 satānaṃ matthake dhārayamānā<sup>15</sup> thassanti, attha vā dasa  
 va rattasuvannanāvāyo<sup>16</sup> kārehi, tā mandapamajjhe bha-  
 vissanti, dvīnaṃ dvīnaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ antare ekekā  
 khattiyadhītā nisīditvā gandhe piṇṇissati,<sup>17</sup> ekekā khattiya-  
 dhītā vijānaṃ ādāya dve dve<sup>18</sup> bhikkhū vijāyamānā<sup>19</sup>  
 thassati,<sup>20</sup> sesā khattiyadhītaro piṇṇe piṇṇe<sup>21</sup> gandhe

<sup>1</sup> S. sakkonti. C C<sup>a</sup>. om<sup>2</sup> K a sakkonti<sup>3</sup> B S °e vāre.<sup>4</sup> S B once<sup>5</sup> K °naṃ<sup>6</sup> S. naṃ. K a dānaṃ<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S svāhaṃ<sup>8</sup> K vijitenā<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om K B a dāni<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om<sup>11</sup> K. kuhiṇ. B. kathaṃ<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °na° B a sī<sup>13</sup> B om iti 'ssā<sup>14</sup> C<sup>a</sup> om.<sup>15</sup> B °iya°.<sup>16</sup> K rajata°<sup>17</sup> B piṇṇi°<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om. one<sup>19</sup> K vijiya° (and a. va) B vijāyamānā<sup>20</sup> B C C<sup>a</sup> °nti.<sup>21</sup> K pitte piṭṭhe. B. piṇṇe piṇṇe.



Tasmīṇ kho<sup>1</sup> pana dāne ekadivāsen' eva pariccattaṇ cuddasakotidhanaṇ hoti Satthu pana setacchattaṇ nisi-danapallaṅko ādhārako pādapīthikā<sup>2</sup> ti cattā<sup>11</sup> anagghān' eva Puna evarūpaṇ katvā buddhānaṇ dānaṇ<sup>3</sup> nāma dātuṇ samattho nāma<sup>4</sup> nāhosi, ten' eva taṇ<sup>5</sup> 'asādisa-dānan' ti paññāyī Taṇ kira sabbabuddhānaṇ ekavāraṇ hoti yeva,<sup>6</sup> sabbesaṇ ca<sup>7</sup> itthi yeva<sup>8</sup> saṇvīdahatī

Raṇṇo pana Kālo ca Junho cā ti dve amaccā ahesuṇ Tesu Kālo cintesi 'aho rājakulassa paṇihāni, ekadivāsen' eva cuddasakotidhanaṇ vayaṇ<sup>9</sup> gacchati, ime imaṇ dānaṇ bhuñjitvā gantvā nipannā niddāyissanti, aho natthaṇ rājakulan' ti Junho cintesi 'aho raṇṇo dānaṇ,<sup>10</sup> na hi sakkā iājabhāve atthitena evaīupaṇ dānaṇ dātuṇ, sabbasattānaṇ pattuṇ dentā<sup>11</sup> nama natthi, ahaṇ<sup>12</sup> paṇ<sup>13</sup> idaṇ dānaṇ anumodāmi' ti. Satthu bhattakiccāvasāne rājā<sup>14</sup> anumodanattāya pattaṇ ganhi Sattāhā cintesi 'raṇṇā mahoghaṇ pavattentena<sup>15</sup> viya mahādānaṇ dinnāṇ, asakkhi<sup>16</sup> nu kho mahājano cittaṇ pasādetuṇ udāhu no' ti So tesāṇ amaccānaṇ cittaṇaṇ<sup>17</sup> ātvā 'sace raṇṇo dānassa anucchavikaṇ<sup>18</sup> anumodanaṇ kaṇissāmi,<sup>19</sup> Kālassa sattadhā muddhā<sup>20</sup> phalissati, Junho sotāpattuphale patitthahissati' ti ātvā Kāle anukampaṇ paticca evarūpaṇ dānaṇ datvā tthitassa raṇṇo catuppadikaṇ<sup>21</sup> gātham eva vatvā<sup>22</sup> utthāyāsana vihāraṇ gato

<sup>1</sup> B. om

<sup>2</sup> K °pīthako B. °pīthakādi, om ti

<sup>3</sup> B om.

<sup>4</sup> K B om

<sup>5</sup> K ev' etaṇ.

<sup>6</sup> K. a. Satthu ca

<sup>7</sup> S pana

<sup>8</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om

<sup>9</sup> K B khayaṇ

<sup>10</sup> B a sudinnaṇ

<sup>11</sup> K devatā B. adanto.

<sup>12</sup> S aho

<sup>13</sup> K pana

<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om

<sup>15</sup> K apavattanena.

<sup>16</sup> B. sakkhi

<sup>17</sup> K cittaṇāraṇ

<sup>18</sup> B dānānu°

<sup>19</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om. K. bhavissāmi

<sup>20</sup> B mu° sa°

<sup>21</sup> S °ika°.

<sup>22</sup> K avatvā

Bhikkhū Aṅgulimālaṃ<sup>1</sup> pucchisū ‘kin nu kho āvuso dutthahatthiṃ chattaṃ dhāretvā<sup>2</sup> thitaṃ disvā bhāyī’<sup>3</sup> ti<sup>4</sup> ‘Na bhāyī<sup>5</sup> āvuso’ ti Te Satthāiaṃ<sup>6</sup> āhaṃsu ‘Aṅgulimālo bhante aññaṃ vyākaroṭi’ ti Satthā ‘na bhikkhave Aṅgulimālo bhāyati, khīnasavausabhānaṃ<sup>7</sup> hi antare jetthakausabhā<sup>8</sup> mama puttasaḍisā bhikkhū na bhāyanti’ ti vatvā Brāhmanavagge imaṃ<sup>9</sup> gātham āha

(423) ‘Usabhaṃ pavaṇaṃ vīraṃ<sup>10</sup> mahesiṃ vijitāvinaṃ  
anejaṃ nahātakaṃ<sup>11</sup> buddhaṃ taṃ ahaṃ bīṃmi  
bīhmanan’ ti

Rājapī ḍomanassappatto hutvā<sup>12</sup> ‘evaṃ rūpāya nāma paṇisāya<sup>13</sup> dānaṃ datvā thitassa mayhaṃ anucchavikaṃ anumodanaṃ akatvā gātham<sup>14</sup> eva vatvā<sup>15</sup> utthāya<sup>16</sup> gato, mayā Satthu anucchavikaṃ dānaṃ akatvā ananucchavikaṃ kataṃ bhavissati kappiyabhaṇḍaṃ adatvā akappiyabhaṇḍaṃ vā<sup>17</sup> dīnaṃ bhavissati ti,<sup>18</sup> ‘Satthārā me kupitena bhavitabbaṃ, yassa kassaci<sup>19</sup> dānanurūpaṃ anumodanaṃ<sup>20</sup> kātuṃ vattati’ ti vihāraṃ gantvā Satthāiaṃ vanditvā etad avoca ‘kin nu kho me bhante<sup>21</sup> dātabbayuttakaṃ dānaṃ na dīnaṃ, udāhu dānanurupaṃ<sup>22</sup> kappiyabhaṇḍaṃ<sup>23</sup> adatvā<sup>24</sup> akappiyabhaṇḍam eva dīnan’ ti

<sup>1</sup> K °lattheiaṃ

<sup>2</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> gaheṭvā

<sup>3</sup> K bhāyasī

<sup>4</sup> B om

<sup>5</sup> K bhāyāmi B bhāyī

<sup>6</sup> K B a upasaṃkamitvā

<sup>7</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> °vā u°

<sup>8</sup> K °bhasaḍisā

<sup>9</sup> B. om

<sup>10</sup> B dhīiaṃ K dhūiaṃ

<sup>11</sup> K nhā° B nhā°

<sup>12</sup> B om

<sup>13</sup> K a majjhe.

<sup>14</sup> K gāthāmatam

<sup>15</sup> K B a Satthā.

<sup>16</sup> K B. °yasanā

<sup>18</sup> B om

<sup>17</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>19</sup> B evañ hi asadisaḍānaṃ nāma foṃ ya° ka°

<sup>20</sup> K C. C<sup>a</sup> °pā °nā.

<sup>21</sup> K. taṃ.

<sup>22</sup> S adān°

<sup>23</sup> S aka°

<sup>24</sup> S adatthā C C<sup>a</sup> S om ak° eva dī°

‘Kim etaṇ mahāiā’ tī. ‘Na me tumhehi dānānucchavikā anumodanā katā’ tī ‘Mahārāja anucchavikam eva te dānaṇ dinnāṇ, etaṇ hi asadisadānaṇ nāma ekassa buddhassa ekavāram eva sakkā dātuṇ, puna evarūpaṇ nāma dānaṇ duddadan’<sup>1</sup> tī ‘Atha kasmā me bhante dānanuūpaṇ anumodanaṇ na karitthā’ tī ‘Paṇisāya asuddhattā mahārājā’ tī ‘Ko nu kho bhante paṇisāya doso’ tī Ath’ assa Satthā dvinnāṇ pi amaccānaṇ citta-cāraṇ<sup>2</sup> ārocetvā Kāle anukampaṇ paticca anumodanāya akatabhāvaṇ ācikkhī Rājā ‘saccaṇ kira te Kāla evaṇ cintitan’ tī pucchitvā, ‘saccaṇ’ tī vutte, ‘tava santakaṇ agahetvā mama puttadārena’<sup>3</sup> saddhiṇ mayi attano santakaṇ dente tuyhaṇ<sup>4</sup> kā pīlā, gaccha<sup>5</sup> tvaṇ,<sup>6</sup> mayā dinnāṇ taṇ dinnam eva hotu,<sup>7</sup> iatthato pana me nikkhamā’ tī taṇ ratthā nīharitvā Junhaṇ pakkositvā,<sup>8</sup> ‘saccaṇ kira te evaṇ cintitan’ tī pucchitvā,<sup>9</sup> ‘saccaṇ’ tī vutte, ‘sādhu mātula pasanno ‘smi, tvaṇ mama parijanaṇ<sup>10</sup> gahetvā mayā dinnaniyāmen’ eva sattadivasāni dānaṇ dehī’ tī sattāhaṇ rajjaṇ niyyādetvā Satthāraṇ āha ‘passatha bhante bālassa kāraṇaṇ,<sup>11</sup> mayā evaṇ dinne<sup>12</sup> dāne pahāram adāsī’ tī Satthā ‘āma mahārāja bālā nāma parassa dānaṇ anabhīnanditvā duggatiparāyaṇā hontī, dhīrā pana paresam pi dānaṇ anumoditvā saggaparāyaṇā evaṇ hontī’ tī vatvā imaṇ gātham āha

177 ‘Na ve kadariyā devalokaṇ vajanti,  
bālā have nappasaṇsanti dānaṇ,  
dhiro ca<sup>13</sup> dānaṇ anumodamāno  
ten’ eva so hoti sukhī paratthā’ tī

<sup>1</sup> K dudinnaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> K B °rehī.

<sup>5</sup> K kā hāni.

<sup>7</sup> B a ti.

<sup>9</sup> C C°. pucchi.

<sup>11</sup> B. kar°

<sup>13</sup> B. va

<sup>2</sup> K cittavāraṇ

<sup>4</sup> K a pi

<sup>6</sup> K B. yaṇ S bho.

<sup>8</sup> K. B °sāpetvā.

<sup>10</sup> K rajaṇ

<sup>12</sup> B dinna°.

Tattha kadariyā ti thaddhammaccharino, bālā ti idha-  
 lokaparalokaṃ<sup>1</sup> ajānanakā Dhīno ti pandito Sukhī  
 paratthā ti ten'eva so dānānumodanapuññaṃ paraloke  
 dībbasampattin anubhavamāno sukhī hoti ti<sup>2</sup>

Desanâvasāne so<sup>3</sup> Junho sotâpattiphale patitṭḥahi,  
sompattaparīsayā pi sātthikā desanā<sup>4</sup> ahosī ti<sup>5</sup> Junho  
pi<sup>6</sup> sotapanno hutvā sattāhaṇ rañña dinnaniyāmen' eva  
dānaṇ adāsī ti

Asadīsadānassa vatthu<sup>7</sup>

11 ANĀTHAPINDIKAPUTTAKĀLAVATTHU

Pathavyā<sup>s</sup> ekarajjēnā tī imaṃ dhammadesanay  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto Kālaṃ nāma Anāthapindikassa  
puttaṃ āiabbha kathesi

So kira tathāvidhassa saddhāsampannassa setthino putto hutvā n' eva Satthu santikaṃ gantv, na gehaṃ āgatakāle daṭṭhū, na dhammaṃ sotv, na saṅghassa veyyāvaccāṃ kātū icchatī, pītara 'mā evaṃ tāta kāmī' ti vutto tassa vacanaṃ na sunāti Ath' assa pitā cintesi 'ayaṃ<sup>9</sup> evarūpaṃ dūtthū gahetvā vicaranto Avicīparāyano bhavissati, na kho pana me<sup>10</sup> taṃ patirūpaṃ yaṃ mayi passante mama putto nirayaṃ gaccheyya, imasmī kho pana loka dhanadānena abhiṇṇanakasatto<sup>11</sup> nāma natthi, dhanadānena<sup>12</sup> bhindissāmi<sup>13</sup> ti. Atha naṃ āha 'tāta<sup>14</sup> uposathiko hutvā vibhāraṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā ehi, kahāpanasataṃ

<sup>1</sup> K. °lokattayan

<sup>2</sup> B *om.*

<sup>3</sup> K. B *om*

<sup>4</sup> K dhammades°.

<sup>5</sup> K B *om.*

6 K om.

<sup>7</sup> K B °navatthu (K. °uṇ) B a dasamaṇ

<sup>s</sup> K B °byā

<sup>9</sup> Bahan

<sup>10</sup> K pan'eva B pan'etan

<sup>11</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> bh<sup>1</sup>°.

<sup>12</sup> K dhanena nay

<sup>13</sup> B. chl<sup>o</sup>

14 K om

te<sup>1</sup> dassāmī' tī 'Dassatha tātā' tī. 'Dassāmi puttā' tī. So yāvatatīyaṇ paṭiññaṇ gaheṭvā uposathiko hutvā vihāraṇ agamāsi, dhammasavanena<sup>2</sup> paṇ' assa kiccaṇ natthi, yathāphāsukatthāne supitvā<sup>3</sup> pāto va geḥaṇ agamāsi Ath' assa pitā 'putto me uposathiko ahoṣi, siḅham assa yāguādīni āharāthā' tī vatvā dāpesi So 'kahāpane<sup>4</sup> agahetvā na bhuñjissāmī' tī āhatāhataṇ<sup>5</sup> patikkhīpi<sup>6</sup> Ath' assa pitā pīlaṇ<sup>7</sup> asahanto<sup>8</sup> kahāpanabhandikaṇ<sup>9</sup> dāpesi, so taṇ hatthena gaheṭvā va āhāraṇ paribhuñji Atha naṇ punadivase seṭṭhī 'tāta kahāpanasahassaṇ te dassāmi, Satthu purato thatvā ekaṇ dhammapadaṇ<sup>10</sup> uggaṇhitvā āgaccheyyāsi' tī pesesi. So pi<sup>11</sup> vihāraṇ gantvā Satthu purato thatvā<sup>12</sup> ekam eva padaṇ<sup>13</sup> uggaheṭvā<sup>14</sup> palāyitukāmo ahoṣi Ath' assa Satthā asallakkhanakāraṇ akāsi So taṇ padaṇ asallakkhetvā 'uparipadaṇ uggaṇhissāmī'<sup>15</sup> tī thatvā<sup>16</sup> assosi yeva 'Uggaṇhissāmī' tī sunantā va kira sakkaccaṇ sunanti nāma, evañ ca kīra<sup>17</sup> sunantānaṇ dhammo sotāpattimaggādayo deti So pi 'uggaṇhissāmī' tī sunāti, Satthāpi 'ssa asallakkhanakāraṇ<sup>18</sup> karoti<sup>19</sup> So<sup>20</sup> 'uparipadaṇ uggaṇhissāmī'<sup>21</sup> tī thatvā<sup>22</sup> sunanto va<sup>23</sup> sotāpattiphale patitṭhāsi<sup>24</sup> So punadivase Buddhapamukhena bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṇ yeva Sāvatthiyaṇ<sup>25</sup> pāvisi. Mahāsetthi taṇ disvā va<sup>26</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B om<sup>3</sup> K thatvā B °nesu sayitvā.<sup>4</sup> K. °naṇ<sup>6</sup> K pakkhīpi<sup>8</sup> S anicchanto C C<sup>a</sup> asakkonto<sup>9</sup> B °ndaṇ<sup>11</sup> K. B om.<sup>13</sup> K. dhammapa°<sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S ga°<sup>17</sup> K. nāma.<sup>19</sup> B akāsi.<sup>21</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S ga°<sup>23</sup> K. yeva<sup>25</sup> K. B °iṇ<sup>2</sup> B °ne<sup>5</sup> K āhāraṇ<sup>7</sup> K pūṭam.<sup>10</sup> K eva pa°<sup>12</sup> B a va<sup>14</sup> K B °nhitvā.<sup>16</sup> B vatvā<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °nakāraṇaṇ.<sup>20</sup> B a. pi.<sup>22</sup> B va°<sup>24</sup> B. °āti.<sup>26</sup> B. om

‘ajja me<sup>1</sup> puttassa ākālo ruccatī’ tī cintesi Tassa pi etad ahoṣi ‘aho vata me pitā ajja Satthu santike kahāpane na<sup>2</sup> dadeyya kahapanakāianā, mayhaṃ uposathikabhāvaṃ paticchādeyya’ tī Satthā paṇ’ assa hiyyo va<sup>3</sup> kahāpanakāranā<sup>4</sup> uposathikabhāvaṃ aññāsi Mahāsetthī Buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa<sup>5</sup> yāguṃ dāpetvā puttassa pi dāpesi So nisīditvā tunhībūto<sup>6</sup> yāguṃ pivi<sup>7</sup> khādanīyaṃ khādi<sup>8</sup> bhattaṃ bhuñji Mahāsetthī Satthu bhattakiccāvasāne puttassa purato saḥassabhandikaṃ thapāpetvā<sup>9</sup> ‘tāta mayā tvaṃ<sup>10</sup> “saḥassaṃ te<sup>11</sup> dassāmi” tī vatvā uposathaṃ samādapetvā vihāraṃ pahito, idaṃ te saḥassan’ tī So Satthu purato kahāpane diyyamane disvā lajjito<sup>12</sup> ‘alaṃ me kahāpanehi’ tī vatvā,<sup>13</sup> ‘ganha tātā’<sup>14</sup> tī vuccamāno pi na ganhi. Ath’ assa pitā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ‘bhante ajja me puttassa ākālo ruccatī’ tī vatvā, ‘kiṃ mahāsetthī’ tī vutte, ‘mayā esa purimadivase “kahāpanasataṃ<sup>15</sup> te dassāmi” tī vatvā vihāraṃ pesito, punadivase kahāpane agahetvā bhuñjitun’ na icchi, ajja pana diyyamāne pi kahāpane na icchatī’ tī Satthā ‘āma mahāsetthi ajja tava puttassa cakkavattisampattito pi deva lokabrahmalokasampattihi<sup>16</sup> pi sotapattiphalaṃ eva varataran’ tī vatvā imaṃ gātham āha.

178. ‘Pathavyā ekarajjena saḥassa gamanena vā  
sabbalokādhīpaccena sotapattiphalaṃ varan’ tī

Tattha pathavyā ekarajjenā tī cakkavattinajjena,  
saḥassa gamanena vā tī chabbīsatividhassa vā<sup>18</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B mama.

<sup>3</sup> K pana B om

<sup>5</sup> K B bhikkhusa°

<sup>7</sup> B °ati

<sup>9</sup> K thapetvā

<sup>11</sup> B om

<sup>13</sup> B om.

<sup>15</sup> B. °saḥassaṃ.

<sup>17</sup> K B. varan.

<sup>2</sup> K C. om

<sup>4</sup> B. °nassa kār°

<sup>6</sup> K a va.

<sup>8</sup> C C°. a na

<sup>10</sup> K om

<sup>12</sup> B °anto

<sup>14</sup> C C°. ganhathā

<sup>16</sup> K °brāhma°

<sup>18</sup> B. om. K. om. vā sa°.

saggassa adhigamanena Sabbalokādhīpacceṇā ti  
 ekasmiṃ<sup>1</sup> ettake loke nāgasupannavemāṇīkapeteḥi<sup>2</sup> saddhū  
 sabbasmiṃ loke ādhīpacceṇa Sotāpattīphalaṃ vaiaṇ  
 ti yasmā ettake thāne rajjaṃ karetvā pi nirayādīhi pi<sup>3</sup>  
 amutto<sup>4</sup> va hoti, sotāpanno pana pīḥitaapāyadvāro<sup>5</sup> hutvā  
 sabbadubbalo pi atthame bhava na<sup>6</sup> nibbattati,<sup>7</sup> tasmā  
 sotāpattīphalam eva vaiaṇ uttaman ti attho.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattīphalādīni pāpunīyā sū ti

KālanāmaAnāthapīṇḍikaputtassa vatthu<sup>8</sup>

Lokavaggavannanā nitthitā

Terasamo vaggo

<sup>1</sup> F B etasmiṃ.

<sup>2</sup> K °vīmāṇīka°

<sup>3</sup> B om

<sup>4</sup> B °ttā

<sup>5</sup> K pīḥita° B pīḥitāp°

<sup>6</sup> F om

<sup>7</sup> K nātivattati, for na ni°

<sup>8</sup> K Kālavatthu. S Kālanāmassa An° B. Anātha-  
 pīṇḍikaputtakālavatthu, and a ekādasamaṃ

## XIV. BUDDHAVAGGO

### 1. MĀGANDİYATTHU \*

Yassa jītan tī imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Bodhi-  
mande vihaṇanto Māradhitaṃ ārabha<sup>1</sup> samutthāpetvā<sup>2</sup>  
puna Kuṇḍiatthe Māgandiyabrāhmanassa<sup>3</sup> kathesi

Kurūiatthe kira Māgandiyabrāhmanassa dhītā Māgan-  
diyā eva<sup>4</sup> nāma<sup>5</sup> ahosi uttamarūpadhaṃ Taṃ patthaya-  
mānā aneke<sup>6</sup> brāhmanamahāsālā c' eva khattiyamahāsālā  
ca 'dhītāyaṃ no detū' tī Māgandiyassa pahiniṃsu So pi  
'na tumhe mayhaṃ dhītu anucchavikā' tī sabbe patikkhi-  
pat' eva Ath' ekadivaṃ Satthā paccūsasamaye lokaṃ  
olokento<sup>7</sup> attano nānaṃjālassa anto pavitthaṃ Māgandiyā-  
brāhmanaṃ dīsvā 'kin nu kho bhavissatī' tī upadhārento  
brāhmanassa ca brāhmaniyā ca tīnaṃ maggaphalānaṃ  
upanissayaṃ addasa Brāhmaṇo pi bahigāme nibaddhaṃ<sup>8</sup>  
aggaṃ paricariatī Satthā pāto va pattacivaraṃ ādāya taṃ  
thānaṃ agamāsi. Brāhmaṇo Satthu rūpasīṃ oloketvā<sup>9</sup>  
'imasmiṃ loke iminā sadiso puṇiso nāma natthi, ayaṃ<sup>10</sup>

---

\* Cf. I. 199, and F. J. I, pp. 78 ff.

<sup>1</sup> K B a kathesi Desanā pana Sāvatthiyaṃ

<sup>2</sup> B. samutthitā.

<sup>3</sup> B. Māgandibī° K. Māgandiyā°, al.

<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> evaṃ. K. om.

<sup>5</sup> S nāmā

<sup>6</sup> B. anekā°

<sup>7</sup> K. B. vo°

<sup>8</sup> K. nīva°.

<sup>9</sup> K. B °ento.

<sup>10</sup> B. om.

mayhaṃ dhītu anucchaviko, imassa<sup>1</sup> dhītaṃ dassāmi<sup>2</sup> ti cintetvā Satthāraṃ āha · ‘samana mama ekā dhītā atthi, ahaṃ tassā anucchavikaṃ purisaṃ apassanto taṃ na kassaci adāsiṃ,<sup>3</sup> tvaṃ paṇ’ assā anucchaviko, ahaṃ te dhītaṃ pādapaṇicārikaṃ katvā dātukāmo, yāva naṃ ānemi tāva idh’ eva tittā<sup>4</sup> ti āha<sup>5</sup> Satthā tassa kathaṃ sutvā n’eva abhinandi na patikkosi. Biāhmano pi geḥaṃ gantvā brāhmaṇaṃ<sup>6</sup> āha ‘bhoti aṃja me dhītu anucchaviko puriso dittho, tassa taṃ dassāmi’ ti dhītaṃ alaṅkāpeta<sup>7</sup> brāhmaṇiā saddhiṃ taṃ thānaṃ agamāsi, mahājano pi kutūhalaṃjāto<sup>8</sup> nikkhami. Satthā brāhmaṇena vuttatthāne atthetvā tattha padacetiyaṃ dassetvā aññasmaṃ thāne atthāsi. Buddhānaṃ kīṇa padacetiyaṃ ‘idaṃ asuko nāma passatū’ ti adhiṭṭhaṇitvā<sup>9</sup> akkantaṭṭhāne yeva paññāyati, sesatthāne taṃ<sup>10</sup> passanto nāma natthi. Biāhmano attanā saddhiṃ gacchamānāya brāhmaṇiā ‘kahaṃ so<sup>11</sup> puriso’<sup>12</sup> ti puttho “imasmaṃ thāne tittāhi” ti taṃ<sup>13</sup> avacaṇ’ ti olokento padaḷaṇṇayaṃ disvā ‘idaṃ assa padan’ ti dassesi<sup>14</sup> Sā lakkhaṇamanta kusalaṭṭhāya ‘na idaṃ brāhmaṇa kāmabhogino padan’ ti vatvā brāhmaṇena<sup>15</sup> ‘bhoti tvaṃ udakabindumhi<sup>16</sup> suṇsumāiaṃ<sup>17</sup> passasi,<sup>18</sup> mayā so sāmāno<sup>19</sup> “dhītaṃ te dassāmi” ti vutte,<sup>20</sup> tenāpi me<sup>21</sup> adhiyāsitaṇ’ ti vutte, ‘brāhmaṇa kiñcāpi tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi, idaṃ pana nikkilesass’ eva padan’ ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

<sup>1</sup> B a me<sup>2</sup> B. °mā<sup>3</sup> K. B C C<sup>a</sup> °sī S ka° n’adadiṃ<sup>4</sup> K B tittāhi<sup>5</sup> K om.<sup>6</sup> B °iyā<sup>7</sup> K B. a ādāya<sup>8</sup> B kutūhalaṃ jā°. C C<sup>a</sup>. a. pi<sup>9</sup> K atittā°<sup>10</sup> K. padacetiyaṃ<sup>11</sup> K bho.<sup>12</sup> B om<sup>13</sup> B om.<sup>14</sup> K °ti<sup>15</sup> B °no.<sup>16</sup> K B °pātīmhi (K. °pāt°)<sup>17</sup> B susu°<sup>18</sup> B. passī.<sup>19</sup> B a. dittho S ahaṃ te sa° dhī° da°<sup>20</sup> S °ena<sup>21</sup> B om.

‘Rattassa hi ukkutikaṇ padaṇ bhava,  
 dutthassa hoti sahasanupīṭaṇ,  
 mūlhassa hoti avakaddhitaṇ padaṇ,  
 vivattacchadassa<sup>1</sup> idam īdisaṇ padan’ ti

Atha naṇ brāhmaṇa ‘bhoti mā viravi, tunhībhūtā ehi’  
 ti gacchanta Satthāraṇ disvā ‘ayaṇ so puṇiso’ ti tassā  
 dassetvā Satthāraṇ upasaṇkamitvā ‘samana dhītaṇ te  
 dassāmi’ ti āha Satthā ‘na me tava dhītāya attho’ ti  
 avatvā, ‘brāhmaṇa ekaṇ<sup>2</sup> te kāraṇaṇ kathessāmi sunis-  
 sasī’<sup>3</sup> ti vatvā, ‘kathehi bho<sup>4</sup> sunissāmi’ ti vutte, abhi-  
 nikkhamanato patthāya atītaṇ āharitvā dassesi Tatiyaṇ  
 saṅkhepakathā Mahāsatto rajasuṇ paḥāya Kanthakaṇ<sup>5</sup>  
 āruya<sup>6</sup> Channasahāyo abhinikkhamanto nagaradvāre  
 ṭhītena Māena ‘Siddhattha nivatta, ito te sattame divase  
 cakkarataṇaṇ pātubhavissati’ ti vutte, ‘aham p’<sup>7</sup> etaṇ  
 Māra jānāmi, na paṇa<sup>8</sup> me ten’ attho’ ti āha ‘Atha  
 kīmatthāya nikkhamasi’ ti ‘Sabbaññutañānatthāyā’ ti.  
 ‘Tena hi sace ajja<sup>9</sup> patthāya kāmavitakkādīnaṇ ekaṇ<sup>10</sup>  
 pi<sup>11</sup> vitakkesi<sup>12</sup> jānissāmi te kattabban’ ti āha Tato  
 patthāya otārāpekkho satta vassāni mahāsattaṇ anubandhi.  
 Satthāpi chabbassāni dukkaracārīkaṇ<sup>13</sup> caṇitvā paccattaṇ  
 purisaakāraṇ<sup>14</sup> nissāya bodhimūle sabbaññutañānaṇ pati-  
 vijjhītvā vimuttisukhaṇ paṭisaṇvediyamāno pañcame<sup>15</sup>  
 sattāhe Ajapālanigrodhamūle nisīdi. Tasmīṇ samaye  
 Māro ‘ahaṇ<sup>16</sup> ettakaṇ kālaṇ anubandhitvā otārāpekkho

<sup>1</sup> K vivatachedassa B. vivattacchedass’ S °ddassa.

<sup>2</sup> B. ekantena

<sup>3</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °ti S °thā K. suṇāhi

<sup>4</sup> K corr. B. a samana

<sup>5</sup> K B Kantha°.

<sup>6</sup> K. abhi°

<sup>7</sup> K c’

<sup>8</sup> B. om

<sup>9</sup> K B ajjato

<sup>10</sup> S. ekavitakkam

<sup>11</sup> K B a vitakkaṇ.

<sup>12</sup> K B °ssasi.

<sup>13</sup> K. B. S °kārikaṇ

<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. °āk° K °akk°.

<sup>15</sup> B °ma°.

<sup>16</sup> B. ayaṇ

pī imassa kiñci khalitaṃ na addasaṃ,<sup>1</sup> atikkanto dāni<sup>2</sup> esa mama visayaṃ' ti domanassappatto mahāmagge nisīdi. Ath' assa Tanhā Aratī Rāgā<sup>3</sup> ti imā tisso dhītarō 'pitā no na paññāyati, kahaṃ nu kho etarahi' ti oloka-yamānā<sup>4</sup> tātaṃ<sup>5</sup> tathā nissinnaṃ disvā upasaṃkamitvā 'kasmā hi<sup>6</sup> tāta dukkhī dummano'<sup>7</sup> ti pucchisū. So tāsaṃ tam atthaṃ ārocesi Atha naṃ<sup>8</sup> āhaṃsu 'tāta mā cintayi,<sup>9</sup> mayaṃ<sup>10</sup> attano vase katvā<sup>11</sup> ānessāmā' ti 'Na sakkā amhā esa kenaci vase kātun' ti. 'Tāta mayaṃ itthiyo nāma, idān' eva taṃ<sup>12</sup> rāgapāsadihi bandhitvā ānessāma, tumhe mā cintayitthā' ti Satthāraṃ upasaṃkamitvā 'pāde te samana paricāremā' ti āhaṃsu. Satthā n' eva tāsaṃ vacanaṃ manasakāsi<sup>13</sup> na akkhinī ummīletvā<sup>14</sup> olokesi Puna Māraddhītarō 'uccāvacā<sup>15</sup> kho purisānaṃ adhippāyā, kesañci kumārīkāsu pemaṃ hoti kesañci patha-mavaye thitāsu kesañci majjhīma-vaye thitāsu kesañci pacchīma-vaye thitāsu, nānappakārehi taṃ palobhessāmā'<sup>16</sup> ti ekamekā<sup>17</sup> kumārīkāvaṇṇādivasena sataṃ sataṃ attabhāve<sup>18</sup> abhinimmīnitvā kumārīkāyo<sup>19</sup> aviṇṇatā sakiṃ vijātā duvīṇatā<sup>20</sup> majjhīmitthiyo mahitthiyo ca<sup>21</sup> hutvā<sup>22</sup> chakkhattuṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṃkamitvā 'pāde te samana paricāremā' ti āhaṃsu Tam pi Bhagavā na manasākāsi, yathā taṃ anuttare upadhisaṃkhaye<sup>23</sup> vimutto<sup>24</sup> ti Atha<sup>25</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K B nādda°<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> Ratī B Rāgā<sup>5</sup> K B S taṃ<sup>7</sup> K B a 'sī<sup>9</sup> K °ittha<sup>11</sup> K a naṃ<sup>13</sup> K manasavakāsi<sup>15</sup> B ucca°<sup>17</sup> K S ekekā<sup>19</sup> B J kumāriyo.<sup>21</sup> K mahallitthiyo B mahallakī°.<sup>22</sup> B katvā sattakkhattuṃ upasa° Bha° pāde, etc<sup>23</sup> B °sañkhāre<sup>25</sup> B. ath' assā<sup>2</sup> B idāni<sup>4</sup> K B °iya°<sup>6</sup> K. B om.<sup>8</sup> S tā K B a tā.<sup>10</sup> K B a taṃ.<sup>12</sup> K B. naṃ<sup>14</sup> B ummīlitvā.<sup>16</sup> K °iss°<sup>18</sup> K °vaṇ<sup>20</sup> K duve vī°.<sup>24</sup> K adhimutto

Satthā ettakena<sup>1</sup> pi tā anapagacchantiyo<sup>2</sup> 'apetha kuṇḍisvā evaṇ vāyamatha,<sup>3</sup> evarūpaṇ nāma avītarāgānaṇ<sup>4</sup> purato kātuṇ<sup>5</sup> vattati,<sup>6</sup> tathāgatassa pana iāgadayo pahīnā, kena taṇ<sup>7</sup> kālanena attano vasaṇ<sup>8</sup> nessathā' ti vatvā imā gāthā<sup>9</sup> abhāsī

179 'Yassa jītaṇ navajīyati,  
jītaṇ assa noyāti koci loke  
taṇ buddhaṇ anantagocaraṇ  
apadaṇ kena padena nessatha.

180 Yassa jālīnī vīsattikā  
tanhā natthi kuhiñci netave  
taṇ buddhaṇ anantagocaraṇ  
apadaṇ kena padena nessathā' ti.

Tattha yassa jītaṇ nāvajīyati<sup>10</sup> ti yassa sammā-sambuddhassa tena tena maggena jītaṇ iāgadikilesajātaṇ puna asamudācaranato<sup>11</sup> navajīyati dujjītaṇ<sup>12</sup> nāma na hoti<sup>13</sup> Noyāti ti na uyyāti<sup>14</sup> yassa jītaṇ kilesajātaṇ rāgādisu koci ekakilesa<sup>15</sup> pi loke pacchato-vatti<sup>16</sup> nāma na hoti nānubandhatī ti<sup>17</sup> Anantagocaraṇ ti ananta-rammanassa sabbaññutañānassa vasena aparīyantagocaraṇ. Kena padenā ti yassa hī<sup>18</sup> rāgapadadisu ekapadaṇ pi atthi taṇ tumhe tena padena nessatha,<sup>19</sup> buddhassa<sup>20</sup> pana

<sup>1</sup> K. °nā

<sup>3</sup> B °thā ti

<sup>5</sup> B a na

<sup>7</sup> K maṇ

<sup>9</sup> F. J i. 79

<sup>11</sup> B °cārato

<sup>13</sup> C Ča cori. hosi

<sup>15</sup> S. B. eko ki°

<sup>16</sup> K. °nivatti Skt. paścādvartī

<sup>17</sup> K. B. a attho.

<sup>19</sup> K. B. neyyātha (K. neyya°) Cf. Childers, p. 313.

<sup>20</sup> B. °aṇ.

<sup>2</sup> K anuga° B anāga°.

<sup>4</sup> B vi° C Ča cori a na

<sup>6</sup> B. a. ti.

<sup>8</sup> K. vase

<sup>10</sup> B om K navajīti.

<sup>12</sup> B duji°

<sup>14</sup> C Ča a. ti

<sup>18</sup> B om

ekapadam pi natthi, taṇ apadaṇ buddhaṇ tumhe kena padena nessatha Dutiyagāthāya<sup>1</sup> tanhā nām' esā saṅsibbitapariyonandhanatthena<sup>2</sup> jālam assā atthi ti pi jālakārikā<sup>3</sup> ti pi jālūpamā ti<sup>4</sup> jālini, rūpadisu ārammanesu visattatāya<sup>5</sup> visattikā, visattamanatāya<sup>6</sup> visaharatāya<sup>7</sup> visapupphatāya<sup>8</sup> visaphalatāya visapariḥhogatāya pi<sup>9</sup> visattikā, sā evarūpā tanhā yassa kuhiñci bhavē netuṇ natthi taṇ tumhe apadaṇ buddhaṇ kena padena nessathā ti attho

Desanavasāne bahunnaṇ<sup>10</sup> devatānaṇ dhammābhisaṃmayo ahoṣi,<sup>11</sup> Māradhitaro pi tatth' ev' antaradhāyissu<sup>12</sup>

Satthā imaṇ dhammadeśanaṇ āharitvā 'Māgandīya ahaṇ pubbe<sup>13</sup> imā tisso Māradhitaro addasaṇ semhādīhi apalibuddhena suvaṇṇakkhandhasadisaṇ attabhāvena samannāgatā<sup>14</sup> tadapi methunasmiṇ chando nahosi,<sup>15</sup> tava pana<sup>16</sup> dhītu sarīraṇ dvattisākārakunapaparipūritaṇ<sup>17</sup> bahi citto viya asuciḡhato, sace hi mama pādo asucimakkhito ca<sup>18</sup> bhavēyya ayaṇ ca ummāratthāne tittheya tathāpi 'ssā sarīraṇ<sup>19</sup> pādena<sup>20</sup> pi<sup>21</sup> na phuseyyan' ti vatvā imaṇ gātham āha.

<sup>1</sup> K °yaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> K saṅsibbitapariṣibbitapariyo° S °parisaṅsibbita°  
K. °ndatthena

<sup>3</sup> K jālaṇ kā°.

<sup>4</sup> B a pi

<sup>5</sup> K visattitāya

<sup>6</sup> F visattā pana tāya. C. C<sup>a</sup>. pana tāya. S. sā pana.

K om visattikā . . . tāya

<sup>7</sup> B. °har°. S °bhār°.

<sup>8</sup> B °pupphi°

<sup>9</sup> K. yā hosi. B om.

<sup>10</sup> K B °ūnaṇ

<sup>11</sup> B a ti.

<sup>12</sup> K B eva a°

<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> buddhena S. om.

<sup>14</sup> K °to.

<sup>15</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. na hosi

<sup>16</sup> B. om

<sup>17</sup> K dvitṭisā° K B. °pūraṇ

<sup>18</sup> S B. om

<sup>19</sup> S. °re. K B. S. a. ahaṇ.

<sup>20</sup> K. B. pādaṇ S pāde.

<sup>21</sup> K. B. om

‘Disvāna Tanhaṇ Ariyaṇ Ragañ ca<sup>1</sup>  
 nahosi chando api<sup>2</sup> methunasmiṇ,  
 kim ev’ idaṇ muttakāḷisapunnāṇ  
 pādapi naṇ samphusituṇ na icche’ tī<sup>3</sup>

Desanavasāne ubho pi jayampatikā<sup>4</sup> anāgāmaphale  
 patitthahiṇsū ti

Māradhitarānaṇ<sup>5</sup> vatthu

## 2 YAMAKAPPĀTIHĀRIYAVATTHU

Ye jhānapasutā<sup>6</sup> dhīlā ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ  
 Satthā Saṅkassanagaradvāre bahū devamanusse ārabba  
 kathesi Desanā pana<sup>7</sup> Rājagahe samutthitā

Ekasmiṇ hi samaye Rājagahe<sup>8</sup> setthī parissayamoca-  
 natthaṇ<sup>9</sup> c’ eva pamādena galitānaṇ ābhayaṇādīnaṇ<sup>10</sup>  
 rakkhanatthañ ca jālakaṇandakaṇ paṇikkhipāpetvā Gaṅ-  
 gāya udakakilaṇ kil. Ath’ eko rattacandanaṇukkho  
 Gaṅgāya uparītire jāto Gaṅgodakena dhotamūlo<sup>11</sup> pativā  
 tattha tattha pāsānesu sambhiṇjamāno<sup>12</sup> vippakū, tato  
 ekā ghatappamānā ghatikā pāsānehi ghaṇṣiyamānā uda-  
 kaūmīhi pothiyamānā matthā<sup>13</sup> hutvā anupubbena vuyha-  
 mānā sevālaparīyonaddhā<sup>14</sup> āgantvā tassa jāle laggi  
 Setthī ‘kim etan’ ti vatvā ‘rukkhaghatikā’ ti sutvā taṇ  
 āharāpetvā ‘kiṇ nām’ etan’ ti<sup>15</sup> upadhāranatthaṇ vāsi-  
 kannena tacchāpesi, tāvad eva alattakavannaṇ ratta-

<sup>1</sup> K. B. ca Rāgaṇ

<sup>2</sup> B om

<sup>3</sup> K cori icchatī

<sup>4</sup> K jāyapa°.

<sup>5</sup> K. °rāya. B Māgandiyavatthu pathamaṇ

\* Cf F J. IV 263 ff., Cullavagga, v. 8. Hardy, pp 300 ff.

<sup>6</sup> B °sūtā, om. dhīrā

<sup>7</sup> S om

<sup>8</sup> B. °ha°

<sup>9</sup> K °yaṇ mo°

<sup>10</sup> K. B °tāni °īni.

<sup>11</sup> S dhovita°.

<sup>12</sup> B. saṇbhañj°.

<sup>13</sup> S mattā B. om.

<sup>14</sup> B °ndhā

<sup>15</sup> B a vatvā.

candanay paññāyī. Setthī pana n' eva sammāditthi na micchāditthi majjhaddhātuko So cintesi 'mayhaṇ gehe candanay<sup>1</sup> bahuṇ,<sup>2</sup> kin nu kho iminā karissāmi'<sup>3</sup> ti Ath' assa etad' ahosi. 'imasmīṇ loke "mayay hī<sup>4</sup> aia-hantā<sup>5</sup> mayay arahantā" ti vattāro<sup>6</sup> bahū, ahaṇ ekaṇ arahantam pi<sup>7</sup> na jānāmi,<sup>8</sup> gehe bhamaṇ yojetvā pattaṇ likhāpetvā sikkāya thapetvā veluparamparāya satthi-hatthamatte ākāse olambetvā<sup>9</sup> "sace arahā atthi"<sup>10</sup> ākāsenā āgantvā<sup>11</sup> ganhātū"<sup>12</sup> ti vakkhāmi, yo taṇ gahessatī taṇ<sup>13</sup> saputtadāro saraṇaṇ gamissāmi'<sup>14</sup> ti so<sup>15</sup> cintitaniyāmen' eva pattaṇ likhāpetvā veluparamparāya ussāpetvā 'yo<sup>16</sup> imasmīṇ loke<sup>17</sup> arahā so<sup>18</sup> ākāsenāgantvā imaṇ<sup>19</sup> pattaṇ ganhātū' ti āha.

Cha satthāro 'amhākaṇ esa<sup>20</sup> anucchaviko, amhākaṇ etaṇ<sup>21</sup> dehi' ti vadiṇsu So 'ākāsenāgantvā ganhathā' ti āha.<sup>22</sup> Chatthe<sup>23</sup> divase nigantho<sup>24</sup> Nāthaputto<sup>25</sup> ante-vāsike pesesi 'gacchatha setthiṇ evaṇ vadetha "amhākam ācariyassa va<sup>26</sup> anucchaviko, mā appamattassa<sup>27</sup> kāraṇā<sup>28</sup> ākāse<sup>29</sup> āgamaṇaṇ kari,<sup>30</sup> dehi kīa te<sup>31</sup> pattaṇ"

<sup>1</sup> B rattaca°

<sup>3</sup> K B. karomī

<sup>5</sup> K B °nto

<sup>7</sup> K. pi ar°.

<sup>9</sup> K. B °mbāpetvā

<sup>11</sup> K. B °enag°. K a. imaṇ

<sup>12</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °ntū

<sup>14</sup> K gacchi°.

<sup>16</sup> K. rep C. C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>18</sup> K rep.

<sup>20</sup> B. yeva. K. om

<sup>21</sup> K. B eva naṇ S ev' etaṇ.

<sup>22</sup> B a atha.

<sup>24</sup> B. °ntho

<sup>26</sup> K B. om S °ss' eva.

<sup>27</sup> K. B °ttakassa.

<sup>29</sup> K. B. °sena

<sup>31</sup> K. kir' etaṇ B. me taṇ.

<sup>2</sup> B bahū

<sup>4</sup> K B om

<sup>6</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> vatvā te

<sup>8</sup> B. passāmi

<sup>10</sup> B a imaṇ.

<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> B tassa

<sup>15</sup> B om.

<sup>17</sup> S. a yo

<sup>19</sup> K om

<sup>23</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>25</sup> B. Nāta°.

<sup>28</sup> B a. va

<sup>30</sup> K kīri

tī Te gantvā setthiṃ tathā vadiṃsu Setthi<sup>1</sup> 'ākāseṇa gantvā gāhitaṃ samattho va gāhātū' tī āha Nāthaputto sayāṃ gantukāmo<sup>2</sup> hutvā<sup>3</sup> antevāsikānaṃ saññaṃ adāsi 'ahaṃ ekaṃ hatthaṃ ca<sup>4</sup> pādaṃ ca ukkhipitvā uppatitukāmo viya bhavissāmi, tumhe maṃ "ācariya kiṃ karotha, dārumayapattassa kāṇaṇā paticchannaṃ arahattaṃ<sup>5</sup> mahājanassa mā dassayitthā" tī vatvā maṃ hatthesu ca pādesu ca gahetvā ākaddhantā bhūmiyaṃ pāteyyāthā' tī<sup>6</sup> So tattha gantvā setthiṃ āha 'mahāsetthi<sup>7</sup> ayaṃ patto<sup>8</sup> aññesaṃ nanucchaviko, mā te āppamattassa<sup>9</sup> kāṇaṇā mama<sup>10</sup> ākāse uppatanaṃ uccu,<sup>11</sup> dehi me pattan' tī 'Bhante ākāseṇa uppatitvā va gāhathā' tī<sup>12</sup> Tato Nāthaputto 'tena hi apetha apethā' tī antevāsike apanetvā 'ākāse uppatissāmi' tī ekaṃ hatthaṃ ca ekaṃ<sup>13</sup> pādaṃ ca ukkhipi. Atha naṃ antevāsikā 'ācariya<sup>14</sup> ācariya kiṃ nāma' etaṃ karotha, chavassa<sup>15</sup> dārumayapattassa kāṇaṇā paticchannagunaṃ tumhehi<sup>16</sup> mahājanassa dassite<sup>17</sup> ko attho' tī taṃ hatthapādesu gahetvā ākaddhitvā<sup>18</sup> bhūmiyaṃ pātesuṃ So setthiṃ āha: 'mahāsetthi ime<sup>19</sup> me<sup>20</sup> uppatitū na denti, dehi me taṃ<sup>21</sup> pattan' tī 'Uppatitvā<sup>22</sup> gāhathā bhante' tī Evaṃ tittiya cha divasāni vāyamitvapi<sup>23</sup> pattaṃ na labhiṃsu yeva

Sattame divase āyasmato ca<sup>24</sup> Mahāmoggallānaṃ āyasmato ca Pindolabhāradvājaṃ 'Rājagahe pindāya caṇṇissāma' tī gantvā ekasmiṃ pitthipāsāne thatvā cīvaṃ

<sup>1</sup> C<sup>a</sup> om<sup>3</sup> B om<sup>5</sup> B °ttagunaṃ<sup>7</sup> B a. mayhaṃ<sup>9</sup> B. °ttakassa.<sup>11</sup> K B. ruci<sup>13</sup> K B om<sup>15</sup> B a lāmakassa<sup>17</sup> K B °tena<sup>19</sup> B i° ma°.<sup>21</sup> B om.<sup>23</sup> B. a. taṃ<sup>2</sup> S gāhita°.<sup>4</sup> S om<sup>6</sup> B a vatvā<sup>8</sup> B anucchaviko<sup>10</sup> B va<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> a taṃ<sup>14</sup> K B once<sup>16</sup> K B om<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °etvā.<sup>20</sup> K maṃ. B om<sup>22</sup> K. a va<sup>24</sup> B after the names.

pāsupanakāle dhuttakā kathaṃ samutthāpesuṃ ‘hambho<sup>1</sup>  
pubbe cha satthāro<sup>2</sup> “mayāṃ arahant’ ambhā”<sup>3</sup> ti carisū,<sup>4</sup>  
Rājagahasetthino pana ajja sattamo divaso<sup>5</sup> pattaṃ ussā-  
petvā thapito “sace<sup>6</sup> arahā atthi ākāsenagantvā ganhātū”  
ti vadantassa, eko pi “ahaṃ arahā” ti ākāse uppatanto<sup>7</sup>  
natthi, ajja no<sup>8</sup> loke arahantānaṃ natthibbhāvo ñāto’ ti.  
Taṃ kathaṃ sutvā āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ  
Pindolabbhāradvājaṃ āha ‘sutaṃ te<sup>9</sup> āvuso<sup>10</sup> imesaṃ vaca-  
naṃ, ime Buddhassa<sup>11</sup> sāsaṇaṃ paṭigāhantā viya vadanti,  
tvaṃ ca mahiddhiko mahanūbbhāvo, gacch’ etaṃ<sup>12</sup> pattaṃ  
ākāsenāgantvā<sup>13</sup> ganhāhi’ ti<sup>14</sup> ‘Āvuso Moggallāna<sup>15</sup> tvaṃ  
“iddhimantānaṃ aggo” ti pākato, tvaṃ etaṃ ganha,<sup>16</sup>  
taṃ<sup>17</sup> ganhante ahaṃ ganhissāmi’ ti ‘Ganhāvuso<sup>18</sup> ti  
evaṃ<sup>19</sup> vutte āyasmā Pindolabbhāradvājo abhiññāpādaṃ<sup>20</sup>  
jhānaṃ samāpajjitvā utthāya<sup>21</sup> tigāvutaṃ<sup>22</sup> piṭṭhipāsānaṃ  
antantena<sup>23</sup> paṭicchindanto<sup>24</sup> tūlapiṇḍo viya ākāse utthā-  
petvā<sup>25</sup> Rājagahanagaraṃ upari sattaḥkhattuṃ anupari-  
yāyi So tigāvutappamānassa nagaṃssa piḍhānaṃ viya  
paṇṇāyi Nagaṃvāsino ‘pāsāno no<sup>26</sup> avattharitvā gan-  
hātū’<sup>27</sup> ti bhītā suppādini matthake katvā tattha tattha

<sup>1</sup> K. B. ambho<sup>2</sup> K B a loke.<sup>3</sup> K *rep. three*<sup>4</sup> K. vadiṣsu B vica<sup>o</sup><sup>5</sup> K. a<sup>o</sup> sa<sup>o</sup> di<sup>o</sup> after vadantassa<sup>6</sup> B. a. pana<sup>7</sup> K a nāma<sup>8</sup> B om<sup>9</sup> S om.<sup>10</sup> K B S. a Bhāradvāja<sup>11</sup> K S Buddha<sup>o</sup><sup>12</sup> B gaccha taṃ<sup>13</sup> K B °na ga<sup>o</sup><sup>14</sup> B. a āha<sup>15</sup> B Mahāmo<sup>o</sup><sup>16</sup> K B. ganhāhi<sup>17</sup> K B. S. a. pana.<sup>18</sup> K. ganha āv<sup>o</sup>.<sup>19</sup> B om<sup>20</sup> K. B. a. catuttha<sup>o</sup>.<sup>21</sup> K vu<sup>o</sup>. B pādaṅgutthāya<sup>22</sup> K. a pi.<sup>23</sup> K. B. pādantena.<sup>24</sup> B paṭicchadento<sup>25</sup> K utthap<sup>o</sup>. B. upatthap<sup>o</sup><sup>26</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om<sup>27</sup> B. °atī.

nīlyiṇsu<sup>1</sup> Sattame vāre theṇo pitthipāsanaṇ<sup>2</sup> bhinditvā attānaṇ dassesi Mahājano theṇaṇ disvā 'bhante Pindolabbhāadvāja<sup>3</sup> pāsānaṇ gālhaṇ<sup>4</sup> katvā ganha, mā' sabbe nāsaiyī' ti Thero pāsānaṇ pādantena khupitvā nissajjesi, so gantvā yathātthāne va<sup>5</sup> patitthāsi Thero setthissa gehamatthake atthāsi Taṇ disvā setthi uena nipaṇṇitvā 'otara<sup>7</sup> sāmi' ti vatvā ākāsaṇ otinnaṇ<sup>8</sup> theṇaṇ nisidā petvā pattaṇ otaiāpetvā<sup>9</sup> catumadhurapunnā<sup>10</sup> katvā therassa<sup>11</sup> adāsi Thero pattaṇ gahetvā vihārābhīmukho pāyāsi Ath' assa ye araṇṇagatā vā gāmagatā vā<sup>12</sup> taṇ<sup>13</sup> pātihāriyaṇ nāddasaṇsu<sup>14</sup> te sannipatitvā 'bhante<sup>15</sup> ambākam pi<sup>16</sup> pātihāriyaṇ dassēhī' ti theṇaṇ anubandhiṇsu So tesā<sup>17</sup> pātihāriyaṇ dassento<sup>18</sup> vihāraṇ agamāsi Satthā taṇ anubandhitvā unnadantassa<sup>19</sup> mahājanassa saddaṇ sutvā 'Ānanda kass' eso saddo' ti pucchitvā, 'bhante Pindolabbhāadvājena ākāse<sup>20</sup> uppatitvā candanapatto gahito, tassa santike eso saddo' ti sutvā, Bhāradvājaṇ pakkosāpetvā 'saccaṇ kira tayā evaṇ katan' ti<sup>21</sup> 'saccaṇ bhante' ti vutte, 'kasmā te Bhāradvāja evaṇ katan' ti theṇaṇ<sup>22</sup> garahitvā taṇ pattaṇ khandākhandaṇ bhedāpetvā bhikkhūnaṇ aṇṇanūpapiṇsanatthāya<sup>23</sup> dāpetvā<sup>24</sup> sikkhāpadaṇ paṇṇāpesi.

<sup>1</sup> B. nīlayiṇsu, *om* ta° ta°<sup>3</sup> K B *a. tava.*<sup>5</sup> K B *a no*<sup>7</sup> K B °ratha<sup>9</sup> K. S otār°<sup>11</sup> B. pattaṇ<sup>12</sup> C C°. S. *om. gā° vā* B suṇṇagāragatā vā<sup>13</sup> K. S. *om*<sup>15</sup> B. *om*<sup>17</sup> K. B. *rep*<sup>19</sup> B unnādentassa.<sup>21</sup> K *a. pucchitvā*<sup>23</sup> K B. aṇṇanapīsanatthāya (B °pi°)<sup>24</sup> K. *a. sāvakānaṇ*<sup>2</sup> K pāsānaṇ<sup>4</sup> B dalhaṇ.<sup>6</sup> K. B yeva S. *om*<sup>8</sup> C C°. °nna°<sup>10</sup> B °madhūra°.<sup>14</sup> K na passiṇsu<sup>16</sup> K *om.*<sup>18</sup> S. B °etvā<sup>20</sup> B °sena.<sup>22</sup> B. therassa.

Titthiyā 'samano kira Gotamo taṇ pattaṇ bhedāpetvā pātihāriyassa akaraṇatthāya sāvakanāṇ<sup>1</sup> sikkhāpadaṇ paññāpesī' tī sutvā 'samanassa Gotamassa sāvakā paññattaṇ sikkhāpadaṇ jīvitaṇetu pi nātikkamanti, samano pi<sup>2</sup> Gotamo taṇ rakkhissat' eva, idāni amhehi okāso laddho' tī te<sup>3</sup> nagaravithisu ārocentā<sup>4</sup> vicariṇsu 'mayaṇ attano guṇaṇ rakkhantā<sup>5</sup> pubbe dārumayapattassa kāraṇā attano guṇaṇ mahājanassa na dassayimha, samanassa Gotamassa sāvakā ettakamattassa<sup>6</sup> kāraṇā attano guṇaṇ mahājanassa dassesuṇ, samano Gotamo attano pandita-tāya taṇ pattaṇ bhedāpetvā sāvakanāṇ sikkhāpadaṇ paññāpesi kiṇa,<sup>7</sup> idāni mayaṇ ten' eva saddhiṇ pātihāriyaṇ karissāmā' tī<sup>8</sup> Rājā Bimbisāro taṇ kathaṇ sutvā Satthu santikaṇ gantvā 'tumhehi kira bhante pātihāriyassa akaraṇatthāya sāvakanāṇ sikkhāpadaṇ paññattan' tī 'Āma mahārājā' tī 'Idāni<sup>9</sup> titthiyā "tumhehi saddhiṇ pātihāriyaṇ karissāmā" tī vadanti, kiṇ dāni<sup>10</sup> karissathā' tī 'Tesu kaṇtesu karissāmi mahārājā' tī 'Nanu tumhehi sikkhāpadaṇ paññattan' tī 'Nahaṇ mahārājā attano sikkhāpadaṇ paññāpesiṇ, taṇ<sup>11</sup> mama<sup>12</sup> sāvakanāṇ paññattan' tī 'Tumhe apanetvā<sup>13</sup> aññatīa<sup>14</sup> sikkhāpadaṇ paññattaṇ nāma hoti bhante' tī 'Tena hi mahārājā taṇ ñev'<sup>15</sup> ettha patipucchiṇsāmi atthi pana te mahārājā vijite uyyānan' tī 'Atthi bhante' tī. 'Sace te mahārājā uyyāne mahājano ambadīni khādeyya kiṃ assa<sup>16</sup> kat-tabban' ti. 'Dando bhante' tī 'Tvaṇ pana khādituṇ labhasī' tī. 'Āma bhante mayhaṇ dando natthi, ahaṇ attano santakaṇ khādituṇ labhāmī' tī 'Mahārājā yathā

<sup>1</sup> B. *om.*<sup>2</sup> K. *om.*<sup>3</sup> K. āra°<sup>4</sup> B. tī K. *om.*<sup>5</sup> K. *corr. a.* bhante<sup>6</sup> B. *om.*<sup>7</sup> K. B. thapetvā.<sup>8</sup> K. B. tam ev'.<sup>9</sup> K. B. *om.*<sup>10</sup> B. S. °nto<sup>11</sup> K. eka°<sup>12</sup> K. a. vadiṇsu<sup>13</sup> B. idāni<sup>14</sup> K. B. mam' eva<sup>15</sup> K. B. °ttha.<sup>16</sup> B. *om.*

tava tīyojanasatike 1ajje ānā pavattatī, attano uyyāne ambādīni khādantassa dando natthi, aññesaṇ<sup>1</sup> atthi, evaṇ mama pi<sup>2</sup> cakkavalakotīsatasaḥasse ānā pavattatī, attano sikkhāpadapaññattiyā atikkamo nāma natthi, aññesaṇ pana atthi, karissām' ahaṇ<sup>3</sup> mahārāja<sup>4</sup> pātihāriyaṇ' tī Tittihīyā taṇ kathaṇ sutvā 'idāni' mha<sup>5</sup> natthā, samanena kua Gotamena sāvakānaṇ yeva<sup>6</sup> sikkhāpadaṇ paññattaṇ na attano, sayam eva kua pātihāriyaṇ kattukāmo, kin nu kho kaṇomā' tī mantayīṇsu<sup>7</sup> Rājā Satthāraṇ pucchī 'bhante kadā pātihāriyaṇ karissathā' tī. 'Ito catunnaṇ māsānaṇ accayena<sup>8</sup> Āsāhipunnamāyaṇ<sup>9</sup> mahārāja' tī 'Kattha karissatha bhante' tī 'Sāvatthiṇ nissāya mahārāja' tī 'Kasmā pana Satthā evaṇ dūrattthānaṇ apaḍisī'<sup>10</sup> tī Yasmā taṇ sabbabuddhānaṇ mahāpātihāriyakaranatthānaṇ, api ca mahājanassa sannipātattthāya<sup>11</sup> pi dūratthānam eva apaḍisī<sup>12</sup> Tittihīyā taṇ kathaṇ sutvā 'ito kira catunnaṇ māsānaṇ accayena samano Gotamo Sāvatthiyaṇ pātihāriyaṇ<sup>13</sup> karissatī, idāni taṇ amuñcitvā va anubandhissāma, mahājano amhe dīsvā "kiṇ idan" tī pucchissatī, ath' assa vakkhāma "mayaṇ samanena Gotamena saddhiṇ pātihāriyaṇ karissāmā" tī vadimha, so palāyatī, mayam assa palāyitūṇ adatvā anubandhāmā" tī

Satthā Rājagahe pindāya caritvā nikkhamī Tittihīyaṇ' ssa pacchato va nikkhamitvā bhattakiccattthāne<sup>14</sup> vasanti, vasattthāne<sup>15</sup> punadivase pātarāsaṇ karonti Te manussehi 'kiṇ idan' tī pucchitā hetthācintitanāyaṇ'<sup>16</sup> eva

<sup>1</sup> K *con* a pana

<sup>2</sup> K a mahārāja

<sup>3</sup> K. °mī 'haṇ

<sup>4</sup> K B S *om.*

<sup>5</sup> B idān' amhā

<sup>6</sup> K °ñ c' eva.

<sup>7</sup> K cintayīṇsu

<sup>8</sup> K B catumāsaccayena

<sup>9</sup> S J. °punnāmāsiyaṇ B °alhi°.

<sup>10</sup> K. °dissatī C °disatī. C<sup>a</sup>. °disatī

<sup>11</sup> B. °pātanatthāya

<sup>12</sup> K. °dissatī. B a tī.

<sup>13</sup> K a va.

<sup>14</sup> K. C. C<sup>a</sup> °āvasāne

<sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> vasana°.

<sup>16</sup> K. °vutta°. B. °niyāmen'.

ārocenti.<sup>1</sup> Mahājano pi 'pāṭihāriyaṇ dassissāmā'<sup>2</sup> ti anubandhi Satthā anupubbena Sāvatthiṇ<sup>3</sup> pāpuni, titthiyapi tena saddhiṇ yeva gantvā upatthāke samādapetvā sataṣaḥassaṇ labhivā khadnatthambhehi mandapaṇ<sup>4</sup> kāretvā niluppalehi chādāpetvā<sup>5</sup> 'idha pāṭihāriyaṇ karissāmā' ti nisidingsu<sup>6</sup> 'Rājā Pasenadikosalo Satthāriyaṇ upasaṇkamutvā 'bhante titthiyehi mandapo kāṇito, aham pi<sup>7</sup> tumbhakaṇ mandapaṇ kāṇemi'<sup>8</sup> ti. 'Alaṇ mahāiāja, atthi mayhaṇ mandapakāiako' ti 'Idha<sup>9</sup> bhante maṇ tha-petvā ko añño kātuṇ sakkhissatī' ti 'Sakko devarājā mahāiāja' ti 'Kahaṇ<sup>10</sup> bhante pāṭihāriyaṇ karissathā' ti 'Gandambaiukkkhamūle<sup>11</sup> mahāiāja' ti Titthiyā 'ambaiukkkhamūle kua pāṭihāriyaṇ karissatī' ti sutvā attano upatthākānaṇ āiocetvā yojanatthānabbhantare<sup>12</sup> antamaso tadabujātamaṇ pi ambapotakaṇ uppātetvā<sup>13</sup> araṇṇhe khipāpesuṇ

Satthā āsālhīpunnamadivase<sup>14</sup> antonagaraṇ pāvasi Raṇṇo<sup>15</sup> uyyānapālo Gando<sup>16</sup> nāma ekaṇ piṅgalakipillakehi katapattaputassa<sup>17</sup> antaie mahantaṇ ambapakkaṇ disvā tassa gandharasalobhena sampatte<sup>18</sup> vāyase palāpento raṇṇo atthāya<sup>19</sup> ādāya gacchanto antarāmagge Satthāriyaṇ disvā cintesi 'rājā imaṇ ambaṇ khādītvā mayhaṇ attha vā solasa vā kahāpane dadeyya, taṇ me ekattabhāve<sup>20</sup> pi jīvītavuttīyā nalaṇ,<sup>21</sup> sace panāhaṇ Satthu

<sup>1</sup> B. °esuṇ<sup>2</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S °iyaṇ<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> chādāpetvā<sup>4</sup> B. om<sup>5</sup> K B. om<sup>6</sup> B ka°.<sup>7</sup> B yojanabbhantare thāne<sup>8</sup> K. °mī° K. °la° S °lha°.<sup>9</sup> B. a. pi<sup>10</sup> K B katapu° (K °pū°)<sup>11</sup> K. B. sampatante.<sup>12</sup> B. khādanatthāya<sup>13</sup> B eka -a°. K ekasmīṇ a°.<sup>14</sup> K. B pa°<sup>15</sup> B °pe.<sup>16</sup> K a atha<sup>17</sup> B. karissāmī.<sup>18</sup> K. B a pana<sup>19</sup> K uppātāp°<sup>20</sup> B Ka°, al<sup>21</sup> K. alaṇ



ambapotakā uppātāpita, gandambo nāma ayan<sup>1</sup> tī vatvā  
 te ucchitthaambatthīhi\* pahāyisu Sakko Vātavalāhakaṇ  
 devaputtaṇ<sup>2</sup> ānāpesi 'tutthiyānaṇ mandapaṇ vātehi uppā-  
 tetvā<sup>3</sup> ukkāiabhūmiyaṇ<sup>4</sup> khipāhi<sup>5</sup> tī So tathā akāsi  
 Suriyaṇ devaputtam pi<sup>6</sup> ānāpesi 'suriyāmandalaṇ nig-  
 ganhanto<sup>7</sup> tapāhi<sup>8</sup> tī So pi tathā akāsi Puna Vāta-  
 valāhakaṇ ānāpesi 'Vātavalāhaka<sup>9</sup> vātamandalaṇ utthā-  
 pento yāhi<sup>10</sup> tī. So tathā kaṇto tutthiyānaṇ paggharita-  
 sedasaire<sup>10</sup> rajavattiyā<sup>11</sup> okiri, te tambavammikasadiśā<sup>12</sup>  
 ahesuṇ Vassavalāhakaṇ pi<sup>13</sup> ānāpesi 'mahantamahan-  
 tāni<sup>14</sup> bindūni<sup>15</sup> pātehi<sup>16</sup> tī So tathā akāsi Atha nesāṇ  
 kāyo kabaṇḍagā adiso ahosi Te nigganthā<sup>16</sup> hutvā  
 sammukhasam<sup>17</sup> hatthānen<sup>17</sup> eva<sup>17</sup> palāyisu Evaṇ<sup>18</sup>  
 palāyantesu Pū<sup>19</sup> kassapassa<sup>19</sup> upatthāko eko kassako  
 'idāni suve<sup>20</sup> aṇ<sup>20</sup> (at) pātihāṇiyakaranavelā, gantvā pāti-  
 hāṇiyaṇ passissām<sup>21</sup> gane nissajjētvā pāto va ābhataṇ  
 yāgukutaṇ<sup>21</sup> c' eva<sup>22</sup> se<sup>22</sup> vottakaṇ ca gahetva āgacchanto  
 Pū<sup>23</sup> naṇ tathā palāya. aṇ<sup>23</sup> disvā 'bhante ahaṇ<sup>23</sup> ayyānaṇ  
 pātihāṇiyaṇ passissāmī<sup>24</sup> aṇ<sup>24</sup> āgacchāmī, tumhe kahaṇ  
 gacchathā<sup>24</sup> tī 'Kin te pātihāṇiyena, imaṇ me<sup>24</sup> kutaṇ

<sup>1</sup> S nāmayāṇ \* S °ehia°

<sup>2</sup> C. Ca om

<sup>3</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a okutvā

<sup>4</sup> K ukkara°.

<sup>5</sup> K B. khipāpehi

<sup>6</sup> B. pi de°

<sup>7</sup> B. nikaddhanto.

<sup>8</sup> K B tāpehi

<sup>9</sup> S. °ko. K B. om.

<sup>10</sup> C. Ca. °aṇ. S °sede sa°

<sup>11</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. K °vutthiyā S rajo°

<sup>12</sup> B. tambamattika°

<sup>13</sup> K om.

<sup>14</sup> K °āni ma° B mahantāni

<sup>15</sup> K. vi°.

<sup>16</sup> B niga° K niganthā K<sup>1</sup> niggahana. S. nigganhā.

B. a lajjamāno

<sup>17</sup> K B. °ne yeve

<sup>18</sup> S om K<sup>1</sup> a tesu

<sup>19</sup> B. Purāna°.

<sup>20</sup> K B. me.

<sup>21</sup> B. °ghataṇ

<sup>22</sup> K. ca.

<sup>23</sup> B. aṇja K om.

<sup>24</sup> B om.

ca yottakaṇ ca dehī' tī So tena dinnan kutaṇ ca yottaṇ<sup>1</sup>  
ca ādāya naditīraṇ gantvā taṇ<sup>2</sup> kutaṇ yottena attano  
gīvāya<sup>3</sup> bandhītvā<sup>4</sup> rahade patītvā udakabubbule utthā-  
pento<sup>5</sup> kālaṇ katvā Avicimhi nibbatti

Satthā<sup>6</sup> ākāse ratanacāṇkamaṇ māpesi, tassa<sup>7</sup> ekā<sup>8</sup> kotī  
pācīnacakkavālamukhavattīyaṇ ahoṣi, ekā<sup>9</sup> pacchimacakka-  
vālamukhavattīyaṇ Satthā, sannipatītāya chattuṣsayoja-  
nikāya<sup>10</sup> parisāya vaddhamānakacchāyāya 'idāni pātihā-  
riyakāṇanavelā' tī gandhakutito nikkhamītvā pamukhe  
atthāsi Atha naṇ Gharanī nāma iddhimantā<sup>11</sup> anāgā-  
miupāsikā upasaṅkamītvā 'bhante mādi-āya dhītaṇ vija-  
mānāya tumhākaṇ kīlamanakiccaṇ ne hi, ahaṇ pātihā-  
riyaṇ karissāmi' tī āha 'Katha<sup>12</sup> tvaṇ karissasi  
Gharanī' tī 'Bhante ekasmiṇ<sup>13</sup> ca<sup>14</sup> āyā ālagabbhe mahā-  
pathaviṇ udakaṇ<sup>14</sup> katvā udakas, āh kā viya nimmu-  
jītvā<sup>15</sup> pācīnacakkavālamukhavatī<sup>16</sup> attānaṇ dasses-  
sāmi,<sup>16</sup> tathā pacchimauttara<sup>17</sup> ā<sup>18</sup> pācīnacakkavālamukha-  
vattīyaṇ<sup>17</sup> tathā majjhe,<sup>18</sup> "kē<sup>19</sup> sā" tī ca<sup>19</sup> vutte vak-  
khanti "Gharanī nām' esā, yaṇ tāva<sup>20</sup> ekissā itthiyā  
ānubhāvo,<sup>21</sup> buddhānubhāvo<sup>22</sup> pana kīvarūpo<sup>23</sup> bhavissatī'

<sup>1</sup> K S. °akaṇ<sup>2</sup> K B. om<sup>3</sup> K °yaṇ.<sup>4</sup> B. a lajjanto kiñci akathetvā<sup>5</sup> B upatth°.<sup>6</sup> S Sakko.<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. tassā (f also in Skt)<sup>8</sup> B eka°.<sup>9</sup> B a kotī.<sup>10</sup> K B °yojanāya.<sup>11</sup> K Nandamātā K. B. a ekā.<sup>12</sup> K. atha tvaṇ ka°. K<sup>1</sup> B om. tvaṇ.<sup>13</sup> S om<sup>14</sup> K °ke<sup>15</sup> K. B nimu°.<sup>16</sup> B °iss°. C C<sup>a</sup> dassāmī C. C<sup>a</sup> S. ā tī<sup>17</sup> K pacchimaṇ tathā u° tathā dakkhinaṇ<sup>18</sup> K. a atha mahājano maṇ disvā.<sup>19</sup> K B. om.<sup>20</sup> K. a. evarūpo<sup>21</sup> S. itthiyānu°.<sup>22</sup> K. buddhānaṇ ānu°.<sup>23</sup> K kim eva°. B kīdiso.

tī evaṃ tittihīyā tumhe adisvā va palāyissanti' tī. Atha naṃ Satthā 'jānāmi te Gharani evaṃūpaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ kattuṃ<sup>1</sup> samatthabhaṇṇaṃ, na paṇāyaṃ tav' atthāya baddho mālāputo' tī vatvā paṭikkhipi. Sā 'na me<sup>2</sup> Satthā anujānāti, addhā mayā uttaritāyaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ kattuṃ samattho añño atthi' tī ekamantaṃ atthāsī Satthāpi 'evam etesaṃ<sup>3</sup> guṇo pākato bhavissati tī<sup>4</sup> evaṃ chaṭṭasa-  
yojanāya parisāya majjhe sīhanādaṃ nadissanti'<sup>5</sup> tī mañña-  
māno apare pi pucchī 'tumhe kathaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ karissathā' tī. Te 'evaṃ ca<sup>6</sup> evaṃ ca karissāma bhante' tī Satthu parato thitā va<sup>7</sup> sīhanādaṃ nadiṃsu Tesu kira Cullānāthapindikā<sup>8</sup> 'mādise anāgāmiupāsaka-putte<sup>9</sup> vijja-  
māne Satthu kira ananākaṃ natthi' tī cintetvā, 'ahaṃ bhante pāṭihāriyaṃ karissāmi' tī vatvā, 'kathaṃ karissasi' tī puttho āha.<sup>10</sup> 'ahaṃ bhante dvādasayojanikaṃ brah-  
matthabhaṇṇaṃ<sup>11</sup> nimmitvā<sup>12</sup> imissā parisāya majjhe mahāmeghagajjitasaddhena saddena brahmapphotanaṃ<sup>13</sup> nāma apphotessāmi, maññājano "kiṃ saddo nāma" eso" tī pucchitvā "Cullānāthapindikassa kira brahmapphotana-  
saddo nāma" tī vakkhati, tittihīyā "gahapatikassa tāva eso ānubhāvo, buddhānubhāvo kīdiso<sup>14</sup> bhavissati" tī tumhe adisvā va<sup>15</sup> palāyissanti' tī Satthā 'jānāmi te ahaṃ etaṃ<sup>16</sup> ānubhāvaṃ' tī tassa pi tath' eva vatvā pāṭi-  
hāriyakaraṇaṃ nānujāni<sup>17</sup> Ath' ekā patisambhīdappattā

<sup>1</sup> K B kattuṃ.<sup>2</sup> B om.<sup>3</sup> B evam eva tesāṃ<sup>4</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a cintetvā.<sup>5</sup> B. °atī<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. B. once B om. te.<sup>7</sup> B om thitā va<sup>8</sup> K. B. Cūla A° (K °1°) S Cullānā°.<sup>9</sup> K. B. S. °ke pu° K. °mino°. K<sup>1</sup>. °ke, om putte ('putte' as 'dhītari' *supra*)<sup>10</sup> B. S om.<sup>11</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. brahmadatta°.<sup>12</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. nimmitvā.<sup>13</sup> K B. brahma -a° C. C<sup>a</sup>. S °kaṇ.<sup>14</sup> K. ki° bu°.<sup>15</sup> B. om.<sup>16</sup> B. om. two.<sup>17</sup> K. °nāti

sattavassikā Cīrasāmaneri<sup>1</sup> nāma Satthāraṇ vanditvā  
 ‘ahaṇ<sup>2</sup> bhante pāṭihāriyaṇ karissāmī’ ti āha ‘Kathaṇ  
 karissasī Cīre’ ti ‘Bhante Sineruṇ ca cakkavālapabbataṇ  
 ca<sup>3</sup> Himavantaṇ ca āharitvā imasmiṇ<sup>4</sup> thāne paṭipāṭiyā  
 thapetvā ahaṇ haṇsasakunī viya tato<sup>5</sup> nikkhamitvā asaj-  
 jamānā gamissāmī,<sup>6</sup> mahājano maṇ disvā “kā c’<sup>7</sup> esā” ti  
 pucchitvā “Cīrasāmaneri” t- vakkhatī,<sup>8</sup> tittthiyā “satta-  
 vassikasāmaneriya<sup>9</sup> ayam ānubhāvo, buddhanubhāvo kiṇiso  
 bhavissatī” ti tumhe adisvā va palāyissanti’ ti Ito paraṇ  
 evaṭṭupāni vacanāni vuttānusāren’ eva veditabbān, tassāpi  
 Bhagavā ‘jānāmi te ānubhāvan’ ti vatvā pāṭihāriya-  
 karanāṇ nānujāni.<sup>10</sup> Ath’ eko patisambhidappatto khinā-  
 savo Cundasāmanero nāma jāṭiyā sattavasso<sup>11</sup> Satthāraṇ  
 vanditvā<sup>12</sup> ‘ahaṇ Bhagavā<sup>13</sup> pāṭihāriyaṇ karissāmī’ ti  
 vatvā, ‘kathaṇ karissasī’ ti putttho āha ‘ahaṇ bhante  
 Jambudīpassa dhajabhūtaṇ mahājamburukkhaṇ khandhe  
 gahetvā cāletvā mahājambupesīyo<sup>14</sup> āharitvā imaṇ paṇisaṇ  
 khādāpessāmī, pāricchattakakusumāni ca āharissāmī’<sup>15</sup> ti.  
 Atha Uppalavannattherī Satthāraṇ vanditvā ‘ahaṇ bhante  
 pāṭihāriyaṇ karissāmī’ ti vatvā,<sup>16</sup> ‘kathaṇ karissasī’ ti  
 puttthā āha<sup>16</sup> ‘ahaṇ bhante samantā dvādasayojanaṇ<sup>17</sup>  
 paṇisaṇ dassetvā āvattato chattiṇṇsayojanāya paṇisāya  
 parivuto cakkavattirājā hutvā āgantvā tumhe vandissāmī’

<sup>1</sup> K Vira° S C C° rā B a kira

<sup>2</sup> K om.

<sup>3</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. c’eva.

<sup>4</sup> K. C C° tasmiṇ

<sup>5</sup> K B rep.

<sup>6</sup> B karissāmī

<sup>7</sup> K B om

<sup>8</sup> K<sup>1</sup> paññāyati ti S āassatī B. °nti

<sup>9</sup> K B °kāya tāva sā°.

<sup>10</sup> K C C° āti

<sup>11</sup> B °ssena.

<sup>12</sup> B upasaṇkamitvā. K<sup>1</sup> cori. a.

<sup>13</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. bhante

<sup>14</sup> K °phalāni

<sup>15</sup> K. B °itvā, and a tumhe vandissāmī ti Satthā  
 ‘jānāmi te ānubhāvan’ ti vatvā tassāpi (B om pi) pāṭi-  
 hāriyakaranāṇ paṭikkhipi.

<sup>16</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. om.

<sup>17</sup> B. °nikaṇ.

ti. Satthā 'jānāmi te<sup>1</sup> ānubhāvan' tī tassāpi pātihāriya<sup>2</sup> patikkhīpi Atha Mahāmoggallānatthero Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā 'ahaṃ<sup>3</sup> bhante pātihāriyaṃ karissāmi' tī vatvā, 'kathaṃ karissasi' tī puttho<sup>4</sup> 'ahaṃ bhante Sineiupabbatarājānaṃ<sup>5</sup> dantantare thapetvā māsabijaṃ<sup>6</sup> viya saṅkhādisāmi'<sup>7</sup> tī. 'Aññaṃ kiṃ karissasi' tī 'Imaṃ pathaviyaṃ<sup>8</sup> kaṭasārakaṃ viya saṇvellitvā<sup>9</sup> aṅgulantare nikkipissāmi'<sup>10</sup> tī<sup>11</sup> 'Aññaṃ kiṃ karissasi' tī 'Mahāpathaviyaṃ kulālacakkaṃ viya paṇvattetvā mahājānaṃ pathavojaṃ khādāpessāmi'<sup>12</sup> tī 'Aññaṃ kiṃ karissasi' tī 'Vāmahatthe pathaviyaṃ katvā ime satte aññasmiyaṃ dipe thapessāmi' tī 'Aññaṃ kiṃ karissasi' tī 'Sineruṃ<sup>13</sup> chattadandaṃ<sup>14</sup> viya<sup>15</sup> katvā mahāpathaviyaṃ ukkhipitvā tass' ūpari thapetvā chattaḥattho-bhikkhu viya ekahatthena ādāya<sup>16</sup> ākāse<sup>17</sup> caṅkamissāmi' tī. Satthā 'jānāmi te ānubhāvan' tī tassāpi pātihāriya-kāraṇaṃ nanujāni<sup>18</sup> So 'jānāti mañña Satthā mayā uttaraṇaṃ pātihāriyaṃ kātuṃ samatthan' tī ekamantaṃ atthāsi Atha naṃ Satthā nayaṃ Moggallāna tav' atthāya baddho mālāpūto, ahaṃ hi asamadhuo mama dhuraṃ añño vahitūṃ samattho nāma natthi, anacchariyaṃ ev' etaṃ<sup>19</sup> yaṃ<sup>20</sup> idāni mama dhuraṃ vahitūṃ samattho na bhaveyya, ahetukatiracchānayaṇiyaṃ rubbattakāle pi mama dhuraṃ vahitūṃ samattho nāma nahosi yevā' tī vatvā

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S te jān°.

<sup>2</sup> K B °yakaṇaṇaṃ

<sup>3</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. āha.

<sup>4</sup> K a āha

<sup>5</sup> K. B °rājaṇaṃ

<sup>6</sup> K sāsapaviṇṇaṃ B. māsasāsapabijaṃ

<sup>7</sup> K B khād°.

<sup>8</sup> K B. mahāpa°. B a. katvā

<sup>9</sup> K saṇvedhetvā. K<sup>1</sup>. saṇvedhetvā C C<sup>a</sup> saṇvillitvā.

<sup>10</sup> K<sup>1</sup> cor r pakkhi°.

<sup>11</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. a. vatvā

<sup>12</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> ghā°.

<sup>13</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. °rū-pabbataiājaṃ

<sup>14</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °akaṇ

<sup>15</sup> K B om

<sup>16</sup> K B. °enadāya

<sup>17</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °sena

<sup>18</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °nāti

<sup>19</sup> B. c' etaṃ K. c'eva taṃ. K<sup>1</sup>. eva taṃ S. om. ev'.

C C<sup>a</sup>. vo taṃ

<sup>20</sup> C. qm.

‘kadā kathaṇ vā<sup>1</sup> bhante’ ti therena puttho<sup>2</sup> atītaṇ  
āharitvā<sup>3</sup>

‘Yato yato garudhuvaṇ yato gambhīravattani  
tadassu<sup>4</sup> kanhaṇ yuñjanti svassu taṇ vāhate  
dhuvaṇ’ ti

idaṇ Kanhausabhaṇjātakam<sup>5</sup> vitthāretvā puna tam ev’  
atthaṇ<sup>6</sup> vīsesetvā dassento,<sup>7</sup>

‘Manāpam<sup>8</sup> eva bhāseyya nāmanāpaṇ kudācanaṇ  
manāpaṇ bhāsamānassa garubhāraṇ udabbahī,<sup>9</sup>  
dhanāñ ca naṇ alabbhesi<sup>10</sup> tena c’attamano ahū’ ti

idaṇ Nandivīsālaṇjātakam<sup>11</sup> pi vitthāretvā kathesi.<sup>12</sup> Ka-  
thetvā ca pana Satthā taṇ iatanacaṇkamaṇ otarī<sup>13</sup>  
Purato dvādasayojanikā paṇisā ahosi,<sup>14</sup> pacchato ca utta-  
rato ca dakkhinato ca, ujukaṇ pana catuvīsatiyojanikāya  
tāya<sup>15</sup> paṇisāya majjhe Bhagavā yamakapātīhāṇīyaṇ akāsi,  
tañ ca<sup>16</sup> pālito tāva<sup>17</sup> evaṇ veditabbaṇ Katamaṇ<sup>18</sup> Tathā-  
gatassa yamakapātīhire<sup>19</sup> nānaṇ, idha Tathāgato yama-  
kapātīhiraṇ karoti asādhāraṇaṇ sāvakehi, uparimakāyato  
aggikkhandho pavattati, hetthimakāyato udakadhārā

<sup>1</sup> K. pana for ka° vā

<sup>2</sup> B. a Satthā

<sup>3</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. *ques the J. For longer additions in K. MSS vide Appendix*

<sup>4</sup> K. B. tadassu

<sup>5</sup> F. J. 1 193-6.

<sup>6</sup> K. tad eva vatthuy. K<sup>1</sup>. taṇ va° B. tam eva va°

<sup>7</sup> K. desento K<sup>1</sup> a Nandivīsālaṇjātakam āharitvā,  
atīte, etc

<sup>8</sup> J. manuññam, al.

<sup>9</sup> J. udaddhari

<sup>10</sup> K. B. alabbhesi K<sup>1</sup> alābbhesi

<sup>11</sup> K. Nanda°. F. J. 1. 191-3.

<sup>12</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a jātakam samodhānesi. brāhmano Anando Nan-  
davisālo pana aham evā ti.

<sup>13</sup> K. abhiruyhi. B. °yha.

<sup>14</sup> K. B. a tathā

<sup>15</sup> K. B. om

<sup>16</sup> K. B. S. om.

<sup>17</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om

<sup>18</sup> B. a taṇ.

<sup>19</sup> K. °hīriye. B. hāriye.



makāyato udakadhārā pavattatī ti, puna<sup>1</sup> udakadhārāya<sup>2</sup> pavattanatthānato aggikkhandhassa pavattitū<sup>3</sup> aggikkhandhassa ca pavattanatthānato udakadhārāya pavattitū<sup>4</sup> das-settū 'hetthimakāyato uparimakāyato' ti vuttatū, esa<sup>5</sup> nayo sabbapadesu Aggikkhandho pan' ettha udakadhārāya asammisso ahosi, tathā udakadhārā aggikkhandhena<sup>6</sup> ubhayam pi kua c'ettatū yāva brahmalokā uggantvā cakkavālamukhavattitū pavattatī.<sup>7</sup> Channaṇ vannaṇan ti vuttapadassa<sup>8</sup> chabbannaraṇsiyo bahi<sup>9</sup> āsiṇṇamāṇaṇ vilinaṇ suvaṇṇaṇ viya yantanālito<sup>10</sup> nikkhantasuvannasādhārā viya ca ekacakkavālagabbhato uggantvā<sup>11</sup> Brahmalokaṇ āhacca pativattitvā cakkavālamukhavattim eva ganhiṇsu, ekaṇ<sup>12</sup> cakkavālagabbhaṇ ekaṇ gopānasicittatū<sup>13</sup> viya bodhiharaṇ ahosi ekalokaṇ

Taṇ divasaṇ Satthā caṇkamitvā pātūhiraṇ karonto anta-  
ntarā mahājanassa dhammakathaṇ<sup>14</sup> kathesi, kathento  
ca<sup>15</sup> janaṇ<sup>16</sup> nuussāsaṇ akatvā<sup>17</sup> assāsavāraṇ<sup>18</sup> deti  
Tasmaṇ khane mahājano sādhuḥkāraṇ pavattesi,<sup>19</sup> tassa  
sādhuḥkārapavattanakāle Satthā tāva<sup>20</sup> mahatīyā parisāya  
cittatū olokento ekekassa solasaṇaṇ<sup>21</sup> ākāraṇaṇ vasena  
cittacāraṇ<sup>22</sup> aññāsī Evaṇ lahuparivattatū<sup>23</sup> buddhānaṇ

<sup>1</sup> B na pana *for* ti puna<sup>2</sup> B °rā°<sup>3</sup> K. B aggikkhandho pavattatī, K. a. puna<sup>4</sup> K B. °dhārā pavattatī ti.<sup>5</sup> K. es' eva.<sup>6</sup> B °ehi<sup>7</sup> S. pavattī B patatī<sup>8</sup> B vuttā pan' assa<sup>9</sup> K kutehi. B. ghatehi<sup>10</sup> K. B. °ikato<sup>11</sup> K. a. yāva, *with* °lokā<sup>12</sup> B. eka° K ekekaṇ<sup>13</sup> K B. vaṇkago°. B. °sikaṇ. K. °vinaddhaṇ<sup>14</sup> K. B. dhammaṇ<sup>15</sup> K. om.<sup>16</sup> B pana.<sup>17</sup> B a. tassa.<sup>18</sup> B. °vāsaṇ<sup>19</sup> K. B. °eti<sup>20</sup> K. a evaṇ<sup>21</sup> K B. S. °sannaṇ<sup>22</sup> K cittavāraṇ<sup>23</sup> K. B. lahuka°

cittaṃ, yo yo yasmiñ ca dhamme<sup>1</sup> yasmiñ ca pāṭihire pasanno tassa tassa ajjhāsayaṇasena<sup>2</sup> eva dhammañ ca kathesi pāṭihirañ ca akāsi. Evaṃ dhamme desiyamāne pāṭihire ca kayyamāne<sup>3</sup> mahādhammabbhisamayo<sup>4</sup> ahoṣi, Satthā pana tasmīṃ samāgame attano manaṃ gahetvā aññaṃ pañhaṃ pucchituṃ samatthaṃ adisvā nimmita-buddhaṃ māpesi, tena pucchitaṃ pañhaṃ Satthā viśajjesi<sup>5</sup> Bhagavato cañkamanakāle nimmito thānadisu aññatarāṃ kappesi, nimmitassa cañkamanakāle Bhagavā thānadisu aññatarāṃ kappesi, tam atthaṃ dassetuṃ 'nimmito cañkamati vā'<sup>6</sup> ti—ādi<sup>7</sup> vuttaṃ. Evaṃ karontassa Satthu<sup>8</sup> pāṭihiraṃ disvā dhammakathañ ca sutvā tasmīṃ samāgame viśatiyā pānakotīnaṃ dhammabbhisamayo ahoṣi Satthā pāṭihiraṃ karonto va 'kattha nu kho atīte<sup>9</sup> buddhā imaṃ pāṭihiraṃ katvā vassaṃ upentī' ti āvajjitvā,<sup>10</sup> 'Tāvatiṃsa-bhavane vassaṃ upagantvā mātu Abhidhammapitakaṃ desentū' ti disvā dakkhiṇapādaṃ ukkhipitvā Yugandharamatthake<sup>11</sup> thapetvā<sup>12</sup> itaraṃ pādaṃ ukkhipitvā Sinerumatthake thapetvā<sup>13</sup> evaṃ atthasatthiyojanasatasahasattāne tayo va<sup>14</sup> pādavārā ahesuṃ, dve pādacchiddāni.<sup>15</sup> 'Satthā pādaṃ pasāretvā akkamī' ti ca<sup>16</sup> na sallakkhettabbaṃ,<sup>17</sup> tassa pādukkhipanakāle<sup>18</sup> yeva<sup>19</sup> pabbatā pāda-

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. om. ya° ca dha°

<sup>2</sup> K B kaṇya°.

<sup>3</sup> K. B mahājano dha°.

<sup>4</sup> K. B. a Satthārā pucchitaṃ sovi°.

<sup>5</sup> K Bhagavā.

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> ādisu

<sup>7</sup> B om

<sup>8</sup> K B. °ta°.

<sup>9</sup> S. B °etvā.

<sup>10</sup> K. Gandamba°.

<sup>11</sup> K. °pesi, and a vāmapādaṃ u° Yu° thapesi.

<sup>12</sup> K °pesi.

<sup>13</sup> K B om.

<sup>14</sup> K. a. pakatipādaviticāranasādisanikkhepani ahesuṃ.

<sup>15</sup> K B om

<sup>16</sup> B. °kkhi°

<sup>17</sup> K. C. C<sup>a</sup> B pādakkhi°. K. B a. hi before pā°

<sup>18</sup> B yev' ete K yeva te pā°, and a. Yugandharo Isindharo ca pabbatakutaṃ ekato katvā.

mūlaṃ<sup>1</sup> āgantvā<sup>2</sup> Satthārā akkantakāle<sup>3</sup> utthāya saka-  
tṭhāne<sup>4</sup> atthaṃsu.

Sakko Satthāraṃ disvā cintesi · ‘Pandukambalasīlāyaṃ  
maññe<sup>5</sup> Satthā imaṃ vassāvāsaṃ upessati, bahunnaṃ<sup>6</sup>  
vata<sup>7</sup> devatānaṃ upakāro bhavissati<sup>8</sup> Satthari pan’ ettha  
vassaṃ<sup>9</sup> upagate aññā<sup>10</sup> devatā hattham pi thapetuṃ na  
sakkhissanti, ayaṃ kho pana<sup>11</sup> Pandukambalasīlā dīghato  
satthi yojanā<sup>12</sup> puthulato pannāsa yojanā, Satthari nisinne  
pi tucchāṃ<sup>13</sup> viya bhavissati’ ti Satthā tass’ ajjhāsayaṃ<sup>14</sup>  
viditvā attano saṅghātuṃ<sup>15</sup> silātalaṃ paticchādayamānaṃ<sup>16</sup>  
khipi. Sakko cintesi ‘cīvaraṃ tvaṃ paticchādayamānaṃ  
khipi sayāṃ pana parittake tṭhāne nisidissati’ ti Satthā  
tass’ ajjhāsayaṃ viditvā nīcapīṭhakaṃ mahāpaṇsukūlīko  
viya Pandukambalasīlaṃ anto cīvaraabhoge<sup>17</sup> yeva katvā  
nisīdi Mahājano pi taṃ khanaṃ yeva Satthāraṃ olokento  
naddasa,<sup>18</sup> candassa atthamītakālo<sup>19</sup> paṭṭhāya viya<sup>20</sup>  
ahosi, mahājano<sup>21</sup>

‘Gato nu Cittakūtaṃ vā Kelāsaṃ vā Yugandharaṃ,  
na no dakkhema<sup>22</sup> Sambuddhaṃ lokajetthaṃ,  
na āsabbhaṃ’ ti

<sup>1</sup> B. °āni.

<sup>2</sup> K. a. sampaticchitvā B. a. sampaticchinsu

<sup>3</sup> B. akkamana°, a te pabbatā.

<sup>4</sup> B. a. yeva.

<sup>5</sup> K. °lāya majjhe

<sup>6</sup> K. B. °ūnaṃ

<sup>7</sup> B. ca

<sup>8</sup> C. C°. a. ti.

<sup>9</sup> B. vassāvāsaṃ

<sup>10</sup> C. C°. S. aññe

<sup>11</sup> C. C°. ayaṃ Sakko pi na S. ahaṃ Sa° pi tena

<sup>12</sup> B. a. vitthārato pannāsaya°, and has pu° pannarasa°.

<sup>13</sup> K. °ā.

<sup>14</sup> B. tassa a°.

<sup>15</sup> S. °ikaṃ

<sup>16</sup> B. °iya°.

<sup>17</sup> B. °bhāge

<sup>18</sup> K. nādassa

<sup>19</sup> K. B. atthaṅgamītakālo. B. om pa °viya

<sup>20</sup> K. a. ca suriyassa atthaṅgamītakālo viya ca andha-  
kāro ca

<sup>21</sup> B. a. imaṃ paridevanasaddaṃ paridevanto

<sup>22</sup> K. B. °mu, so mīra.

imaṃ gāthaṃ vadanto paridevi Apare 'Satthā nāma pavivekarato<sup>1</sup> "evarūpāya me<sup>2</sup> parisāya evarūpaṃ pātīhiraṃ katan" ti lajjāya aññaṃ ratthaṃ vā janapadaṃ vā gato bhavissati, nanu dāni<sup>3</sup> taṃ dakkhissāmā' ti paridevantā<sup>4</sup> imaṃ gātham āhaṃsu

'Pavivekarato dhiro na imaṃ lokaṃ pun' ehi,  
na no dakkhema Sambuddhaṃ lokajetthaṃ  
nālasabhaṃ'<sup>5</sup> ti

Mahāmoggallānaṃ<sup>6</sup> pucchīsu 'kahaṃ bhante Satthā' ti So sayāṃ jānanto pi 'paresaṃ pi gunā pakatā hontū'<sup>7</sup> ti ajjhāsayena 'Anuruddhaṃ pucchathā' ti āha<sup>8</sup> Theraṃ tathā<sup>9</sup> pucchīsu 'kahaṃ bhante Satthā' ti 'Tāvatiṇṣa-bhavane Pandukambalasīlāyaṃ vassaṃ upagantvā mātu Abhidhammapitakaṃ desetvaṃ gato' ti 'Kadā āgamissati bhante' ti 'Tayo māse abhidhammaṃ<sup>10</sup> desetvā mahāpavānaṇḍivase'<sup>11</sup> ti Te 'Satthānaṃ adisvā na gamissāmā' ti tattha eva khandhāvāraṃ bandhīsu, ākāsaṃ eva kua nesaṃ chadanaṃ ahosi, tēja<sup>12</sup> mahatīyā parisāya sarīranissando<sup>13</sup> nāma na paññāyi, pathavi vivāram adāsi, sabbattha parisuddham eva pathavītaṇṇaṃ<sup>14</sup> ahosi Satthā pathamam eva Mahāmoggallānaṃ<sup>15</sup> avoca 'Moggallāna<sup>16</sup> tvaṃ etissā parisāya dhammaṃ deseyyāsi, Cullānāthapindiko ca<sup>17</sup> āhāraṃ daṁṣati' ti Tasmā taṃ temāsaṃ Cullānāthapindiko etissāya<sup>18</sup> parisāya pānaṃ<sup>19</sup> yāgu-

<sup>1</sup> K B a. so

<sup>2</sup> B om.

<sup>3</sup> B idāni. C. C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>4</sup> B. °nto

<sup>5</sup> K. B a te

<sup>6</sup> K °natheraṇ.

<sup>7</sup> K °no °to hotū B °nti.

<sup>8</sup> K. B a. te

<sup>9</sup> K om

<sup>10</sup> K B. °apitakaṃ

<sup>11</sup> K. a āgamissati

<sup>12</sup> S. tāva B a ca.

<sup>13</sup> B. °nighaṇso nāma pa°.

<sup>14</sup> K B. bhūmi°.

<sup>15</sup> B. Moggallānattheraṃ.

<sup>16</sup> S Mahāmo°

<sup>17</sup> B. om

<sup>18</sup> K. ca ta-sā. B va tassā.

<sup>19</sup> K. sāyaṃ pātaṇ. B pātarāsakāle

bhattan<sup>1</sup> khādanīyaṃ tambūlagandhamālapilandhanāni<sup>2</sup>  
 adāsi, Mahāmoggallāno<sup>3</sup> dhammaṃ desesi, pātīhīyaṃ das-  
 sanatthaṃ āgatagethi<sup>4</sup> putthaṃ paññaṃ<sup>5</sup> ca vissajjesi  
 Satthāiam pi mātu Abhidharmadesanatthāya<sup>6</sup> Pandu-  
 kambalasīlāyaṃ vassaṃ upagataṃ dasasahassacakkavāla-  
 devatā parivālayiṃsu Tena vuttaṃ

Tāvatiṃse yadā Buddho sīlāyaṃ pandukambale  
 pañicchatkamūlasmīṃ vihāsi purisuttamo,

Dasasu<sup>7</sup> lokadhātūsu sannipatitvāna<sup>8</sup> devatā  
 payirupāsanti Sambuddhaṃ vasantaṃ nabhamudd-  
 hani

Na koci devo vannena Sambuddhassa virocati<sup>9</sup>  
 sabbe deve adhigayha<sup>10</sup> Sambuddho va virocati ' ti

evaṃ sabbe<sup>11</sup> devatā attano saṃrappabbhāyaṃ abhiḥbhavitvā  
 nisinnassa paṇ' assa<sup>12</sup> mātā Tusitavimānato āgantvā  
 dakkhinapasse nisīdi, Indako pi devaputto āgantvā dak-  
 khinapasse yeva nisīdi, Aṅkuro<sup>13</sup> vāmapasse<sup>14</sup> So mahe-  
 sakkāsu<sup>15</sup> devatāsu sannipatitāsu apagantvā<sup>16</sup> dvādasā-  
 yojanike thāne okāsaṃ labhi, Indako tatth' eva nisīdi  
 Satthā<sup>17</sup> te ubho pi oloketvā attano sāsane dakkhineyya-  
 puggalānaṃ dinnadānassa mahapphalabbhāvaṃ nāpetu-  
 kāmo<sup>18</sup> evaṃ āha<sup>19</sup> 'dīghamantare dasavassasahassa-  
 parimāne<sup>20</sup> kāle dvādasayojanikaṃ uddhanapantaṃ katvā

<sup>1</sup> B °ñ ca.

<sup>2</sup> B. tambulatela° B a ca

<sup>3</sup> K °nathero

<sup>4</sup> S C C°. āgatehi tehi

<sup>5</sup> B putthapañhe K °tthe panhe

<sup>6</sup> K B °tthaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> K dasasahassa°.

<sup>8</sup> B °pātetvāna

<sup>9</sup> K °ssātirocati.

<sup>10</sup> B atikkamma

<sup>11</sup> B sabbā

<sup>12</sup> S pana sā K. mātāpi 'ssa

<sup>13</sup> K. eko Aṅkuro nāma

<sup>14</sup> K B a nisīdi

<sup>15</sup> B °kkh°.

<sup>16</sup> B āg°.

<sup>17</sup> C°. a pi

<sup>18</sup> B pañña°.

<sup>19</sup> K. B. a. Aṅkura tayā

<sup>20</sup> B. °na°.

mahādānaṃ dinnāṃ, so tvaṃ dāni mama samāgamaṃ  
āgantvā sabbadūre<sup>1</sup> dvādasayojanike thāne okāsaṃ labhi,  
kin nu kho ettha kāraṇaṃ ' ti. Vuttam pi c'etaṃ

‘ Oloketvāna Sambuddho Aṅkuraṇṇi capi Indakaṃ  
dakkhineyyaṃ pabbhāvento idaṃ vacanam abruvi <sup>2</sup>

“ Mahādānaṃ tayā dinnāṃ Aṅkura dighamantare  
suvidūre<sup>3</sup> nisinno ' si<sup>4</sup> āgaccha mama santikaṇ ” ' ti

So saddo paṭhavitalaṃ pāpuni, sabbapi naṃ sā<sup>5</sup> parisā assosi  
Evaṃ vutte

Codito bhāvitattena<sup>6</sup> Aṅkuro etaḍ abruvi <sup>2</sup>

‘ kiṃ mayhaṃ tena dānena dakkhineyyena suññaṃ <sup>7</sup>

Ayaṃ so Indako vakkho dajjā dānaṃ parittakaṃ  
atirocati amhehi cando tālāgane<sup>8</sup> yathā ' ti

Tattha dajjā ti dattha<sup>9</sup> Evaṃ vutte pana<sup>10</sup> Satthā  
Indakaṃ āha ‘ Indaka tvaṃ mama dakkhinapasse nisinno  
kasmā anapagantvā<sup>11</sup> nisīdasī ' ti So ‘ ahaṃ bhante  
sukhette parittakaṃ<sup>12</sup> bijaṃ vapanakassako<sup>13</sup> viya dakkhi-  
neyyasampadaṃ alatthan ' ti dakkhineyye<sup>14</sup> pabbhāvento  
āha .

‘ Ujjaṅgale yathā khette bijaṃ<sup>15</sup> bahukam pi<sup>16</sup> ropitaṃ  
na phalaṃ vipulaṃ<sup>17</sup> hoti na pi toseti kassakaṃ,<sup>18</sup>

Tath' eva dānaṃ bahukaṃ dussīlesu patitthitaṃ  
na vipulaṃ (K °la°) phalaṃ hoti na pi toseti dāyakaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> K atī°. B om.

<sup>3</sup> K. B atī°.

<sup>5</sup> K B om

<sup>7</sup> K B. °iaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. adattha K. B datvā

<sup>11</sup> K. B. anupa° K a. va.

<sup>13</sup> K. B. vappana°.

<sup>15</sup> K. vijjaṃ

<sup>17</sup> B vi° pha° K. vipulaphalaṃ.

<sup>18</sup> K. B. a.

<sup>2</sup> K B abruvi

<sup>4</sup> C C° va

<sup>6</sup> C B °tthena

<sup>8</sup> K. cori °nehi.

<sup>10</sup> B. om

<sup>12</sup> B appaka°

<sup>14</sup> K B °yyaṃ

<sup>16</sup> B om

Yathāpi bhaddake<sup>1</sup> khette bījaṇ appam pi ropitaṇ  
 sammādhāraṇ<sup>2</sup> paveccante<sup>3</sup> phalaṇ toseti kassakaṇ,  
 Tath' eva silavantesu gunavantesu tādisu<sup>4</sup>  
 appakaṇ pi kataṇ kāraṇ<sup>5</sup> puññaṇ hoti mahappha-  
 lan' ti

Kiṇ pan' etassa pubbakamman? ti So kira Anu-  
 ruddhattherassa antogāmaṇ pindāya pavitthassa attano  
 āhāraṇ<sup>6</sup> katacchubbhikkhaṇ dāpesi, tad assa<sup>7</sup> puññaṇ.  
 Añkurena dasa vassasahassāni dvādasayojanikaṇ uddhana-  
 pantiṇ katvā dinnadānato mahapphalataṇ jātaṇ, tasmā  
 evam āha Evaṇ vutte Satthā 'Añkura dānaṇ nāma  
 viceyya dātuṇ vattati, evaṇ taṇ<sup>8</sup> sukhette vuttabījaṇ<sup>9</sup>  
 viya mahapphalaṇ hoti, tvaṇ pana na tathā akāsi, teṇa  
 te dānaṇ na mahapphalaṇ<sup>10</sup> jātan' ti imam atthaṇ vibhā-  
 vento<sup>11</sup>

'Viceyyadānaṇ dātabbaṇ yattha dinnāṇ mahapphalaṇ  
 viceyyadānaṇ datvāna saggaṇ gacchanti dāyakā<sup>12</sup>

Viceyyadānaṇ<sup>13</sup> sugatappasatthaṇ  
 ye dakkhineyyā idha jīvaloke  
 etesu dinnāni mahapphalāni  
 bījāni vuttāni<sup>14</sup> yathā sukhette' ti

vatvā uttaraṇ dhammaṇ desento imā gāthā abhāsi

(356) 'Tinadosāni khetāni rāgadosā ayaṇ pajā,  
 tasmā hi vitarāgesu dinnāṇ hoti mahapphalaṇ<sup>15</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K bhaddake.

<sup>2</sup> K B °re

<sup>3</sup> B. pavattante

<sup>4</sup> K B °isu

<sup>5</sup> K. cori appake pi kate kare.

<sup>6</sup> K. B ābhataṇ.

<sup>7</sup> B tadā tassa. K tassa

<sup>8</sup> B om

<sup>9</sup> K B. suvu°.

<sup>10</sup> B ma° na.

<sup>11</sup> K a. āha.

<sup>12</sup> B C C° om. this line. S. pe

<sup>13</sup> S 1, p 21

<sup>14</sup> K vu° bī°

<sup>15</sup> K. B. a., 1 ss. 357-8.

(359) Tinadosāni khettāni icchādosā ayaṇ paṇḍita,  
tasmā hi vigaticchesu dinnayaṇ hoti mahapphala-  
lan' ti.

Desanāvasāne Añkuṇo ca Indako ca sotāpattiphalā patthahāṇsu, mahājanassapa sātthikā desanā<sup>1</sup> ahosi<sup>2</sup>

Atha Satthā devapariyāya majjhe nisinnō<sup>3</sup> mātaraya ārabba 'kusalā dhammā akusalā dhammā avyākātā dhammā' ti<sup>4</sup> Abhidhammapitakaṇ patthapesi,<sup>5</sup> evaṇ tayo māse nīrantaraya Abhidhammapitakaṇ<sup>6</sup> kathento pana bhikkhacāraṇelāyaṇ<sup>7</sup> 'yāva mamāgamanā ettakaṇ nāma dhammaṇ desetū' ti nimmitabuddhaṇ māpetvā sayaya Himavantaṇ gantvā nāgalatādantakattaya khādītvā Anotattadahe mukhaṇ dhovītvā Uttarakuruto pīṇapātaya āharītvā mahāsālamālake nisinnō bhattakiccaṇ akāsi Sāriputtatthero tattha gantvā Satthu vattaṇ karoti. Satthā katabhattakicco<sup>8</sup> 'Sāriputta aṇṇa mayā ettako nāma dhammo bhāsīto, taṇ attano nissitakāṇaṇ pañcasatāṇaṇ<sup>9</sup> bhikkhūṇaṇ ca<sup>10</sup> vācehi' ti therassa kathesi<sup>11</sup> Yamakapāṭṭhiṇe kira pasīditvā pañcasatā kulaputtā theerassa san-

<sup>1</sup> K B dhammade°

<sup>2</sup> B a ti

<sup>3</sup> K a abhidhammatthena mātaraya gunapaccayakāraṇa karonto, tena vuttaṇ.

'Mātaraya pamukhaṇ katvā tassā paññāya tejasā abhidhammaṇ kathāmataya devāṇaṇ sampavattayi' ti.

<sup>4</sup> K. tyādika-Dhammasaṅganiādikaṇ

<sup>5</sup> K. a. evaṇ satappakaraṇābhidhammaṇ desetvā, yathā āha:

'Dhammasaṅgīṇi Vibhaṅgo Dhātukathā athāparo tathā Puggalapaññatti Kathāvatthuppakaraṇaṇ Yamakaṇ ca Patthāṇaṇ ca itī sattāppabhedato' ti.

<sup>6</sup> B a kathesi

<sup>7</sup> K B °ya

<sup>8</sup> B bhattakiccapariyosāne

<sup>9</sup> B antevāsikāṇaṇ for ni° pa°.

<sup>10</sup> K B om.

<sup>11</sup> K a ye.

tike pabbajjisu, te sandhāya Satthā<sup>1</sup> evam āha, vatvā ca pana devalokaṃ gantvā nimmitabuddhena desitatthānato patthāya sayañ dhammaṃ kathesi<sup>2</sup> Thero pi gantvā tesañ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti,<sup>3</sup> te Satthari devaloke viharante yeva<sup>4</sup> sattappakaranikā ahesuṃ<sup>5</sup> Te kua Kassa-pabuddhakāle<sup>6</sup> khuddakavagguliyo<sup>7</sup> hutvā ekasmiṃ pabbhāre<sup>8</sup> olambanta dvinnāṃ therānaṃ caṅkame va<sup>9</sup> caṅkamitvā Abhidhammaṃ sajjhāyantaṇaṃ<sup>10</sup> sare nimittaṃ gahe tvā assosuṃ<sup>11</sup> Te 'ime khandhā nāma imā<sup>12</sup> dhātuyo<sup>13</sup> nāmā' ti ajānitvā sare nimittagahanamatten<sup>14</sup> eva tato cutā devaloke nibbattā<sup>15</sup> ekaṃ buddhantaṇaṃ dibbasampattinṃ anubhavitvā<sup>16</sup> Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagharesu<sup>17</sup> nibbattā yamakappātīhiṇe uppannappasādā therassa santike pabbajjivā sabbapathamaṃ sattappakaranikā ahesuṃ<sup>18</sup> Satthapi ten' eva nīhālena<sup>19</sup> temāsaṃ Abhidhammapitakaṃ<sup>20</sup> desesi Desanavasāne asītikoṭṭisahasānaṃ<sup>21</sup> devatānaṃ dhammabhīsamayo aho si Mahāmāyapi sotāpattiphale patitthahi.

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °iaṇ B therāṇ K 'ettako nāma dhammo bhāsito' ti therāṇ.

<sup>2</sup> S °ti. K B desesi

<sup>3</sup> K B °si

<sup>4</sup> K yeva vi°

<sup>5</sup> K °kāyo assosuṃ

<sup>6</sup> K. °sambu°.

<sup>7</sup> Skt vālgulī.

<sup>8</sup> B. gabbhantare.

<sup>9</sup> S om K B om ca° va

<sup>10</sup> B a. sutvā

<sup>11</sup> B aggahesuṃ for ga° a°

<sup>12</sup> K. B ime.

<sup>13</sup> K āyatanā

<sup>14</sup> K °ttassa ga°.

<sup>15</sup> K °ttitvā B a te

<sup>16</sup> K a tato cutā B a. tato cavitvā.

<sup>17</sup> S °re.

<sup>18</sup> K. a. tena vuttaṇ.

'Dhammaṃ sajjhāyikaṃ sutvā bhikkhūnaṃ sarabhañjane vagguliyo 'bhīnandisuṃ cuttā te tidiṇaṅgatā tenābhīdhammikā bhikkhū pākātā jinasāsane' ti.

<sup>19</sup> B a. taṇ

<sup>20</sup> K B °dhammaṃ

<sup>21</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. °pānasa°.

Sāpi kho chaṭṭiṇṣayojanaparimandalā parisā<sup>1</sup> 'idāni sattame divase pavāraṇā bhavissatī' ti<sup>2</sup> Mahāmoggallāna-  
ttheraṇ upasaṅkamitvā āha<sup>3</sup> 'bhante Satthu orohana-  
divasaṇ saññātūṇ<sup>4</sup> vattatī' ti,<sup>5</sup> 'na hi mayaṇ Satthāraṇ  
adivā gamissāmā' ti Āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno taṇ  
kathaṇ sutvā 'sādhū vata man' ti<sup>6</sup> tatth' eva pathaviyaṇ  
nimuggo Sinerupādaṇ gantvā 'maṇ abhirūhantaṇ<sup>7</sup> parisā  
passatū'<sup>8</sup> ti adhiṭṭhāya mannatane āvutapandukambala-  
suttaṇ<sup>9</sup> viya paññāyamānarūpe va Sinerumajjhena<sup>10</sup>  
abhiruhi, manussapi naṇ 'ekayojanaṇ abhirūho dviyo-  
janaṇ<sup>11</sup> abhirūho'<sup>12</sup> ti olokayissu. Thero pi Satthu  
pāde sīsena ukkhipanto yeva<sup>13</sup> abhiruhitvā vanditvā<sup>14</sup>  
evam āha 'bhante parisā tumhe divā<sup>15</sup> va gantukāmā,<sup>15</sup>  
kadā orohissathā' ti 'Kahaṇ pana te Moggallāna jeṭṭha-  
bhātiko Sāriputto' ti 'Bhante Saṅkassanagaradvāre<sup>16</sup>  
vassaṇ upagato' ti 'Moggallāna ahaṇ ito sattame divase  
mahāpavāraṇāya Saṅkassanagaradvāre otaṇissāmi, "maṇ  
datthukāmā tattha āgacchantū" ti<sup>17</sup> Sāvattitho ca<sup>18</sup>  
Saṅkassanagaraṇ<sup>19</sup> tiṇṣayojanāni, ettake magge kassaci  
pātheyyakiccaṇ natthi, "uposathikā hutvā Dhuravihāraṇ  
dhammasavanatthāya gacchantā viya gacchathā"<sup>20</sup> ti  
tesaṇ<sup>21</sup> āroceyyāsī' ti Thero 'sadhū bhante' ti gantvā<sup>22</sup>  
tathā ārocesi.

<sup>1</sup> K a yamakapāṭṭhāriye thāne ṭhitvā

<sup>2</sup> K a. te

<sup>3</sup> K āhaṇsu.

<sup>4</sup> B bhavitūṇ.

<sup>5</sup> K vattatī.

<sup>6</sup> K sādhi ti vatvā. B sādhi āvuso ti vatvā.

<sup>7</sup> K °ruy°, al.

<sup>8</sup> B °ntū

<sup>9</sup> S °nāvu° K. B. āvutaṇ. K. om. pandu

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> majjhe

<sup>11</sup> S dvitī°.

<sup>12</sup> K a tiyojanaṇ abhiruyho.

<sup>13</sup> K. evaṇ. B. viya

<sup>14</sup> B. om.

<sup>15</sup> K a°

<sup>16</sup> K B. °nagare.

<sup>17</sup> K om.

<sup>18</sup> K B om.

<sup>19</sup> B °radvāraṇ.

<sup>20</sup> K gaccheyyāthā. B. agaccheyyāthā.

<sup>21</sup> B. te

<sup>22</sup> B vatvā.

Satthā vutthavasso pavāretvā Sakkassa ārocesi 'mahā-rāja manussapathaṇ gamissāmi' tī Sakko suvanna-mayaṇ<sup>1</sup> manimayaṇ rajatamayaṇ tī tīni sopānāni māpesi, tesāṇ pādāni<sup>2</sup> Saṅkassanagaradvāre patitthahinsu sīsā<sup>3</sup> Sinerumuddhaṇi tesu dakkhinapasse<sup>4</sup> suvannasopānaṇ<sup>5</sup> devatānaṇ<sup>6</sup> ahosi, vāmapasse rajatasopānaṇ Mahābrahmānaṇ<sup>7</sup> ahosi,<sup>7</sup> majjhe manisopānaṇ Tathāgata<sup>8</sup> Satthāpi<sup>9</sup> Sinerumuddhaṇi thatvā<sup>4</sup> devoiobanayamakapātihīnaṇ<sup>10</sup> katvā uddhaṇ olokesi nav' eva<sup>11</sup> (?) Brahmāloka ekaṅgaṇā<sup>12</sup> ahesuṇ, adho olokesi yāva Avīcīto ekaṅgaṇaṇ<sup>13</sup> ahosi, disāvidisā<sup>13</sup> olokesi anekāni cakkavālasahassāni<sup>14</sup> ekaṅgaṇāni ahesuṇ \* Devā manusse passisṇsu, manussāpi deve passisṇsu,<sup>15</sup> taṇ divasaṇ buddhasiṇ oloketvā chattiṇsa-yojanaparimandalāya parisāya eko pi buddhabhāvaṇ apatthento nāma nāhosi<sup>16</sup> Suvannasopānena devā<sup>17</sup> otaṇsu, rajatasopānena Mahābrahmāno,<sup>18</sup> manisopānena<sup>19</sup> sayā<sup>20</sup> Sammasambuddho Pañcasikho gandhabbaputto<sup>21</sup> beluvapanduvīnaṇ<sup>22</sup> ādāya<sup>\*</sup> dakkhinapasse thatvā sata-gandhabbapūjaṇ<sup>23</sup> karonto otaṇti,<sup>24</sup> Mātali saṅgāhako ca<sup>25</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K so°<sup>2</sup> K pālā<sup>3</sup> K sopānasīsāni B sīsāni<sup>4</sup> K B °su<sup>5</sup> B °mayaṇ so°, so infia.<sup>6</sup> K devānaṇ<sup>7</sup> K om. <sup>8</sup> B a ahosi<sup>9</sup> K om. pi<sup>\*</sup> See App<sup>10</sup> K B °nasamaye pā°.<sup>11</sup> K tadā yāva. B. yāva for nav' eva.<sup>12</sup> K cori. °āni<sup>13</sup> K °āsu C A. om °vidisā<sup>14</sup> B °satasaha°<sup>15</sup> B. a sabbe sammukhā va passisṇsu Bhagavā chabbaṇṇaraṇsiyo vissajjesi.<sup>16</sup> B. natthi.<sup>17</sup> K dasasahassacakkavāladevapānisā and a Sakkadāyo.<sup>18</sup> K Mahābrahmā saddhiṇ brahmaparisāya 1a° otaṇti B. a otaṇsu<sup>19</sup> K manimaya°.<sup>20</sup> S ayaṇ B om.<sup>21</sup> K. B °devaputto.<sup>22</sup> B om °pandu°<sup>23</sup> B Satthu gandhabbamadhuraḍḍhāvīnāya saddena pū°<sup>24</sup> B °ri.<sup>25</sup> B. om.

vāmapasse<sup>1</sup> Mahābrahmā chattaṇ dhāretu,<sup>2</sup> Suyāmo  
vālavijāṇaṇ<sup>3</sup> Satthā imā parivārena saddhiṇ otaṇtvā  
Saṅkassanagaradvāre patitthahi Sāṇiputtatthero pi  
āgantvā Satthānaṇ vanditvā yasmā tena<sup>4</sup> tathāiūpāya<sup>5</sup>  
buddhasiṇyā otaṇto Satthā ito pubbe na ditthapubbo  
tasmā<sup>6</sup>

‘Na me dittho ito pubbe na-ssuto uda<sup>7</sup> kassaci  
evaṇ vagguvado<sup>8</sup> Satthā Tusitā ganiṇāgato<sup>9</sup>’ ti<sup>10</sup>

ādīhi attano<sup>11</sup> tutthiṇ pakāsento<sup>12</sup> ‘bhante ajja sabbe pi  
devaṇaṇussā tumbhakaṇ<sup>13</sup> piṇayanti<sup>14</sup> patthenti’ ti āha  
Atha naṇ Satthā<sup>15</sup> ‘Sāṇiputta evarūpehi guṇehi samannā-  
gatā buddhā nāma devaṇaṇussānaṇ piyā honti yevā’ ti  
vatvā<sup>16</sup> dhammaṇ desento imāṇ gātham āha

181 ‘Ye jhānapasutā dhīrā nekkhammūpasame ratā  
devāpi tesāṇ piṇayanti sambuddhānaṇ satī-  
matan’ ti.

Tattha jhānapasutā<sup>17</sup> ti<sup>18</sup> lakkhaṇūpaṇijjhānaṇ āma-  
maṇūpaṇijjhānaṇ ti imesu dvīsu jhānesu āvajjanasamāpaj-  
janaadhitthānavutthānapaccavekkhaṇehi<sup>19</sup> yuttapayuttā,

<sup>1</sup> B. a thatvā dibbagandhamālāpupphaṇ gaṇetvā na-  
massamāno pūjaṇ katvā otaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> B. °si.

<sup>3</sup> B a dhāiesi

<sup>4</sup> B Sāṇiputtattherena.

<sup>5</sup> B. tathānuru°.

<sup>6</sup> K a āha

<sup>7</sup> K uddhaṇ

<sup>8</sup> K vaggūkatho B. vaggugato.

<sup>9</sup> K. mahimāgato.

<sup>10</sup> K a thero

<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>i</sup> iep

<sup>12</sup> K B °etvā

<sup>13</sup> K. a. olokaṇaṇ.

<sup>14</sup> S piṇenti

<sup>15</sup> K om.

<sup>16</sup> K. a sannipatitaparīsāya

<sup>17</sup> K. ye jjhā° dhīrā B ye jhā°

<sup>18</sup> K a ye paṇḍitā dhīrā

<sup>19</sup> K. °samāva°.

nekkhammūpasameratā ti ettha pabbajjānekkhamman<sup>1</sup>  
 ti na gahetabbaṇ<sup>2</sup> kilesūpasamananibbānaratiṇ<sup>3</sup> pana<sup>4</sup>  
 sandhāyetaṇ vuttaṇ, devāpī ti devāpī<sup>5</sup> manussapī tesāṇ  
 pīhayanti patthenti, satīmatan ti evarūpagunānaṇ<sup>6</sup>  
 tesāṇ satiyā samannāgatānaṇ sambuddhānaṇ 'aho vata  
 mayam pi<sup>7</sup> buddhā bhaveyyāmā' ti buddhabbhāvaṇ iccha-  
 mānā pīhayanti ti attho

Desanavasāne tiṇsamattānaṇ pānakotīnaṇ dhamma-  
 bhīsamayo ahoṣi Therassa saddhivīhārikā pañcasatā  
 bhikkhū aīahatte patitthahīṇsu

Sabbabuddhānaṇ kira avijahitam eva yamakapātīhīraṇ  
 katvā devaloke vassaṇ vasitvā Saṅkassanagaradvāre  
 otarānaṇ,<sup>8</sup> tattha pana dakkhiṇapādassa patitthitattthānaṇ  
 acalacetiyatthānaṇ nāma hoti, Satthā tattha thito<sup>9</sup> puthu-  
 janadīnaṇ<sup>10</sup> vīsaye<sup>11</sup> pañhaṇ<sup>12</sup> pucchi, puthujjanā attano  
 attano<sup>13</sup> vīsaye pañhaṇ<sup>14</sup> vissajjetvā sotāpannassa<sup>15</sup> vīsaye  
 pañhaṇ vissajjetuṇ nāsakkhīṇsu, tattha<sup>16</sup> sakadāgāmīnaṇ<sup>17</sup>  
 vīsaye sotāpannādayo,<sup>18</sup> Mahāmoggallānaṇ<sup>19</sup> vīsaye sesā  
 mahāsāvaka, Sāriputtattherassa vīsaye Mahāmoggallāno,

<sup>1</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. om ne ra° ti e° pabbajjā. K om. ratā.  
 B nikkhamanti.

<sup>2</sup> F C. C<sup>a</sup>. K °bbā S om na ga°

<sup>3</sup> F. K. B °vū° K B. °mani° S °naṇ nī°

<sup>4</sup> B om.

<sup>5</sup> K devā for de° ti de°

<sup>6</sup> K °pānaṇ gu°

<sup>7</sup> B om

<sup>8</sup> K cor. otara

<sup>9</sup> B thatvā K a attano sāsane patipannakānaṇ  
 puthujjanadīnaṇ gunapakāsanatthaṇ aññatitthiyānaṇ puñ-  
 ñābhāvapakāsanatthaṇ

<sup>10</sup> K a bahūsutānaṇ

<sup>11</sup> K B °yesu

<sup>12</sup> K °he

<sup>13</sup> K. ca B. om.

<sup>14</sup> B °he.

<sup>15</sup> K °nnānaṇ B °nna°

<sup>16</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. B. tadā.

<sup>17</sup> B. °miādīnaṇ K °anāgāmiādīnaṇ

<sup>18</sup> K a. al, vi° nā°.

<sup>19</sup> K. Mo°. B °nna°

buddhavisaye ca Sāriputto<sup>1</sup> pi vissajjetuṃ nāsakkhī yeva  
So pācīnadisaṃ<sup>2</sup> ādiṃ katvā sabbadisā olokesi, sabbattha  
ekaṅgamam eva ahosi,<sup>3</sup> atthasu disāsu devamanussā,  
uddhaṃ<sup>4</sup> nava<sup>5</sup> (?) brahmalokā, hetthā ca bhūmatthā<sup>6</sup> ca  
nāgasupannā<sup>7</sup> añjalīṃ paggaḥetvā 'bhante idha etassa  
pañhassa vissajjetā<sup>8</sup> natthi ettha mā ca<sup>9</sup> upadhārethā' ti  
āhaṃsu. Satthā 'Sāriputto kīlāmatī kiṇcāpi hi esa<sup>10</sup>

'Ye ca saṃkhatadhammāse<sup>11</sup> ye ca sekhā<sup>12</sup> puthū idha  
tesaṃ me<sup>13</sup> nīpako nīyā<sup>14</sup> puttho pabrūhi mārīsā' ti

imaṃ buddhavisaye putthapañhaṃ<sup>15</sup> sutvā "maṃ<sup>16</sup> sekhā-  
sekhānaṃ āgamanapātīpaṇṇaṃ<sup>17</sup> pucchati" ti pañhe nīk-  
kaṅkho "khandhādīsu pana katarena nu kho<sup>18</sup> imaṃ  
pātīpaṇṇaṃ kathento ahaṃ Satthu ajjhāsayaṃ gahitūṃ  
sakkhissāmi"<sup>19</sup> ti mam'<sup>20</sup> ajjhāsayaṃ kaṅkhati,<sup>21</sup> so mayā  
naye adinne<sup>22</sup> kathetūṃ na sakkhissati,<sup>23</sup> nayam assa  
dassāmi' ti<sup>24</sup> nayaṃ dassento "bhūtam idam" ti Sāriputta  
samanupassasī<sup>25</sup> ti āha Evaṃ kir' assa ahosi 'Sāri-  
putto mam'<sup>26</sup> ajjhāsayaṃ gahetvā kathento khandha-

<sup>1</sup> K °ttatthero

<sup>2</sup> K pācīna°

<sup>3</sup> K. hoti

<sup>4</sup> B a ca

<sup>5</sup> K B yāva. (B. °loke)

<sup>6</sup> K. B bhūmatthā yakkhā S om first ca.

<sup>7</sup> K. °nnādayo B nāgā su°.

<sup>8</sup> K °ento nāma. B. °anto

<sup>9</sup> K B etth' eva.

<sup>10</sup> B om hi S h'esa. K a Sāriputtaṃ pucchanto āha

<sup>11</sup> K. °āta°.

<sup>12</sup> K sekkhā

<sup>13</sup> K. tvaṃ.

<sup>14</sup> K nīpakko ariyo. J. iriyaṃ

<sup>15</sup> B Buddha°.

<sup>16</sup> K. Sāriputto visajjitūṃ nāsakkhī, Satthārā ca

<sup>17</sup> K āgamapa°. B °naṃ pa°.

<sup>18</sup> K B. a. mukhena.

<sup>19</sup> B nās°

<sup>20</sup> B Satthu.

<sup>21</sup> K a. Satthā

<sup>22</sup> K a kathaṃ

<sup>23</sup> B nās°

<sup>24</sup> K om.

<sup>25</sup> K °ssāhī.

<sup>26</sup> K B mama

vasena<sup>1</sup> kathessatī' ti theṛassa saha nayadānena so pañho nayasatena nayasahassena<sup>2</sup> upatthāsi, so Satthārā dinnanaye thatvā taṃ pañhaṃ kathesi Thapetvā kira Sammāsambuddhaṃ añño kua<sup>3</sup> Sāriputtattherassa pañhassa pāpūṇiṇi samattho nāma natthi,\* ten' eva kua thero Satthu piato thatvā sīhanādaṃ naḍi 'ahaṃ bhante sa<sup>4</sup> alakappam pi deve vatte<sup>4</sup> "ettakā bindū<sup>5</sup> mahāsamudde patū. ettakā bhūmiyaṃ ettakā pabbate" ti ganetvā lakkhaṃ<sup>6</sup> āropetvā samattho' ti Satthāpi naṃ 'jānāmi te Sāriputta ganetuṃ samatthabbhāvan' ti āha. Tassa āyasmato paññāya upamā nāma natthi, ten' evāha<sup>7</sup>

'Gaṅgāya<sup>8</sup> vālukā khiye udakaṃ khiye mahannave mahiyā mattikā khiye lakkhena<sup>9</sup> mama buddhiyā' ti.\*

Idaṃ vuttanṃ hoti<sup>10</sup> 'sace hi<sup>11</sup> bhante buddhisampanna-lokanātha mayā c' asmiṃ<sup>12</sup> pañhe vissajjite ekaṃ vā vālukaṃ ekaṃ vā udakabinduṃ ekaṃ vā paṇsukhaṇḍaṃ akhipitvā<sup>13</sup> pañhānaṃ satena<sup>14</sup> vā sahasena<sup>15</sup> vā<sup>16</sup> vissajjento<sup>17</sup> Gaṅgāya<sup>18</sup> vālukādisu ekekaṃ ekamante khipeyyaṃ,<sup>19</sup> khippataṃ Gaṅgādisu vālukādayo parikkhayaṃ gaccheyyūṃ na tv' eva mama pañhānaṃ vissajjanan' ti. Evampañño<sup>20</sup> pi hi<sup>21</sup> bhikkhu buddhavisaye puṭṭha-

<sup>1</sup> J K °dhadiva°

<sup>3</sup> K B om.

<sup>4</sup> B vutthe. K vassante

<sup>5</sup> B °ni °ni, al

<sup>7</sup> B. evam āha

<sup>9</sup> K. B na khiye.

<sup>11</sup> K om.

<sup>12</sup> K B ekasmiṃ for c'asmiṃ

<sup>13</sup> K akkh°. B pakkh°.

<sup>14</sup> K. sate

<sup>16</sup> B a satasahassena vā.

<sup>18</sup> K Gaṅgā°.

<sup>20</sup> K. B evaṃ mahāpa° C. C<sup>a</sup> S. evaṃ pañho

<sup>21</sup> K. om.

<sup>2</sup> B a nayasatasahassena

\* See App.

<sup>6</sup> B lekhaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> K °yaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> K. a. thero.

<sup>15</sup> K °sse

<sup>17</sup> K. B °ite.

<sup>19</sup> K. B °yya.

pañhassa<sup>1</sup> antaṇ<sup>2</sup> vā kotuṇ vā adissvā Satthāiā dinnanaye thatvā va pañhaṇ vissajjesi Taṇ sutvā<sup>3</sup> kathaṇ samutthāpesuṇ 'yaṇ pañhaṇ puttho sabbo pi jano<sup>4</sup> kathetuṇ nasakkhī<sup>5</sup> taṇ dhammasenāpati Sāriputtatthero<sup>6</sup> ekako<sup>7</sup> va kathesi<sup>8</sup> ti Satthā taṇ kathaṇ sutvā 'na idān' eva Sāriputto yaṇ pañhaṇ mahājano vissajjetuṇ nāsakkhī taṇ vissajjesi, pubbe pi tena vissajjito yevā<sup>9</sup> ti vatvā atītaṇ\* āhāritvā<sup>8</sup>

'Parosahassam pi samāga'ānaṇ  
kandeyyuṇ te vassasataṇ apaññā,  
eko va seyyo puriso sapañño  
yo bhāsītassa vijānāti atthan' ti,

imaṇ jātakaṇ vitthāena kathesi ti  
Yamakappātīhāriyavatthu<sup>9</sup>

### 3 ERAKAPATTANĀGARĀJAVATTHU

Kiccho manussapatilābho ti imaṇ dhamma-desanaṇ Satthā Bārānasiyaṇ upanissāya Sattasirisakamūle<sup>10</sup> viharanto Erakapattaṇ<sup>11</sup> nāma<sup>12</sup> nāgarājaṇ<sup>13</sup> ārabha kathesi

So kira pubbe Kassapasammāsambuddhassa<sup>14</sup> sāsane daharabhikkhu<sup>15</sup> hutvā Gaṅgāya nāvaṇ abhiruyha gac-

<sup>1</sup> B pañhassa

<sup>2</sup> K agga

<sup>3</sup> K. B a bhikkhū.

<sup>4</sup> S. sabbe pi janā ka° °ṇsu

<sup>5</sup> K B na sa°

<sup>6</sup> K thelo

<sup>7</sup> K. eko

\* See App

<sup>8</sup> B °ituṇ. F. J., I 407

<sup>9</sup> K Pā° B devorohanava°, and a dutiyaṇ

<sup>10</sup> K °sarukkha B. °sakarukkha°

<sup>11</sup> Eraka in M Bh, I 2154

<sup>12</sup> K. B om

<sup>13</sup> K °janaṇ.

<sup>14</sup> K B. Kassapabuddha°.

<sup>15</sup> K daraha°.

chanto ekasmiṃ erakagumbe erakapattaṃ gahetvā nāvāva  
 vegasā gacchamānāva pi na muñci, erakapattaṃ chiḍḍitvā<sup>1</sup>  
 gataṃ So 'appamattakaṃ etaṃ' ti āpattiṃ adesetvā  
 vīsativassasahassāni araṇṇe samanadhammaṃ katvāpi  
 maranakāle erakapattena gīvāgahito<sup>2</sup> viya āpattiṃ desetu-  
 kāmo pi hutvā<sup>3</sup> aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ apassanto<sup>4</sup> 'aparissuddhaṃ  
 me silaṃ' ti uppannavippatīsāro tato cavitvā ekarukkhi-  
 nāvappamāno<sup>5</sup> nāgarājā hutvā nibbatti, 'Etakapatto'  
 tv' ev' assa nāmaṃ ahosi So nibbattakhane yeva atta-  
 bhāvaṃ oloketvā 'ettakaṃ nāma kālaṃ samanadhammaṃ  
 katvā ahetaṃ' ti vippatīsāro<sup>6</sup> mandūkabhakkhanatthāne<sup>7</sup> nib-  
 batto 'mhi' ti vippatīsāro<sup>8</sup> ahosi So<sup>9</sup> ekaṃ dhītaṃ  
 labhitvā majjhe Gaṅgāya udakapitthe mahantaṃ phanaṃ  
 ukkhipitvā dhītaṃ tasmīṃ phane<sup>9</sup> naccetvā<sup>10</sup> gāyāpeti.<sup>11</sup>  
 Evaṃ ku' assa ahosi 'addhā ahaṃ<sup>12</sup> iminā upāyena  
 buddhe uppanne tassa uppannabhāvaṃ jānissāmī'<sup>13</sup> ti,<sup>14</sup>  
 'yo me gītassa patigītaṃ āharati tassa mahantena nāga-  
 vibhavana<sup>15</sup> saddhuṃ dhītaṃ dassāmī' ti anvaddhamāsaṃ  
 uposathadivase taṃ dhītaṃ<sup>16</sup> phane thapeti.<sup>17</sup> Sā tattha  
 tthitā naccanti<sup>18</sup>

'Kiṃ su adhipatī iājā kiṃ su rājā iajissaro  
 kathaṃ su virajo hoti kathaṃ bālo ti vuccatī' ti

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S chindi°.

<sup>2</sup> K gīvāyaṃ ga°

<sup>3</sup> B. om pi hu°

<sup>4</sup> B. °amāno

<sup>5</sup> B ekarukkhadonikanāva°. K ekadonikanāvi°

<sup>6</sup> K ahetaṃ°

<sup>7</sup> K. B °bhakkhatth°.

<sup>8</sup> B a. aparabhāge

<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. thāne K B thapetvā.

<sup>10</sup> S rep. K B naccāpetvā

<sup>11</sup> K B °si.

<sup>12</sup> B a idha.

<sup>13</sup> B. suṇi°

<sup>14</sup> K om.

<sup>15</sup> C S mahantenāhaṃ vi°. K °vitthibha° B. °bhava-  
 nena.

<sup>16</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om. taṃ dhī°

<sup>17</sup> K B °esi

<sup>18</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. a imaṃ gātham āha

imaṇ gītaṇ gāyati Sakalajambudīpavāsino 'nāgamāna-  
vikaṇ gāhissāmā'<sup>1</sup> ti gantvā<sup>2</sup> attano<sup>3</sup> attano paññā-  
balena patigītaṇ katvā gāyanti, sā taṇ patikkhipati  
Tassā anvaḍḍhamāsaṇ phane thatvā evaṇ gāyantiyā<sup>4</sup>  
ekaṇ buddhantaraṇ vītivattaṇ

Atha Satthā loke uppajjitvā ekadivasāṇ paccūsakāle  
lokaṇ olokento<sup>5</sup> Erakapattaṇ ādiṇ katvā Uttaramānavakaṇ<sup>6</sup>  
nāma attano ñānaṇālassa anto pavitthaṇ disvā, 'kin nu  
kho bhavissati' ti āvaṇjento,<sup>7</sup> 'ajja Eṭṭakapattassa<sup>8</sup> dhi-  
taraṇ phane katvā<sup>9</sup> naccāpanadivaso, ayaṇ Uttaramānavo  
mayā dinnagītaṇ<sup>10</sup> gāhanto va sotāpanno hutvā taṇ  
ādāya nāgarājassa santukaṇ gamissati So taṇ sutvā  
"buddho uppanno" ti ñatvā mama santukaṇ āgamissati,  
ahaṇ tasmīṇ āgate mahāsamāgame gāthaṇ kathessāmi,  
gāthavasāne caturāsitiyā pānasahassānaṇ dhammābhisa-  
mayo bhavissati' ti addasa So tattha gantvā—Bārānasito  
avidūre satta suṭṭasaruḍḍhā<sup>11</sup> atthi—tesu ekassa mūle nisīdi  
Jambudīpavāsino gītapatigītaṇ ādāya sannipatiṇsu Satthā  
avidūre<sup>12</sup> gacchāntaṇ Uttaramānavaṇ<sup>13</sup> disvā<sup>14</sup> 'Uttarā'  
ti āha 'Kiṇ bhante' ti. 'Ito tāv' ettha<sup>15</sup> ehi' ti Atha  
naṇ āgantvā vanditvā nisinnaṇ āha. 'kuhiṇ gacchasi' ti  
'Erakapattassa dhiṭu gāyanatthānaṇ' ti 'Jānāsi pana  
gītapatigītaṇ'<sup>16</sup> ti 'Jānāmi bhante' ti 'Vadehi tāva  
nan' ti Atha naṇ attano jānananiyāmen' eva vadantaṇ  
Uttaraṇ 'na etaṇ<sup>17</sup> patigītaṇ, ahaṇ te patigītaṇ dassāmi,

<sup>1</sup> B. °mī.

<sup>2</sup> K āg°.

<sup>3</sup> B. om. one.

<sup>4</sup> K a jāva B a vā.

<sup>5</sup> K B. S. vo°

<sup>6</sup> K °mānavaṇ

<sup>7</sup> B °anto.

<sup>8</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ttā°

<sup>9</sup> B thapetvā

<sup>10</sup> B. dinnāṇ patigītaṇ. K. dinnakaṇ pa°.

<sup>11</sup> B °o

<sup>12</sup> K S. °ena. B. a. thāne.

<sup>13</sup> K a. nāma

<sup>14</sup> B a. ehi.

<sup>15</sup> S. tāv' attha C tāv' atthaṇ. C<sup>a</sup> °aṇ K. B. tāva

<sup>16</sup> K. patigītaṇ.

<sup>17</sup> K B. na Ū° e°.

ādāya<sup>1</sup> naṃ gamissasī' tī<sup>2</sup> 'Sādhu bhante' tī Atha  
naṃ Satthā 'Uttara tvaṃ mānavikāya<sup>3</sup> gītakāle

"Chadvārādhīpatī rājā rajjamāno rajissaro<sup>4</sup>  
arajjan virājo hoti rajjan bālo tī vuccatī" tī

imaṃ patigītaṃ gāyeyyāsī' tī āha

Mānavikāya<sup>5</sup> hī<sup>6</sup> gītassa attho kiṃ su adhipatī rājā  
tī<sup>7</sup> kiṃ su adhipatī rājā nāma hoti, kiṃ su rājā rajis-  
saro tī kathaṃ pana rājā rajissaro nāma hoti, kathaṃ  
sū<sup>8</sup> tī kathan nu, so rājā virājo<sup>9</sup> nāma hoti tī, patigītassa  
pan<sup>10</sup> attho chadvārādhīpatī rājā tī yo channaṃ  
dvārānaṃ adhipatī ekadvāre pi rūpādīhi<sup>11</sup> anabhibhūto  
ayaṃ rājā nāma, rajjamāno rajissaro tī yo pana tesu  
ārammanesu rajjati so rajjamāno rajissaro nāma, arajjan  
tī arajjamāno pana virājo nāma hoti rajjan tī rajjamāno  
bālo tī vuccatī tī

Evam assa Satthā patigītaṃ datvā 'Uttara tayā imasmīṃ  
gīte gāyite imassa te gītassa imaṃ patigītaṃ gāyissati

"Kena ssu vuyhatī bālo kathaṃ nudatī pandito  
yogakkhemī kathaṃ hoti taṃ me akkhāhi pucchito" tī

Ath' assa<sup>12</sup> taṃ<sup>13</sup> imaṃ patigītaṃ gāyeyyāsī' tī āha :

"Oghena vuyhatī bālo yogā nudatī pandito  
sabbayogavisayutto yogakkhemī tī vuccatī" tī

Tass' attho kāmoghādīnā catubbidhena oghena bālo  
vuyhatī, taṃ oghaṃ pandito sammappadhānasajjhātena<sup>14</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K taṃ ādāya.

<sup>3</sup> K. B nāgamā°.

<sup>5</sup> K. nāgamā°.

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om *fi* e.

<sup>8</sup> B a virājo hoti.

<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. pi rājā

<sup>11</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S virūp° *for* pi rūp°

<sup>12</sup> K. assā

<sup>13</sup> K. B tvaṃ

<sup>2</sup> a āha°

<sup>4</sup> B rajj°, *al*

<sup>6</sup> B om

<sup>10</sup> B pana.

yogena nudati, so sabbehi kāmāyogādīhi viṣaṇyutto  
yogakkhemī ti<sup>1</sup> nāma vuccatī ti

Uttaro imaṇ patigītaṇ gahanto va sotāpattiphale  
patitthahi. So sotāpanno hutvā taṇ gāthaṇ ādāya gantvā  
'hambho<sup>2</sup> mayā gītapatigītaṇ āhataṇ, okāsaṇ me<sup>3</sup> dethā'  
ti vatvā nīlantarāṇ thitassa mahājanassa<sup>4</sup> jannun' eva<sup>5</sup>  
akkamanto agamāsi. Nāgamānavikāpi<sup>6</sup> pitu phane thatvā  
naccamānā 'kiṇ su adhipatī<sup>7</sup> rājā' ti gītaṇ gāyati<sup>8</sup>  
Uttaro 'chadvārādhīpatī rājā' ti patigītaṇ gāyī. Puna  
mānavikā<sup>9</sup> 'kena ssu vuyhatī' ti tassa patigītaṇ<sup>10</sup> gāyī  
Ath' assā patigītaṇ gāyanto Uttaro 'oghena vuyhatī' ti  
imaṇ gātham āha. Nāgarājā<sup>11</sup> sutvā va buddhassa  
uppannabhāvaṇ ñatvā 'mayā ekaṇ buddhantarāṇ evarūpaṇ  
padaṇ<sup>12</sup> nāma na sutapubbaṇ, uppanno vata bho loke  
buddho' ti tutthamānaso naṅgutthēna udakaṇ pahari,  
mahāvīciyo utthahiṇsu, ubho pi<sup>13</sup> tīrā<sup>14</sup> bhijjiṇsu,<sup>15</sup> ito  
cīto ca usabhamatte thāne manussā udake<sup>16</sup> nimujjiṇsu.<sup>17</sup>  
So ettakaṇ mahājanaṇ phane thapetvā ukkhipivā thale  
patitthāpesi. So Uttaraṇ upasaṇkamitvā 'kahaṇ sāmī  
Satthā' ti pucchi. 'Etasmiṇ rukkhamaṇe nisīno mahā-  
rājā' ti. So 'ehi sāmī gacchāmā' ti Uttaren' eva<sup>18</sup>  
saddhiṇ agamāsi. Mahājano pi<sup>19</sup> tena saddhiṇ yeva gato  
Nāgarājā gantvā chabbannarasmīnaṇ antaraṇ pavisitvā  
Satthāraṇ vanditvā idamāno atthāsi. Atha naṇ Satthā  
āha: 'kiṇ imaṇ<sup>19</sup> mahārājā' ti 'Ahaṇ bhante tumhā-  
disassa buddhassa sāvako hutvā viṣatīvassasahassāni

<sup>1</sup> K. B om.<sup>2</sup> K. B ambho<sup>3</sup> B. om<sup>4</sup> K a. majjhe K jannunā va B om eva<sup>5</sup> B. om pi<sup>6</sup> B adhipp°, al<sup>7</sup> K S gāyī<sup>8</sup> K nāgamā°<sup>9</sup> B gītaṇ.<sup>10</sup> K B a taṇ<sup>11</sup> K evarūpassa saddaṇ<sup>12</sup> K B om<sup>13</sup> K. B. tīrāni.<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S bhindīṇsu<sup>15</sup> B °kena<sup>16</sup> S. nimmu°<sup>17</sup> B om.<sup>18</sup> B. om.<sup>19</sup> K B idaṇ

samanadhammaḡ akāsiḡ, so pi maḡ samanadhammo  
 nitthāretuḡ<sup>1</sup> nāsakkhi, appamattakaḡ enakapattaḡ chinda-  
 namattaḡ<sup>2</sup> nissāya ahetukapatisandhuḡ gaḡetvā udayena<sup>3</sup>  
 parisakkanatthāne nibbatto 'mhi,<sup>4</sup> ekaḡ buddhantaḡaḡ  
 n'eva manussattaḡ labhāmi, na saddhammasavanaḡ, na  
 tumhādisassa buddhassa dassanaḡ ' tī Satthā tassa  
 kathaḡ sutvā 'mahārāja manussattaḡ nāma dullabham  
 eva tathā saddhammasavanaḡ tathā buddhuppādo, idaḡ  
 hi<sup>5</sup> kicchena kasirena labbhatī' tī vatvā dhammaḡ desento  
 maḡ gātham āha

182 'Kiccho manussapatilābho kicchaḡ maccāna  
 jīvitaḡ  
 kicchaḡ saddhammasavanaḡ kiccho buddhā-  
 naḡ uppādo' tī

Tass' attho mahantena hi vāyāmena mahantena kusa-  
 lena laddhabbattā manussapatilābho nāma kiccho  
 dullabho, nīrantaraḡ kasikammādīni katvā jīvitavuttiḡ  
 ghatanato<sup>6</sup> pi parittatthāyitāya<sup>7</sup> pi maccānaḡ jīvitaḡ  
 pi<sup>8</sup> kicchaḡ, anekesu pi kappesu dhammadesakassa pug-  
 galassa dullabbatāya saddhammasavanam pi kic-  
 chaḡ, mahantena pana<sup>9</sup> vāyāmena abhinīhārassa samij-  
 jhanato samiddhābhinīhārassa ca anekehi pi kappakoti-  
 sahassehi dullabhuppādato buddhānaḡ uppādo pi  
 kiccho yeva ativiya dullabho tī<sup>10</sup>

Desanavasāne caturāsītiyā pānasahassānaḡ dhammā-  
 bhisamayo ahoḡ

Nāgarājāpi taḡ divasaḡ sotāpattiphalaḡ labheyya, tūa-  
 cchānagatatthā pana nālattha<sup>11</sup> So yesu patisandhigaha-

<sup>1</sup> B niddhār°

<sup>3</sup> B urena

<sup>5</sup> B om

<sup>7</sup> K parittatāya.

<sup>9</sup> B om.

<sup>11</sup> B nāladdhā.

<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. chinna°

<sup>4</sup> B 'smi.

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. B ghatento

<sup>8</sup> K. S om

<sup>10</sup> B. a. attho.

natacajahanavissatthaniddolkamanasajātīyāmethunasevan-  
acutisaṅkhātesu<sup>1</sup> pañcasu thānesu nāgā nāgasarīram eva  
gahetvā kīlamanti, tesu akīlamanabhāvaṃ patvā māna-  
vaka rūpen' eva vicarituṃ labhi<sup>2</sup> ti.

Etakapattanāgaīājavatthu<sup>3</sup>

#### 4. ĀNANDATTHERAUPOSATHAPAÑHAVATTHU

Sabbapāpassa akaranan ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto Ānandattherassa pañhaṃ  
ārabbha kathesi<sup>4</sup>

Thero kīa divātthāne nisīno cintesi. 'Satthārā sat-  
tannaṃ buddhānaṃ mātāpitāro āyuparicchedo bodhi sāva-  
kasannipāto<sup>5</sup> aggasāvakā upatthāko ti<sup>6</sup> sabbaṃ kathitaṃ,  
uposatho pana akathito, kim nu kho tesāṃ pi ayam eva  
uposatho añño' ti So Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā taṃ  
atthaṃ pucchi Yasmā pana tesāṃ buddhānaṃ kīlabhedo  
va ahosi na gāthābhedo,<sup>7</sup> Vipassīsammasambuddho hi  
sattame sattame saṃvacchare uposathaṃ akāsi, ekadivasaṃ  
dinnovādo yeva hi 'ssa sattannaṃ saṃvacchajānaṃ alaṃ  
hoti,<sup>8</sup> Sikkhi ca<sup>9</sup> Vessābhū ca chatthe chatthe saṃvacchare  
uposathaṃ karīsu, Kakusandho ca Konāgamano ca saṃ-  
vacchare saṃvacchare, Kassapadasabalo chatthe chatthe  
māse uposathaṃ akāsi,<sup>10</sup> ekadivasaṃ dinnovādo eva<sup>11</sup> chan-  
naṃ māsānaṃ alaṃ ahosi, tasmā Satthā tesāṃ imaṃ kīla-

<sup>1</sup> S. *om* °gahana°. K B °vissattha°. K °sahajātīyā°  
S °sajātī°

<sup>2</sup> K B labhati

<sup>3</sup> K *no title* C. C<sup>a</sup> °vatthuṃ B. *a* tatīyaṃ

<sup>4</sup> B. *a* taṃ.

<sup>5</sup> B *a*. aggasāvakasannipāto

<sup>6</sup> B *a*. idaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> K ahosi

<sup>10</sup> K akari

<sup>7</sup> B. kathā°.

<sup>9</sup> B. c'eva

<sup>11</sup> K *om*.

bhedan̄ āiocetvā, 'ovādagāthā pana tesan̄<sup>1</sup> imā yevā' tī  
vatvā sabbesan̄ ekam eva uposathan̄ āvikaṇṭo imā gāthā  
abhāsi.

183 'Sabbapāpassa akāraṇaṇ kusalassa upasampadā  
sacittapariyodapanan̄<sup>2</sup> etaṇ buddhāna sāsanaṇ

184 Khantī paramaṇ tapo titikkhā  
• nibbānaṇ paramaṇ vadanti buddhā,  
na hi pabbajito parūpaghātī  
samano hoti paraṇ vihethayanto.

185 Anūpavādo<sup>3</sup> anūpaghāto pātimokkhe ca saṇvaṇ  
mattaññutā ca bhattasmiṇ pantañ<sup>4</sup> ca sayanā-  
sanaṇ  
adhicitte ca āyogo etaṇ buddhānaṇ sāsanan̄' tī

Tattha sabbapāpassā tī sabbassa akusalakammasa,<sup>5</sup>  
upasampadā tī abhinikkhamanato<sup>6</sup> patthāya yāva aia-  
hattamaggā kusalassa uppādanañ<sup>7</sup> c'eva uppāditassa ca  
bhāvanā, sacittapariyodapanan̄ tī pañcahi nīvaṇanehi  
attano cittaṇa vādāpanaṇ, etaṇ buddhāna sāsanan̄  
tī<sup>8</sup> sabbabuddhānaṇ ayam anusatthi<sup>9</sup> Khantī tī yā  
esā titikkhāsaṇghātā khantī nāma idaṇ imasmiṇ sāsane  
paramaṇ uttamaṇ tapo, nibbānaṇ paramaṇ vadanti  
buddhā tī buddhā ca paccekabuddhā ca anubuddhā cā  
tī ime hi<sup>10</sup> tayo buddhā nibbānaṇ<sup>11</sup> uttaman̄ tī vadanti,  
na hi pabbajito tī pāmādihi paraṇ upahananto vihe-  
thento parūpaghātī pabbajito nāma na hoti,<sup>12</sup> samano  
tī vuttanayen̄' eva paraṇ vihethayanto samano pi na hoti

<sup>1</sup> B. nesāṇ

<sup>2</sup> K. saccitta°.

<sup>3</sup> Ud., p. 43

<sup>4</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S panthaṇ. B santaṇ.

<sup>5</sup> K. °dhammassa

<sup>6</sup> C. °kāḷato K. nikkhamato

<sup>7</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup>. S. uppādañ

<sup>8</sup> K. a. sabbabuddhānaṇ sāsanan̄ tī.

<sup>9</sup> B. anusitthi.

<sup>10</sup> F. K. B. om.

<sup>11</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. taṇ.

<sup>12</sup> B. a. na.

yeva. Anūpavādo ti anupavādanañ<sup>1</sup> c'eva anupavādāpanañ ca, anūpaghāto ti anupahananañ c'eva anupagghātanañ ca,<sup>2</sup> pātimokkhe ti jetthakasile<sup>3</sup> saṅvaro ti pidaḥanañ, mattaññutā ti mattaññubhāvo pamāna-jānanañ pantan ti vivittañ, adhicitte ti atthasamāpattisaṅkhāte adhikacitte,<sup>4</sup> āyogo ti payogakaraṇaṇ, etan ti etaṇ sabbam pi<sup>5</sup> buddhānañ sāsaṇaṇ, ettha hi anupavādena vācasikasīlaṇ kathitañ, anupaghātena kāyikasīlaṇ 'pātimokkhe ca saṅvaro' ti iminā pātimokkhasīlañ c'eva indriyasāṅvarañ ca, mattaññutāya ājīvapārisuddhi c'eva paccayasannissitasīlañ ca pantasenāsanena<sup>6</sup> sappāyasenāsaṇaṇ adhicitteṇa atthasamāpattiyo, evaṇ imāya gāthāya tisso pi sikkhā kathitā eva<sup>7</sup> honti<sup>8</sup>

Desanavasāne bahū sotapattiphalādini pāpunisū ti  
Ānandattherassa vatthu<sup>9</sup>

##### 5 ANABHIRATABHIKKHUVATTHU

Na kahāpanavassenā ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jetavane viharanto ekaṇ anabhinatābhikkhuṇ ārabbha kathesi

So kira sāsane pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado 'asukatthānaṇ nāma gaṇtvā uddesaṇ gaṇbhāhi'<sup>10</sup> ti upajjhāyena pesito tattha agamāsī Ath' assa pītu<sup>11</sup> rogo uppajji So puttāṇ datthukāmo hutvā taṇ pakkosituṇ samatthaṇ

<sup>1</sup> F. anūpavādañ.

<sup>2</sup> B. anūpaghātanañ c'eva anūpaghātāpanañ ca.

<sup>3</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> 'la° S. 'laṇ.

<sup>4</sup> B. adhicitte.

<sup>5</sup> B. sabbesaṇ for sa° pi

<sup>6</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. panthañ ca se°. F. patthañ ca se°.

<sup>7</sup> K. yeva

<sup>8</sup> B. a ti.

<sup>9</sup> K. no tīle. C. C<sup>a</sup>. vatthūṇ. B. Ānandattherauposaṭṭhapaṇḍhavatthu, and a. catutthaṇ.

<sup>10</sup> B. ugg°

<sup>11</sup> B. pītuno.

kiñci<sup>1</sup> alabhivā puttasokena vippalapanto yeva āsanna-marano hutvā 'idaṇ<sup>2</sup> me puttassa pattacivāramūlaṇ kareyyāsi' tī kahāpanasataṇ kanitthassa hatthe datvā<sup>3</sup> kalam akāsi So daharassa āgatakāle pādamūle nipatitvā pavattento<sup>4</sup> roditvā 'bhante pitā vo vippalapanto<sup>5</sup> va kālakato, mayhaṇ pana tena kahāpanasataṇ hatthe tha-pitaṇ, tena<sup>6</sup> kiṇ karomī' tī āha Daharo 'na me kahā-panehi attho' tī patikkhivā aparabhāge cintesi 'kiṇ me parakulesu<sup>7</sup> pindāya caritvā jīvantassa<sup>8</sup> jīvitena, sakkā taṇ kahāpanasataṇ nissāya jīvitū, vibbhamissāmi' tī So anabhuratiyā pilito vissatthasajjhāyakammatthāno panduogī<sup>9</sup> viya ahoṣi Atha naṇ daharasāmaneā 'kiṇ idan' tī pucchitvā, 'ukkanthito 'mhī' tī vutte, ācariyupajjhāyānaṇ ācikkhīsu Atha naṇ te Satthu santikaṇ netvā Satthu dassesuṇ Satthā 'saccaṇ kira tvaṇ<sup>10</sup> ukkanthito<sup>11</sup> tī pucchitvā, 'āma bhante' tī vutte,<sup>12</sup> 'kasmā evam akāsi, atthi pana te koci jīvitapaccayo' tī āha. 'Āma bhante' tī. 'Kiṇ te atthi' tī 'Kahāpanasataṇ bhante' tī 'Tena hi<sup>13</sup> katī<sup>14</sup> tāva sakkharā<sup>15</sup> āhara, ganetvā jānissāma sakkā vā<sup>16</sup> tattakena jīvitū no vā' tī So sakkharā āhara Atha naṇ Satthā āha 'paribhogatthāya tāva pannaṣaṇ thapehi, dvinnāṇ gonānaṇ atthāya catuvīsati, ettakaṇ nāma bījattāya yuganaṅgalatthāya kuddālatthāya<sup>17</sup> vāsīpharasuatthāya' tī Evaṇ ganiyamāne taṇ kahāpanasataṇ nappahoti<sup>18</sup> Atha naṇ Satthā 'bhikkhu tava kahāpanā appakā, kathaṇ ete nissāya tanhaṇ pūressasi, a ite<sup>19</sup> cakkavattirajjaṇ kāretvā

<sup>1</sup> So MSS. and edd<sup>2</sup> K gahetvā<sup>3</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °etvā<sup>4</sup> B. °kule.<sup>5</sup> B. °rogo<sup>6</sup> K. a. 'sī.<sup>7</sup> S a tena.<sup>8</sup> B °aṇ.<sup>9</sup> K °laka° B. °lavāsi°<sup>10</sup> B a. kira. K. a kira panditā<sup>11</sup> B imaṇ<sup>12</sup> B °tt° K. pariva°.<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> a hi.<sup>14</sup> B om<sup>15</sup> K a bhikkhu<sup>16</sup> K. om.<sup>17</sup> B katthaci<sup>18</sup> K om<sup>19</sup> K om na

apphotitamattena<sup>1</sup> dvādasā yojanatthāne katippamānena  
ratanavassan<sup>2</sup> vassāpetuṃ samatthā, yāva chattiṃsa Sakkhā  
cavanti ettakaṃ kālaṃ devaiajjaṃ kāretvāpi maṇḍanākaḷe  
tanhaṃ apūretvā va kālam akaṃsū' ti vatvā tena jācito  
atītaṃ āhāritvā Mandhātujātakaṃ<sup>3</sup> nīthāretvā

'Yāvātā candimasuriyā parihaṇanti  
disā bhanti virocānā<sup>4</sup>  
sabbe va<sup>5</sup> dāsā Mandhātu<sup>6</sup>  
ye pānā pathavinissitā' ti

imissā gāthāya anantarā<sup>7</sup> dve gāthā abhāsī

- 186 'Na kahāpanavassena tittī kāmesu vijjati  
appassādā<sup>8</sup> dukkhā<sup>9</sup> kāmā' iti viññāya pandito  
187. Api dibbesu kāmesu ratiṃ so nadhigacchati,  
tanhakkhayaṇato hoti sammāsambuddhasā-  
vako' ti

Tattha kahāpanavassenā ti yaṃ so<sup>10</sup> apphotetvā  
sattaratānavassan<sup>2</sup> vassāpesi taṃ idha 'kahāpanavassan'  
ti vuttaṃ, tenāpi vatthukāmakilesakāmesu tittī nāma  
natthi, evaṃ duppūrā esā tanhā, appassādā ti supina-  
sadisatāya<sup>11</sup> parittasukkhā, dukkhā<sup>12</sup> ti dukkhakkhandhā-  
disu āgatadukkhavasena pana bahudukkhā va, iti viñ-  
ñāyā ti evam ete kāme jānitvā Api dibbesū ti sace  
hi devānaṃ upakappanakakāmehi nimanteyyāpi<sup>13</sup> āyasmā

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> appothita°

<sup>3</sup> F J, 11 310-14.

<sup>5</sup> K. om

<sup>7</sup> K B. a imā.

<sup>9</sup> K dukkhā

<sup>11</sup> K supinakupamāditāya B supinakupamasadisatāya.  
J. supinakupamattā Cf M., 1 130

<sup>12</sup> MSS and edd. dukkhā.

<sup>13</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. oyyā ti. K. °yyan ti.

<sup>2</sup> K. sattara°.

<sup>4</sup> J B virocāmānā

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °tā°

<sup>8</sup> K B. appasā°.

<sup>10</sup> K kho

Samiddhī<sup>1</sup> viya evaṇ pi tesu kāmesu iatiṇ na vindaṭi  
yeva, tanhakkhayarato ti arahatte c'eva nibbāne ca  
abhirato hoti taṇ patthayamāno viharati sammāsam-  
buddhasāvako ti sammāsambuddhena desitassa dham-  
massa savanante<sup>2</sup> jāto yogāvacarabhikkhu<sup>3</sup>

Desanāvasāne so bhikkhu sotāpattiphale patitthahi  
sampattaparīsāya pi sātthikā desanā ahoṣi ti  
Anabhūnatabhikkhussa vatthu<sup>4</sup>

## 6. AGGIDATTABRĀHMANAVATTHU

Bahuṇ<sup>5</sup> ve saranāṇ yanti ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ  
Sattā Jetavane viharanto vālukāṇīsimhi<sup>6</sup> nisinno Aggi-  
dattaṇ nāma Kosalarañño purohitaṇ āabbha kathesi

So kira Mahākosalassa purohito ahoṣi Atha naṇ pitaṇ  
kālakate rājā<sup>7</sup> Pasenadikosalo 'pitu<sup>8</sup> purohito' ti gāravena  
tasmiṇ yeva thāne thapetvā tassa attano upatthānaṇ  
āgatakāle paccuggamanaṇ karoti, 'ācariya idha nisidathā'  
ti samāsanaṇ<sup>9</sup> dāpesi So cintesi 'ayaṇ iājā mayi ati-  
viya<sup>10</sup> gāravaṇ karoti, na kho pana iājūnaṇ<sup>11</sup> niccakālam  
eva sakkā cittaṇ gahetuṇ,<sup>12</sup> samānavayen'<sup>13</sup> eva hi  
saddhuṇ rajjasukhaṇ<sup>14</sup> nāma sukhaṇ hoti, aham pi<sup>15</sup>  
mahallako, pabbajituṇ me yuttan' ti, so rājānaṇ pabbajjaṇ  
anujānāpetvā nagare bheriṇ carāpetvā<sup>16</sup> sattāhena sabbaṇ

<sup>1</sup> Cf F. J., II. 56

<sup>2</sup> B. °nto. S. savanena

<sup>3</sup> K. °ro bhi°.

<sup>4</sup> K no title. B. °kkhuva°, and a. pañcamaṇ.

<sup>5</sup> K bahū

<sup>6</sup> B. °ika°

<sup>7</sup> C. C°. S. so.

<sup>8</sup> K. B a me.

<sup>9</sup> K B samānāsanaṇ.

<sup>10</sup> K. a° mayi

<sup>11</sup> K. °ānaṇ

<sup>12</sup> K. a. rājā pana yuvā daharo

<sup>13</sup> S. °vassena.

<sup>14</sup> K. rajjaṇ.

<sup>15</sup> K B. ahañ c' amhi.

<sup>16</sup> K. cāi°

attano dhanāṇ dānamukhe vissajjetvā bāhīrakapabbajjā<sup>1</sup>  
pabbajī, taṇ nissāya dasa purisasahassāni pabbajīsu<sup>2</sup> So  
tehi saddhiṇ Aṅgamagadhānañ<sup>3</sup> ca Kururattassa ca  
antare vasaṇ kappetvā imaṇ ovādaṇ deti 'tāta<sup>4</sup> yassa  
vo<sup>5</sup> kāmavitakkādayo uppajjanti so turito<sup>6</sup> ekekaṇ vāluka-  
puṭaṇ uddhaṇtvā imasmiṇ thāne<sup>7</sup> okuātū' tī Te  
'sādhū' tī paṭisunitvā kāmavitakkādīnaṇ uppannakāle  
tathā kariṇsu Aparena samayena<sup>8</sup> mahāvālukārāsī ahoṣi,  
taṇ Ahicchatto nāma nāgarājā pariggahesi.<sup>9</sup> Aṅgama-  
gadhavāsino c'eva Kururattavāsino ca māse māse tesāṇ  
mahantaṇ sakkāiṇ abhihaṇtvā dānaṇ denti Atha nesāṇ  
Aggīdatto imaṇ ovādaṇ adāsi 'pabbataṇ saraṇaṇ yātha  
vanaṇ saṇaṇaṇ yātha ārāmaṇ saraṇaṇ yātha rukkhāṇ  
saṇaṇaṇ yātha, evaṇ<sup>10</sup> sabbaḍakkhato mucissathā<sup>11</sup> tī  
attano antevāsike hi<sup>12</sup> iminā ovādena ovadati<sup>13</sup>

Bodhisatto pi katābhīnikkhamano<sup>14</sup> sammāsambodhiṇ  
patvā tasmīṇ samaye Sāvatthiṇ nissāya Jetavane viharanto  
paccūsakāle lokaṇ olokeno<sup>15</sup> Aggīdatto<sup>16</sup> brāhmaṇaṇ  
saddhiṇ antevāsikehi attano ānājalassa anto pavitthaṇ  
disvā 'sabbe pīme arahattassa upanissayasampannā' tī<sup>17</sup>  
ñatvā sāyanhasamaye Mahāmoggallānattheraṇ<sup>18</sup> āha  
'Moggallāna kiṇ na<sup>19</sup> passasi Aggīdattabrahmaṇaṇ mahā-  
janaṇ atitthe<sup>20</sup> pakkhandāpentaṇ, gaccha nesāṇ<sup>21</sup> ovādaṇ  
dehī' tī. 'Bhante bahū ete ekakassa<sup>22</sup> mayhaṇ avisaṇhā,

<sup>1</sup> B bāhīrapa°

<sup>3</sup> B °dharattassa, om Ku° ca

<sup>4</sup> K B tātā

<sup>6</sup> S turitena K B nadito

<sup>8</sup> K om

<sup>10</sup> B etaṇ

<sup>12</sup> B pi S °kānaṇ

<sup>14</sup> K °anto

<sup>16</sup> B S °tta°

<sup>18</sup> B Mahāmo°

<sup>19</sup> B om. K nu.

<sup>21</sup> B S tesāṇ.

<sup>2</sup> B. anupa°

<sup>5</sup> B om

<sup>7</sup> B. om.

<sup>9</sup> B pati°

<sup>11</sup> K muñc°

<sup>13</sup> B ovadī

<sup>15</sup> B vo°

<sup>17</sup> B. upanissayaṇ

<sup>20</sup> K B °ena

<sup>22</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S ekassa

sace tumhe hi<sup>1</sup> āgamissatha visayhā bhavissanti<sup>2</sup> ti  
 'Moggallāna aham pi āgamissāmi, tvaṃ purato yāhi' ti  
 Thero<sup>2</sup> gacchanto va cintesi. 'ete balavanto c'eva bahū  
 ca, sace sabbesaṃ samāgamatthāne kiñci kathessāmi'<sup>3</sup>  
 sabbe pi vaggavaggena utthaheyyun' ti Atha<sup>4</sup> attano  
 ānubhāvena thullaphusitakaṃ<sup>5</sup> devaṃ vutthāpesi, te phusi-  
 tesu<sup>6</sup> patantesu utthāy' utthāya attano attano pannasālaṃ  
 pavasiṃsu. Thero Aggīdattassa<sup>7</sup> pannasāladvāre thatvā  
 'Aggīdattā' ti āha So therassa saddaṃ sutva 'imasmiṃ  
 loke nāmena ālapitun samattho nāma natthi, ko nu kho  
 maṃ nāmena ālapati' ti mānatthaddhatāya 'ko eso' ti  
 āha 'Ahaṃ brāhmanā' ti 'Kiṃ vadesi' ti 'Aja  
 mamaṃ'<sup>8</sup> ekāvatṭiṃ idha vasanatthānaṃ<sup>9</sup> ācikkhāhi' ti.  
 'Idha vasanatthānaṃ natthi, ekassa ekā va pannasālā' ti  
 'Aggīdatta manussā nāma manussānaṃ gāvo gunnaṃ  
 pabbajitā pabbajitānaṃ santikaṃ āgacchanti, mā evaṃ kari,  
 dehi me vasanatthānaṃ' ti 'Kiṃ pana tvaṃ pabbajito' ti  
 'Āma pabbajito 'mhi' ti 'Sace'<sup>10</sup> 'si pabbajito kahaṃ  
 te khātibhandaṃ ko pabbajitaparikkhāro' ti 'Atthi me  
 parikkhāro, "visuṇṇa pana naṃ gahetvā caritun dukkhaṃ"  
 ti abbhantaie a<sup>11</sup> naṃ gahetvā vicarāmi brāhmanā' ti  
 So 'taṇ'<sup>12</sup> gahetvā vicarissasi' ti therassa kujjhi Atha  
 naṃ so āha 'apehi'<sup>13</sup> Aggīdatta mā kujjhi, vasanatthānaṃ  
 me ācikkhā'<sup>14</sup> ti 'Natthi ettha vasanatthānaṃ' ti  
 'Etasmiṃ pana vālukārāsīmhi ko vasatī' ti 'Eko nāga-  
 iājā' ti 'Etaṃ me dehi' ti 'Na sakkā dātun,<sup>15</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K B pi S om.<sup>2</sup> B a purato<sup>3</sup> B. kathi°.<sup>4</sup> K B. om.<sup>5</sup> B °ka° K °itaṃ K B thūla° Sht sthūlapasata<sup>6</sup> K thūlapu° B thūlaphusitakesu<sup>7</sup> B a brāhmanassa<sup>8</sup> K B me<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. om ācikkhāhi (K ācikkhi) ti idha vasa-  
natthānaṃ Cf II 58-9.<sup>10</sup> K. a hi B. om. 'si.<sup>11</sup> K B °ren' eva<sup>12</sup> K naṃ B om. S a na.<sup>13</sup> B. amhe<sup>14</sup> B. °kkhāhi.<sup>15</sup> B. tattha.

bhāriyaṃ etassa kamman' tī 'Hotu dehi me' tī 'Tena hi tvam eva jānāsī' tī. Thero vālukārāsī abhīmukho<sup>1</sup> pāyāsī. Nāgarājā taṃ āgacchantaṃ disvā 'ayaṃ samano ito āgacchatu, na jānātu maññe mama atthibhāvaṃ, dhūpayitvā<sup>2</sup> naṃ māressāmī'<sup>3</sup> tī vādhūpāyī.\* Thero 'ayaṃ nāgarājā "aham eva dhūpayitvaṃ sakkomi, aññe na sakkontī" tī maññe sallakkhetī'<sup>4</sup> tī sayam pi dhūpāyī Dvinnam pi sarīrato uggatadhūpā yāva Brahmaloḷkā utthahiṃsu, ubho pi dhūmā theiṃ abādhetvā<sup>5</sup> nāgarājam<sup>6</sup> eva bādhenti Nāgarājā dhūmavegaṃ sahitvaṃ asakkonto pajjali Thero pi tejo dhātvaṃ samāpajjitvā tena saddhvaṃ yeva pajjali tāpi<sup>7</sup> aggjalā yāva Brahmaloḷkā utthahiṃsu.<sup>8</sup> Ath' assa sakalasarīraṃ ukkāhi padīpitaṃ<sup>9</sup> viya ahoṣi. Isigano oloketvā cintesi 'nāgarājā samanaṃ jhāpeti,<sup>10</sup> bhaddako vata samano ambhākaṃ vacanaṃ asutvā<sup>11</sup> nattho' tī. Thero nāgarājānaṃ dametvā nibbisevanaṃ katvā<sup>12</sup> vālukārāsīmhi nisīdi, nāgarājā vālukārāsīṃ<sup>13</sup> bhogehi parikkhipitvā kūtāgārakucchippamānaṃ phaṇaṃ<sup>14</sup> māpetvā therassa upari dhāiesi Isigano pāto va 'samanassa matabhāvaṃ vā amatabhāvaṃ vā<sup>15</sup> jānissāmā' tī therassa santikaṃ gantvā<sup>16</sup> vālukārāsīmatthake nisinnaṃ disvā añjaliṃ paggayha abhithavantaṃ āhaṃsu 'samaṇa kacci 'sī'<sup>17</sup> nāgarājena bādhitō' tī 'Kiṃ na passatha taṃ<sup>18</sup> mama upari phaṇaṃ dhāretvā thītan' tī Te 'acchariyaṃ vata bho<sup>19</sup> samanassa

<sup>1</sup> B °iṃ a°;<sup>2</sup> B dhumā°. K dhūm°, al<sup>3</sup> B. °iss° \* B S dhū°. K. padhū°. <sup>4</sup> B. °sī.<sup>5</sup> K B. °itvā. C. C°. anubandhitvā<sup>6</sup> B °rājānam.<sup>7</sup> B om.<sup>8</sup> K B. a. ubho pi aggjalā theiṃ abādhayitvā (B abādhitvā) nāgarājānam eva bādhayiṃsu<sup>9</sup> K padīttaṃ. B. parīlayhitaṃ<sup>10</sup> B °sī.<sup>11</sup> K. asunitvā.<sup>12</sup> K. om. nī° ka°.<sup>13</sup> B. °imhi.<sup>14</sup> B. °iṃ<sup>15</sup> K corr. a. abhāvaṃ vā.<sup>16</sup> B. a taṃ<sup>17</sup> K. B om.<sup>18</sup> K. naṃ. S etaṃ. B om.<sup>19</sup> C C°. om.

evārūpo nāma tena<sup>1</sup> nāgarājā damito' tī theaṇ parivā-  
retvā atthaṇsu. Tasmīṇ khane Satthā āgato, Satthāraṇ  
disvā thero<sup>2</sup> utthāya<sup>3</sup> vandi Atha naṇ isayo āhaṇsu.  
'ayaṇ<sup>4</sup> tayāpi<sup>5</sup> mahantataro' tī 'Esa<sup>6</sup> Bhagavā Satthā,  
ahaṇ imassa sāvako' tī. Satthā vālukarāsīmatthake  
nisīdi, isigano 'ayaṇ tāva sāvakassa ānubhāvo, imassa  
pana ānubhāvo kīdiso bhavissatī' tī añjaliṇ paggayha  
Satthāraṇ abhītthavi Satthā Aggīdattaṇ āmantetvā āha  
'Aggīdatta tvaṇ tava sāvakānaṇ ca upaṭṭhākānaṇ ca<sup>7</sup>  
ovādaṇ dadamāno kin tī vatvā ovādesī'<sup>8</sup> tī. 'Etaṇ  
pabbataṇ saiaṇaṇ gacchatha vanaṇ<sup>9</sup> ārāmaṇ iukkhāṇ  
saraṇaṇ gacchatha, etāni hī<sup>10</sup> saraṇaṇ gato sabbadukkhā  
muccatī'' tī evaṇ tesā<sup>11</sup> ovādaṇ dammī' tī Satthā 'na  
kho Aggīdatta etāni saraṇaṇ gato dukkhā pamuccatī,  
buddhaṇ dhammaṇ saṅghaṇ<sup>12</sup> saiaṇaṇ gantvā sakala-  
vattadukkhā pamuccatī' tī imā gāthā abhāsī

188 'Bahū ve saraṇaṇ yaṇṇi pabbatāni vanāni ca  
ārāmarukkhacetyāni manussā bhayatajjitā

189 N'etaṇ kho saṇaṇaṇ khemaṇ n'etaṇ saraṇaṇ  
uttamaṇ ā  
n'etaṇ saraṇaṇ āgama sabbadukkhā pamuccatī

190. Yo ca buddhaṇ ca dhammaṇ ca saṅghaṇ ca  
saraṇaṇ gato  
cattāri ariyasaccāni sammappaññāya<sup>13</sup> passatī :

191. Dukkhaṇ dukkhasamuppādaṇ dukkhassa ca  
atikkamaṇ  
ariyaṇ c'<sup>14</sup> atthaṅgiṇaṇ maggaṇ dukkhūpa-  
samagāmināṇ,

<sup>1</sup> K. anena B. om.

<sup>2</sup> K. B before Sa°

<sup>3</sup> K. °yāsanā.

<sup>4</sup> S om C C<sup>a</sup>. ahaṇ

<sup>5</sup> B. pi tayā

<sup>6</sup> B eso.

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om u° ca. S. om. ca after sā°.

<sup>8</sup> B vadehī. K desī. S. ovādaṇ dehī.

<sup>9</sup> C<sup>a</sup> a sa° ga°.

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. tīni S om

<sup>11</sup> K. nesāṇ.

<sup>12</sup> K. B. a puna.

<sup>13</sup> B. sammā pa°

<sup>14</sup> B om.

192. Etaṇ kho saṇaṇaṇ khemaṇ etaṇ saṇaṇaṇ uttamaṇ  
etaṇ saṇaṇaṇ āgama<sup>1</sup> sabbadukkhā pamuc-  
catī' ti.

Tattha bahun ti bahū, pabbatānī ti tattha tattha  
IsigūhīVepullaVebhārādike pabbate ca<sup>2</sup> MahāvanaGosiṅga-  
sālavānādīni vanāni<sup>3</sup> ca VeluvanaJivakambavanādayo  
ārāme ca UdenacetiyaGotamacetiya<sup>4</sup>ādīni rukkhacetiya<sup>5</sup>ni  
ca te te<sup>4</sup> manussā tena tena<sup>5</sup> bhayena tajjitā bhayato  
muccitukāmā puttalābhādīni vā patthayamānā saraṇaṇ  
yanti ti attho N'etaṇ saraṇaṇ ti etaṇ pana<sup>6</sup> sabbam  
pi saraṇaṇ n'eva khemaṇ na uttamaṇ,<sup>7</sup> na ca<sup>8</sup> etaṇ  
paṭicca jātiādīdhammesu<sup>9</sup> sattesu eko pi jātiādito sabba-  
dukkhā pamuccatī ti attho. Yo cā ti idaṇ akhemaṇ  
anuttamañ<sup>10</sup> ca saraṇaṇ dassetvā khemaṇ uttamaṇ<sup>11</sup>  
saraṇaṇ dassanattthaṇ āraddhaṇ, tass' attho. yo ca  
gahattho vā pabbajito vā 'iti pi so Bhagavā arahaṇ<sup>12</sup>  
sammāsambuddho' tiādikaṇ b<sup>13</sup>ddhadhammasaṅghānus-  
satikammaṭṭhānaṇ nissāya<sup>13</sup> se<sup>14</sup>havasena buddhañ ca  
dhammañ ca saṅghañ ca saṇaṇaṇ gato tassāpi taṇ saraṇā-  
gamaṇaṇ<sup>14</sup> aññatittthiyavandanādīhi<sup>15</sup> kuppatai calati, tassa  
pana acalabhāvaṇ dassetuṇ maggena āgatasaraṇam eva  
pakāsento cattāri ariyasaccāni sammappaññāya pas-  
satī ti āha. Yo hi etesaṇ saccānaṇ dassanavasena etāni

\* <sup>1</sup> K. a dhīro uttama.

<sup>2</sup> K c'eva

<sup>3</sup> S. tāni. B om

<sup>4</sup> C. Ca om. one. S. om both.

<sup>5</sup> K. te

<sup>6</sup> B om

<sup>7</sup> K. om na u°.

<sup>8</sup> C. Ca S om.

<sup>9</sup> C Ca S °ādisu dha°. F. °ādisu sattesu S. santesu

<sup>10</sup> F. C. Ca anuttarañ. S. ananuttaraṇ.

<sup>11</sup> K. °ma°.

<sup>12</sup> F. om.

<sup>13</sup> F. nīṭṭhāya.

<sup>14</sup> S. °ādhiga° B. a. na

<sup>15</sup> K °nī

saranāṇ gata, tassa<sup>1</sup> etaṇ saranāṇ khemaṇ ca uttamaṇ ca, so ca puggalo etaṇ saranāṇ paticca sakalasmāpi vatta-  
dukkhā pamuccati, tasmā etaṇ kho saranāṇ khemaṇ  
tiādi vuttaṇ

Desanāvasāne sabbe pi te isayo saha<sup>2</sup> paṭisambhidāhi  
arahattaṇ patvā Satthāraṇ vanditvā pabbajjaṇ yāciṇsu  
Satthā cīvaragabbhato<sup>3</sup> hatthaṇ pasāretvā 'etha bhikkhave<sup>4</sup>  
caratha<sup>5</sup> brahmacariyaṇ' ti āha Te<sup>6</sup> taṇ khaṇaṇ<sup>7</sup> yeva  
atthapaṇikkhāradhāi vassasatikattherā<sup>8</sup> viya ahesuṇ So<sup>9</sup>  
ca sabbesam pi Aṅgamaḡadhakururattavāsinaṇ sakkāraṇ  
ādāya āgamanadivaso ahoṣi, te sakkāraṇ ādāya āgata  
sabbe pi te isayo pabbajite disvā 'kin nu kho amhākaṇ  
Aggīdattabrāhmano mahā udāhu samano<sup>10</sup> Gotamo' ti  
cintetvā samanassa Gotamassa āgatattā 'Aggīdato va  
mahā' ti maññiṇsu Satthā<sup>11</sup> tesāṇ ajjhāsayaṇ oloketvā  
'Aggīdatta paṇisāya kaṇkhaṇ chindā' ti āha So 'aham  
pi ettakam eva paccāsīṇsāmi' ti iddhiḡbalena sattakkhattuṇ  
vehāsaṇ abbhuggantvā 'punappuna oruṇha Satthāraṇ  
vanditvā 'Satthā me bhūnte Bhagavā sāvako 'h'<sup>12</sup> asmi'  
ti vatvā sāvakattaṇ<sup>13</sup> pi 'i<sup>14</sup> pakāseti ti

Kosalāiaṇṇo purohaduḡgīdattabrāhmanassa vatthu<sup>15</sup>

#### 7. ĀNANDATHERAPUCCHITAPAÑHAVATTHU.

Dullabho ti imaṇ dhammaḡadesanaṇ Satthā Jetavane  
vihāranto Ānandattherassa paṇhaṇ ārabba kathesi

Thero<sup>16</sup> ekadivasaṇ divātthāne nisīno cintesi '“hat-

<sup>1</sup> B etassa.

<sup>3</sup> K. °gabbhantarato

<sup>5</sup> C<sup>a</sup> cori vuttha

<sup>7</sup> B °ne

<sup>9</sup> B yo.

<sup>11</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>13</sup> K. °ataṇ

<sup>15</sup> K. no title B Aggīdattabrāhmanava°, and a. chaṭṭhaṇ

<sup>16</sup> K. a hi.

<sup>2</sup> K om

<sup>4</sup> S B °vo.

<sup>6</sup> B tesāṇ K om.

<sup>8</sup> B °satthika°.

<sup>10</sup> B mahāsa°

<sup>12</sup> K S 'ham

<sup>14</sup> B om.

thājāniyo Chaddantakule vā Uposathakule vā uppajjati, assājāniyo<sup>1</sup> Valāhakassaiājakule<sup>2</sup> go ājāniyo<sup>3</sup> Dakkhinapathe" ti ādini vadantena Satthārā hatthiājāniyādinaṃ uppattiṭṭhānāni<sup>4</sup> kathitāni, purisājāniyo<sup>5</sup> nu kho kahaṃ uppajjati' ti. So Satthāraṃ upasaṃkamitvā vanditvā<sup>6</sup> etam atthaṃ pucchī Satthā 'Ānanda purisājāniyo nāma na sabbattha uppajjati<sup>7</sup> ujukato pana tiyojanasatāyāme<sup>8</sup> āvattato navayojanasatappamāne Majjhimadesatthāne<sup>9</sup> uppajjati, uppajjanto ca pana na<sup>10</sup> yasmiṃ vā tasmīṃ vā kule uppajjati, khattiyamahāsālabrahmanamahāsālānaṃ<sup>11</sup> pana aññatarasmiṃ yeva uppajjati' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha .

193. 'Dullabho purisājañño na so sabbattha jāyati,  
yattha so jāyati dhiro taṃ kulāṃ sukham  
edhati' ti.

Tattha dullabho ti purisājañño hi dullabho na hatthiājāniyādayo<sup>12</sup> viya sulabho, s' sabbattha paccantadesa vā nicakule vā na jāyati, Ma<sup>13</sup>dd<sup>14</sup>madese yeva pana<sup>15</sup> mahājanassa abhivādanādisakkā<sup>16</sup>ha<sup>17</sup>anattthāne khattiya-brāhmanakulānaṃ<sup>14</sup> aññatarasmiṃ kule jāyati, evaṃ jāyamāno ca<sup>15</sup> yattha so jāyati dhiro uttamapañño sam-

<sup>1</sup> B. a. Sindhavakule vā

<sup>2</sup> K. °ka-assa° F. Valāhassa°. B. a. vā usabho.

<sup>3</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup> S. jāneyya for go āj°.

<sup>4</sup> B. °nādini.

<sup>5</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. °eyyo. K. °iyo

<sup>6</sup> F. om.

<sup>7</sup> B. sa° n' upp°

<sup>8</sup> B. °ārāme, and a. vitthārato addhateyyasatāni

<sup>9</sup> K. B °padesa°.

<sup>10</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. K. om. S. before uppajjati

<sup>11</sup> B. °lakulānaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °iyy° F. °eyy°.

<sup>13</sup> B. pi for yeva pana

<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °passa ku°.

<sup>15</sup> B. om.

māsambuddho taṇṇ kulaṇ sukham edhatī<sup>1</sup> sukha-  
ppattam eva hotī ti attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādīni pāpunīyāsu ti.

Ānandattherassa pucchitapañhavatthu<sup>2</sup>

### 8. SAMBAHULABHIKKHUVATTHU

Sukho buddhānaṃ<sup>3</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā  
Jetavane viharanto sambahulānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ kathaṇ  
ārabbha kathesi

Ekadivasaṇ hi pañcasatā bhikkhū upatthānasālāyaṇ  
nisinnā 'āvuso kin nu kho imasmiṇ loka sukhan' ti  
kathaṇ samutthāpesuṇ, tattha keci 'rajjasukhasadisaṇ'<sup>4</sup>  
nāma natthī' ti āhaṇsu, keci 'kāmasukhasadisaṇ,' keci  
'sālīmaṇsabhojanādīsadisaṇ sukhaṇ nāma natthī' ti āhaṇsu.  
Satthā tesāṇ nisinnatthānaṇ āgantvā 'kāya nu 'ttha  
bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā' ti pucchitvā  
'imāya, nāmā ti vutte 'bhikkhave kiṇ kathetha, idaṇ'<sup>5</sup>  
sabbam pi sukhaṇ vattadukkhapaṇīyāpannam eva, imasmiṇ  
pana loka buddhuppādo dhammasavanaṇ saṅghasāmaggi-  
sammodamānabhāvo<sup>6</sup> ti idam<sup>7</sup> eva sukhan' ti vatvā imaṇ  
gātham āha.

194 'Sukho buddhānaṇ uppādo sukha saddhamma-  
desanā

sukha saṅghassa sāmaggī samaggānaṇ tapo  
sukho' ti.

Tattha<sup>8</sup> yasmā buddhā uppajjamānā mahājanaṇ rāga-  
kantārādīni<sup>9</sup> tārenti, tasmā buddhānaṇ uppādo sukho,<sup>10</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B S a ti

<sup>2</sup> K. no title. B a sattamaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> K Buddha-uppādo

<sup>4</sup> B a sukhaṇ

<sup>5</sup> K B a. hi.

<sup>6</sup> B. °samo°.

<sup>7</sup> B imam

<sup>8</sup> K. B. a. Buddhānaṇ uppādo ti.

<sup>9</sup> K. B. °dhi.

<sup>10</sup> B. a uttamo.

yasmā dhammadesanaṃ āgama jātīādīdhammā sattā  
jātīādīhi muccanti tasmā saddhammadesanā sukhā  
Sāmaggī ti samacittatā<sup>1</sup> ekacittatā<sup>2</sup> sâpi<sup>3</sup> sukhā evā,<sup>4</sup>  
samaggānaṃ pana<sup>5</sup> ekacittānaṃ yasmā buddhavacanaṃ vā  
ugganhituṃ dhūtaṅgāni vā<sup>6</sup> pariharituṃ samanadhammaṃ  
vā kātuṃ sukhaṃ, tasmā samaggānaṃ tapo sukho ti  
vuttaṃ, ten' eva<sup>7</sup> 'yāva kīvañ ca<sup>8</sup> bhikkhave bhikkhū  
samaggā sannipatissanti samaggā vutthahissanti<sup>9</sup> samaggā  
saṅghakaraṇiyyāni karissanti, vuddhi<sup>10</sup> yeva bhikkhave  
bhikkhūnaṃ pātikaṅkhā no parihāni' ti

Desanavasāne te bhikkhū arahatte patitthahiṃsu, mahā-  
janassâpi sātthikā desanā ahoṣi ti

Sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vatthu<sup>11</sup>

#### 9 KASSAPADASABALASSA SUVANNACETIYAVATTHU

Pūjāīahe ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā cārikaṃ  
caramāno Kassapadasabalassa suvannacetiyaṃ ārabha  
kathesi

Tathāgato Sāvattthito nikkhamitvā anupubbena Bārā-  
naṣiṃ gacchanto antarāmagge Todeyyagāmassa samīpe  
mahābhikkhusaṅghapaṇivāro aññatarāṃ devatthānaṃ sam-  
pāpuni Tatra nisinno Sugato Dhammabhandāgārikaṃ  
pesetvā avidūre kasikammaṃ karontaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ pakko-

<sup>1</sup> F. a yā C. C<sup>a</sup> S a sâ.

<sup>2</sup> B. om

<sup>3</sup> F. yâpi S pi.

<sup>4</sup> K. S. evaṃ

<sup>5</sup> K om

<sup>6</sup> K. om

<sup>7</sup> Dīgha, II 76-7

<sup>8</sup> B yāvañ c'idha.

<sup>9</sup> C. vutthayi°

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. uddhi. K vaddhi. F. buddhi.

<sup>11</sup> B sambahulabhikkhuvatthu, and a. atthamaṃ. K. no  
title. K B a Buddhavaggavannanā (K. Buddhavannanā)  
niṭṭhitā. Cuddasamo vaggo. Pathamabhānavāraṃ niṭṭhi-  
taṃ; then go on to the Sukhavaggo

sāpesi So brāhmano āgantvā Tathāgataṃ anabhivādetvā<sup>1</sup> tam eva devatthānaṃ vanditvā atthāsi Sugato<sup>2</sup> ‘īmaṃ padesaṃ kiṃ tī maññaṃsī brāhmaṇā’ tī āha ‘Amhākaṃ pavēniyā āgatacetiya tthānaṃ vandāmi bho Gotamā’ tī ‘Imaṃ thānaṃ vandantena tayā sādhu kataṃ brāhmaṇā’ tī Sugato taṃ sampahaṃsesi Taṃ sutvā bhikkhū ‘kena nu kho kāraṇena Bhagavā evaṃ sampahaṃsesi’ tī saṃsayaṃ saṃjānesuṃ<sup>3</sup> Tato Tathāgato tesāṃ saṃsayaṃ apanetuṃ<sup>4</sup> Majjhimanikāye Ghatikārasuttantaṃ<sup>5</sup> vatvā<sup>6</sup> iddhānu-bhāvena Kassapadasabalassa yojanubbedhaṃ kanakacetiyaṃ aparaṃ iva<sup>7</sup> kanakapabbataṃ<sup>8</sup> ākāse nimṃmāya<sup>9</sup> mahājanaṃ dassetvā<sup>10</sup> ‘brāhmaṇa evaṃvidhānaṃ pūjārahānaṃ pūjā yuttatarā vā’ tī vatvā Mahāparinibbānasutte<sup>11</sup> dassitaṇayena buddhādike cattāro thūpārahe pakāsetvā sarira-cetiyaṃ uddissacetiyaṃ<sup>12</sup> paribhogacetiyaṃ tī tiṇi cetiyaṃ viśesato paridīpetvā imā gāthā abhāsi:

195 ‘Pūjārahe pūjāyato buddhe yadī va sāvake  
papañcasamatikkante tinnasokapariddave,

196. Te tādise pūjāyato nibbute akuto bhaye  
na sakkā puñña<sup>13</sup> saṃkhātūṃ im’ ettaṃ api  
kenaci’ tī

Tattha pūjītuṃ arahā pūjārahā pūjītuṃ<sup>14</sup> yuttā tī attho,  
te<sup>15</sup> pūjārahe pūjāyato tī abhivādanādīhi ca catu-

<sup>1</sup> S °vanditvā

<sup>2</sup> S a pī F a p’

<sup>3</sup> S °jan°

<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. pātetuṃ F tayaṃ patetuṃ.

<sup>5</sup> M II. 45 ff

<sup>6</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>7</sup> F. aparim iva C C<sup>a</sup>. aparaṃ ca S aparaṃ ca

<sup>8</sup> S °cetiyaṃ C C<sup>a</sup> °paccetaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> F. niyādhā. C. C<sup>a</sup> niyyāma. S. nimminivā

<sup>10</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>11</sup> Dīgha, II. 142. Cf Aṅguttara, II 245.

<sup>12</sup> F. om. C C<sup>a</sup> om °cetiyaṃ

<sup>13</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup> °aṃ

<sup>14</sup> F. pūjītuṃ.

<sup>15</sup> S om.

ppaccayehi ca pūjantassa,<sup>1</sup> pūjārahe dasseti buddhe ti ādinā, buddhe ti sammāsambuddhe yadi itī<sup>2</sup> yadi vā atha vā ti attho, tattha paccakabuddhe ti kathitaṇ hoti sāvake ca<sup>3</sup> buddhasāvake,<sup>4</sup> papañcasamatikkante ti samatikkante<sup>5</sup> tanhādittimānapapañce, tinno ti atikkanto<sup>6</sup> tinnasokapariddave ti<sup>7</sup> sokapariddave ime dve attikkante ti attho, etehi pūjārahattaṇ dassitaṇ Te ti buddhadi,<sup>8</sup> tādise<sup>9</sup> ti vuttagahanavasena, nibbuta<sup>9</sup> ti rāgaḍḍinibbutiyā, natthi kutoci<sup>10</sup> bhavato vā ārammanato vā etesaṇ bhayaṇ ti akuto bhaya te akuto bhaye, na sakkā puñña<sup>11</sup> samkhātun ti puññaṇ ganetuṇ na sakkā, kathaṇ ti ce im' ettaṇ api kenaci ti imaṇ ettakaṇ imaṇ ettakaṇ<sup>12</sup> ti attho, kenaci ti apasaddo idha sambandhitabbo, kenaci puggalena mānena vā, tattha 'puggalena' ti, tena<sup>13</sup> brahmādinā, 'mānena' ti tividhena mānena tīṇaṇa dhāraṇaṇa pūraṇaṇa vā, tīraṇaṇ nāma idaṇ ettakaṇ ti nayato tīraṇaṇ, dhāraṇaṇ ti tulāya dhāraṇaṇ, pūraṇaṇ nāma addhappasatapatthanālikādivasena pūraṇaṇ, kenaci puggalena imehi tīhi mānehi buddhādike pūjayaṇ puññaṇ vipākavasena ganetuṇ na sakkā pariyaṇtarahitato ti, dvīsu tīhaṇesu pūjayaṇ<sup>14</sup> kiṇ dānaṇ<sup>15</sup> pathamaṇ, dharamāne buddhādī pūjayaṇ na sakkā puññaṇ saṅkhātun, puna te tādise kilesapariniḍḍānaṇmittena khandhapariniḍḍānaṇa nibbuta pi pūjayaṇ na sakkā puññaṇ saṅkhātun ti bheda<sup>16</sup> yujjanti, tena hi Vimānavatthumhi:<sup>17</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S °entassa.<sup>2</sup> S. yaditi.<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om<sup>4</sup> S. om.<sup>5</sup> S °nta°.<sup>6</sup> S om ti° ti ati°.<sup>7</sup> S a atikkanta°<sup>8</sup> S C. C<sup>a</sup> °ini. F. °ihī (corn °ī), read °ike?<sup>9</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. °o<sup>10</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup> kuto<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °aṇ.<sup>12</sup> F. once<sup>13</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup>. te.<sup>14</sup> F. pūjato. F C. C<sup>a</sup> a. ti<sup>15</sup> F. nānaṇ<sup>16</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup>. bhede<sup>17</sup> Vim. p 44.

‘Titt’hante nibbute cāpi same citte<sup>1</sup> samaṇ phalaṇ,  
cetopasāda-hetumhi<sup>2</sup> sattā gacchanti suggaṭin’ tī

Desanāvasāne brāhmaṇo sotāpanno ahoṣī tī Yojanikaṇ  
kanakacetiyaṇ sattāhaṇ ākāse yeva atthāsi, mahanto<sup>3</sup>  
samāgamo cāhoṣī, sattāhaṇ cetiyaṇ nānappakārena pūje-  
suṇ, tato bhinnaladdhikānaṇ laddhibhedo jāto, Buddhā-  
nubhāvena taṇ cetiyaṇ yathātthānam<sup>4</sup> eva gataṇ, tatth’  
eva taṇkhane mahantaṇ pāsānacetiyaṇ ahoṣī, tasmīṇ  
samāgame caturāsītiyā<sup>5</sup> pānasahassānaṇ dhammābhisa-  
mayo ahoṣī<sup>6</sup> tī.

Buddhavagga-vannanā nitṭhitā.

Cuddasamo vaggo.

---

<sup>1</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> samacittaṇ S samaṇ cittaṇ

<sup>2</sup> F. °hetu hi. V cetopanidhihetū hi

<sup>3</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup> S. °ntena

<sup>4</sup> S. saka°.

<sup>5</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup> ıyānaṇ

<sup>6</sup> Cf. Sumaṅgala, ı 285

## XV SUKHAVAGGO.

### 1 NĀTIKALAHAVŪPASAMANAVATTHU \*

Susukhaṇ vatā tī imaṇ dhammaḍesaṇaṇ Satthā Sakkesu vihaṇanto kalahavūpasamanatthaṇ ṇātake ālabha kathesi

SākiyaKoliyā<sup>1</sup> kira Kapilavatthunagarassa ca Koliyanagariassa ca antare Rohinīnāmanadiṇ<sup>2</sup> eken' eva āvaranena bandhāpetvā sassāni karonti<sup>3</sup> Atha Jetthamūlamāse sassesu milāyantesu ubhayanagaravāsikānam<sup>4</sup> pi kammakarā<sup>5</sup> sannipatiṇsu Tattha Koliyanagaravāsino āhaṇsu 'idaṇ udakaṇ ubhato<sup>6</sup> bhariyamānaṇ<sup>7</sup> n' eva tumhākaṇ<sup>8</sup> n' eva<sup>9</sup> amhākaṇ pahossati, amhākaṇ pana sassaṇ ekaudaken' eva<sup>10</sup> nippajjissati, idaṇ udakaṇ amhākaṇ dethā' tī Itare pi āhaṇsu 'tumhesu kotte<sup>11</sup> pūretvā tṭhesu mayaṇ rattasuvannaṇ<sup>12</sup> nīlamanīṇ kālakahāpane<sup>13</sup> ca gahetvā pacchīpasibbakādīhatthā<sup>14</sup> na sakkhissāma tumhākaṇ gharadvāre vicarituṇ, amhākam pi sassaṇ eka-

\* Cf F J, v 412. Kunālaajātaka

<sup>1</sup> B Sākiyā

<sup>2</sup> F C<sup>a</sup>. B. °dī C. K. °di. S. °niṇ nāma

<sup>3</sup> J S kārenti.

<sup>4</sup> J. °vāsinaṇ

<sup>5</sup> B °kārā

<sup>6</sup> B ubhayato

<sup>7</sup> B S har°.

<sup>8</sup> K a pahossati

<sup>9</sup> J. na B c'eva na

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> J S a. pana.

<sup>11</sup> J. °ake. B °esu.

<sup>12</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> S iatana°.

<sup>13</sup> J. B *three words in one compound.*

<sup>14</sup> F. pacchīmaṇ pa°. B pacchīsi°.

udaken' eva nippajjissatī,<sup>1</sup> idaṃ udakaṃ ambhakaṃ dethā' tī.  
 'Na mayaṃ dassāma' tī. 'Mayam pi na dassāma' tī evaṃ  
 kathaṃ vaddhetvā eko utthāya ekassa pahāraṃ adāsī, so  
 pi aññassā<sup>2</sup> tī evaṃ aññamaññaṃ paharītvā iṇḍakulānaṃ<sup>3</sup>  
 jātīṃ ghattetvā<sup>4</sup> kalahaṃ vaddhaṃsu Koliyakammakāiā<sup>5</sup>  
 vadantī 'tūmhe Kapilavatthuvāsike<sup>6</sup> dārake<sup>7</sup> gahetvā  
 gacchatha, ye sonasīgālayo<sup>8</sup> vīya attano bhaginīhi  
 saddhiṃ saṃvasiṃsu<sup>9</sup> etesaṃ hatthino ca<sup>10</sup> assā ca phalakā-  
 vudhāni<sup>11</sup> ca<sup>12</sup> ambhakaṃ kiṃ kaṃssanti' tī<sup>13</sup> Sākiya-  
 kammakāiā<sup>14</sup> vadantī 'tūmhe dāni<sup>15</sup> kutthino dārake  
 gahetvā gacchatha, ye anāthā niggaṭṭikā<sup>16</sup> tīracchānā vīya  
 kolarukkhe<sup>17</sup> vasiṃsu etesaṃ hatthino ca assā ca phalakā-  
 vudhāni ca ambhakaṃ kiṃ kaṃssanti' tī Te gantvā tasmīṃ  
 kamme niyuttaamaccānaṃ<sup>18</sup> kathesuṃ,<sup>19</sup> amaccā iṇḍa-  
 kulānaṃ kathesuṃ Tato Sākiyā 'bhaginīhi saddhiṃ  
 samvāsaṃ vasitakānaṃ<sup>20</sup> thāmañ ca balañ ca dassessāma'<sup>21</sup>  
 tī yuddhasajjā<sup>22</sup> nikkhamiṃsu Koliyāpi 'kolarukkha-  
 vāsīnaṃ thāmañ ca balañ ca dassessāma' tī yuddhasajjā  
 nikkhamiṃsu

Satthāpi paccūsasamaye lokaṃ volokento ñātake disvā  
 'mayi anāgacchante<sup>23</sup> ime nassissanti, mayā gantvā  
 vattatī' tī cintetvā ekako va ākāsen' eva<sup>24</sup> gantvā Rohini-  
 nadiyā majjhe ākāse pallaṅke<sup>25</sup> nisīdi. Nātakā Satthāraṇaṃ

<sup>1</sup> K °jjatī<sup>3</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> S °kulaṃ<sup>5</sup> K a. pi<sup>7</sup> K. rep F J. C. C<sup>a</sup> S om.<sup>9</sup> B saṃvāsaṃ vasiṃsu.<sup>10</sup> B. c'eva. J hatthiassādayo vā<sup>11</sup> J °y°.<sup>13</sup> K. om<sup>15</sup> B idāni.<sup>17</sup> K koli° B koliya°<sup>19</sup> B. °ayiṃsu.<sup>21</sup> K °iss°<sup>22</sup> F yuddhaṃ sajjetvā<sup>24</sup> K. B. om<sup>2</sup> B assā<sup>4</sup> K C<sup>a</sup> ghate°<sup>6</sup> B °vāsino.<sup>8</sup> K °siṅgāl°<sup>12</sup> J vā B om.<sup>14</sup> K B a pi<sup>16</sup> B. nigehikā<sup>18</sup> B °ttānaṃ a°.<sup>20</sup> J saṃvāsīkānaṃ<sup>23</sup> S agacchante.<sup>25</sup> K. B S. °ena

dissvā āvudhāni chaddetvā vandissu Atha ne Satthā āha  
 'kiṇ kalaho nām' esa mahārājā' tī. 'Na jānāma<sup>1</sup> bhante'  
 tī. 'Ko dāni jānissatī' tī.<sup>2</sup> 'Senāpatī jānissatī' tī  
 Senāpatī<sup>3</sup> 'uparājā jānissatī' tī. Iminā upāyena yāva  
 dāsakammakāle pucchitvā 'bhante udakakalaho' tī āhaṇsu.  
 'Udakaṇ kiṇ agghatī mahārājā' tī 'Appaṇ<sup>4</sup> bhante' tī.  
 'Khattiyā kiṇ agghantī mahārājā' tī 'Khattiyā nāma  
 anagghā bhante' tī. 'Na<sup>5</sup> yuttaṇ pana<sup>6</sup> tumhākaṇ appa-  
 mattakaudakaṇ<sup>7</sup> nissāya anagghike<sup>8</sup> khattiye nāsetun' tī  
 Te tunhī ahesuṇ Atha te<sup>9</sup> Satthā āmantetvā 'kasmā  
 mahārājāno<sup>10</sup> evarūpaṇ karoṭha, mayi asante ajja lohita-  
 naḍṇ<sup>11</sup> pavattissattha,<sup>12</sup> ayuttaṇ vo kataṇ, tumhe pañcahi  
 verehi saverā viharatha, ahaṇ avero<sup>13</sup> viharāmi, tumhe  
 kilesātuiā hutvā viharatha, ahaṇ anāturo, tumhe kāna-  
 gune pariyesanussukkā<sup>14</sup> hutvā viharatha, ahaṇ anussulko  
 viharāmi' tī vatvā imā gāthā abhāsi

197 'Susukhaṇ vata jīvāma verimesu averino,  
 verimesu manussesu viharāma<sup>15</sup> averino

198. Susukhaṇ vata jīvāma āturesu anātura,  
 āturesu manussesu viharāma anātura

199 Susukhaṇ vata jīvāma ussukesu anussukā,  
 ussukesu manussesu viharāma anussukā' tī

<sup>1</sup> B. °mi

<sup>2</sup> B. uparājā jānissatī senāpatī jānissatī.

<sup>3</sup> K om tī se°.

<sup>4</sup> K. appagghaṇ

\* <sup>5</sup> K om B. ayu° for na yu°.

<sup>6</sup> B. om

<sup>7</sup> K. B S. °akaṇ u°

<sup>8</sup> F. S. °iye. K. B. anaggha.

<sup>9</sup> F. ne

<sup>10</sup> K B. °ja

<sup>11</sup> B. °itaṇ na°. F. K B. S. °dī B a. va

<sup>12</sup> K °atī.

<sup>13</sup> K. vero

<sup>14</sup> K. °ane u°. B °assukā.

<sup>15</sup> B °mi, al

Tattha susukhaṇ<sup>1</sup> ti sutthu<sup>2</sup> sukhaṇ, idaṇ vuttaṇ  
hoti ye gñhino sandhicchedādivasena pabbajitā vā pana  
vejjakammādivasena jīvitavuttaṇ uppādetvā 'sukhena  
jīvāmā<sup>4</sup> yaṇ<sup>5</sup> pañcahi verehi<sup>6</sup> verinesu manussesu avevino,  
kilesāturesu manussesu nikkilesatāya anātuā<sup>7</sup> pañca-  
kāmagunapariyesane ussukesu<sup>8</sup> tāya pariyesanāya abhā-  
vena anussukā ti. Sesāṇ uttānattham<sup>9</sup> eva.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpunisū ti.

Nātakānaṇ kalahavūpasamanavatthu<sup>10</sup>

## 2 MĀRAVATTHU.

Susukhaṇ vatā ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā  
Pañcasālāya<sup>11</sup> biāhmanagāme viharanto Māraṇ āiabbha  
kathesi

Ekadivasāṇ<sup>12</sup> hi Satthā pañcasatānaṇ kumārīkānaṇ  
sotāpattimaggassa upanissayaṇ<sup>13</sup> disvā taṇ gāmaṇ upa-  
nissāya viharatī.<sup>14</sup> Taṇ kumārīkāyo ekasmiṇ nakkhatta-  
divase nadiṇ gantvā nahātvā<sup>15</sup> alaṇkatapaṭiyattā gāmā-  
bhīmukhiyo pāyisū Satthāpi taṇ gāmaṇ pavasitvā  
pundāya carittha<sup>16</sup> Māro sakalagāmavāsīnaṇ<sup>17</sup> sarīre adhi-

<sup>1</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> sukhan

<sup>2</sup> B °uṇ

<sup>3</sup> B sayam

<sup>4</sup> B *rep* tehi jīvāma.

<sup>5</sup> S mayaṇ B ye mayaṇ

<sup>6</sup> B verihī

<sup>7</sup> K atuiā.

<sup>8</sup> K *a* manussesu

<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. vu°.

<sup>10</sup> K. *no title* B ñātikalaha°, *a* paṭhamaṇ.

<sup>11</sup> K °yaṇ

<sup>12</sup> F. ekaṇ dī°.

<sup>13</sup> B °ssūp°.

<sup>14</sup> K B vihāsi.

<sup>15</sup> K B. C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>16</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> °itvā B. caratī. K. carī B. *a* atha.

<sup>17</sup> K sakalavā°

muccitvā<sup>1</sup> yathā Satthā katacchumattaṇ bhattam<sup>2</sup> pi na labbatu evaṇ katvā yathāḍhotena pattaṇa<sup>3</sup> nikkhamantaṇ Satthāraṇ gāmadvāre thatvā āha ‘apī samana pindaṇ<sup>4</sup> alatthā’<sup>5</sup> ti ‘Kiṇ pana tvaṇ pāpima<sup>6</sup> tathā akāsi yathāhaṇ pindaṇ na’<sup>7</sup> labheyyaṇ’ ti ‘Tena hi bhante puna pavisathā’ ti Evaṇ kir’ assa ahoṣi ‘sace puna<sup>8</sup> pavissatī<sup>9</sup> sabbesaṇ sarīsesu<sup>10</sup> adhimuccitvā imassa purato pāṇiṇ paharitvā hassakeliṇ<sup>11</sup> karissāmī’<sup>12</sup> ti Tasmiṇ khane tā kumārīkāyo gāmadvāraṇ patvā Satthāraṇ disvā vanditvā ekamantaṇ atthaṇsu Māro pi Satthāraṇ āha ‘apī bhante pindaṇ alabbhamāno<sup>13</sup> jighacchādukkhena pīlī’ atthā’ ti Satthā ‘ajja mayaṇ pāpima kiñci alabbhitvāpi Ābhassaraloke<sup>14</sup> Brahmāno<sup>15</sup> viya pītisukhen’ eva vītinaṃessāmā’ ti vatvā imaṇ gātham āha

200 ‘Susukhaṇ vata jīvāma yesaṇ no natthi  
kiñcanaṇ  
pītibhakkhā bhavissāma devā ābhassarā  
yathā’ ti

Tattha yesaṇ no ti yesaṇ amhākaṇ palibujjhanatthena<sup>16</sup> rāgadisu kiñcanesu<sup>17</sup> ekam pi kiñcanaṇ natthi, pītibhakkhā ti yathā Ābhassarā devā<sup>18</sup> pītibhakkhā hutvā pītisukhen’ eva<sup>19</sup> vītinaṃenti evaṇ mayam pi<sup>20</sup> bhavissāmā ti attho

<sup>1</sup> B °ñc°.

<sup>2</sup> K. B katacchubhikkhamattaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> B om

<sup>4</sup> B °apātaṇ

<sup>5</sup> K alabbhitthā B. labhitthā

<sup>6</sup> K pāpi

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °om

<sup>8</sup> B pana

<sup>9</sup> B pavisatī C C<sup>a</sup> S pavissatī

<sup>10</sup> K. °re.

<sup>11</sup> K hāsana°

<sup>12</sup> F kāre°

<sup>13</sup> B °nā

<sup>14</sup> K. °devaloke

<sup>15</sup> B mahābr°.

<sup>16</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup>. °buddhana°.

<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. ca nesu. K ca nesaṇ

<sup>18</sup> K. om.

<sup>19</sup> B om pī° eva

<sup>20</sup> B a. pāpima kiñci alabbhitvā pītibhakkhā

Desanāvasāne pañcasatāpi tā<sup>1</sup> kumārīkāyo sotāpatti-phale patitthahīṇsū ti.

Mārassa vatthu <sup>2</sup>

### 3 KOSALARAÑÑO PARĀJAYAVATTHU

Jayaṇ veran ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Kosalarañño paṭṭajayaṇ ārabba kathesi.

So kha Kāsīgāmaṇ<sup>3</sup> nissāya bhāṇeyyena Ajātasattunā saddhiṇ yujjhanto tena tayo vāre<sup>4</sup> parājito tatīyavāre cintesi 'ahaṇ khīramukham pi<sup>5</sup> dārakaṇ paṭā jetuṇ nasakkhīṇ, kiṇ me jīvitenā' ti so āhāṇupacchedaṇ katvā mañcake nīpaṇ<sup>6</sup> Ath' assa sā pavatti sakalavihāranagaiaṇ<sup>7</sup> patthaṇ. Bhikkhū Tathāgatassa ārocesuṇ 'bhante rājā kira Kāsīgāmaṇ nissāya tayo vāre parājito, so idāni parājītvā āgato "khīramukham pi dārakaṇ parājetuṇ nāsakkhīṇ, kim me jīvitenā" ti āhāṇupacchedaṇ katvā mañcake nīpanno' ti Satthā tesāṇ kathaṇ sutvā 'bhikkhave jīnanto pi veraṇ pasavati, parājito pana dukkhaṇ<sup>9</sup> seti yevā' ti vatvā imaṇ gātham āha

201 'Jayaṇ veraṇ pasavati dukkhaṇ seti parājito  
upasanto sukhaṇ seti hitvā jayaparājayan' ti

Tattha jayan ti paraṇ<sup>10</sup> jīnanto veraṇ patilabhati, parājito ti parena paṭṭajito 'kadā nu kho paccāmittassa pitthiṇ datthuṇ sakkhissāmī' ti dukkhaṇ seti sabbi-

<sup>1</sup> B S om <sup>2</sup> K. om. title. B. °rava°, dutīyaṇ

<sup>3</sup> B Kāsikagāmaṇ <sup>4</sup> B a pi.

<sup>5</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup>. S om K. °khaḍār°.

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °itvā (for °ittha?)

<sup>7</sup> B. sakalanagarañ ca. F. S. °raṇ na° K °iaṇ naga-rañ ca.

<sup>8</sup> B. °khaḍār°.

<sup>9</sup> K sukhaṇ

<sup>10</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S pari°

riyāpathesu dukkham eva viharatī ti attho, upasanto ti abbhantare upasantaīāgadikilesa khināsavo<sup>1</sup> jayañ ca parājayañ ca hitvā sukhaṃ seti sabbiriyāpathesu sukham eva viharatī ti attho

Desanavasāne bahū sotapattiphalādini pāpunisū ti  
Kosalarañño parājayassa vatthu<sup>2</sup>

#### 4 AÑÑATARAKULADĀRIKAVATTHU

Natthi rāgasamo<sup>3</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto aññataiaṃ kuladārikaṃ<sup>4</sup> ārabha kathesi.

Tassā<sup>5</sup> lūa mātāpitaro āvāhaṃ katvā maṅgaladivase Satthāiaṃ nimantayisū Satthā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto tattha gantvā nisīdi Sāpi kho vadhukā<sup>6</sup> sādhukaṃ<sup>7</sup> bhikkhusaṅghassa udakapaṇissāvanādini kaṇṭhī apaiā paraṃ saṃcarati. Sāmiko<sup>8</sup> pi 'ssā taṃ<sup>9</sup> olokento va<sup>10</sup> atthāsi Tassa rāgavasena olokentassa anto kilesa samudācari.<sup>11</sup> So aññānābhūbhūto u'eva Buddhaṃ upatthahi<sup>12</sup> na asītumahātheere, 'hatthaṃ pasāretvā taṃ vadhukaṃ<sup>13</sup> ganhiśāmi' ti pana cittaṃ akāsi. Satthā tass' ajjhāsayag<sup>14</sup> oloketvā yathā taṃ<sup>15</sup> itthiṃ na passati evam akāsi So taṃ adisvā Satthāiaṃ olokento atthāsi Satthā tassa oloketvā tūṭakāle 'kumāraka<sup>16</sup> rāgagginā sadiso aggi

<sup>1</sup> K. a. va

<sup>2</sup> K no tūle B. °java°, a tatījaṃ

<sup>3</sup> K a. aggi

<sup>4</sup> K tassa.

<sup>5</sup> B om

<sup>6</sup> S rep

<sup>7</sup> B °carati

<sup>8</sup> S vadhū

<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> tassāsayaṃ

<sup>10</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. kumāra. K. B. S. a na hī.

<sup>4</sup> K °akaṃ

<sup>6</sup> S vadhū

<sup>8</sup> S sāmī

<sup>10</sup> B S om

<sup>12</sup> B °ayi

<sup>15</sup> B om

nāma<sup>1</sup> dosakalinā<sup>2</sup> sadiso kalī nāma khandhaparihāraṇa-  
dukkhena vā sadisaṃ dukkhaṃ nāma natthi, nibbāna-  
sukhasadisasaṃ sukhaṃ<sup>3</sup> natthi yevā' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham  
āha

202 'Natthi rāgasamo aggī natthi dosasamo kalī,  
natthi khandhādīsā<sup>4</sup> dukkhā, natthi santiparaṇ  
sukhaṃ' ti.

Tattha natthi rāgasamo ti dhūmaṃ vā jālaṃ vā  
aṅgāraṃ vā<sup>5</sup> adassetvā anto yeva jhāpetvā bhasmamutthaṃ<sup>6</sup>  
kātuṃ samattho rāgena<sup>7</sup> samo añño aggī nāma natthi,  
kalī ti dosena samo aparādho pi<sup>8</sup> natthi, khandhādīsā  
ti khandhehi samānā<sup>9</sup> yathā parihariyamānā khandhā  
dukkhā evaṃ aññaṃ dukkhaṃ<sup>10</sup> nāma natthi, santiparaṇ  
ti nibbānato uttariṃ aññaṃ sukham pi natthi, aññaṃ hi  
sukhaṃ sukham eva, nibbānaṃ<sup>11</sup> paramaṃ<sup>12</sup> sukhaṃ ti  
attho.

Desanāvasāne kumārīkā ca kumārako ca sotāpattiphale  
patitthahīyso, tasmīṃ khane<sup>13</sup> Bhagavā<sup>14</sup> tesāṃ añña-  
maññaṃ dassanakāraṃ akāsī ti.

Aññatarassā kuladārīkāya vatthu<sup>15</sup>

## 5 AÑÑATARAUPĀSAKAVATTHU

Jīghacchā ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Ālavayaṃ  
viharanto ekaṃ upāsakaṃ ārabha kathesi

Ekasmiṃ hi divase Satthā Jetavane gandhakutiyāṃ

<sup>1</sup> B. a atthi

<sup>2</sup> B a vā.

<sup>3</sup> B °sasū°, a pi. K a ca

<sup>4</sup> K. B khandhasamā, so upāsa.

<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S om

<sup>6</sup> B tasmā yeva mutthi

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> rāga°.

<sup>8</sup> K ca

<sup>9</sup> K B. S. samā

<sup>10</sup> B añño dukkho

<sup>11</sup> K °nasukhaṃ

<sup>12</sup> B. °ma°

<sup>13</sup> B samaye.

<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. Sattha.

<sup>15</sup> K. no title. B. °rakuladārīkava°, catutthaṃ

nissinno va paccūsakāle lokaṃ olokento<sup>1</sup> Ālavīyaṃ ekaṃ  
duggatamanussaṃ disvā tassa upanissayasampattiṃ<sup>2</sup> ñatvā  
pañcasatabhikkhuparivāro Ālavīṃ<sup>3</sup> agamāsi Ālavivāsino  
Satthāiaṃ nimantayīṃsu So pi duggatamanusso 'Satthā<sup>4</sup>  
āgato' ti sutvā 'Satthu santike dhammaṃ sossāmī' ti  
manaṃ<sup>5</sup> akāsi Taṃ divasam eva c'assa eko gono palāyi  
So 'kin nu kho gonaṃ pariyesissāmī udāhu dhammaṃ  
sunāmī' ti cintetvā 'gonaṃ pariyesitvā<sup>6</sup> pacchā dhammaṃ  
sossāmī' ti pāto va gehā nikkhami<sup>7</sup> Ālavivāsino pi  
Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nisidāpetvā parivisitvā  
anumodanattathāya pattaṃ ganiṃsu Satthā 'yaṃ nissā-  
vaḥaṃ tiṃsayojanamaggaṃ āgato so gonaṃ pariyesituṃ  
aññaṃ pavittho, tasmīṃ āgate yeva dhammaṃ desissāmī'<sup>8</sup>  
ti tunhī ahosi So pi<sup>9</sup> puṇiso<sup>10</sup> divā gonaṃ disvā gonagane<sup>11</sup>  
pakkhipitvā<sup>12</sup> 'sace pi aññaṃ<sup>13</sup> natthi Satthu vandana-  
mattam pi karissāmī' ti jighacchāpīlito<sup>14</sup> pi gehaṃ gama-  
nāya manaṃ<sup>15</sup> akatvā vegena Satthu santikaṃ āgantvā<sup>16</sup>  
Satthāiaṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi Satthā tassa  
thitakāle veyyāvātikaṃ<sup>17</sup> āha. 'atthi kiñci bhikkhu-  
saṅghassa<sup>18</sup> atīttan'<sup>19</sup> ti 'Bhante sabbaṃ atthi' ti.  
'Tena hi<sup>20</sup> imaṃ parivisa'<sup>21</sup> ti So Satthāiaṃ vuttatthāne  
yeva<sup>22</sup> taṃ<sup>23</sup> nisidāpetvā yāgukhādaniyyabhojanīyeyhi  
sakkaccaṃ parivasi So bhuttaḥatto mukhaṃ vikkhālesi.  
Thapetvā kua imaṃ thānaṃ tisu pitakesu aññattha

<sup>1</sup> B. vo°<sup>2</sup> B. tassūp°<sup>3</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. 'iyaṃ<sup>4</sup> B. a kira<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. om manaṃ . sossāmī' ti<sup>6</sup> B. °etvā.<sup>7</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °itvā.<sup>8</sup> B. °ess°.<sup>9</sup> K. om.<sup>10</sup> K. B. manusso<sup>11</sup> So B, C. C<sup>a</sup> S. K. goṇe (S goganaṃ for gonam)<sup>12</sup> B. °etvā.<sup>13</sup> S añña.<sup>14</sup> K. °āya pi°.<sup>15</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. mānaṃ<sup>16</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. om vegena . . . ā antvā.<sup>17</sup> K. B. dānave°.<sup>18</sup> B. sa°<sup>19</sup> B. °ttabhattan.<sup>20</sup> B. om. tena hi.<sup>21</sup> B. °āhi<sup>22</sup> B. °niyāmen' eva.<sup>23</sup> K. naṃ.

Tathāgatassa<sup>1</sup> evaṃ<sup>2</sup> bhaddhāvicāraṇaṃ nāma natthi Tassa pasaddhadarathassa cittaṃ ekaggaṃ ahosi Ath' assa Satthā anupubbikathaṃ kathetvā saccāni pakāsesi So desanāvāsāne sotāpattiphale patitthahi Satthāpi anumodanaṃ katvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi, mahājano Satthāraṇaṃ anugantvā nivatti Bhikkhū Satthāiā saddhūṃ gacchantā yeva ujjhāyīsu 'passathāvuso<sup>3</sup> kammaṃ, aññesu divasesu evaūpaṇaṃ natthi, ajja paṇ' ekaṃ<sup>4</sup> manussaṃ disvā va<sup>5</sup> yāguādini vicāietvā dāpesi' ti Satthā nivattitvā<sup>6</sup> tthitako va<sup>7</sup> 'kiṃ bhikkhave vadethā'<sup>8</sup> ti pucchitvā, tam atthaṃ sutvā 'āma bhikkhave ahaṃ tiṃsayojanaṃ<sup>9</sup> kantāya āgacchanto tassa upāsakassa upanissayaṃ<sup>10</sup> disvā āgato, so<sup>11</sup> ativiya jighacchito<sup>12</sup> pāto va patthāya gonaṃ pariyesanto araṇṇaṃ<sup>13</sup> vicari, "jighacchādukkheṇa dhamme<sup>14</sup> desiyamāne pi pativijjhitaṃ na<sup>15</sup> sakkhissati" ti cintetvā evaṃ akāsiṃ,<sup>16</sup> jighacchārogaśadiso<sup>17</sup> iogo nāma bhikkhave<sup>18</sup> natthi' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

203 'Jighacchā<sup>19</sup> paramā rogā saṃkhāiā paramā dukkhā,<sup>20</sup>  
etaṃ ñatvā yathābhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ paramaṃ  
sukhaṃ' ti

Tattha jighacchā paramā rogā ti yasmā añño rogo<sup>21</sup> saṃkiñchito<sup>22</sup> vinassati vā vāyena<sup>23</sup> vā pahī-

<sup>1</sup> B gatāgatassa

<sup>2</sup> K eva. B om

<sup>3</sup> B a. Satthu.

<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. etaṃ. B. pana taṃ.

<sup>5</sup> K om.

<sup>6</sup> B °etvā.

<sup>7</sup> B om

<sup>8</sup> B kathetha bhī°.

<sup>9</sup> K °na°

<sup>10</sup> B °ssūp°

<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> digu°.

<sup>13</sup> K B. °ññe

<sup>14</sup> B dhammaṃ

<sup>15</sup> K a hī B. nās°

<sup>16</sup> K a. bhikkhave, om mfi a

<sup>17</sup> B °āya ro° S a hī

<sup>18</sup> B. om.

<sup>19</sup> F. digu°

<sup>20</sup> B dukkhā

<sup>21</sup> S. aññe rogā C<sup>a</sup>. rogā (S plural throughout)

<sup>22</sup> B tikicchako pi.

<sup>23</sup> F. vātāṅgavasena B vā tadaṅgavasena



‘ mahārāja<sup>1</sup> atibahuṇ<sup>2</sup> bhojanaṇ etaṇ<sup>3</sup> dukkhaṇ hoti’ tī  
vatvā imaṇ gātham āha

(325) ‘ Middhī yadā hoti mahagghaso ca  
niddāyitā samparivattasāyī  
mahāvarāho va nivāpaputtho<sup>4</sup>  
punappunaṇ gabbham upeti mando’ tī

imāya gāthāya ovaḍitvā ‘ mahārāja bhojanaṇ nāma mat-  
tāya bhuñjituṇ vattati,<sup>5</sup> mattabhojane<sup>6</sup> sukhaṇ hoti’ tī  
uttariṇ ovaḍanto imaṇ gātham \* āha

‘ Manuṇassa sadā satimato  
mattaṇ jānato laddhabhojane<sup>7</sup>  
tanu tassa<sup>8</sup> bhavanti vedanā  
sanikaṇ jīratī āyu pālayan’ tī

Rājā gāthaṇ<sup>9</sup> uggaṇhītuṇ nāsakkhi, samīpe thitaṇ pana  
bhāgineyyaṇ Sudassanaṇ<sup>10</sup> nāma mānavaṇ<sup>11</sup> ‘ imaṇ gāthaṇ  
uggaṇhā’<sup>12</sup> tī āha So ‘ taṇ gāthaṇ uggaṇhītvā kiṇ  
kaṇomī bhante’ tī Satthāraṇ pucchī Atha naṇ Satthā  
āha ‘ rañño bhuñjantassa osānapindakāle<sup>13</sup> imaṇ gāthaṇ  
vadeyyāsī,<sup>14</sup> rājā atthaṇ sallakkhetvā taṇ<sup>15</sup> pindaṇ chad-  
ḍessati, tasmīṇ pinde sitthaganaṇāya rañño bhattaṇ paca-  
nakāle tattake tandule hareyyāsī’<sup>16</sup> tī So ‘ sādhu bhante’  
tī sāyam pi pāto pi rañño bhuñjantassa osānapindakāle  
taṇ gāthaṇ udāharitvā tena chadditapinde sitthaganaṇāya  
tandule hāresi<sup>17</sup> Rājāpi ’ssa<sup>18</sup> gāthaṇ sutvā sahasaṇ<sup>19</sup>

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om K a tava

<sup>3</sup> B evaṇ.

<sup>5</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> a tī.

\* Saṇyutta, I 81

<sup>8</sup> K B tanuk’ assa.

<sup>10</sup> K Sudassaṇ.

<sup>11</sup> S. Sudassanamānavaṇ

<sup>13</sup> B °pindapāta°

<sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om B yaṇ

<sup>17</sup> B. hāpesi

<sup>19</sup> F. B rep.

<sup>2</sup> B °hu°

<sup>4</sup> K °vuddho

<sup>6</sup> B a hī

<sup>7</sup> K B °anaṇ

<sup>9</sup> F. gāthā.

<sup>12</sup> K B a tātā

<sup>14</sup> B S a tī.

<sup>16</sup> K. harāp°.

<sup>18</sup> B tassa.

dāpesi So apārena samayena nālikodanapaṇamatāya  
 santhahitvā sukhappatto tanusariro ahoṣi Ath' ekadī-  
 vasaṇ Satthu santikaṇ gantvā Satthāraṇ vanditvā āha  
 'bhante idāni me sukhaṇ jātaṇ migam pi assam pi  
 anubandhitvā ganhanasamattho jāto 'mhi, pubbe me  
 bhāginēyyena saddhiṇ yuddham eva hoti<sup>1</sup> idāni me<sup>2</sup>  
 Vajirakumārīnāmadhitarāṇ<sup>3</sup> bhāginēyyassa datvā so gāmo  
 tassā yeva<sup>4</sup> nahānamūlaṇ<sup>5</sup> katvā<sup>6</sup> dinno, tena saddhiṇ  
 viggaho vūpasanto imināpi me kāranena sukham eva  
 jātaṇ, Kusarājakaḷikaṇ<sup>7</sup> maniratanam pi no gehe<sup>8</sup> puṇ-  
 madivase natthaṇ, tam pi idāni hatthapattaṇ<sup>9</sup> imināpi<sup>10</sup>  
 me kāranena sukham eva jātaṇ, tumhākaṇ sāvakehi  
 saddhiṇ viśāsaṇ icchantena ñātīdhitā<sup>11</sup> vo<sup>12</sup> gehe katā  
 imināpi me kāranena sukham eva jātan' ti Satthā  
 'ārogyaṇ<sup>13</sup> nāma mahārāja paramalābhā,<sup>14</sup> yathāladhena  
 santutthabbāvasadisaṇ<sup>15</sup> pi<sup>16</sup> dhanāṇ viśāśasadiso<sup>17</sup> ca<sup>18</sup>  
 ñāti nibbānasadisaṇ<sup>19</sup> ca<sup>20</sup> sukhaṇ nāma natthi' ti vatvā  
 imaṇ gātham āha .

204. 'Ārogyapaṇamā<sup>21</sup> lābhā, santutthiparamaṇ  
 dhanāṇ,  
 viśāśaparamā ñāti, nibbānaṇ<sup>22</sup> paramaṇ  
 sukhaṇ' ti.

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om eva hoti.

<sup>2</sup> B om

<sup>3</sup> F B. S °iṇ nāma dhī°

<sup>4</sup> F. eva C C<sup>a</sup> S. om

<sup>5</sup> B. nhānacunna°

<sup>6</sup> B om

<sup>7</sup> K. °santakaṇ B. kulasantakaṇ rājamanira°.

<sup>8</sup> K. °esu.

<sup>9</sup> K. B a āgataṇ.

<sup>10</sup> B om. pi.

<sup>11</sup> K B a pi.

<sup>12</sup> B. no

<sup>13</sup> K. °gyā (al.)

<sup>14</sup> B °mo lābho. S. °mā lābhā

<sup>15</sup> K B °tthi°.

<sup>16</sup> S hī K om.

<sup>17</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup> °añ (F. °aṇ). B. °ā.

<sup>18</sup> K. B. va

<sup>19</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup> K °paramañ

<sup>20</sup> B paramaṇ

<sup>21</sup> B ārogyaṇ pa°.

<sup>22</sup> S. °na.

Tattha ārogyaparamā<sup>1</sup> ti ārogyabhāvaparamā, iogino  
 hī vījānāpī lābhā alābhā<sup>2</sup> eva,<sup>3</sup> arogassa sabbalābhā  
 āgatā va honti, tena<sup>4</sup> vuttaṃ 'ārogyaparamā lābhā ti  
 Santutthiparaman<sup>5</sup> ti gihino vā pabbajitassa vā yaṃ  
 attanā<sup>6</sup> laddhaṃ attano santakaṃ ten' eva tussanabhāvo  
 santutthi nāma so<sup>7</sup> sesadhanehi paramaṃ dhanam Vissā-  
 saparamā<sup>8</sup> ti mātā vā hotu pitā vā<sup>9</sup> yena<sup>10</sup> saddhiṃ  
 vissāso natthi so aññātako va, yena<sup>11</sup> pana saddhiṃ  
 vissāso atthi so asambandho pi paramo uttāmo ñāti, tena  
 vuttaṃ vissāsaparamo ñāti ti Nibbānasadisāṃ pana  
 sukhaṃ nāma natthi, ten' evāha<sup>12</sup> 'nibbānaṃ paramaṃ  
 sukhaṃ' ti

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpunīyāsu ti  
 Pasenadikosalassa vatthu<sup>13</sup>

#### 7 TISSATTHERA VATTHU

Pavivekarasan ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā  
 Vesāliyaṃ viharanto aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha kathesi

Satthārā hī 'bhikkhave ahaṃ ito catūhi māsēhi pari-  
 nibbāyissāmī' ti vutte Satthu santike satta<sup>14</sup> bhikkhu-  
 satāni santāsaṃ āpajjīsu, khināsavānaṃ dhammasaṃvego  
 uppajji,<sup>15</sup> puthujjanā assūni dhāretuṃ<sup>16</sup> nāsakkhiṃsu,

<sup>1</sup> B. *a* lābhā, and *has* ti arogabhāvaṃ paramā lābhā

<sup>2</sup> F. *om*.

<sup>3</sup> K B yeva, *a* tasmā

<sup>4</sup> F ten' eva taṃ K B ten' etaṃ

<sup>5</sup> K. °madhanan B. *a*. °dhanan.

<sup>6</sup> K °no

<sup>7</sup> F. S *om*

<sup>8</sup> K B *a* ñāti.

<sup>9</sup> B *a* hotu.

<sup>10</sup> S tena.

<sup>11</sup> S. yena aññātakena *for* so yena

<sup>12</sup> K āha

<sup>13</sup> K. *no title* B Rājapasenadikosala<sup>o</sup>, chaṭṭhaṃ

<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S *a* hī.

<sup>15</sup> B. °iṃsu.

<sup>16</sup> B. sandhār<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>22</sup> K. B pivitvā K a. rasan.

samassa cā ti kilesūpasamanibbānass'<sup>1</sup> eva<sup>2</sup> rasaṃ pivitvā, niddaro hoti ti tena ubhayaasapānena khinā-savo bhikkhu abbhantare iagadarathānaṃ<sup>3</sup> abhāvena niddaro<sup>4</sup> c'eva nippāpo ca hoti, rasaṃ pivān ti nava-vidhalokuttaradhamavasena uppannapītuasaṃ<sup>5</sup> pivanto pi niddaro c'eva<sup>6</sup> nippāpo ca<sup>7</sup> hoti ti attho<sup>8</sup>

Desanāvasane Tissatthero arahattaṃ pāpuni mahājanassāpi sātthikā desanā ahoṣi ti.

Tissattherassa vatthu<sup>9</sup>

### 8 SAKKUPATTHĀNAVATTHU.

Sādhū dassanan ti imaṃ dhammadeśanaṃ Satthā Beluvagamake<sup>10</sup> viharanto Sakkaṃ āabbha kathesi

Tathāgatassa hi āyusaṃkhāre vissatthe lohitapakkhandi-kabādhassa uppannabhāvaṃ ñatvā Sakko devaiājā 'mayā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā gilānupatthānaṃ<sup>11</sup> kātuṃ vattatī' ti cintetvā tigāvutappamānaṃ attano<sup>12</sup> attabhāvaṃ vijahitvā Satthāraṃ upasaṃkamitvā vanditvā<sup>13</sup> hatthehi pāde<sup>14</sup> parimajji Atha naṃ Satthā āha 'ko eso' ti 'Ahaṃ bhante Sakko' ti 'Kasmā āgato 'sī' ti 'Tumhe hi<sup>15</sup> gilāne upatthahituṃ bhante' ti 'Sakka devānaṃ<sup>16</sup> manus-sagandho yojanasatato patthāya gale baddhakunapaṃ viya

<sup>1</sup> B. kilesavūp°. K °ssa upa°

<sup>2</sup> K B. ca S a. ca

<sup>3</sup> K B °ādīnaṃ

<sup>4</sup> S niddaratho

<sup>5</sup> K B. °nnaṃ pī°

<sup>6</sup> K. only

<sup>7</sup> S C C°. va

<sup>8</sup> B. om. ti attho

<sup>9</sup> K no title B °rava°, sattamaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> F Belava°. S. °gāme B Veluva°. C Ca Veluva°.

K Veluvana°.

<sup>11</sup> B. °kaṃ

<sup>12</sup> K. B S om

<sup>13</sup> B S. om.

<sup>14</sup> K C C°. pādehi.

<sup>15</sup> B om.

<sup>16</sup> K a hi.

hoti, gaccha tvaṃ, atthi me gilānupatthākā bhikkhū' ti.  
 'Bhante ahaṃ caturāsītiyojanasahassamatthake tthito  
 tumhākaṃ<sup>1</sup> silagaṇḍhaṃ ghāyitvā āgato, aham eva upattha-  
 hissāmi' ti So Satthu sarīvalaṇṇanabhājanāṃ aññassa  
 hatthenāpi phusitvaṃ adatvā sīse yeva thapetvā nīharanto<sup>2</sup>  
 mukhasaṅkocanamattam pi na akāsi, gandhabhājanāṃ  
 pariharanto viya ahosi. Evaṃ Satthāraṃ patijagutvā  
 Satthu phāsukakāle yeva agamāsi Bhikkhū kathaṃ  
 samutthāpesuṃ 'aho Satthari Sakkassa sineho, evarūpaṃ  
 nāma dībbasampattin paḥāya mukhasaṅkocanamattam pi  
 akatvā gandhabhājanāṃ nīharanto viya Satthu sarīra-  
 valaṇṇanabhājanāṃ sīse<sup>3</sup> nīharanto upatthānam<sup>4</sup> akāsi' ti.  
 Satthā tesāṃ kathaṃ sutvā 'kiṃ vadetha bhikkhave,<sup>5</sup>  
 anacchariyaṃ<sup>6</sup> etaṃ yaṃ Sakko devaiājā mayi sinehaṃ  
 karoti, ayaṃ Sakko hi<sup>7</sup> devaiājā maṃ nissāya jarasakka-  
 bhāvaṃ hitvā<sup>8</sup> sotapanno hitvā tarunasakkabhāvaṃ<sup>9</sup> patto,  
 ahaṃ hi 'ssa<sup>10</sup> maranabhayaṭaṇṇitassa Pañcasikkhagand-  
 habbaputtaṃ<sup>11</sup> purato katvā āgatakāle Indasālagubhāyaṃ  
 devapariśāya majjhe nisinnassa

'Puccha Vāsava maṃ pañhaṃ yaṃ kiñci manas'iccha-  
 tassa tass'eva pañhassa ahaṃ antaṃ karomi te' ti<sup>12</sup>

vatvā tassa dukkhaṃ<sup>13</sup> vinodento dhammaṃ desesin, desa-  
 nāvasāne cuddasannaṃ pānakotinaṃ dhammābhīsamayo  
 ahosi, Sakko pi yathānisinno va sotāpattiphalāṃ patvā  
 tarunasakko jāto, evaṃ assāhaṃ bahūpakāro, tassa mayi  
 sineho nāma anacchariyo, bhikkhave, ariyānaṃ hi<sup>14</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B. om.

<sup>3</sup> B S. sīsena

<sup>5</sup> K a ti pucchitvā, 'idaṃ nāma bhante' ti vutte

<sup>6</sup> K a. bhikkhave.

<sup>8</sup> K B. vijahitvā, and a. dhammadesanaṃ sutvā

<sup>9</sup> B. °ssa bhāvaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> K. B. °gandhabbadevapu°.

<sup>12</sup> Dīgha, II. 275

<sup>13</sup> B kaṅkha. K. kaṅkhaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> B. °itvā

<sup>4</sup> K °kaṃ

<sup>7</sup> K om

<sup>10</sup> K. om.

<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. pi. S. om.

dassanam pi sukhaṃ tehi<sup>1</sup> saddhiṃ ekatthāne sannivāso  
pi,<sup>2</sup> bālehi pana sabbam eva<sup>3</sup> dukkhaṃ 'ti vatvā imaṃ gāthā  
abbhāsi<sup>4</sup>

- 206 'Sādhū dassanam ariyānaṃ sannivāso sadā sukho,  
adassanena bālānaṃ niccam eva sukhī siyā  
207 Bālasaṅgatacārī hi dīgham addhāna<sup>5</sup> socati,  
dukkho bālehi saṅvāso amitten' eva sabbadā,  
dhīno ca sukhasaṅvāso ñātīnaṃ va samāgamo.

Tasmā<sup>6</sup> hi

- 208 Dhīraṇ ca paññaṇ ca bahussutaṃ ca  
dhorayhasilaṇ<sup>7</sup> vatavantam<sup>8</sup> āriyaṃ  
taṃ tādisaṃ sappurisaṃ sumedhaṃ  
bhajetha nakkhattapathaṃ va candimā' ti

Tattha sādhu ti sundaraṃ bhaddakaṃ, sannivāso ti  
na kevalaṃ ca<sup>9</sup> tesāṃ dassanam eva, tehi pana<sup>10</sup> saddhiṃ  
ekatthāne<sup>11</sup> nisīdanabhāvo<sup>12</sup> pi, tesāṃ vattapativattaṃ<sup>13</sup>  
labhanabhāvo pi sādhu yeva. Bālasaṅgatacārī<sup>14</sup> ti yo  
hi<sup>15</sup> bālena saha cārī, dīgham addhānaṃ ti so bāla-  
sahāyena 'ehi sandhicchedanādini<sup>16</sup> karomā' ti vucca-  
māno tena saddhiṃ ekacchando hutvā tāni kaṇṭo hattha-  
chedādini patvā dīghaṃ addhānaṃ socati,<sup>17</sup> sabbadā ti  
yathā asihatthena vā amittena 'āsivīsādīhi vā saddhiṃ

<sup>1</sup> B tena

<sup>2</sup> K B a sukho

<sup>3</sup> B etaṃ

<sup>4</sup> B. imaṃ gātham āha.

<sup>5</sup> K °naṃ

<sup>6</sup> B. tasmā hi dhīraṃ paññaṇ ca bahussutaṇ ca dhorayha

<sup>7</sup> K °eyha°.

<sup>8</sup> K silavantaṃ

<sup>9</sup> B. om

<sup>10</sup> B tena for tehi pana

<sup>11</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. ekasmiṃ thāne

<sup>12</sup> B °nādisambhāvo K °nādisambhāvo

<sup>13</sup> K. S a kātuṃ

<sup>14</sup> K. B a hī

<sup>15</sup> B. om

<sup>16</sup> B. °chedāni

<sup>17</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °eti.

ekato vāso nāma niccadukkho,<sup>1</sup> tath' eva bālehi saddhin  
 ti attho, dhīo ca sukhasaṇvāso<sup>2</sup> ti ettha sukho  
 saṇvāso etenā ti sukhasaṇvāso panditena saddhiṇ ekat-  
 tthāne<sup>3</sup> vāso<sup>4</sup> sukho ti attho, kathaṇ? 'Ñātinaṇ va  
 samāgamo' ti Yathāpi ñātinaṇ<sup>5</sup> samāgamo sukho evaṇ  
 sukho ti Tasma hi<sup>6</sup> ti yasmā bālena saddhiṇ saṇvāso  
 dukkho panditena saddhiṇ sukho, tasmā<sup>7</sup> dhiṭisampannaṇ  
 dhiraṇ ca lokiyalokuttapaññāya<sup>8</sup> sampannaṇ paññaṇ  
 ca āgamadhigamasampannaṇ<sup>9</sup> bahussutaṇ ea arahatta-  
 pāpanasaṅkhātāya<sup>10</sup> dhuravahanasīlatāya dhorayha-  
 sīlaṇ<sup>11</sup> silavatena c'eva dhūtaṅgavatena<sup>12</sup> ca vatavan-  
 taṇ<sup>13</sup> kilesehi ārakatāya ariyaṇ<sup>14</sup> tathāiūpaṇ sappu-  
 risaṇ sobhanapaññaṇ<sup>15</sup> yathā nimmalaṇ<sup>16</sup> nakkhatta-  
 pathasaṅkhātāṇ ākāsaṇ candimā bhajati, evaṇ bhajetha  
 payirupāsethā ti attho

Desanāvasane bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpunṇsū ti

Saklassa devarājassa vatthu<sup>17</sup>

Sukhavaggavannanā nitthitā

Pannarasamo<sup>18</sup> vaggo.

<sup>1</sup> K. B niccaṇ du°

<sup>2</sup> B sukhaṇ vāso.

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om sa° e°

<sup>4</sup> B saṇvāso

<sup>5</sup> K °añ ca.

<sup>6</sup> K om

<sup>7</sup> K. B a hi.

<sup>8</sup> K. B °ññā.

<sup>9</sup> K. °ādhigamana°

<sup>10</sup> S. °pāpanaka° C<sup>a</sup> cori °pāpunana°.

<sup>11</sup> K. °eyha°

<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °vasena

<sup>13</sup> K. silavantaṇ

<sup>14</sup> K a taṇ

<sup>15</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> B °pañhaṇ.

<sup>16</sup> B. °la°

<sup>17</sup> K. no title. B Sakkupatthānava°, aṭṭhamaṇ

<sup>18</sup> K. B. Pann°.

## XVI. PIYAVAGGO.

### 1. TIVVAṆ BHIKKHŪNAṆ VATTHU.

AYOGE ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jetavane viharantaṇ tayo pabbajite ārabba kathesi.

Sāvattiyaṇ kira ekasmiṇ kule mātāpitunnaṇ<sup>1</sup> eka-puttako hoti<sup>2</sup> piyo manāpo So<sup>3</sup> ekadivasaṇ gehe niman-titānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ anumodanaṇ kaṇṭānaṇ dhamma-kathaṇ sutvā pabbajitukāmo hutvā mātāpitaro pabbajjaṇ yāci. Te nānujāṇiṇsu Ath' ass'<sup>4</sup> etad ahosi 'ahaṇ mātāpitunnaṇ apassantānaṇ yeva bahi gantvā pabbajissāmi' ti Ath' assa pitā bahi nikkhamanto 'imaṇ rakkheyyāsi' ti mātaraṇ paticchāpeti,<sup>5</sup> mātā bahi gacchanti pitarāṇ paticchāpeti. Ath' assa ekadivasaṇ pitā bahigate mātā 'puttaṇ rakkhissāmi' ti ekaṇ dvārabāhaṇ nissāya ekaṇ<sup>6</sup> pādehi uppiḷetvā chamāya<sup>7</sup> nissinnā suttaṇ kantati So 'imaṇ vañcetvā gamissāmi' ti cintetvā, 'amma thokaṇ tāva<sup>8</sup> apehi sarīravalaṇṇaṇ karissāmi' ti<sup>9</sup> tāya pāde sammūḷite<sup>10</sup> nikkhamitvā vegena vihāraṇ gantvā bhikkhū<sup>11</sup> upasaṅkamitvā 'pabbājetha maṇ bhante'

<sup>1</sup> K. B °ūnaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> C Ca. om.

<sup>5</sup> K B. °esi, so mfi a.

<sup>7</sup> K °yaṇ.

<sup>9</sup> K. B a vatvā.

<sup>11</sup> K. °uṇ. B °ūnaṇ

<sup>2</sup> K asi B ahosi.

<sup>4</sup> B tassa, om. ath'

<sup>6</sup> B. eka°.

<sup>8</sup> B om.

<sup>10</sup> B samī°

tī yācivā tesañ santike pabbajī Ath' assa pitā āgantvā mātarāṃ pucchī. 'kahaṇ mama<sup>1</sup> putto' tī. 'Sāmi idāni<sup>2</sup> unasmīṃ padese ahoṣī' tī So 'kahaṇ nu kho me putto' tī olokeno taṇ adisvā 'vihāraṇ gato bhavissatī' tī vihāraṇ gantvā puttāṃ pabbajitāṃ disvā kanditvā roditvā 'tāta kiṃ maṇ nāsesī' tī vatvā 'mama putte pabbajite ahaṇ dāni<sup>3</sup> gehe kiṃ karissāmi' tī sayam pi bhikkhū<sup>4</sup> yācivā<sup>5</sup> pabbajī. Ath' assa mātā<sup>6</sup> 'kin nu kho me putto ca pati ca cirāyantī' tī, 'kacci vihāraṇ gantvā pabbajitā'<sup>7</sup> tī oloketī vihāraṇ gantvā ubho pi pabbajite disvā 'imesaṃ pabbajitakāle mama gehe<sup>8</sup> ko attho' tī sayam pi bhikkhuni-upassayaṇ<sup>9</sup> gantvā pabbajī. Te pabbajitvāpi vinābhavituṇ na sakkonti,<sup>10</sup> vināre pi<sup>11</sup> bhikkhuniupassaye pi ekato va nusiḍitvā sallapantā divasaṃ vitināmenti Tena<sup>12</sup> bhikkhū pi bhikkhuniyo pi ubbālā honti Ath' ekadivasaṃ bhikkhū tesā<sup>13</sup> taṇ kuīyaṇ Satthu ārocesuṇ Satthā te pākko-sāpetvā 'saccaṇ kira tumhe evaṇ karoṭhā' tī pucchitvā, 'saccaṇ' tī vutte, 'kasmā evaṇ karoṭha, na hi esa pabbajitānaṃ yogo' tī 'Bhante vinābhavituṇ na sakkomā' tī 'Pabbajitakālato patthāya evaṇ karanāṇ nāma<sup>14</sup> na yuttaṇ, piyānaṇ hi adassanaṇ appiyānaṇ ca dassanaṇ dukkham eva, tasmā sattesu<sup>15</sup> saṅkhāresu ca yaṇ<sup>16</sup> kiñci piyaṇ vā appiyaṇ vā kātuṇ na vattatī' tī vatvā imā gāthā<sup>17</sup> abhāsi.

209. 'Ayoge yuñjaṇ attānaṇ yogasmiṃ ca<sup>18</sup> ayojayaṇ, atthaṇ hitvā piyaggāhī piḥet' attānuyoginaṇ

<sup>1</sup> B. me.

<sup>3</sup> K B idāni

<sup>5</sup> K. santike.

<sup>7</sup> B °ito.

<sup>9</sup> K °nup°

<sup>11</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup>. om

<sup>13</sup> B nesaṇ, om. taṇ.

<sup>15</sup> K a. c'eva. B a. ca

<sup>17</sup> K. imaṇ gātham.

<sup>2</sup> B om. S sāmīdāni.

<sup>4</sup> K B °ūnaṇ.

<sup>6</sup> K. S a pi.

<sup>8</sup> K. B °ena.

<sup>10</sup> K. S. a. te

<sup>12</sup> B te.

<sup>14</sup> B om.

<sup>16</sup> K. B. om.

<sup>18</sup> B c'.

210 Mā piyehi samāgañchi appiyehi kudācanaṇ  
piyānaṇ adassanaṇ dukkhaṇ appiyānañ ca  
dassanaṇ.

211. Tasmā piyaṇ na kayuātha<sup>1</sup> piyāpāyo hī pāpako  
ganthā tesāṇ na vijjanti yesaṇ natthi piyā-  
ppiyaṇ<sup>2</sup> ti.

Tattha ayoge ti ayuñjitaḥ ayonisomanasikāre, vesī-  
yāgocarādibhedassa hī chabbidhassa agocarassa sevanaṇ  
idha ayonisomanasikāro nāma, tasmīṇ ayonisomanasikāre  
attānaṇ yuñjanto ti attho, yogasmin ti tabbiparite ca  
yonisomanasikāre ayojento,<sup>3</sup> atthaṇ hitvā ti pabbajita-  
kālaṭo patthāya adhīsilādīsikkhāttayaṇ<sup>4</sup> attho nāma, taṇ<sup>5</sup>  
hitvā, piyaggāhī ti pañcakāmagunasāṅkhātaṇ piyam  
eva gāhanta, piḥet' attānuyoginān ti<sup>6</sup> tāya pati-  
pattiyā sāsanato cuto gihībhāvaṇ patvā pacchā ye<sup>7</sup> attā-  
nuyogaṇ anuyuttā<sup>8</sup> silādīni sampādentā<sup>9</sup> devamanussānaṇ  
santikā sakkāraṇ labhanti, tesāṇ piḥeti<sup>10</sup> 'aho vata aham<sup>11</sup>  
pi evarūpo assan' ti icchatī<sup>12</sup> ti attho. Mā piyehī ti  
piyehi<sup>13</sup> sattehi<sup>14</sup> saṅkhārehi vā kudācanaṇ ekakkhanam  
pi na samāgaccheyya tathā appiyehi, kiṅkāraṇā? piyā-  
naṇ<sup>15</sup> hī viyogavasena<sup>16</sup> adassanaṇ appiyānañ ca upa-  
saṅkamanavasena dassanaṇ nāma dukkhaṇ Tasmā ti  
yasmā idaṇ ubhayam pi dukkhaṇ tasmā kiñci sattaṇ vā  
saṅkhāraṇ vā piyaṇ nāma na kareyya, piyāpāyo<sup>17</sup> ti

<sup>1</sup> B kariyā

<sup>3</sup> B ayuñjanto ti attho

<sup>5</sup> K B a atthaṇ.

<sup>7</sup> K a va

<sup>9</sup> S °nto F K B °etvā

<sup>10</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup> hoti.

<sup>12</sup> So F only. MSS and edd. icchantī

<sup>13</sup> B om.

<sup>15</sup> K pi.

<sup>17</sup> B a hī.

<sup>2</sup> K B °āpiyaṇ.

<sup>4</sup> K. B °sikkha°

<sup>6</sup> B a. āha

<sup>8</sup> K °yuñjantā

<sup>11</sup> B vatāhaṇ

<sup>14</sup> B a. vā

<sup>16</sup> K yo°

piyehi apāyo viyogo, pāpako ti lāmakko, ganthā<sup>1</sup> tesañ  
na vijjantī<sup>2</sup> ti yesañ piyañ natthi tesañ abhiyjhākāya-  
gantho pahiyati, yesañ<sup>3</sup> appiyañ natthi tesañ byāpāda-  
kāyagantho,<sup>4</sup> tesu pana<sup>5</sup> pahīnesu sesaganthā pahinā va<sup>6</sup>  
honti, tasmā piyañ vā appiyañ vā na kātabban ti attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādīni pāpunīṇsū ti<sup>7</sup>  
Te pana tayo janā 'mayañ vinābhavituṇ na sakkomā' ti  
vibbhamitvā geham<sup>8</sup> eva agamīṇsū ti

Tinnañ bhikkhūnañ vatthu<sup>9</sup>

## 2. AÑÑĀTARAKUTUMBĪKAVATTHU \*

Piyato jāyatī ti imañ dhammadesanañ Satthā Jeta-  
vane vihaīanto aññātarañ kuṭumbikañ ārabba kathesi.

So<sup>10</sup> attano putte kālakate puttāsokābhibhūto ālāhanañ  
gantvā rodati, puttāsokañ saṇḍhāretuṇ na sakkoti. Satthā  
paccūsakāle lokañ volokento tassa sotāpattimaggassa  
upanissayañ<sup>11</sup> disvā pindapātapatikanta ekañ pacchā-  
samañ gahetvā tassa gehadvārañ agamāsi So Satthu  
āgatabhāvañ sutvā 'mayā saddhīṇ paṭisanthārañ kātukāmo  
bhavissatī' ti Satthārañ pavesāpetvā<sup>12</sup> gehamajjhe āsanañ  
paññāpetvā Satthari nisinne āgantvā vanditvā<sup>13</sup> ekamantañ  
nisīdi Atha nañ Satthā 'kin nu kho upāsaka dukkhito  
'sī' ti pucchitvā, tena 'puttaviyogadukkhena' ti<sup>14</sup> ārocite  
'upāsaka mā cintayi, idaṇ maraṇaṇ nāma na ekasmiṇ

<sup>1</sup> F. C. C\* gandhā      <sup>2</sup> B °atī      <sup>3</sup> B. tesañ.

<sup>4</sup> K. B. °do kā°. K °nthā and a. pahiyati

<sup>5</sup> K. B. a. dvīsu

<sup>6</sup> F. ca.

<sup>7</sup> K om.

<sup>8</sup> B geh'.

<sup>9</sup> K. no title. B. Tayojanapabbajitava°, paṭhamañ.

\* Cf F. J , III. 162 ff

<sup>10</sup> K. a hi B. a. pi

<sup>11</sup> B. °ssūp°.

<sup>12</sup> K. B. pavesetvā.

<sup>13</sup> B. om

<sup>14</sup> K. B. °dukkhe, om. ti

yeva thāne na ca ekass' eva hoti, yāvatā pana bhavuppatṭi<sup>1</sup>  
 nāma atthi sabbasattānaṃ<sup>2</sup> hoti yeva,<sup>3</sup> ekasaṅkhāro pi  
 nicco nāma natthi, tasmā "maraṇadhammaṃ mataṃ  
 bhijjanadhammaṃ bhinnan"<sup>4</sup> ti yoniso paccavekkhitabbaṃ  
 na socitabbaṃ, porāṇakapanditāpi<sup>5</sup> hi<sup>6</sup> puttassa matakāle<sup>7</sup>  
 "maraṇadhammaṃ mataṃ bhijjanadhammaṃ bhinnan"<sup>4</sup>  
 ti sokaṇṇi akatvā maranasatim eva bhāvayissū' ti vatvā,  
 'bhante ke<sup>8</sup> evaṇ akaṇṇsu kadā ca akaṇṇsu ācikkhatha me'  
 ti yācīto tass' atthassa pakāsanatthaṃ atītaṃ āharitvā:

'Urago<sup>9</sup> va tacam jinnaṃ hitvā gacchatu san  
 tanuṃ  
 evaṇ sarīre nibbhoge pete<sup>10</sup> kālakate satī.

Dayhamāno na jānāti ñātinaṃ paridevitaṃ  
 tasmā etaṃ<sup>11</sup> na socāmi gato so tassa yā gatī' ti

imaṃ pañcanīpāte<sup>12</sup> Uraṇḡajātakaṃ<sup>13</sup> vitthāretvā 'evaṇ  
 pubbe pi<sup>14</sup> paṇḍitā piyaputte<sup>15</sup> kālakate yathā etarahi  
 tvaṇ<sup>16</sup> kammante vissajjtvā nirāhāro rodanto vicarasi  
 tathā avicaritvā maranasatibhāvanābalena<sup>17</sup> sokaṇṇi akatvā  
 āhāraṇ ca<sup>18</sup> paribhuñjissu kammantaṇ<sup>19</sup> ca adhiṭṭha-

<sup>1</sup> F bhāv°. K bhavapavatti. <sup>2</sup> K. a. maraṇaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> K. a. ti vatvā āha (Cf. Manor., p. 226):

'Na gāmadhammo nigamassa dhammo,  
 na cāpi 'yaṇ ekakulassa dhammo,  
 sabbassa lokassa sadevakassa  
 es' eva dhammo yad idaṇ aniccatā' ti

<sup>4</sup> K bhijjan

<sup>5</sup> B. °napa°.

<sup>6</sup> K. S. om

<sup>7</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. marana°.

<sup>8</sup> K. a. paṇḍitā.

<sup>9</sup> F J., III 164.

<sup>10</sup> B. putte.

<sup>11</sup> K. B. evaṇ

<sup>12</sup> K. pañcaka°.

<sup>13</sup> K. B. S. Uraga°.

<sup>14</sup> K. B. om.

<sup>15</sup> C S pi putte. C<sup>a</sup>. putte.

<sup>16</sup> K. om.

<sup>17</sup> K. °vasena.

<sup>18</sup> B. om.

<sup>19</sup> S kammaṇ.

higsu,<sup>1</sup> tasmā “piyaputto me<sup>2</sup> kālakato” ti mā cintayī,  
 uppajjamāno pi<sup>3</sup> hi soko vā bhayaṇ vā piyam eva<sup>4</sup>  
 nissāya uppajjati’ ti vatvā imaṇ gātham āha.

212. ‘Piyato jāyati<sup>5</sup> soko piyato jāyati bhayaṇ  
 piyato vippamuttassa natthi soko kuto  
 bhayan’ ti.

Tattha piyato ti vattamūlato hi soko vā bhayaṇ vā  
 uppajjamānaṇ piyam eva sattaṇ vā saṅkhāraṇ vā nissāya  
 uppajjati, tato pana vippamuttassa ubhayaṇ p’<sup>6</sup> etaṇ  
 natthi ti attho

Desanāvasāne kutumbiko sotāpattiphale patitthahi, sam-  
 pattānam pi sātthikā desanā ahoṣi ti

Aññatarakutumbikassa vatthu<sup>7</sup>

### 3 VISĀKHĀVATTHU.

Pemato jāyati ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jeta-  
 vane viharanto Visākhāṇ upāsikaṇ ārabha kathesi :

Sā kra puttassa dhītaṇ Dattānāmakumārikaṇ<sup>8</sup> attano  
 ṭhāne ṭhapetvā gehe bhikkhusaṅghassa veyyāvaccaṇ  
 kāresi. Sā aparena samayena kālaṇ akāsi Sā tassā  
 sarīraṇkkhepaṇ kāretvā sokaṇ saṇdhāretuṇ asakkonti  
 dukkhī dummanā<sup>9</sup> Satthu santikaṇ gantvā vanditvā  
 ekamantaṇ nīsidi Atha naṇ Satthā ‘kin nu kho tvaṇ  
 Visākhe dukkhī dummanā assumukhā rudamānā<sup>10</sup> nisin-

<sup>1</sup> K °itvā

<sup>2</sup> B. om.

<sup>3</sup> K B om.

<sup>4</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> a. sattaṇ vā saṅkhāraṇ vā

<sup>5</sup> K °te (bis)

<sup>6</sup> B. om

<sup>7</sup> K no title. B. °kavā°, dutiyaṇ.

<sup>8</sup> K. Sudattiṇ nāma. B. Sudattaṇ nāma.

<sup>9</sup> S. a. assumukhā rudamānā

<sup>10</sup> B. rodantā

nā<sup>1</sup> tī āha. Sā tam atthaṇ ārocetvā 'piyā me bhante<sup>2</sup> kumārikā vattasampannā, idāni tathārūpaṇ na passāmī'<sup>3</sup> tī āha 'Kittakā pana Visākhe Sāvatthiyaṇ manussā' tī. 'Bhante tumhehi yeva<sup>4</sup> kathitaṇ sattajanakotiyo'<sup>5</sup> tī. 'Sace panāyaṇ ettako jano tava Dattāya<sup>6</sup> sadiso bhaveyya iccheyyāsī nan' tī 'Āma bhante' tī 'Katī pana janā<sup>7</sup> Sāvatthiyaṇ devasikaṇ kālaṇ kaṇṭi' tī. 'Bahū bhante' tī. 'Nanu evaṇ sante tava asocanakālo na bhaveyya, rattapdivaṇ<sup>8</sup> rodanti paridevanti<sup>9</sup> yeva vicareyyāsī'<sup>10</sup> tī. 'Hotu bhante nātaṇ mayā' tī Atha naṇ Satthā 'tena hi mā socī,<sup>11</sup> soko vā hi<sup>12</sup> bhayaṇ vā pemato<sup>13</sup> jāyati' tī\* imaṇ gātham āha.

213 'Pemato jāyati soko pemato jāyati bhayaṇ  
pemato vip̐pamuttassa natthi soko kuto  
bhayaṇ' tī

Tattha pemato tī puttadhītādīsu kataṇ pemam eva nissāyā<sup>14</sup> tī attho.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpuniysū tī.  
Visākhāya vatthu<sup>15</sup>

#### 4 LICCHAVĪVATTHU

Ratīyā jāyati tī imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Vesāliyaṇ<sup>16</sup> nissāya kūtāgārasālāyaṇ viharanto Licchavī ārabha kathesi.

<sup>1</sup> K a 'sī

<sup>2</sup> K B. a sā.

<sup>3</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. °mā.

<sup>4</sup> K B a me.

<sup>5</sup> C<sup>a</sup> tiṇṣa°.

<sup>6</sup> K. B. nattāya

<sup>7</sup> S. kati ja°. C. C<sup>a</sup>. katipayaja°.

<sup>8</sup> B rattidi°.

<sup>9</sup> B. om

<sup>10</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °yyāhi

<sup>11</sup> K a mā paridevi.

<sup>12</sup> K. B. om. S hi vā.

<sup>13</sup> B. a. va

\* B. a. vatvā.

<sup>14</sup> B. a soko jāyati

<sup>15</sup> K. no tīle. B. °āva°, tatīyaṇ.

<sup>16</sup> K. B °iṇ

Te kira ekasmiṃ chanadivase aññamaññaṃ asadisehi alaṅkārehi alaṅkatā<sup>1</sup> uyyānagamanatthāya<sup>2</sup> nagarā nikkhamiṃsu. Satthā<sup>3</sup> pindāya pavisanto te disvā bhikkhū amantesi\*: 'passatha bhikkhave Licchaviyo, yehi vo<sup>4</sup> devā Tāvatisā na ditthapubbā te ime olokontū' tī vatvā nagaraṃ pāvisi. Te pi uyyānaṃ gacchantā<sup>5</sup> ekaṃ nagara-sobhinaṃ itthiṃ ādāya gantvā taṃ nissāya issādhībūtā<sup>6</sup> aññamaññaṃ pabaritvā lohitanadiṃ<sup>7</sup> viya pavattayīṃsu<sup>8</sup>. Atha ne mañcenādāya<sup>9</sup> ukkhipitvā agamaṃsu<sup>10</sup>. Satthāpi katabhattakicco nagarā nikkhami. Bhikkhū<sup>11</sup> Licchavī<sup>12</sup> tathā niyyamāne disvā Satthāraṃ āhaṃsu. 'bhante Licchavirājāno pāto va alaṅkatapatīyattā devā viya nagarā nikkhamitvā idāni ekaṃ itthiṃ nissāya imaṃ vyasanaṃ pattā' tī. Satthā 'bhikkhave soko vā hī<sup>13</sup> bhayaṃ vā uppajjamānaṃ<sup>14</sup> ratiṃ nissāya uppajjati yevā' tī vatvā imaṃ gātham āha:

214. 'Ratiyā jāyatī soko ratiyā jāyatī bhayaṃ  
ratiyā vip̐pamuttassa natthī soko kuto  
bhayaṃ' tī.

Tattha ratiyā tī pañcakāmagunarātito taṃ nissāyā tī attho.

Deṣanāvasāne bahū sotāpattīphalādini pāpunīṃsū tī.  
Licchavīnaṃ vatthu<sup>15</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B. °karitvā.

<sup>3</sup> S. a. pi.

\* D. ii. 96.

<sup>6</sup> K. B. S. issābhi°.

<sup>8</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. °ttiṃsu.

<sup>10</sup> K. °ṃsu B. āg°.

<sup>12</sup> B. °ṃyo. S. ta° nī° Lī°.

<sup>13</sup> K. B. om.

<sup>14</sup> K. uppajjanaṃ

<sup>15</sup> K. no title B. °vīva°, catutthaṃ

<sup>2</sup> B. °aṃ ga°.

<sup>4</sup> B. te. K. om.

<sup>5</sup> B. °nto.

<sup>7</sup> K. °taṃ na°. B. °tā nadi.

<sup>9</sup> K. °ehi ā°.

<sup>11</sup> B. a. pi.

## 5. ANITTHIGANDHAKUMĀRAVATTHU \*

Kāmato<sup>1</sup> tī imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Anutthigandhakumāraṃ nāma āabbha kathesi.

So kira Brahmaloḁ cutasatto Sāvattiyaṃ mahābhoga-kule nibbatto<sup>2</sup> jātadivasato patthāya itthisamīpaṃ upagantaṃ na icchatī, itthiyā gayhamāno rodati,<sup>3</sup> vatthacumbaṭakena<sup>4</sup> naṃ<sup>5</sup> gahetvā thaṇṇaṃ pāyenti<sup>6</sup> So vayappatto mātāpitūhi 'tāta āvāhaṃ te karissāmā' tī vutto,<sup>7</sup> 'na me itthiyā attho' tī patikkhipitvā punappuna<sup>8</sup> yāciyamāno pañcasate suvannakāre pakkosāpetvā tatta-suvannassa<sup>9</sup> nikkhasahassaṃ dāpetvā ativiya pasādikaṃ ghanakottimaṃ itthiūpaṃ<sup>10</sup> kārāpetvā<sup>11</sup> puna mātāpitūhi 'tāta taya āvāhaṃ akaronte kulavaṇso na ppatitthahissati, kuladārikaṃ<sup>12</sup> te ānessāmā' tī vutte, 'tena hi sace me<sup>13</sup> evarūpaṃ kumārikaṃ ānessatha karissāmi vo vacanaṃ' tī taṃ suvannarūpaṃ<sup>14</sup> dassesi Ath' assa mātāpitāro abhiññāte brāhmaṇe pakkosāpetvā 'amhākaṃ putto mahāpuṇṇo, avassaṃ iminā saddhiṃ katapuṇṇā kumārikā bhavissati,<sup>15</sup> gacchatha imaṃ suvannarūpaṃ<sup>16</sup> gahetvā evarūpaṃ kumārikaṃ āharathā' tī pahinissu. Te 'sādhū' tī cārikaṃ carantā<sup>17</sup> Maddaratthe Sāgalanagaraṃ gatā Tasmīṃ pana<sup>18</sup> nagare ekā<sup>19</sup> solasavassuddesikā abhirūpā kumārikā ahoṣi. Taṃ mātāpitāro sattabhūmakassa pāsādassa

\* Cf. F. J., II 329, IV 469

<sup>1</sup> K a jāyatī

<sup>2</sup> K. a sa.

<sup>3</sup> S. a. tī

<sup>4</sup> B °mbu°.

<sup>5</sup> B C C<sup>a</sup>. om

<sup>6</sup> K °sī

<sup>7</sup> B vutte

<sup>8</sup> B. °naṃ.

<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. tattha su° (for tatta = *Skt* tapta?)

<sup>10</sup> Cf. F J, v 282

<sup>11</sup> K. kālētva.

<sup>12</sup> B kumārikaṃ

<sup>13</sup> K om

<sup>14</sup> K B °akaṃ

<sup>15</sup> B a tī

<sup>16</sup> B. °akaṃ

<sup>17</sup> K. S. °nto.

<sup>18</sup> B. ca.

<sup>19</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om.

uparimatale<sup>1</sup> vāsesuṇ<sup>2</sup> Te pi kho brāhmanā 'sace idha evarūpā kumārikā bhavissati imaṇ disvā "ayaṇ asuka-kuladhītā<sup>3</sup> viya abhirūpā" ti vakkhanti' ti taṇ<sup>4</sup> suvanṇarūpaṇ<sup>5</sup> tūtthamagge thapetvā ekamante<sup>6</sup> nīsiduṇsu. Ath' assā kumārikāya dhātī naṇ<sup>7</sup> kumārikaṇ nahāpetvā sayam pi nahāyitukāmā hutvā tattha<sup>8</sup> āgatā taṇ rūpakaṇ disvā 'dhītā me' ti saññāya 'aho<sup>9</sup> dubbinitāsi, idān' evāhaṇ taṇ nahāpetvā nikkhantā, tvaṇ mayā puretaiaṇ idhāgatā<sup>10</sup> ti hatthena paharitvā thaddhabhāvañ c'eva nibbikāratañ<sup>11</sup> ca ñatvā 'ahaṇ<sup>12</sup> "dhītā me"<sup>13</sup> ti saññam akāsiṇ, kiṇ nām' etan' ti āha Atha naṇ<sup>14</sup> te brāhmanā 'evarūpā te amma dhītā' ti pucchūsu 'Ayaṇ me dhītu santike kiṇ agghatī' ti. 'Tena hi te<sup>15</sup> dhītaṇ amhākaṇ dassehi' ti Sā<sup>16</sup> tehi saddhiṇ geḥaṇ gantvā sāmikānaṇ ārocesi Te<sup>17</sup> brāhmanehi saddhiṇ katapatisammodanā<sup>18</sup> dhītaṇ otāretvā hetthāpāsāde suvaṇṇarūpakassa santike thapesuṇ, suvaṇṇarūpakaṇ nippabhaṇ ahosi<sup>19</sup> Brāhmanā taṇ tesā datvā kumārikaṇ paticchitvā<sup>20</sup> gantvā Anutthigandhakumārassa mātāpītunnaṇ ārocayūsu Te tūtthamānasā 'gacchatha naṇ sīghaṇ ānethā' ti mahantena sakkārena pahūyūsu. Kumāro pi taṇ pavattū sutvā 'kañcanarūpakato<sup>21</sup> pi evaṇ<sup>22</sup> kira abhirūpatarā<sup>23</sup> dārikā atthī' ti<sup>24</sup> savanavasen' eva sinehaṇ uppādetvā 'sīghaṇ

<sup>1</sup> K uparitale B °ssūp°.

<sup>2</sup> B vār°.

<sup>3</sup> K °kulassa dhī°. B asukassa kulassa dhī°

<sup>4</sup> B om

<sup>5</sup> K B °akaṇ

<sup>6</sup> B. °ntaṇ

<sup>7</sup> B taṇ

<sup>8</sup> K B tūtthaṇ

<sup>9</sup> B. om.

<sup>10</sup> B a 'sī.

<sup>11</sup> K. °raṇ.

<sup>12</sup> K. ayaṇ

<sup>13</sup> B. me dhī°

<sup>14</sup> C C°. om.

<sup>15</sup> C. C°. om.

<sup>16</sup> K om

<sup>17</sup> B. tehi.

<sup>18</sup> B °damānā

<sup>19</sup> B a kumārikā sappabhā ahosi.

<sup>20</sup> K S °āpetvā. B °ikā sampa°.

<sup>21</sup> B °rūpato

<sup>22</sup> K. B om.

<sup>23</sup> S. °dharā

<sup>24</sup> K. B. a sutvā.

ānetū<sup>1</sup> ti āha. Sāpi kho yānaṃ āropetvā āṇiyamānā  
 atisukumālatāya<sup>2</sup> yānugghātena samuppāditavātarogā  
 antarāmagge yeva kālam akāsi Kumāro pi 'āgat'<sup>3</sup> āgatā'  
 ti nīrantaraṃ pucchati Tassa<sup>4</sup> atisīnehena pucchantaṃ  
 sahasā va anārocetvā katipāhaṃ vikkhepaṃ katvā tam  
 atthaṃ ārocesuṃ<sup>5</sup> So 'tathārūpāya nāma itthiyā saddhiṃ<sup>6</sup>  
 samāgamaṃ nālatthan' ti uppannadomanasso pabbatena  
 viya sokadukkhena ajjhotthato ahosi Satthā tassa upa-  
 nissayaṃ<sup>7</sup> disvā pīḍāya caranto taṃ gehadvāraṃ agamāsi.  
 Ath'assa mātāpitaro Satthāraṃ anto<sup>8</sup> pavesetvā sakkaccaṃ  
 parivisiṃsu Satthā bhaddakācāvasāne 'kahaṃ Anitthi-  
 gandhakumāro' ti pucchī 'Eso<sup>9</sup> bhante āhārūpacchedaṃ  
 katvā antogabbhe nisīno'<sup>10</sup> ti 'Pakkosatha nan' ti.  
 So āgantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi<sup>11</sup> 'Kin  
 nu kho kumāra balavasoko te<sup>12</sup> uppanno' ti vutte, 'āma  
 bhante "evarūpā nāma itthi antarāmagge kālakatā" ti  
 sutvā balavasoko me uppanno, bhaddam pi me na-cchā-  
 deti'<sup>13</sup> ti Atha naṃ Satthā 'jānāsi pana tvaṃ<sup>14</sup> kumāra  
 kin te nissāya soko uppanno' ti 'Na jānāmi bhante' ti.  
 'Kāmaṃ nissāya te<sup>15</sup> kumāra balavasoko uppanno, soko  
 vā hi<sup>16</sup> bhayaṃ vā kāmaṃ nissāya evaṃ<sup>17</sup> uppajjati'<sup>18</sup> ti  
 vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

215 'Kāmato jāyati soko kāmato jāyati bhayaṃ,  
 kāmato vippamuttassa natthi soko kuto  
 bhayaṃ' ti.

<sup>1</sup> S °ntū C. āmantetu.

<sup>2</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S °khu° (Bu. connects it with sukhaṃ)

<sup>3</sup> B. om. S. āgatāgataṃ

<sup>4</sup> S. tassā.

<sup>5</sup> K B °ayaṃsu.

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>7</sup> B. °ssūp°, al

<sup>8</sup> K a gehaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> K. esa

<sup>10</sup> K nīpanno.

<sup>11</sup> K. °itvā Satthārā B. a. Satthā

<sup>12</sup> K B. om.

<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °sī. K. nicchād°.

<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. taṃ

<sup>15</sup> B om.

<sup>16</sup> B. om.

<sup>17</sup> B. om. K. yeva.

<sup>18</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S °ssatī.

Tattha kāmato ti vatthukāmakilesakāmato duvidhaṇ<sup>1</sup>  
p' etaṇ kāmaṇ nissāya jāyati<sup>2</sup> ti attho.

Desanāvasāne Anutthigandhakumāro sotāpattiṭṭhale pati-  
tthahi' ti<sup>3</sup>

Anutthigandhakumārassa vatthu<sup>4</sup>

\*

## 6 AÑÑATARABRĀHMANAVATTHU

Tanhāya jāyati ti imaṇ dhammaḍḍesaṇaṇ Satthā  
Jetavane viharanto aññatarāṇ brāhmaṇaṇ ārabba  
kathesi.

So kir' eko<sup>5</sup> micchādittuko ekadivasaṇ nadītiraṇ gantvā  
khettaṇ sodheti. Satthā tassa upanissayasampattiṇ disvā  
tassa santikaṇ agamāsi. So Satthāraṇ disvāpi sāmici-  
kammam pi<sup>6</sup> akatvā va tunhī ahoṣi. Atha naṇ Satthā  
puṇetaraṇ ālapitvā 'brāhmaṇa kiṇ karosī' ti āha. 'Khet-  
taṇ bho Gotama sodhemi' ti.<sup>7</sup> Satthā ettakam eva vatvā  
gato Punadivase pi tassa<sup>8</sup> khettaṇ kasitūṇ āgatassa  
santikaṇ gantvā 'brāhmaṇa kiṇ karosī' ti pucchitvā  
'khettaṇ kasāmi bho Gotamā' ti sutvā pakkāmi Puna-  
divasādisu<sup>9</sup> pi tath' eva gantvā<sup>10</sup> 'bho Gotama khettaṇ  
vapāmi niddemi rakkhāmi' ti sutvā pakkāmi Atha naṇ  
ekadivasaṇ brāhmaṇo āha. 'bho<sup>11</sup> Gotama tvaṇ mama  
khettasodhanadivasaṇto<sup>12</sup> patthāya āgato, sace me sassaṇ  
sampaṇṇissati tuyham pi saṇvibhāgaṇ karissāmi,<sup>13</sup> tuyhaṇ  
adatvā sayāṇ na khādisāmi, ito dāni patthāya tvaṇ  
mama sahāyo' ti. Ath' assa aparena<sup>14</sup> samayena sassaṇ

<sup>1</sup> B. dubbī°.

<sup>2</sup> B om

<sup>3</sup> B om

<sup>4</sup> B °rava°, pañcamāṇ.

<sup>5</sup> K B. kira. om eko.

<sup>6</sup> K. B. S om

<sup>7</sup> K a. āha.

<sup>8</sup> K 'ssa

<sup>9</sup> B punadivase tath' eva pucchi

<sup>10</sup> K. a. pucchitvā.

<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S. om

<sup>12</sup> K B. °ttaṇ so°.

<sup>13</sup> B. a ti.

<sup>14</sup> K rep.

sampajji, tassa 'samppannaṃ me sassaṃ sve dāni dāyā-  
pessāmī'<sup>1</sup> ti dāyanatthaṃ<sup>1</sup> kattabbakiccassa rattuṃ mahā-  
megho vassitvā sabbasassaṃ hari,<sup>2</sup> khettaṃ tacchetvā  
ṭhapitasadisassaṃ ahosi Satthā pana pathamadivase<sup>3</sup> yeva  
'taṃ sassaṃ na<sup>4</sup> sampajjissatī' ti aññāsī Brāhmano pāto  
va 'khettaṃ olokessāmī' ti gato tucchakhettaṃ bhūmiṃ<sup>5</sup>  
disvā upannabalavasoko cintesi 'samano Gotamo mama  
khettasodhanakālato patthāya āgato, aham pi taṃ<sup>6</sup> "imas-  
miṃ sasse nippahne tuyhaṃ<sup>7</sup> saṃvibhāgaṃ karissāmī,<sup>8</sup>  
tuyhaṃ adatvā sayāṃ na khādissāmī,<sup>9</sup> ito patthāya dāni  
tvaṃ mama sahāyo" ti avacaṃ,<sup>10</sup> so pi me manoratho  
matthakaṃ na pāpunī' ti so<sup>11</sup> āhārupacchedaṃ katvā  
mañcake nīpajji. Ath' assa Satthā gehadvāraṃ agamāsī  
So Satthu āgamaṇaṃ sutvā 'sahāyaṃ me ānetvā idha  
nisīdāpethā' ti āha<sup>12</sup> Parijano tathā akāsī Satthā nīsi-  
ditvā 'kahaṃ brāhmaṇo' ti pucchitvā 'gabbhe nīpanno'  
ti vutte 'pakkosatha nan' ti pakkosāpetvā āgantvā<sup>13</sup>  
ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ āha. 'kiṃ brāhmaṇā' ti. 'Bho  
Gotama tumhe mama khettasodhanadivasato patthāya  
āgatā,<sup>14</sup> aham pi "sasse nippahne tumhākaṃ saṃvibhāgaṃ  
karissāmī" ti avocaṃ, so me manoratho na nippahno,<sup>15</sup>  
tena me soko uppanno, bhattam pi me na-cchādetī'<sup>16</sup> ti.  
Atha naṃ Satthā 'jānāsī pana<sup>17</sup> brāhmaṇa kiṃ te nissāya  
soko uppanno' ti pucchitvā, 'na jānāmi bho Gotama,  
tvaṃ pana jānāsī' ti vutte, 'āma brāhmaṇa uppajjamāno  
hi<sup>18</sup> soko vā bhayaṃ vā tanhaṃ nissāya uppajjatī' ti vatvā  
imaṃ gātham āha

<sup>1</sup> K. B lā°.<sup>2</sup> B. a. pavāhetvā<sup>3</sup> K. B °saṃ.<sup>4</sup> B. om.<sup>5</sup> B. om<sup>6</sup> B naṃ<sup>7</sup> B a. pi.<sup>8</sup> K. goes on to ito dāni, om. patthāya<sup>9</sup> B a ti<sup>10</sup> K avocaṃ<sup>11</sup> S om.<sup>12</sup> B om.<sup>13</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.<sup>14</sup> B āgato.<sup>15</sup> B. ani°.<sup>16</sup> K nicchād°.<sup>17</sup> S. a tvaṃ.<sup>18</sup> B. om.

216 'Tanhāya jāyatī soko tanhāya jāyatī bhayaṇ  
tanhāya vippamuttassa natthi soko kuto  
bhayaṇ' ti

Tattha tanhāyā ti chadvārikatanhāya<sup>1</sup> etaṇ tanhaṇ  
nissāya uppaṇṇatī ti attho.

Desanāvasāne brāhmano sotāpattiphale patitthahī ti.

Aññātarabrāhmanassa vattḥu <sup>2</sup>

#### 7 PAÑCASATADĀRAKAVATTHU

Sīladassanasampannaṇ ti imaṇ dhammaḍḍesaṇaṇ  
Satthā Veluvane viharanto antarāmagge pañcasate dārake  
ārabbha kathesi

Ekadivasaṇ hī Satthā asītiyā mahātherehi saddhiṇ  
pañcasatabhikkhuparivāro Rājagahaṇ pindāya pavisaṇto  
ekasmiṇ chaṇadivase pañcasate dārake pūvapakchiyo  
ukkhīpāpetvā nagarā nikkhamma uyyāṇaṇ gacchante  
addasa Te pi Satthāraṇ disvā<sup>3</sup> vanditvā pakkamiṇsu,<sup>4</sup>  
ekaṇ bhikkhuṇ pi<sup>5</sup> 'pūvaṇ gāhathā' ti na vadiṇsu.  
Satthā tesāṇ gatakāle bhikkhū āha 'khādissatha bhik-  
khava pūve' ti. 'Kahaṇ bhante pūvā'<sup>6</sup> ti 'Kiṇ na  
passatha'<sup>7</sup> dārake pūvapakchiyo ukkhīpāpetvā atikkamante'<sup>8</sup>  
ti 'Bhante evarūpā nāma'<sup>9</sup> dārakā kassaci pūvaṇ na<sup>10</sup>  
denti' ti 'Bhikkhave kiñcāpi te<sup>11</sup> maṇ vā tumhe vā  
pūvehi<sup>12</sup> na nimantayīsu pūvasāmiko pana bhikkhu  
pacchato āgacchati, pūve khādītva<sup>13</sup> gantūṇ vattati' ti

<sup>1</sup> B. °kāya ta°. C. C<sup>a</sup>. S ekaṇ for etaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> K no tūle. B °nava°, chatthaṇ

<sup>3</sup> K. B. om.

<sup>4</sup> K. om. B. a. te.

<sup>5</sup> S pi bhi°.

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> pūvo. S pūve.

<sup>7</sup> B a. te.

<sup>8</sup> B. °kkante

<sup>9</sup> B. pi.

<sup>10</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. om.

<sup>11</sup> K B. ete.

<sup>12</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> pūvena, om. na.

<sup>13</sup> B. a. va.

Buddhānaṃ hi ekapuggale pi issā vā<sup>1</sup> padoso vā natthi, tasmā imaṃ vatvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ādāya ekasmiṃ<sup>2</sup> rukkhamaṇe chāyāya nisīdi Dārakā Mahākassapattheraṃ pacchato āgacchantāṃ disvā uppannasinehā pīvivegena paupunnasariṇā hutvā pacchiyo otāretvā therāṃ pañcapatitṭhitena vanditvā pūve pacchihī saddhiṃ yeva ukkhiṭtvā 'ganhatha bhante' ti theiṃ vandisū Atha ne therō āha. 'esa Satthā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ gahetvā rukkhamaṇe nisunno, tumhākaṃ<sup>3</sup> deyyadhammaṃ ādāya gantvā bhikkhusaṅghassa saṃvibhāgaṃ karoṭhā' ti<sup>4</sup> 'Sādhu bhante' ti nivattitvā therena saddhiṃ yeva gantvā pūve datvā olokayamānā<sup>5</sup> ekamante thatvā paribhogāvasāne udakaṃ adaṃsu. Bhikkhū ujjhāyisū. 'dārakehi<sup>6</sup> mukholanabhikkhā<sup>7</sup> dinnā, Sammāsambuddhaṃ vā mahāthere<sup>8</sup> vā pūvehi apucchitvā<sup>9</sup> Mahākassapattheraṃ disvā<sup>10</sup> pacchihī saddhiṃ yeva<sup>11</sup> ādāya āgamiṃsū' ti Satthā tesāṃ kathaṃ sutvā 'bhikkhave mama puttena Mahākassapena sadiso<sup>12</sup> bhikkhu devamanussānaṃ piyo hoti,<sup>13</sup> te ca<sup>14</sup> tassa<sup>15</sup> catupaccayapūjaṃ<sup>16</sup> karonti yevā' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

217 'Sīladassanasampannaṃ dhammatthaṃ sacca-  
vādinaṃ  
attano kamma kubbānaṃ taṃ jano kurute  
piyaṃ' ti

<sup>1</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S om C C<sup>a</sup>. pāpadoso. K B doso

<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S a. hi.

<sup>3</sup> K. tumhe

<sup>4</sup> K B a te

<sup>5</sup> K B oloki°.

<sup>6</sup> B °kā hi

<sup>7</sup> K B °anena bhi°. C C<sup>a</sup>. °kena bhi°.

<sup>8</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. a. hi.

<sup>9</sup> B. anāp°.

<sup>10</sup> K. a. pūve

<sup>11</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> yeva sa°.

<sup>12</sup> K °sā.

<sup>13</sup> K. piyā honti.

<sup>14</sup> B om. te ca.

<sup>15</sup> K. nesāṃ

<sup>16</sup> B °ayena pū°.

Tattha siladassanasampannan ti catupārisuddhi-sīlena c' eva maggaphalasampayuttana ca sammādassanena sampannaṃ dhammatthan ti navavidhalokuttaia-dhamme<sup>1</sup> thitaṃ sacchikatalokuttaradhamman ti attho, saccavādinan ti catunnaṃ saccānaṃ solasākārehi<sup>2</sup> sacchikatattā saccañānena saccavādinā, attano kamma kubbānan ti attano kammaṃ nāma tisso<sup>3</sup> sikkhā tā pūrayamānan<sup>4</sup> ti attho, taṃ jano ti taṃ puggalaṃ lokiya-mahājano piyaṃ karoti, datthukāmo vanditukāmo<sup>5</sup> paccayapūjāya<sup>6</sup> ca pūjetukāmo hoti yevā ti attho

Desanāvasāne sabbe pi te dāra-kā sotāpatti-phale patitthahīṃsū ti.

Pañcasatadāra-kānaṃ vatthu.<sup>7</sup>

#### 8. ANĀGĀMITTHERAVATTHU.

Chandajāto ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto ekaṃ anāgāmittheraṃ ārabha kathesi

Ekadivasaṃ hi taṃ therāṃ saddhivihārikā pucchīṃsu 'atthi pana vo<sup>8</sup> bhante viśesādhigamo' ti. Thero 'anāgā-miphalāṃ nāma gahatthāpi pāpunanti, arahattaṃ pattakāle yeva hi<sup>9</sup> tehi saddhiṃ kathessāmi'<sup>10</sup> ti harāyamāno kiñci akathetvā va<sup>11</sup> kālakato Suddhāvāsadevaloke nibbatti. Ath' assa saddhivihārikā roditvā paridevitvā Satthu santi-kaṃ gantvā<sup>12</sup> vanditvā rodantā<sup>13</sup> ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu.

<sup>1</sup> K. °vidhe lo°

<sup>2</sup> F. K. solasah' āk°. B solasāh' āk°.

<sup>3</sup> C. ti°. C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>4</sup> K pūri°.

<sup>5</sup> K. a catu°.

<sup>6</sup> B paccayena

<sup>7</sup> K. no tittle. B °rava°, sattamaṃ

<sup>8</sup> B te

<sup>9</sup> K om.

<sup>10</sup> B °iss°.

<sup>11</sup> B. om

<sup>12</sup> K. B. a. Satthāraṃ.

<sup>13</sup> B. S. a. va

Atha ne Satthā 'kiṇ bhikkhave rodathā' ti āha 'Upajjhāyo no bhante kālakato' ti. 'Hotu bhikkhave mā cintayittha, dhuvadhamme nāma' eso' ti 'Āma bhante mayam pi jānāma, api ca mayaṇ upajjhāyaṇ viśesādhigamaṇ pucchimha,<sup>1</sup> so kiñci akathetvā va kālakato, ten' amhā<sup>2</sup> dukkhita' ti. Satthā<sup>3</sup> 'bhikkhave mā cintayittha, upajjhāyena vo anāgāmi-phalaṇ pattaṇ<sup>4</sup> "aśahattaṇ patvā va nesaṇ kathessāmi" ti haṇyanto tumhākaṇ kiñci akathetvā kālaṇ katvā Suddhāvāsesu<sup>5</sup> nibbatto,<sup>6</sup> assasatha<sup>7</sup> bhikkhave, upajjhāyo vo kāmesu appatibaddhacittataṇ<sup>8</sup> patto<sup>9</sup> ti vatvā imaṇ gātham āha.

218 'Chandaajāto anakkhāte manasā ca<sup>10</sup> phuto<sup>11</sup>  
 siyā,  
 kāmesu ca appatibaddhacitto<sup>12</sup> "uddhaṇsoto"  
 ti vuccatī' ti.

Tattha chandaajāto ti kattukamyatāvasena<sup>13</sup> jāta-  
 cchando ussāhappatto, anakkhāte ti nibbāne, taṇ hi  
 asukena kataṇ vā nilādisu evarūpaṇ vā ti avattabbatāya  
 anakkhātaṇ nāma, manasā ca<sup>14</sup> phuto siyā ti hetthi-  
 mehi<sup>15</sup> tūmagga-phalacittehi<sup>16</sup> phuto pūrito bhaveyya,  
 appatibaddhacitto ti anāgāmi-maggavasena kāmesu  
 ca<sup>17</sup> appatibaddhacitto, uddhaṇsoto ti evarūpo bhikkhu

<sup>1</sup> S. āpu°

<sup>2</sup> B. tena mayaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> B a hi

<sup>4</sup> S a anāg° . pāpunanti, ut supra. K B a so  
 gāhi p'etaṇ pāpunāti (B. °nti)

<sup>5</sup> B. °se.

<sup>6</sup> B, a ti

<sup>7</sup> K B. assās°.

<sup>8</sup> B. °cittaṇ.

<sup>9</sup> K. a uddhaṇsoto.

<sup>10</sup> B. ce

<sup>11</sup> C. C°. phuttho.

<sup>12</sup> B. °ndha° (common error in B.).

<sup>13</sup> B. °kāmatā°. C C°. °vavasena K. °chandavasena.

<sup>14</sup> B. om.

<sup>15</sup> F. C C° °hi

<sup>16</sup> S. B. tihi ma°.

<sup>17</sup> B. om

Avihesu nibbattitvā tato patthāya patisandhivasena Akā-  
nitthaṇ gacchanto uddhaṇsoto ti vuccatī,<sup>1</sup> tādiso vo<sup>2</sup>  
upajjhāyo ti attho.

Desanāvasāne<sup>3</sup> bhikkhū arahatte<sup>4</sup> patitthahīṇsu, mahā-  
janassāpi sātthikā desanā ahoṣī ti.

Anāgāmittherassa vatthu.<sup>5</sup>

### 9. NANDIYAVATTHU.

Cirappavāsin ti imaṇ dhammadeśanaṇ Satthā Isipa-  
tāne viharanto Nandiyaṇ ārabba kathesi.

Bārānasiyaṇ kira saddhāsampanna<sup>6</sup> kulassa Nan-  
diyo<sup>7</sup> nāma putto ahoṣī So mātāpītunnaṇ anurūpo  
saddho pasanno<sup>8</sup> saṅghupaṭṭhāko ahoṣī Ath' assa mātā-  
pītaro<sup>9</sup> vayappattakāle sammukhagehato mātuladhītaṇ  
Revatiṇ nāma ānetukāmā ahesuṇ. Sā pana asaddhā  
adānasilā, Nandiyo<sup>10</sup> taṇ na icchatī Ath' assa mātā  
Revatiṇ āha. 'amma tvaṇ imasmīṇ gehe bhikkhusaṅghassa  
nisinnatthānaṇ<sup>11</sup> upalimpitvā āsanāni paññāpehi ādhārake  
ṭhāpehi, bhikkhūnaṇ āgatakāle pattaṇ gahetvā nīdāpetvā  
dhammakarakena<sup>12</sup> pāṇiyaṇ parissāvetvā bhuttakāle pat-  
taṇ dhovitvā<sup>13</sup> evaṇ me puttassa ārādhikā bhavissasī' ti.  
Sā tathā akāsi, atha naṇ 'ovādakkhamā jātā' ti puttassa  
ārocetvā tena sampatīcchite<sup>14</sup> divasaṇ ṭhapetvā āvāhaṇ

<sup>1</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. uccatī

<sup>2</sup> F. om

<sup>3</sup> B. S. a. te

<sup>4</sup> B. °ttaphale.

<sup>5</sup> K. no title B. ekaanāgāmittherava<sup>o</sup>, atthamaṇ

<sup>6</sup> K. saddhāya sa<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. Nando.

<sup>8</sup> K. B. saddhāsampanno.

<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>10</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S °iko.

<sup>11</sup> K. nissajja<sup>o</sup>. B. nisajjana<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>12</sup> K. °ke B. °nena.

<sup>13</sup> K. patte dhova. B. pattāni dhova.

<sup>14</sup> B. tena hī sādhu ti sampatīcchi.

karuṇsu. Atha naṇ<sup>1</sup> Nandiyo āha: 'sace hi<sup>2</sup> bhikkhu-  
saṅghaṇ<sup>3</sup> ca<sup>2</sup> mātāpitaro ca me upatthahissasi evaṇ  
imasmiṇ gehe vatthuṇ<sup>4</sup> labhissasi, appamattā hohi' ti  
Sā 'sādhū' ti patisunitvā katipāhaṇ saddhā viya hutvā  
bhattāraṇ upatthahantī dve putte vijāyī. Nandiyassa<sup>5</sup>  
mātāpitaro kalam akaṇsu, gehe sabbissariyaṇ tassa<sup>6</sup> eva<sup>7</sup>  
ahosi Nandiyo pi hi<sup>8</sup> mātāpitunnaṇ kālakiriyato patthāya  
mahādānapatī hutvā bhikkhusaṅghassa dānaṇ patthapesi,  
kapanaddhikādinam pi gehadvāre pākavattaṇ patthapesi.  
So aparabhāge Satthu dhammadesanaṇ sutvā āvāsādāne  
ānisaṇsaṇ sallakkhetvā Isipatanamahāvihāre<sup>9</sup> catūhi<sup>10</sup>  
gabbhehi patimanditaṇ catussālaṇ karetvā mañcapīṭhādini  
attharāpetvā taṇ āvāsaṇ niyyādentō<sup>11</sup> Buddhapamukkhassa  
saṅghassa<sup>12</sup> dānaṇ datvā Tathāgatassa dakkhiṇodakaṇ  
adāsī. Satthu hatthe dakkhiṇodakapatitthānena saddhiṇ  
yeva Tāvātimsadevaloke sabbadāsasu dasayojaniko<sup>13</sup> uddhaṇ  
yojanasatubbedho sattaratanamayo nāliganasampanno<sup>14</sup>  
dibbapāsādo uggañchi.<sup>15</sup> Ath' ekadivasaṇ<sup>16</sup> Mahāmoggal-  
lānatthero devacārīkaṇ<sup>17</sup> gantvā tassa pāsādassa avidūre  
thito attano santikaṇ<sup>18</sup> āgate devaputte pucchī 'kass'  
esa<sup>19</sup> accharāganapaṇipunno<sup>20</sup> dibbapāsādo nibbatto' ti.  
Ath' assa te<sup>21</sup> devaputtā vimānasāmikaṇ ācikkhantā  
āhaṇsu 'bhante yena Nandiyena nāma<sup>22</sup> gahapatiputtēna

<sup>1</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. om.<sup>2</sup> B om.<sup>3</sup> K. °assa.<sup>4</sup> B. vasitūṇ<sup>5</sup> B. °ssāpi.<sup>6</sup> K B. C<sup>a</sup> tassā.<sup>7</sup> K. B yeva.<sup>8</sup> K. B. om.<sup>9</sup> K. B °tane (K °ttane) ma°<sup>10</sup> S. rep<sup>11</sup> B. nipphād° S nīyād°.<sup>12</sup> K. B bhikkhusa°. S. om<sup>13</sup> K B dvādasā°.<sup>14</sup> K. cori nārighanaṇ sa°<sup>15</sup> K. °echi.<sup>16</sup> B. °ase.<sup>17</sup> K devaloka°<sup>18</sup> B. °ike.<sup>19</sup> K. B. eso.<sup>20</sup> B. °parivuto.<sup>21</sup> B. om.<sup>22</sup> K om



purato ahaṇ purato" ti paccuggantvā devatā abhinandanti' ti vatvā imā gāthā abhāsi

219 'Cirappavāsiṇ purisaṇ dūrato sotthim āgataṇ

• ñātimitthā suhaṇṇā ca abhinandanti āgataṇ.

220. Tath' eva katapuññaṃ pi asmā lokā paraṇ  
gataṇ

puññaṇi patigāhanti piyaṇ ñātīva āgataṇ' ti

Tattha cirappavāsiṇ ti cirappavutthaṇ,<sup>1</sup> dūrato sotthim āgataṇ ti vāṇijaṇ<sup>2</sup> vā rājaporiṇaṇ<sup>3</sup> vā katvā laddhalābhaṇ<sup>4</sup> nipphannasampattiṇ anupaddavena dūratthānato āgataṇ, ñātimitthā suhaṇṇā cā ti kulasambandhavasena<sup>5</sup> ñāti ca sanditthādibhāvena<sup>6</sup> mittā ca suhodayabhāvena<sup>7</sup> suhaṇṇā ca, abhinandanti āgataṇ ti naṇ<sup>8</sup> 'sāgataṇ'<sup>9</sup> ti vacanamattena vā añjalikaranamattena vā gehaṇ sampattaṇ pana nānappakārapannākārābhīharanavasena<sup>10</sup> abhinandanti Tath' evā ti ten' evākārena<sup>11</sup> katapuññaṇ pi puggalaṇ<sup>12</sup> imasmā<sup>13</sup> lokā para-lokaṇ gataṇ dībbaṇ āyuvannasukhayasaādhīpateyyaṇ<sup>14</sup> dībbarūpasaddagandharasaphoṭṭhabbaṇ<sup>15</sup> ti imaṇ dasavidhapannākāraṇ ādāya mātāpītiṭṭhāne<sup>16</sup> thitāni puññaṇi

<sup>1</sup> K. B °vutthaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> S. va°. B vāṇijaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. °purisaṇ.

<sup>4</sup> K °bhabhāgaṇ.

<sup>5</sup> K. kulabandha°.

<sup>6</sup> F. sannitthādi°. C. C<sup>a</sup>. sannitthānādi°

<sup>7</sup> B °bhāvasena (= °bhāvavasena).

<sup>8</sup> K taṇ B. a disvā

<sup>9</sup> K B āgataṇ, om. ti.

<sup>10</sup> F. °bharana°.

<sup>11</sup> K B. eva kāranena.

<sup>12</sup> B °ññaṇu°, om pi.

<sup>13</sup> F C. C<sup>a</sup> imassā K B S imasmā.

<sup>14</sup> K. āyu ca vannaṇ sukhaṇ yasañ ca adhi°.

<sup>15</sup> B. dībbaṇ rū°. K. saddaṇ, om gandha, and has :  
rasaṇ phoṭṭhabbaṇ eva cā F C. C<sup>a</sup>. °bbā

<sup>16</sup> K. B. pitu.

abhinandantāni<sup>1</sup> patiganhanti, piyaṇ ñātivā ti idha-  
loke<sup>2</sup> piyaṇ<sup>3</sup> ñātaṇ<sup>4</sup> āgataṇ sesaññatakā viyā ti attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpunisū ti.<sup>5</sup>

Nandiyassa vatthu.<sup>6</sup>

Piyavaggavannanā nitthitā.

Solasamo vaggo.

<sup>1</sup> K B °ntā S C. C<sup>a</sup> °athā ti

<sup>2</sup> K. om. ñā° ti i° pi°.

<sup>3</sup> B piya°

<sup>4</sup> K. °ikaṇ

<sup>5</sup> K om.

<sup>6</sup> K °yavihāradānava° B °yava°, navamaṇ

## XVII. KODHAVAGGO.

### 1. ROHINI-KHATTIYAKAÑÑĀVATTHU.

KODHAṆ jahe<sup>1</sup> tī imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Nigro-dhārāme viharanto Rohinīnāmakhattiyakaññaṇ<sup>2</sup> ārabba kathesi.

Ekasmiṇ kira samaye āyasmā Anuruddho<sup>3</sup> pañcasatehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṇ Kapilavatthuṇ<sup>4</sup> agamāsī Ath' assa ñātakā<sup>5</sup> 'thero<sup>6</sup> āgato' ti sutvā therassa santikaṇ vihāraṇ<sup>7</sup> agamaṇsu thapetvā Rohiniṇ nāma therassa bhagiṇiṇ. Thero ñātake pucchi 'kahaṇ Rohinī' tī. 'Gehe bhante' tī<sup>8</sup> 'Kasmā idha nāgatā' tī. "Sarīre me<sup>9</sup> chavirogo uppanno" tī<sup>10</sup> lajjāya nāgatā bhante' tī.<sup>11</sup> Thero 'pakko-satha naṇ dānī'<sup>12</sup> tī pakkosāpetvā<sup>13</sup> paṭakañcukaṇ<sup>14</sup> pati-muñcitvā<sup>15</sup> āgataṇ evam āha: 'Rohini kasmā nāgatāsī' tī. 'Sarīre me bhante chavirogo uppanno, tasmā lajjāya nāgatā'<sup>16</sup> amhī' tī 'Kiṇ pana te puññaṇ kātuṇ na vaṭṭatī' tī. 'Kiṇ karomi bhante' ti 'Āsanāsālaṇ kārehi'<sup>17</sup> tī.

---

<sup>1</sup> K a vipajaheyya mānan

<sup>2</sup> S. 'iṇ nāma K °nikha°. B. °niṇ kha°.

<sup>3</sup> K. °ddhatthero.

<sup>4</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °usmiṇ.

<sup>5</sup> K. °ikā

<sup>6</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>7</sup> K om.

<sup>8</sup> K. om. gehe bhante ti.

<sup>9</sup> K. B. tassā.

<sup>10</sup> K. cor r. om u° ti.

<sup>11</sup> B. a. so.

<sup>12</sup> K. B om.

<sup>13</sup> K. a. tay.

<sup>14</sup> S. kaṭa°.

<sup>15</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. mu° K. a. padasā va.

<sup>16</sup> S. na ga°

<sup>17</sup> S karohi

‘Kiṇ gahevā’<sup>1</sup> ti. ‘Kiṇ te pasāḍhanabbandaṇ’<sup>2</sup> natthi’  
 ti ‘Atthi bhante’ ti ‘Kiṇmūlakaṇ’<sup>3</sup> ti ‘Dasasahassa-  
 mūlaṇ bhavissati’ ti. ‘Tena hi taṇ vissajjetvā āsana-  
 sālaṇ kārehi’ ti ‘Ko me bhante kāressati’<sup>4</sup> ti Thero  
 samipe thite<sup>5</sup> nātake oloketvā ‘tumbākaṇ bhāro hotū’ ti  
 āha. ‘Tumhe pana bhante kiṇ karissathā’ ti ‘Ahaṇ  
 pana idh’ eva bhavissāmi,<sup>6</sup> tena hi<sup>7</sup> etissā dabbā-  
 sambhāre āharathā’ ti. Te ‘sādhū bhante’ ti āharisū  
 Thero āsanāsālaṇ saṇvidahanto<sup>8</sup> Rohiṇi āha. ‘dvi-  
 bhūmakaṇ’<sup>9</sup> āsanāsālaṇ kāretvā<sup>10</sup> upari padarāṇaṇ dīna-  
 kālato patthāya hetthā<sup>11</sup> nibaddhaṇ<sup>12</sup> opuñchitvā<sup>13</sup> āsanāni  
 paññāpehi, nibaddhaṇ pāṇiyaghaṭe upatthapehi’ ti Sā  
 ‘sādhū bhante’ ti pasāḍhanabbandakaṇ vissajjetvā dvi-  
 bhūmakaṇ āsanāsālaṇ kāretvā upari padarāṇaṇ dīna-  
 kālato patthāya hetthā opuñchanādinī akāsi,<sup>14</sup> nibaddhaṇ  
 bhikkhū nisīdanti Ath’ assā āsanāsālaṇ opuñchantiyā<sup>15</sup>  
 va chavūgo milāyi. Sā<sup>16</sup> āsanāsālāya nīttitāya Buddha-  
 pamukhaṇ bhikkhusaṅghaṇ nīmantetvā āsanāsālaṇ pūretvā  
 nisinnassa Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa paṇitaṇ  
 khādanīyabhojanīyaṇ<sup>17</sup> adāsi. Satthā katabhattakicco ‘kass’  
 etaṇ dānaṇ’ ti pucchī ‘Bhaguniyā vo’<sup>18</sup> bhante Rohiniyā’  
 ti ‘Sā pana kahaṇ’ ti ‘Gehe bhante’ ti. ‘Pakko-  
 satha’<sup>19</sup> naṇ’ ti Sā āgantūṇ na icchī. Atha naṇ Satthā  
 aniccamāṇaṇ pi pakkosāpesi yeva,<sup>20</sup> āgantvā ca pana

<sup>1</sup> K a. karomī.<sup>2</sup> B. °ṇḍikaṇ K. °ṇḍak’ atthi.<sup>3</sup> K B °mūlan.<sup>4</sup> B kari°<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °to. B. °ta°.<sup>6</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. om ahaṇ . . . bhavissāmi B. pi c’eva for  
 pa° i° eva.<sup>7</sup> B om.<sup>8</sup> S savī°. C. C<sup>a</sup>. vi°.<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> di°. K. du° K. B. °ikaṇ.<sup>10</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. om. kāretvā . . . āsanāsālaṇ<sup>11</sup> B a. sālaṇ<sup>12</sup> K. nīva°<sup>13</sup> B. sammajjivā.<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. a. ti<sup>15</sup> B. sammajj°<sup>16</sup> B om<sup>17</sup> B khādanīyaṇ.<sup>18</sup> K no. B. me.<sup>19</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °āpetha.<sup>20</sup> K a taṇ.

vanditvā nissinnaṃ<sup>1</sup> āha ‘Rohiṇi kasmā nāgamitthā’<sup>2</sup> ti.  
‘Sarīre me bhante ducchavibhāvo’<sup>3</sup> atthi, tena lajjamānā  
nāgat’ amhi’<sup>4</sup> ti. ‘Jānāsi pana kin te nissāya eso’<sup>5</sup>  
uppanno’ ti ‘Na jānāmi bhante’ ti ‘Tava kodhaṃ  
nissāya uppanno eso’ ti. ‘Kiṃ pana me bhante katan’ ti.  
‘Tena hi sunāhi’ ti ath’ assā Satthā atitaṃ āhaṃ

‘Atite Bāḷānasirañño aggamahesī ekissā rañño nāṭa  
kittiyā āghātaṃ bandhitvā “dukkham’<sup>6</sup> assā uppādessāmi”  
ti cintetvā mahākaccuphalāni āharāpetvā taṃ nāṭakittin  
attano santikaṃ pakkosāpetvā yathā sā na jānāti evam  
assā<sup>7</sup> sayane c’eva<sup>8</sup> pāvārakojavādīnañ<sup>9</sup> ca antaresu  
kaccucunnāni thapāpesi<sup>10</sup> keliṃ kurumānā viya ’ssā<sup>11</sup>  
sarīre pi<sup>12</sup> okiri Taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva tassa sarīraṃ uppa-  
kuppakaṃ<sup>13</sup> gandāgandajātaṃ<sup>14</sup> ahosi, sā kandūvantī gantvā  
sayane nīpajji, tatrāpi ’ssā kaccucunnehi khāḍḍiyamānāya  
kharatarā vedanā uppajji Tadā aggamahesī Rohiṇi  
ahosi’ ti.<sup>15</sup>

Satthā imaṃ atitaṃ āhaṃtvā ‘Rohiṇi tadā tayā’<sup>16</sup> v’<sup>17</sup> etaṃ  
kammaṃ kattaṃ, appamattako pi hi kodho vā issā vā kātuṃ  
na yuttarūpo evā’<sup>18</sup> ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

221. ‘Kodhañ jahe vipphaheyya mānaṃ  
saññojanaṃ sabbaṃ atikkameyya  
taṃ nāmarūpasmiṃ asaṃjamānaṃ  
akiñcanaṃ nānupatanti<sup>19</sup> dukkhā’ ti

<sup>1</sup> K. a Satthā

<sup>2</sup> K °mi

<sup>3</sup> K. °rogo B chavirogo

<sup>4</sup> S nāgamān.

<sup>5</sup> K B esa. K cori. a. ducchavirogo.

<sup>6</sup> K ducchavim.

<sup>7</sup> B S assa

<sup>8</sup> S sayaniy ’eva.

<sup>9</sup> K. pāpurane paccattharanādīnañ *Skt* kocava.

<sup>10</sup> S chupāpesi

<sup>11</sup> K assā. B. vihāsi, *goes on to Satthā.*

<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>13</sup> K. °kkappakkaṇ.

<sup>14</sup> K, gandag°

<sup>15</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>16</sup> K. tayā tadā

<sup>17</sup> K B. c’.

<sup>18</sup> K. yevā.

<sup>19</sup> K. nānupp°.



sīghaṇṇapavattī<sup>1</sup> yeva jātan<sup>2</sup> ti, tatīyo 'mama imissā diṭṭhakālato patthāya kakkatakassa<sup>3</sup> viya akkhīni nikkhamiṇsū' ti, catuttho 'mama cittaṇ cetiye ussāpitadhajo<sup>4</sup> viya niccalaṇ thātūṇ<sup>5</sup> nāsakkhī' ti. Atha ne<sup>6</sup> Sakko āha 'tātā<sup>7</sup> tumhākaṇ<sup>8</sup> cittāni dayhamānāni,<sup>9</sup> ahaṇ pana imaṇ labhanto jīvāmi, alabhantassa me maraṇaṇ bhavissatī' ti Devaputtā 'mahārāja tumhākaṇ maranena attho natthī' ti taṇ Sakkassa vissajjetvā<sup>10</sup> pakkamiṇsu. Sā Sakkassa piyā ahoṣi manāpā,<sup>11</sup> 'asukakīlaṇ nāma gacchāmā' ti vutte Sakko tassā vacanaṇ patikkhipitūṇ nāsakkhī<sup>12</sup> ti.

Rohiṇiyā<sup>13</sup> vatthu

## 2 AÑÑĀTARABHIKKHUVATTHU.\*

Yo ve uppatītaṇ kodhaṇ<sup>14</sup> ti imaṇ dhammaḍesanaṇ Satthā Aggālave cetiye viharanto aññātaraṇ bhikkhuṇ ārabba kathesi.

Satthārā kira<sup>15</sup> bhikkhusaṇghassa senāsane anuññāte Rājagahaṣetthiādihi<sup>16</sup> senasanesu kayīramānesu<sup>17</sup> eko Ālaviko<sup>18</sup> bhikkhu attano senāsanaṇ karonto ekaṇ manāpa-

<sup>1</sup> S °pavattantī C C<sup>a</sup> B si° pavattati.

<sup>2</sup> B om

<sup>3</sup> B °tassa

<sup>4</sup> S °aṇ B °ā

<sup>5</sup> K S kātūṇ.

<sup>6</sup> K nesaṇ.

<sup>7</sup> B. S tātā

<sup>8</sup> K B. a tāva.

<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °nā K saṇḡayhaṇūpāni. B pasayharū°

<sup>10</sup> K cajjitvā.

<sup>11</sup> K p° m° a°.

<sup>12</sup> B. na sa° K om. ti

<sup>13</sup> K °nikaññā° B Rohiṇikhattiyakaññāva°, pathamaṇ

\* Cf. Pācittiya xi.

<sup>14</sup> B om

<sup>15</sup> F. K. B hl.

<sup>16</sup> B °gahā se°

<sup>17</sup> B. kariya°.

<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °iko.

rūpaṇ rukkhaṇ<sup>1</sup> disvā chinditun ārabhi. Tattha pana<sup>2</sup> nibbattā ekā tarunaputtā devatā puttaṇ<sup>3</sup> aññenādāya t̥hitā yāci. ‘mā me sāmī vimānaṇ chindi, na sakkhissāmī puttakaṇ<sup>4</sup> ādāya anāvāsā vicaritun’ tī So ‘ahaṇ<sup>5</sup> aññaṇ<sup>6</sup> idisaṇ rukkhaṇ na labhissāmī’<sup>7</sup> ti tassā vacanaṇ nādiyi<sup>8</sup> Sā ‘imam pi tāva dāraṇ oloketvā oramissatī’ tī puttaṇ rukkhasākhāya thapesi So pi bhikkhu<sup>9</sup> ukkhittapharasuṇ<sup>10</sup> sandhāretun asakkonto dārakassa bāhaṇ<sup>11</sup> chindi, devatā uppannabalavakodhā<sup>12</sup> ‘paharitvā naṇ māessāmī’ tī ubho hatthe ukkhipitvā evaṇ tāva cintesi ‘ayaṇ<sup>13</sup> bhikkhu sīlavā, sac’ āhaṇ<sup>14</sup> imaṇ māessāmī nīrayagāmini<sup>15</sup> bhavissāmī, sesadevatāpi attano rukkhe<sup>16</sup> chindante bhikkhū disvā “asukadevatāya<sup>17</sup> evaṇ nāma mārīto bhikkhū” ti maṇ<sup>18</sup> pamānaṇ katvā bhikkhū māessanti, ayaṇ ca sassāmiko bhikkhu, sāmikass’ eva taṇ<sup>19</sup> kathes-sāmī’ tī ukkhittahatthe apanetvā rodamaṇā Satthu santikaṇ gantvā vanditvā ekamantaṇ aṭṭhāsī Atha naṇ Satthā ‘kiṇ devadhīte’<sup>20</sup> ti āha Sā ‘bhante tumhākaṇ me sāvakena idaṇ<sup>21</sup> nāma kataṇ, ahaṇ pi naṇ māretukāmā hutvā idaṇ<sup>22</sup> nāma cintetvā amāietvā va idhāgatā’ tī sabbāṇ taṇ pavattin vitthārato ārocesi Satthā taṇ sutvā

<sup>1</sup> F C. C<sup>a</sup> S. etaṇ nāmarūpaṇ (S a. 1 rukkhaṇ) K manāpaṇ ru<sup>o</sup> B. manāparu<sup>o</sup>

<sup>2</sup> K a rukkhe ca.

<sup>3</sup> B. tarunadevatā tarunapu<sup>o</sup>

<sup>4</sup> K. B puttaṇ.

<sup>5</sup> B ayaṇ.

<sup>6</sup> B aññatra. K aññattha.

<sup>7</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °mā

<sup>8</sup> K °ayi. B. °itvā.

<sup>9</sup> F C. C<sup>a</sup> hī, om. bhikkhu. S om pi bhī<sup>o</sup>

<sup>10</sup> K S ukkhita<sup>o</sup>. B. °ttaṇ pha<sup>o</sup>

<sup>11</sup> F B. S. °uṇ

<sup>12</sup> B. °o.

<sup>13</sup> B a pi.

<sup>14</sup> S. svāhaṇ.

<sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °mī.

<sup>16</sup> F. K. B S °aṇ.

<sup>17</sup> K asukāya de<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>18</sup> K a. pi.

<sup>19</sup> K B naṇ

<sup>20</sup> K. B. devate.

<sup>21</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> imaṇ.

<sup>22</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup> S. imaṇ.

‘sādhū sādhū devate sādhū te<sup>1</sup> katan, evaṇ uggatan kopan<sup>2</sup> bhantaṇ rathan viya nigganhamānāyā<sup>3</sup> tī vatvā imaṇ gātham āha.

222. ‘Yo ve uppatitaṇ kodhaṇ rathan bhantaṇ va dhāraye<sup>4</sup>  
tam ahaṇ sārathīṇ brūmi, rasmiggāho itaro jano’ tī

Tattha uppatitaṇ tī uppannaṇ<sup>5</sup> rathan bhantaṇ vā tī, yathā nāma cheko sārathī ativegena dhāvantaṇ rathan nigganhitvā<sup>6</sup> yathucchakaṇ<sup>7</sup> peseti,<sup>8</sup> evaṇ yo pugalo uppannaṇ kodhaṇ dhāraye<sup>9</sup> nigganhituṇ sakkoti, tam ahaṇ tī<sup>10</sup> taṇ sārathīṇ brūmi, itaro jano tī itaro pana rājaparājādīnaṇ<sup>11</sup> rathasārathījano rasmiggāho nāma hoti, na uttamasārathī tī

Desanāvasāne devatā sotāpattiphale patitthahi, sampattaparīsāya pi sātthikā desanā<sup>12</sup> aho. Devatā pana sotāpannā hutvāpi rodamānā atthāsī Atha naṇ Satthā ‘kiṇ devate’ tī pucchitvā, ‘bhante vimānaṇ me natthāṇ, idāni kiṇ karissāmi’ tī vutte, ‘alaṇ devate mā cintayī, ahaṇ te vimānaṇ dassāmi’ tī Jetavanagandhakutisamipe<sup>13</sup> purimadivase cutadevataṇ<sup>14</sup> ekaṇ rukkaṇ apadisanto ‘asukasmiṇ<sup>15</sup> okāse rukkho vivitto tattha upagacchā<sup>16</sup> tī āha. Sā tattha upagañchi Tato patthāya ‘Buddha-dattikaṇ imissā vimānaṇ’ tī mahesakkhā<sup>17</sup> devatāpi

<sup>1</sup> K. om. sā° te.

<sup>2</sup> K. B. niggayha°

<sup>3</sup> K. a. kodhaṇ.

<sup>4</sup> S yad° B yathāthitaṇ

<sup>5</sup> K °esi ti B ṭhapesi

<sup>6</sup> K. a. ahaṇ. S. a after taṇ.

<sup>7</sup> C. Ca. S. rājādīnaṇ

<sup>8</sup> K. B °ne ga°.

<sup>9</sup> K. °ko B. amu°.

<sup>10</sup> S. C Ca. °kkā. B. °kkha°

<sup>11</sup> K. uppannakodhaṇ

<sup>12</sup> K. B. vāraye

<sup>13</sup> K. niggayh°.

<sup>14</sup> K. B. vāraye.

<sup>15</sup> K dhammade°.

<sup>16</sup> K cutidevaputtaṇ.

<sup>17</sup> K °cchāhī.

āgantvā taṃ cāletuṃ nāsakkhiṃsu. Satthā taṃ atthuppatuṃ  
katvā bhikkhūnaṃ bhūtagāmasikkhāpadaṃ paññāpesī<sup>1</sup> ti  
Aññatarabhikkhussa vatthu<sup>2</sup>

### 3. UTTARĀUPĀSIKĀVATTHU

Akkodhena jine<sup>3</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā  
Veluvane viharanto Uttarāya gehe katabhattakicco Uttarāṃ  
upāsikaṃ ārabha kathesi.

Tatrāyaṃ ānupubbikathā.<sup>4</sup> Rājagahe kira sumana-  
setthiṃ<sup>5</sup> nissāya Punno nāma daliddo bhatuṃ katvā jīvati,  
tassa bhariyā ca Uttarā nāma<sup>6</sup> dhītā cā ti dve yeva geha-  
manussā<sup>7</sup> ti Ath' ekadivasāṃ<sup>8</sup> 'sattāhaṃ nakkhattaṃ  
kīltabban' ti Rājagahe ghosanaṃ<sup>9</sup> kariṃsu. Taṃ sutvā  
Sumanasetthī pāto va āgataṃ Puṇṇaṃ āmantetvā<sup>10</sup> 'tāta  
amhākaṃ pariyaṇo nakkhattaṃ kīlitukāmo, tvaṃ kiṃ<sup>11</sup>  
nakkhattaṃ kilissasi udāhu bhatuṃ karissasi' ti āha  
'Sāmi nakkhattaṃ<sup>12</sup> nāma sadhanānaṃ hoti, mama pana  
gehe svātānāya yāgutandulaṃ<sup>13</sup> pi<sup>11</sup> natthi, kiṃ me nak-  
khattena, gone labhanto kasituṃ gamissāmi' ti. 'Tena<sup>14</sup>  
hi gone ganhassū'<sup>15</sup> ti. So balavagone ca naṅgalaṇ<sup>16</sup> ca  
gahetvā 'bhadde nāgarā nakkhattaṃ kilanti, ahaṃ dalidda-  
tāya bhatuṃ kātuṃ gamissāmi, mayhaṃ pi<sup>17</sup> tāva ajja

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °sin.

<sup>2</sup> K. Rukkhacchedabhikkhuva° B. °kkhuva°, dutiyaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> K. a. kodhan.

<sup>4</sup> Vimānavatthu Cy. (Paramatthadīpanī), pp. 62 ff, and  
Manorathapūraṇī

<sup>5</sup> P. no name al.

<sup>6</sup> K here ca.

<sup>7</sup> K °he °ssakā. B. °akāni. S. mānusakāni.

<sup>8</sup> P. a. Rājagahe mahājanā.

<sup>9</sup> S. ghosanaṃ

<sup>10</sup> P om.

<sup>11</sup> K om.

<sup>12</sup> K °ttakūlan.

<sup>13</sup> P. °lāni.

<sup>14</sup> B. te.

<sup>15</sup> B. ganhāhī K °issū

<sup>16</sup> P. bhaddana°.

<sup>17</sup> K. om.

digunaṇ<sup>1</sup> pi<sup>2</sup> nivāpaṇ pacitvā<sup>3</sup> bhattaṇ āhareyyāsī' ti bhariyaṇ vatvā khettaṇ agamāsī.<sup>4</sup>

Sāriputtatthero pi sattāhaṇ nirodhaṇ samāpanno taṇ divasaṇ<sup>5</sup> vutthāya<sup>6</sup> 'kassa nu kho ajja mayā saṅgahaṇ kātuṇ vattati' ti olokeno Punnaṇ attano ñānaajālassa<sup>7</sup> anto pavitthaṇ disvā 'saddho nu kho esa sakkhissati vā<sup>8</sup> me saṅgahaṇ kātuṇ' ti olokeno tassa saddhabbhāvaṇ<sup>9</sup> ca saṅgahaṇ<sup>10</sup> kātuṇ samatthabbhāvaṇ ca<sup>11</sup> tappaccayā c'<sup>12</sup> assa mahāsampattipatilābhaṇ<sup>13</sup> ca ñatvā<sup>14</sup> pattacivaram ādāya<sup>15</sup> kasanatthānaṇ<sup>16</sup> gantvā āvātati ekaṇ gumbaṇ olokeno atthāsī Punno therayaṇ disvā va kasiṇ thapetvā pañcapatitthitena therayaṇ vanditvā<sup>17</sup> 'dantakatthena attho. bhavissati' ti dantakatthaṇ kappiyaṇ katvā adāsī. Ath' assa thero pattaṇ ca<sup>18</sup> parissāvanaṇ ca<sup>19</sup> niharitvā adāsī. So 'pāniya' attho<sup>20</sup> bhavissati' ti taṇ ādāya pāniyaṇ parissāvetvā adāsī Thero cintesi. 'ayaṇ<sup>21</sup> paresaṇ pacchimagehe vasati, sac' assa gehadvāraṇ gamissāmi imassa bhariyā maṇ<sup>22</sup> datthuṇ na sakkhissati,<sup>23</sup> yāv' assa<sup>24</sup> bhattaṇ ādāya maggaṇ paṭipajjati<sup>25</sup> tāva idh' eva bhavissāmi' ti So tatth' eva thokaṇ vitināmetvā tassā maggārūlhabhāvaṇ<sup>26</sup> ñatvā antonagarābhimukho pāyāsī. Sā antarāmagge therayaṇ disvā cintesi 'appekadāhaṇ deyyadhamme

<sup>1</sup> K B. dvi°.

<sup>3</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. patvā.

<sup>5</sup> P tato.

<sup>7</sup> S ñānassa.

<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. K saddhā°.

<sup>10</sup> P K. B a saṅgahaṇ . . . ca

<sup>11</sup> P a ñatvā

<sup>13</sup> K °patuṇ lābhaṇ.

<sup>15</sup> P. K B a tassa

<sup>17</sup> P. pattathavikato.

<sup>19</sup> P °na a°.

<sup>20</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. aparesaṇ for a° pa°.

<sup>22</sup> B labhi°.

<sup>24</sup> B °jji

<sup>2</sup> K. B S P. om.

<sup>4</sup> K a tadā

<sup>6</sup> S. u°

<sup>8</sup> P. nu kho. B. om.

<sup>12</sup> B. v'.

<sup>14</sup> P katvā, om ca

<sup>16</sup> B. kasita°.

<sup>18</sup> P. om

<sup>21</sup> S. mamaṇ

<sup>23</sup> P a bhariyā

<sup>25</sup> K. °ruyha°.

sati ayyaṇ na passāmi,<sup>1</sup> appekadā me ayyaṇ passantiyā<sup>2</sup> deyyadhammo na hoti, aṇṇa pana me<sup>3</sup> ayyo ca dittho deyyadhammo cāyaṇ<sup>4</sup> atthi, karissati nu kho me saṅga-haṇ<sup>5</sup> ti, sā bhattabhājanāṇ otāretvā<sup>6</sup> therāṇ pañcapa-titthitena vanditvā 'bhante "idaṇ lūkhaṇ vā panītaṇ vā" ti<sup>7</sup> acintetvā dāsassa vo saṅgahaṇ kaṭothā' ti āha<sup>8</sup> Thero pattaṇ upanāmetvā tāya ekena hatthena bhājanāṇ dhāretvā ekena hatthena<sup>9</sup> tato bhattaṇ dadamānāya upaddhabbatte diṇne 'alan' ti hatthena pattaṇ piḍaḥi Sā<sup>10</sup> 'bhante eko va<sup>11</sup> pativijṇso<sup>12</sup> na sakkā<sup>13</sup> dvidhā kātuṇ, tumhākaṇ dāsassa idhaloke saṅgahaṇ akatvā para-loke saṅgahaṇ karoṭha, nīravasesam eva dātukām' amhī' ti vatvā sabbam ev' assa<sup>14</sup> patte patitthapetvā 'tumhehi ditthadhammass' eva bhāgini<sup>15</sup> assaṇ' ti patthanaṇ akāsi Thero 'evaṇ hotū' ti vatvā thitako va anumodanaṇ karitvā<sup>16</sup> ekasmiṇ udakaphāsukatthāne<sup>17</sup> nisīditvā bhatta-kiccaṇ akāsi Sā pi nivattitvā<sup>18</sup> tandule pariyesitvā bhattaṇ paḍi Punno pi addhakarīsamattaṇ<sup>19</sup> thānaṇ<sup>20</sup> kasitvā jighacchaṇ sahituṇ asakkonto gone vissajjetvā ekaṇ<sup>21</sup> rukkhachāyaṇ<sup>22</sup> pavāsītva maggaṇ olokento nisīdi Ath' assa bhariyā bhattaṇ ādāya gacchamānā taṇ āsiṇvā va 'esa jighacchāpīlito<sup>23</sup> maṇ<sup>24</sup> olokento nisīno, sace

<sup>1</sup> B ayyaṇ na passatī.<sup>2</sup> B. passāmi.<sup>3</sup> K om.<sup>4</sup> P. ca.<sup>5</sup> K °ṇ no.<sup>6</sup> C. S otarāp°. B. P oropetvā<sup>7</sup> K om.<sup>8</sup> P a atha.<sup>9</sup> K om B om four<sup>10</sup> P a ca.<sup>11</sup> P. om<sup>12</sup> K. B °vīso<sup>13</sup> S sakkomi.<sup>14</sup> B. eva therassa K. eva<sup>15</sup> B bhāgī<sup>16</sup> K katvā<sup>17</sup> K °phātusuka°.<sup>18</sup> P. sā ca patimī° K. om. pi<sup>19</sup> B. attha° S °tta°. C C°. a. pi.<sup>20</sup> B om.<sup>21</sup> B. eka°<sup>22</sup> S. chā°<sup>23</sup> K B. P. °āya pi°<sup>24</sup> B. maggaṇ.

maṇ “atīviya je<sup>1</sup> cīrāyītan”<sup>2</sup> tī tajjetvā patodalatthiyā<sup>3</sup>  
 pahaṇissati, mayā katakammaṇ nīatthakaṇ bhaviṇṇasati,  
 patigacce<sup>4</sup> ev’ assa ārocessāmi’ tī cintetvā evaṃ āha  
 ‘sāmi ajj’<sup>5</sup> ekadivasaṇ cittaṇ pasādehi, mā mayā kata-  
 kammaṇ nīratthakaṇ kari,<sup>6</sup> ahaṇ hi<sup>7</sup> pāto va te<sup>8</sup> bhattaṇ  
 āharantī antarāmagge dhammasenāpatiṇ<sup>9</sup> disvā tava<sup>10</sup>  
 bhattaṇ tassa datvā puna<sup>11</sup> gantvā bhattaṇ pacitvā āgatā,  
 pasādehi sāmi cittaṇ’ tī So ‘kiṇ vadesi bhadde’ tī  
 pucchitvā puna taṇ atthaṇ sutvā ‘bhadde sādhu vata te  
 kataṇ mama bhattaṇ ayyassa dadamānāya, mayāpi ’ssa  
 ajja pāto va dantakatthaṇ ca mukhodakaṇ ca dinnan’ tī  
 pasannamānaso taṇ vacanaṇ abhinanditvā<sup>12</sup> ussūre laddha-  
 bhattatāya kilantakāyo tassā aṇke sīsaṇ katvā niddaṇ  
 okkama

Ath’ assa pāto va kasitattthānaṇ paṇsucunnaṇ upādāya  
 sabbaṇ<sup>13</sup> rattasuvannaṇ<sup>14</sup> hutvā kaṇikārapupphaṇāsi viya  
 sobhamānaṇ atthāsi So pabuddho oloketva bhariyaṇ  
 āha ‘bhadde etaṇ<sup>15</sup> kasitattthānaṇ<sup>16</sup> mama<sup>17</sup> suvaṇnaṇ<sup>14</sup>  
 hutvā paññāyati,<sup>18</sup> kiṇ nu kho me atīussūre<sup>19</sup> bhutta-  
 bhattatāya<sup>20</sup> akkhīni bhamantī’ tī ‘Sāmi<sup>21</sup> mayhaṇ pi<sup>22</sup>  
 evaṃ eva paññāyati’ tī So utthāya tattha gantvā ekaṇ<sup>23</sup>  
 pindaṇ gahetvā naṇgalasīse<sup>24</sup> paharitvā suvaṇnabhāvaṇ

<sup>1</sup> K te. C. C<sup>a</sup> me P B. om

<sup>2</sup> P cīrāyatī C C<sup>a</sup> °yasī S °yī

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S a maṇ.

<sup>4</sup> P patik°. B °gac’. K. °kicc’.

<sup>6</sup> K akāsi.

<sup>8</sup> B. om

<sup>10</sup> B taṇ.

<sup>12</sup> B. °ndi

<sup>14</sup> K cori a cunaṇ B. S om hutvā

<sup>15</sup> P. taṇ.

<sup>17</sup> K. a sabbaṇ

<sup>19</sup> K atthi u°

<sup>20</sup> K B P laddha°

<sup>22</sup> B. om.

<sup>24</sup> K °saṇ

<sup>5</sup> P ajja

<sup>7</sup> P. om

<sup>9</sup> K. a theaṇ

<sup>11</sup> P. a gehaṇ

<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. °bba°.

<sup>16</sup> B P a sabbaṇ.

<sup>18</sup> B a tī

<sup>21</sup> B sāpi

<sup>23</sup> B. eka°.



kan" ti vatvā gāhathā" tī. Te tathā kaṇṇsu, gaḥita-  
gaḥitaṇ<sup>1</sup> suvaṇṇam eva ahoṣi. Taṇ<sup>2</sup> sabbāṇ pī<sup>3</sup> āharitvā  
rājāṅgane iāsiṇ akaṇṇsu, asīṭhatthhubbedho rāsi ahoṣi.  
Rājā nāgare sannipātetvā<sup>4</sup> 'imasmīṇ nagaie atthi kassaci  
ettakaṇ suvaṇṇan' tī<sup>5</sup> 'Natthi devā' tī. 'Kiṇ pan' assa  
dātuṇ vattatī' tī 'Setthichattaṇ devā' tī Rājā 'Bahu-  
dhanasetthi nāma hotū'<sup>6</sup> ti mahantena bhogena saddhiṇ  
tassa setthichattaṇ adāsi. Atha naṇ so āha 'mayāṇ  
deva ettakaṇ kālaṇ parakule vasimha,<sup>7</sup> vasaṇatthānaṇ no  
dethā' tī. 'Tena hi passa,<sup>8</sup> esa gumbo paññāyati, etaṇ  
gumbaṇ<sup>9</sup> harāpetvā<sup>10</sup> gehaṇ kārehi' tī puññasetthissa  
gehatthānaṇ ācikkhi. So tasmīṇ thāne katipāhen' eva<sup>11</sup>  
gehaṇ kāretvā<sup>12</sup> gehappavesanamaṅgalaṇ ca chattamaṅga-  
laṇ ca ekato va karonto sattāhaṇ Buddhapamukhassa  
bhikkhusaṅghassa<sup>13</sup> dānaṇ adāsi. Ath' assa Satthā dānā-  
numodanaṇ<sup>14</sup> karonto ānupubbikathaṇ kathesi, dhamma-  
kathāvasāne Punnasetthi ca bhariyā c' assa<sup>15</sup> dhītā ca<sup>16</sup>  
Uttarā<sup>17</sup> tī tayo pī<sup>18</sup> janā sotāpannā ahesuṇ

Aparabhāge Rājagahasetthi Punnasetthino dhītaṇ  
attano puttassa<sup>19</sup> vāresi. So 'nāhaṇ dassāmi'<sup>20</sup> ti vatvā  
'mā evaṇ karotu, ettakaṇ kālaṇ amhe nissāya vasanten'

<sup>1</sup> P. °itaṇ ga°.<sup>2</sup> B. om.<sup>3</sup> K. P. om.<sup>4</sup> P. °āpetvā.<sup>5</sup> K a pucchi<sup>6</sup> S. °tī<sup>7</sup> K. B. P. °mhā.<sup>8</sup> K passatha, a. dakkhiṇato.<sup>9</sup> K. B. P. om.<sup>10</sup> K. hā°. P. niharitvā<sup>11</sup> B a vatthuṇ sodhāpetvā ghatena ghataṇ nidhikumbhaṇ  
paṭihaññi, nidhikumbhaṇ niharitvā rājānaṇ jānapesi :  
'deva nidhikumbhaṇ gāhāhi' tī—'tava puññaladdhaṇ  
gāhāhi' ti bahū dhanāṇ labhivā<sup>12</sup> P. B. karāp°.<sup>13</sup> C S. sa°<sup>14</sup> B. anu°.<sup>15</sup> S. ca a°.<sup>16</sup> K. om.<sup>17</sup> K. a. cā<sup>18</sup> K. B. P. om.<sup>19</sup> B. a dātukāmo ahoṣi, Punnasetthino.<sup>20</sup> K. dammī.

eva te sampatti laddhā, detu me puttassa dhītan' tī,<sup>1</sup>  
 'so micchādittthiko, mama dhītā tīhi ratanehi vinā  
 vattitū<sup>2</sup> na sakkoti,<sup>3</sup> n' ev' assa dhītan' dassāmi'<sup>4</sup> tī  
 āha.<sup>5</sup> Atha naṃ bahū setthiganakādayo<sup>6</sup> kulaputtā 'mā  
 tena saddhūṃ viśāsāṃ bhīndi, dehi 'ssa dhītan' tī  
 yāciṃsu So tesāṃ vacanāṃ sampatiṃcchitvā Āsāhipunna-  
 māya<sup>7</sup> dhītan' adāsī Sā patikulaṃ<sup>8</sup> gatakālatō patthāya  
 bhikkhūṃ vā<sup>9</sup> bhikkhūṃ vā upasaṅkamitūṃ dānaṃ vā  
 dātūṃ dhammaṃ vā sotūṃ nālattha.<sup>10</sup> Evaṃ addhatīyesu  
 māsesu vitivattesu<sup>11</sup> santike tīthe paricārīke<sup>12</sup> pucchi.  
 'idāni kittakaṃ antovassassa<sup>13</sup> avasitthan' tī 'Addha-  
 māso ayye' tī. Sā pitu<sup>14</sup> sāsanāṃ paṇiṃ 'kasmā maṃ  
 eva rūpe bandhanāgāre pakkhipiṃsu, vaiaṃ me<sup>15</sup> lakkha-  
 nāhataṃ katvā paiesāṃ dāsī<sup>16</sup> sāvetūṃ,<sup>17</sup> na<sup>18</sup> evarūpassa-  
 micchādittthikakulassa<sup>19</sup> dātūṃ,<sup>20</sup> āgatakālatō patthāya  
 bhikkhudassanadisu ekam pi<sup>21</sup> puññaṃ kātūṃ na labhāmi'  
 tī Ath' assā pitā 'dukkhitā<sup>22</sup> vata me dhītā' tī anatta-  
 manataṃ<sup>23</sup> pavedetvā pañcadasa kahāpanasahassāni pe-  
 sesī<sup>24</sup> 'imasmiṃ nagāre Sīrimā nāma ganikā attthi, deva-  
 sikaṃ sahasaṃ ganhātī, imehi kahāpanehi<sup>25</sup> taṃ<sup>26</sup> ānetvā  
 sāmikassa pādapaṇicārīkaṃ katvā<sup>27</sup> sayāṃ<sup>28</sup> puññaṃ ka-

<sup>1</sup> K S a vutte<sup>2</sup> K. P vasitūṃ.<sup>3</sup> P. °kkā tī<sup>4</sup> B. °mā<sup>5</sup> S. om<sup>6</sup> B °ganādayo K °gahapatikā°<sup>7</sup> K Āsāha°<sup>8</sup> P. a gatā<sup>9</sup> K om tuo<sup>10</sup> B °tthaṃ<sup>11</sup> P a. attano K a. sā<sup>12</sup> B °aṃ °aṃ.<sup>13</sup> K P. °ssaṃ.<sup>14</sup> P pitussa<sup>15</sup> K maṃ P tumhehi maṃ<sup>16</sup> K a. vā<sup>17</sup> K. dāpetūṃ<sup>18</sup> B om.<sup>19</sup> P °ikassa ku° B. °tthiku°.<sup>20</sup> B a na vattatī<sup>21</sup> K. om<sup>22</sup> B. dukkhā<sup>23</sup> K °ttaṃ<sup>24</sup> P dāpesī<sup>25</sup> P. om<sup>26</sup> S om<sup>27</sup> P. niyyādetvā (for pā° ka°).<sup>28</sup> P. a yathāruciṃ.

rotū' ti.<sup>1</sup> Sā Sīrīmaṇ pakkosāpetvā 'sahāyike ime kahā-pane gahetvā imaṇ addhamāsaṇ tava<sup>2</sup> sahāyakaṇ<sup>3</sup> paricarāhi' ti āha Sā 'sādhū' ti patisuni. Sā taṇ ādāya sāmikassa santukaṇ gantvā tena Sīrīmaṇ disvā 'kiṇ idan' ti vutte 'sāmi imaṇ<sup>4</sup> addhamāsaṇ mama sahāyikā tumhe paricariatu,<sup>5</sup> ahaṇ pana imaṇ addhamāsaṇ dānañ c'eva dātukāmā dhammañ ca sotukāmā<sup>6</sup> ti āha So taṇ abhirūpaṇ itthiṇ disvā uppannasineho 'sādhū' ti sampaticchi Uttarāpi kho Buddhapamukkaṇ bhikkhusaṅghaṇ nimantetvā 'bhante imaṇ addhamāsaṇ aññattha agantvā idh' eva bhikkhā gahetabbā'<sup>7</sup> ti Satthu paṭiññaṇ gahetvā 'īto dāni patthāya yāva mahāpavāraṇā<sup>8</sup> tāva Satthāraṇ upatthātun dhammañ ca sotun labhissāmi' ti tutthamānasā 'evaṇ yāguṇ pacatha, evaṇ<sup>9</sup> pūve pacathā' ti mahānase kiccāni<sup>10</sup> saṇvidahantī vicaratī.<sup>11</sup> Ath' assā sāmiko 'sve pavāraṇā<sup>12</sup> bhavissatī' ti mahānasābhīmukho vātapāne thatvā 'kin nu kho karontī<sup>13</sup> sā andhabālā vicaratī' ti<sup>14</sup> taṇ<sup>15</sup> sedakilinnaṇ<sup>16</sup> chārīkāya okinnaṇ<sup>17</sup> aṇḍāramasimakkhitaṇ<sup>18</sup> tathā saṇvidahitvā vicaramānaṇ disvā 'aho<sup>19</sup> andhabālā evarūpe thāne imaṇ sīsampattun nānubhavatī<sup>20</sup> "mundasamanake<sup>21</sup> upatthahissāmi" ti tutthacittā vicaratī' ti hasitvā apagañchi<sup>22</sup> Tasmī

<sup>1</sup> P. *a* sāsaṇaṇ pahini *Then* Uttarā tathā katvā sāmi-kena Sīrīmaṇ disvā, etc.

<sup>2</sup> K. *a* taṇ.

<sup>3</sup> B. °ik°.

<sup>4</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. idaṇ.

<sup>5</sup> K. °cāritun vattatī.

<sup>6</sup> K. *om. three*

<sup>7</sup> B. °aṇ °aṇ K. patigga°

<sup>8</sup> K. pa°.

<sup>9</sup> B. evarūpe.

<sup>10</sup> P. sabbaki°.

<sup>11</sup> K. °nti

<sup>12</sup> P. mahāp°.

<sup>13</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. kāre°.

<sup>14</sup> P. *a* oloketvā. B. S. *a* olovento.

<sup>15</sup> K. B. *a* setthidhītaṇ.

<sup>16</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °kiliṭṭhaṇ.

<sup>17</sup> P. oti°.

<sup>18</sup> K. *cor*. B. °maṇsi°.

<sup>19</sup> P. ayaṇ.

<sup>20</sup> K. °bhoti.

<sup>21</sup> B. P. °akasamaṇe.

<sup>22</sup> P. °cchi.

apagate tassa santike thitā Sirimā 'kin nu kho oloketvā esa hasi'<sup>1</sup> ti ten' eva vātapānena olokentī Uttaraṇ<sup>2</sup> disvā 'imaṇ oloketvā iminā hasitaṇ, addhā<sup>3</sup> imassa<sup>4</sup> etāya saddhiṇ santhavo<sup>5</sup> atthi' ti<sup>6</sup> cintesi. Sā kira addhamāsaṇ<sup>7</sup> tasmīṇ gehe bāhiraṇatthi<sup>8</sup> hutvā vasamānāpi taṇ sampattīṇ anubhavamānā attano bāhiraṇatthibhāvaṇ ajānitvā 'ahaṇ gharasāmini' ti saññam akāsi Sā Uttarāya āghātaṇ bandhitvā 'dukkham assā uppādessāmi' ti pāsādā oruyha mahānasaṇ pavisitvā pūvapacanattthāne pakkatthitaṇ<sup>9</sup> sappiṇ katacchunādāya<sup>10</sup> Uttarābhīmukhaṇ pāyāsi.<sup>11</sup> Uttarā taṇ āgacchantīṇ disvā 'mama<sup>12</sup> sahāyikāya mayhaṇ mahāupakāio<sup>13</sup> kato<sup>14</sup> cakkavālaṇ atisambādhaṇ Brahmalo ko atinīcako,<sup>15</sup> mama pana<sup>16</sup> sahāyikāya guno<sup>17</sup> mahanto, ahaṇ hi etaṇ nissāya dānañ ca dātūṇ dhammañ ca sotūṇ labhiṇ,<sup>18</sup> sace mama etiṣṣā<sup>19</sup> upari kodho<sup>20</sup> atthi, idaṇ sappi maṇ dahatu, sace natthi mā<sup>21</sup> dahi<sup>22</sup> ti taṇ mettāya phari tāya tassā<sup>23</sup> matthake āsittaṇ<sup>24</sup> pakkatthitasappi<sup>25</sup> sitūdakaṇ viya ahosi. Atha naṇ 'idaṇ

<sup>1</sup> P. hasatī<sup>2</sup> K °iṇ<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. a. mā.<sup>4</sup> C °ssā. C<sup>a</sup> °smā.<sup>5</sup> P. °dhavo.<sup>6</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> a sā.<sup>7</sup> S after gehe.<sup>8</sup> P °akā 1°.<sup>9</sup> K. paku°. P paku°. B. pakkuthitaṇ.<sup>10</sup> K B. S. P °nā ā°.<sup>11</sup> S Uttaraṇ abhiyāsi. K. Uttaraṇ sīse abhiyāsi.<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> mayhaṇ<sup>13</sup> P. B. upak°. K. bahūp°.<sup>14</sup> B ga°.<sup>15</sup> K. ativiya nī°. P. °co.<sup>16</sup> B. om.<sup>17</sup> K. a ca.<sup>18</sup> B labhi.<sup>19</sup> K. °ssāya.<sup>20</sup> B. kopo.<sup>21</sup> P K a maṇ.<sup>22</sup> K. B P °atū.<sup>23</sup> P. om.<sup>24</sup> P. āsiñcittaṇ pi.<sup>25</sup> K. pakuṭṭhita°. B. pakkuthita°. P. sappi.

sītaṇ bhavissatī' ti puna<sup>1</sup> katacchuṇ<sup>2</sup> pūretvā ādāya āgacchantuṇ<sup>3</sup> Uttarāya dāsiyo disvā 'apehi<sup>4</sup> dubbhīte,<sup>5</sup> na tvaṇ amhākaṇ ayyāya upari<sup>1</sup> pakkasappi<sup>6</sup> āsiñcituṇ anucchavikā' ti santaṇjentiyo<sup>7</sup> ito cito ca utthāya hatthehi ca<sup>8</sup> pādehi ca pothetvā bhūmiyaṇ pātesuṇ Uttarā vārenti pi<sup>9</sup> vāretuṇ nāsakkhi Ath' assā upari tthatvā<sup>10</sup> sabbā dāsiyo paṭibāhitvā 'kissa te evaūpaṇ bhāriyaṇ kammaṇ<sup>1</sup> katan' ti Sīrimaṇ ovaḍitvā unhoḍakena nahāpetvā sata-pākatelena abbhāñji<sup>11</sup>

Tasmiṇ khane sā attano bāhirakitthibhāvaṇ<sup>12</sup> ñatvā cintesi 'mayā bhāriyaṇ kammaṇ katan, sāmikassa hasitamattakāraṇā<sup>13</sup> imissā upari pakkasappi<sup>14</sup> āsiñcantiyā, ayaṇ "ganhatha nan" ti dāsiyo<sup>15</sup> ānāpetvā<sup>16</sup> maṇ vihethanakāle<sup>17</sup> pi sabbā<sup>18</sup> dāsiyo paṭibāhitvā mayhaṇ kattabbam<sup>19</sup> eva akāsi, sac' āhaṇ<sup>20</sup> imaṇ na<sup>20</sup> khamāpessāmi muddhā me sattadhā<sup>21</sup> phāleyyā' ti tassā<sup>22</sup> pādamūle nipaṇṇitvā 'ayye<sup>23</sup> khamāhi me' ti āha 'Ahaṇ sapitkā dhītā, pitari<sup>24</sup> khamante<sup>25</sup> khamissāmi<sup>26</sup> ti<sup>27</sup> 'Hotu ayye pitaraṇ pi<sup>28</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B om.

<sup>2</sup> K. °cchukaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> K. °ati

<sup>4</sup> P. are.

<sup>5</sup> K dubbhīnike.

<sup>6</sup> K. pakutthitaṇ sappiṇ B ut supra S pakkatthita°.

<sup>7</sup> K taje°, and a antaraṇ pothentiyo.

<sup>8</sup> K om

<sup>9</sup> K. a tā

<sup>10</sup> K B. thitā.

<sup>11</sup> B. abbhāñjitvā.

<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> bāhitthi° K. bāhiratthiyā bhā°.

<sup>13</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. hita°. P sīta°. B hasana°.

<sup>14</sup> K pakuṭṭhita°. B. pakkuthitaṇ sa°.

<sup>15</sup> K. B. a na

<sup>16</sup> B ānāpesi.

<sup>17</sup> B. °thakā° S °thenta°

<sup>18</sup> B S. sabba°.

<sup>19</sup> K sakkaccaṇ upakāram.

<sup>20</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> svāhaṇ. S sāhaṇ.

<sup>21</sup> K. ti.

<sup>22</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. 'ssā

<sup>23</sup> B ayyā

<sup>24</sup> P. a. me

<sup>25</sup> P khamāpite.

<sup>26</sup> P. K. khamāpessāmi B. khamāmi.

<sup>27</sup> K a. sve.

<sup>28</sup> K om.

te Punnaseththi<sup>1</sup> khamāpessāmi<sup>2</sup> ' tī ' Punno mama vatte<sup>3</sup> janakapitā, vivatte janakapitā<sup>4</sup> khamante<sup>5</sup> panāhaṇ<sup>6</sup> khamissāmi<sup>7</sup> ' tī ' Ko pana te vivatte<sup>8</sup> janakapitā<sup>9</sup> ti. ' Sammāsambuddho<sup>10</sup> ' tī ' Mayhaṇ tena saddhiṇ viśāso natthi<sup>11</sup> ' tī<sup>12</sup> ' Ahaṇ<sup>13</sup> karissāmi<sup>14</sup> Satthā sve bhikkhusaṅghaṇ ādāya idhāgamissati, tvaṇ yathāladhasakkāraṇ<sup>15</sup> gahetvā idh<sup>16</sup> eva āgantvā taṇ khamāpehi<sup>17</sup> ' tī Sā ' sādhu ayye<sup>18</sup> ' tī utthāya attano gehaṇ gantvā pañcasataparivār-itthiyo<sup>19</sup> ānāpetvā nānāvidhāni<sup>20</sup> khādaniyāni<sup>21</sup> c<sup>22</sup> eva sūpeyyāni<sup>23</sup> ca<sup>24</sup> sampādetvā punadivase taṇ sakkāraṇ ādāya Uttarāya gehaṇ āgantvā Buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa<sup>25</sup> patte patitthāpetuṇ avisaṇanti atthāsi Taṇ sabbaṇ gahetvā Uttarā yeva<sup>26</sup> saṇvidahi, Sūrimāpi<sup>27</sup> bhattakiccāvasāne saddhiṇ parivārena Satthu pādamaḷe nipajji Atha naṇ Satthā pucchī ' ko te aparādhō<sup>28</sup> ' ti ' Bhante mayā hiyyo idaṇ nāma kataṇ, atha me sahāyikā maṇ vihethamānā<sup>29</sup> dāsiyo nivāretvā mayhaṇ upakāram eva akāsi, sāhaṇ imissā gūṇaṇ jānitvā imaṇ khamāpesiṇ, atha maṇ<sup>30</sup> esā " tumhesu khamantesu<sup>31</sup> khamissāmi<sup>32</sup> " ' tī āhā<sup>33</sup> ' tī. ' Evaṇ kira Uttare<sup>34</sup> ' ti. ' Āmā bhante,<sup>35</sup> sīse me sahāyikāya pakka-sappi<sup>36</sup> āsittan<sup>37</sup> ' tī ' Atha tayā kiṇ cūttitan<sup>38</sup> ' tī<sup>39</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K. Punṇaka°<sup>2</sup> B vatta°.<sup>3</sup> B. °ttajanake pi°.<sup>4</sup> P. °āpente.<sup>5</sup> P. pana a°<sup>6</sup> P °āpess°<sup>7</sup> B °tta°.<sup>8</sup> B P. om. K a hotu.<sup>9</sup> P a. kiṇ<sup>10</sup> K a. ti<sup>11</sup> B P °aṇ sa°<sup>12</sup> P. °rak°. K. B. °satā pa°.<sup>13</sup> K °vivi°<sup>14</sup> P. khādaniyabhojanīyāni<sup>15</sup> P. K. B bhikkhusa°.<sup>16</sup> B. P va K. om<sup>17</sup> B. om pi. P. a. Satthu.<sup>18</sup> S °thaya°. K. P. °iya°.<sup>19</sup> S. naṇ.<sup>20</sup> P. khamāpitesu.<sup>21</sup> K. a. hiyo.<sup>22</sup> S. pakkatthiṇ sa°. K pakkatthita° B. pakkuthita°.<sup>23</sup> K. āsiñcitan<sup>24</sup> K. a. atha bhante.

“Cakkavālaṇ atisambādhaṇ Brahmalo ko atinīcako<sup>1</sup> mama saḥāyikāya guno va mahanto,<sup>2</sup> ahaṇ hi etaṇ nissāya dānaṇ ca dātuṇ dhammaṇ ca sotuṇ alatthaṇ, sace me imissā<sup>3</sup> upari kodho<sup>4</sup> atthi, idaṇ<sup>5</sup> maṇ dahatu, noce, mā dāhi<sup>6</sup> ti evaṇ<sup>7</sup> cintetvā imaṇ<sup>8</sup> mettāya phariṇ<sup>9</sup> bhante<sup>9</sup> tī Satthā ‘sādhū sādhū Uttare, evaṇ kodhaṇ jinituṇ vattati,<sup>10</sup> kodho<sup>11</sup> nāma akkodhena<sup>12</sup> akkosakapaṇibhāsako anakko-santena aparibhāsantena<sup>13</sup> thaddhamaccharī<sup>14</sup> attano santa-kassa dānena<sup>15</sup> musāvādī saccavacanena jinitabbo<sup>16</sup>’ tī vatvā imaṇ gātham āha .

223. Akkodhena<sup>16</sup> jine kodhaṇ asādhūṇ sādhunā jine,  
jine kadariyaṇ dānena saccena<sup>17</sup> alikavādīnaṇ<sup>17</sup> tī.

Tattha akkodhenā tī kodhano hi puggalo akkodhena<sup>18</sup> hutvā jinitabbo, asādhun<sup>19</sup> tī abhaddako bhaddakena hutvā jinitabbo,<sup>20</sup> kadariyo<sup>21</sup> thaddhamaccharī attano santakassa cāgacittena jinitabbo,<sup>22</sup> alikavādī saccavaca-

<sup>1</sup> B. P °co K. °nīcco

<sup>2</sup> B a tī

<sup>3</sup> K. tī.

<sup>4</sup> B. S kopo

<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. imaṇ

<sup>6</sup> K B. °atū

<sup>7</sup> S om

<sup>8</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>9</sup> B °ri

<sup>10</sup> P a. tī

<sup>11</sup> P. kodhano K. B a. hi.

<sup>12</sup> K. °anena

<sup>13</sup> P. akkosako anakkosantena paribhāsako aparī°. K °sakko pa°. S. akkosanaparibhāsanaṇ K. anakkosanena.

<sup>14</sup> K. a. puggalaṇ.

<sup>15</sup> K. a. jinitabbo B. a °bbā.

<sup>16</sup> B ako°.

<sup>17</sup> K. B °nāhi°

<sup>18</sup> K. °anena.

<sup>19</sup> K. °ū C C<sup>a</sup>. om. tī.

<sup>20</sup> K B. om.

<sup>21</sup> B. S. °īpan K. B. S. a tī.

<sup>22</sup> K. B om.

nena jinitabbo,<sup>1</sup> tasmā evaṃ āha. Akkodhena jine kodhaṃ  
pe<sup>2</sup> alikavāḍḍinaṃ<sup>3</sup> ti.

Desanāvasāne Sīrīmā saddhaṃ pañcasatāhi<sup>4</sup> itthihi sotā-  
patipphale patitthahī ti<sup>5</sup>

Uttarāupāsikāya vatthu.<sup>6</sup>

#### 4. MAHĀMOGGALLĀNATTHERAPAÑHAVATTHU.

Saccaṃ bhane ti imaṃ dhammadeśanaṃ Satthā Jeta-  
vane viharanto Mahāmogallānattherassa pañhaṃ ārabha  
kathesi.

Ekasmiṃ hi samaye therō devacārikaṃ<sup>7</sup> gantvā mahe-  
sakkāya<sup>8</sup> devatāya vimānadvāre thatvā<sup>9</sup> attano santikaṃ  
āgantvā vanditvā thitaṃ evaṃ āha: ‘devadhīte<sup>10</sup> mahati<sup>11</sup>  
te sampatti, kiṃ kammaṃ katvā imaṃ alatthā’<sup>12</sup> ti. ‘Mā  
maṃ bhante pucchathā’ ti. Devatā kira attano<sup>13</sup> paritta-  
kammena lajjamānā evaṃ vadati.<sup>14</sup> Sā pana therena  
‘kathesi yeva me’<sup>15</sup> ti vuccamānā āha<sup>16</sup> ‘bhante mayā  
n’eva dānaṃ dīnaṃ na<sup>17</sup> pūjā katā na dhammo<sup>18</sup> suto,  
kevalaṃ saccamattaṃ rakkhitaṃ’<sup>19</sup> ti Thero aññāni pi

<sup>1</sup> B. a. ti

<sup>2</sup> B. pa. K. la

<sup>3</sup> K. B. saccenāli°.

<sup>4</sup> C. Cā. °āya.

<sup>5</sup> K. patitthahati.

<sup>6</sup> K. Uttarāva°. B. Uttarāupāsikāva°, tatīyaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> K. devaloke cā°.

<sup>8</sup> B. °kkh°.

<sup>9</sup> K. B. a. taṃ.

<sup>10</sup> B. devate.

<sup>11</sup> S. °ntī. C. Cā. °ntā.

<sup>12</sup> B. imā laddhā.

<sup>13</sup> B. om.

<sup>14</sup> K. °nti

<sup>15</sup> B. om.

<sup>16</sup> S. āma.

<sup>17</sup> K. a. ratanatayassa.

<sup>18</sup> K. saddh°.

<sup>19</sup> K. °ṇ and a. tato cutāhaṃ idha nibbattissāmī’ ti.

Sādhū devadhīte saccavacanaṃ nāma sattānaṃ sukhaṃ  
sampattiṃ paratthaṃ detī.’

vimānadvārāni gantvā āgatā<sup>1</sup> aparāpi<sup>2</sup> devadhitaro pucchi.  
Tāsu pi tath' eva<sup>3</sup> nigūhivā<sup>4</sup> therāṇ paṭibāhituṇ asak-  
kontisu ekā tāva āha 'bhante mayā<sup>5</sup> dānādīsu kataṇ<sup>6</sup>  
nāma natthi,<sup>7</sup> ahaṇ pana Kassapabuddhakāle paṭassa  
dāsī ahoṣiṇ, tassā me sāmiko ativiya cando pharusso  
gahitagaḥiten<sup>8</sup> eva katthena vā kalūṅgarena vā sīsaṇ<sup>9</sup>  
chindati<sup>10</sup> sahaṇ uppanne kope "esa tava sāmiko pak-  
khātaṇ<sup>11</sup> vā kātuṇ nāsadinī vā<sup>12</sup> chindituṇ issaro, mā  
kujjhi" ti attānam eva paṭibhāsivā<sup>13</sup> kopaṇ nāma nakā-  
siṇ,<sup>14</sup> tena me ayaṇ sampattī laddhā<sup>15</sup> ti.<sup>16</sup> Apaṭā āha :  
'ahaṇ bhante ucchukhettaṇ iakkhamānā ekassa bhikkhuno  
ucchayatthiṇ<sup>17</sup> adāsiṇ,<sup>18</sup> aparā<sup>19</sup> 'ekaṇ timbarūsakaṇ<sup>20</sup>  
adāsiṇ,<sup>21</sup> aparā<sup>22</sup> 'ekaṇ elālukaṇ adāsiṇ,<sup>23</sup> aparā 'ekaṇ

<sup>1</sup> K āgatagatā

<sup>2</sup> K. °rāparāpi

<sup>3</sup> K. a. attano puññaṇ.

<sup>4</sup> K °guyh°. B °guh°.

<sup>5</sup> B. a n' eva

<sup>6</sup> K a kammaṇ.

<sup>7</sup> B atthi

<sup>8</sup> B. gaḥiten '

<sup>9</sup> K a. me.

<sup>10</sup> K S bhi°.

<sup>11</sup> *Skt* prakhyāta. K. lakkhanāhataṇ. B lakkhana-  
hataṇ.

<sup>12</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. a. me hi.

<sup>13</sup> B. °etvā K. a. pubbe kāyakammadīpunnaṇ (°ññaṇ)  
me akataṇ duccaritaṇ kammam eva pure kataṇ, idisaṇ  
dukkhaṇ labhāmī ti.

<sup>14</sup> B na akāsi. K. a tassā mettānubhāvena tato cutā  
idha nibbattissāmi

<sup>15</sup> K. a. bhante

<sup>16</sup> K a thero 'khanti paraman tapo' ti-ādīma āha ; thero  
aparaṇ pucchi.

<sup>17</sup> K. ekau°.

<sup>18</sup> K. a maranakāle taṇ sarāmi, 'tato cutā idha nibbattis-  
sāmi' ti, thero aparaṇ pucchi

<sup>19</sup> K. a. bhante.

<sup>20</sup> K. a bhikkhuno pīṇapātīkassa.

<sup>21</sup> K. a. tato cutā . . . pucchi.

<sup>22</sup> K. a. bhante ekassa bhikkhuno pīṇapātīkassa.

<sup>23</sup> C. om. four.



kujjheyya yācīto ti yācanakā<sup>1</sup> nāma silavanto pabbajitā  
 te hi kiñcāpi<sup>2</sup> 'dethā' ti ayācīvā<sup>3</sup> va gharadvāre tittanti  
 atthato pana yācanti yeva nāma, evaṇ silavantehi yācīto  
 appasmiṇ<sup>4</sup> pi<sup>4</sup> deyyadhamme vijjamāne appamattakam  
 pi dadetha<sup>5</sup>, etehi tīhi<sup>6</sup> ti<sup>6</sup> etesu<sup>7</sup> ekenāpi<sup>8</sup> kāianena  
 devalokaṇ gaccheyyā ti attho.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpunisū ti

Mahāmoggallānattheiassa pañhapucchitavatthu<sup>9</sup>

### 5 SĀKETAKABRĀHMANAVATTHU \*

Ahiṇsakā ye<sup>10</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Sāke-  
 taṇ nissāya Añjanavane viharanto bhikkhūhi puttha-  
 pañhaṇ ārabba kathesi

Bhagavato kira bhikkhupavutassa<sup>11</sup> Sāketāṇ<sup>12</sup> pindāya  
 pavisanakāle eko Sāketavāsī mahallakabrahmano nagarato  
 nikkhamanto antadvāre Dasabalaṇ disvā pādesu pativā<sup>13</sup>  
 gopphakesu dalhaṇ<sup>14</sup> gahetvā 'tāta nanu nāma<sup>15</sup> puttehi  
 junnakāle mātāpitāro patijaggitabbā, kasmā ettakaṇ kālaṇ  
 amhākaṇ attānaṇ na dassesi, mayā tāva diṭṭho 'sī māta-  
 raṇ<sup>16</sup> pana<sup>17</sup> passitū ehi' ti Satthāraṇ gahetvā attāno  
 geḥaṇ agamāsī. Satthā tattha gantvā paññatte āsane  
 nisīdi<sup>18</sup> saddhiṇ bhikkhusaṅghena. Brāhmaṇi pi āgantvā

<sup>1</sup> K B. yācakā

<sup>2</sup> B. kiñci pi

<sup>3</sup> F S. ā°.

<sup>4</sup> B. om

<sup>5</sup> K B °eyya. C. C<sup>a</sup>. detha F om

<sup>6</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup> K om

<sup>7</sup> K S. a tīsu

<sup>8</sup> F. ekeke°

<sup>9</sup> K. Moggallānapañhavatthuṇ B °rapañhava°, catu-  
 tthaṇ

\* Cf F. J., I 308 ff.

<sup>10</sup> K a munayo.

<sup>11</sup> K. B. bhikkhusaṅghapa°.

<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> Saṅketāṇ.

<sup>13</sup> S nipa°. K. nīpajitvā.

<sup>14</sup> J gālhaṇ.

<sup>15</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. om

<sup>16</sup> K. a te.

<sup>17</sup> B. pi.

<sup>18</sup> J. nī° pa° ās°.

Satthu pādesu patitvā<sup>1</sup> 'tāta ettakaṇ kālāṇ kahaṇ<sup>2</sup> gato 'sī, nanu nāma<sup>3</sup> mātāpitaro mahallakā<sup>4</sup> upatthātabbā' tī vatvā<sup>5</sup> puttadhitaro<sup>6</sup> 'etha bhātaṇ vandathā<sup>7</sup> tī vandāpesī<sup>8</sup> Te ubho pi tutthamānasā Buddhapamukhaṇ bhikkhusaṅghaṇ parivisitvā 'bhante idh' eva<sup>9</sup> bhikkhaṇ gāhathā' tī vatvā, 'buddhā nāma<sup>10</sup> ekatthāne yeva nibaddhaṇ na gāhantī' tī vutte, 'tena hi bhante ye vo<sup>11</sup> nimantetuṇ<sup>12</sup> āgacchanti te amhākaṇ santikaṇ<sup>13</sup> pahineyyāthā<sup>14</sup> tī āhaṇsu Satthā tato patthāya nimantetuṇ<sup>15</sup> āgate<sup>16</sup> 'gantvā<sup>17</sup> brāhmanassa āroceyyāthā<sup>18</sup> tī pesesī<sup>19</sup> Te gantvā 'mayaṇ svātanāya Satthāraṇ nimantemā<sup>20</sup> tī brāhmanaṇ vadanti, brāhmano punadivase attano gehato bhattachājanasupeyyabbhājanāni ādāya Satthu nisinnatthānaṇ<sup>21</sup> gacchati, aññattha<sup>22</sup> pana nimantane asati Satthā brāhmanass' eva gehe bhattachakkaṇ karoti. Te ubho pi attano deyyadhammaṇ niccakālaṇ<sup>23</sup> Tathāgatassa dentā dhammakathaṇ sunantā anāgāmiṇphalaṇ pāpuṇṇsu

Bhikkhū pi<sup>24</sup> dhammasabhāyaṇ kathaṇ samutthāpesuṇ 'āvuso<sup>25</sup> brāhmano "Tathāgatassa Suddhodano pitā Mahāmāyā mātā" tī jānāti, jānanto va<sup>26</sup> saddhiṇ brāhmaṇiyā Tathāgataṇ "amhākaṇ<sup>27</sup> putto" tī vadati,

<sup>1</sup> K. nipa°

<sup>3</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>5</sup> J. paridevi

<sup>7</sup> J. K. °ethā

<sup>9</sup> K B a. nibaddhaṇ (K niva°)

<sup>10</sup> S. a na, om after.

<sup>12</sup> S. °ituṇ

<sup>14</sup> B. °eyyā

<sup>16</sup> K. °āgate

<sup>18</sup> K. B. °cethā.

<sup>20</sup> K. Sa° svā° nteyyāma

<sup>21</sup> K. B. nisidana°. S. santika°.

<sup>22</sup> B. °tra.

<sup>24</sup> B. om.

<sup>26</sup> K. pi

<sup>2</sup> K. kuhiṇ.

<sup>4</sup> B. °akāle

<sup>6</sup> J. a. pi.

<sup>8</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. pesī. S. pesesī

<sup>11</sup> S. ca

<sup>13</sup> K B. °ike

<sup>15</sup> K. °ituṇ

<sup>17</sup> K. om.

<sup>19</sup> S. °ti

<sup>23</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. °le.

<sup>25</sup> K. a. asuko nāma.

<sup>27</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> amhe

Satthāpi tath'<sup>1</sup> eva adhivāseti,<sup>2</sup> kin nu kho kāraṇan' ti  
Satthā tesañ kathaṇ sutvā 'bhikkhave ubho pi te attano  
puttam eva "putto" ti vadanti' ti vatvā atitā āhari

'Bhikkhave<sup>3</sup> ayaṇ brāhmaṇo atīte niraṇṇaṇ<sup>4</sup> pañca  
jāṭisatāni mayhaṇ pitā ahosi, pañca jāṭisatāni cullapitā,  
pañca jāṭisatāni mahāpitā,<sup>5</sup> sāpi<sup>6</sup> brāhmaṇi niraṇṇam  
eva pañca jāṭisatāni<sup>7</sup> mātā ahosi, pañca jāṭisatāni culla-  
mātā, pañca jāṭisatāni mahāmātā, evāhaṇ diyaddhaṇṇa-  
sahassaṇ brāhmaṇassa hatthe saṇvaddho,<sup>8</sup> diyaddhaṇṇa-  
sahassaṇ brāhmaṇi<sup>9</sup> hatthe' ti<sup>9</sup> tīni jāṭisahassāni<sup>10</sup> tesañ  
puttabhāvaṇ dassetvā imā gāthā abhāsī.<sup>11</sup>

'Yasmiṇ mano nivisati cittaṇ cāpi pasīdati  
aditthapubbake pose<sup>12</sup> kāmaṇ tasmīṇ pi vissase  
Pubbe va sannivāsena paccuppannaṇaṇa vā  
evaṇ taṇ jāyati<sup>13</sup> pemaṇ uppalaṇ va yatho-  
dake' ti

Satthā temāsam eva taṇ kulaṇ nissāya vihāsi, te pi  
ubho<sup>14</sup> arahattaṇ sacchikatvā parinibbāyaṇsu Atha nesaṇ  
mahāsakkāraṇ<sup>15</sup> katvā ubho pi ekaṇ<sup>16</sup> kūtāgāram eva  
āropetvā nīharaṇsu Satthāpi pañcasatabhikkhuparivāro  
tehi saddhūṇ yeva ālāhanaṇ<sup>17</sup> agamāsi, 'buddhānaṇ kira  
mātāpitāro'<sup>18</sup> ti mahājano nikkhami. Satthā ālāhana-  
samīpe ekaṇ sālaṇ pavisitvā atthāsī, manussā Satthāraṇ

<sup>1</sup> K. tatth'.<sup>2</sup> K. B. °si.<sup>3</sup> B. atīte bhi°<sup>4</sup> K. a. eva.<sup>5</sup> K. a. evāhaṇ . . . saṇvaddho<sup>6</sup> S. a. me.<sup>7</sup> K. a. mayhaṇ.<sup>8</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. sambandho.<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. om K. a. ahañ ca.<sup>10</sup> K. a. putto hutvā ti Satthā K. corr. a. Satthā.<sup>11</sup> K. imaṇ gātham āha<sup>12</sup> S. poso.<sup>13</sup> K. B. °te.<sup>14</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. B. ubhopi.<sup>15</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. sa°.<sup>16</sup> K. B. eka°. S. here eva.<sup>17</sup> K. āha°, al.<sup>18</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. a. kālakatā.

<sup>16</sup> K B. yā.

Tattha munayo ti moneyyapatipadāya maggaphalaṇ  
pattā<sup>1</sup> asekkhamunayo, kāyenā ti desanāmatṭaṇ<sup>2</sup> etaṇ,  
tīhi<sup>3</sup> dvārehi<sup>4</sup> saṇvutā<sup>5</sup> ti attho, accutan ti sassataṇ  
ṭhānan ti akuppatthānaṇ dhuvatthānaṇ yatthā ti  
yassaṇ<sup>6</sup> gantvā<sup>7</sup> na<sup>8</sup> socanti na vihaṇṇanti taṇ<sup>9</sup> thānaṇ  
gacchanti<sup>10</sup> ti attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphaladīni pāpunisū ti.

Bhikkhūhi Sāketabrāhmanaputthapañhassa vatthu<sup>11</sup>

## 6 PUNNĀYA VATTHU

Sadā jāgaramānānan ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ  
Satthā Gijjhakūte pabbate<sup>12</sup> viharanto Punnāṇ nāma<sup>13</sup>  
Rājagahasetthino<sup>14</sup> dāsīṇ ārabba kathesi

Tassā kua<sup>15</sup> ekadivasaṇ kottanatthāya bahū vih  
adaṇsu<sup>16</sup> Sā rattīṇ pi<sup>17</sup> dīpaṇ jāletvā vīhi kottentī  
vissamanatthāya<sup>18</sup> sedatintagattena<sup>19</sup> bahi vāte<sup>20</sup> atthāsi.  
Tasmīṇ samaye Dabbo Mallaputto bhikkhūnaṇ senāsana-

<sup>1</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. B. °lappa° (B. °lapa°)

<sup>2</sup> B. a ev'

<sup>3</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. B a pi.

<sup>4</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. C C<sup>a</sup>. vār° F. om.

<sup>5</sup> B. susaṇ°

<sup>6</sup> B a nibbāne.

<sup>7</sup> K<sup>1</sup> B a na socare ti (B om ti)

<sup>8</sup> B. om

<sup>9</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a nibbāna°

<sup>10</sup> B. °atī. K<sup>1</sup> om ti.

<sup>11</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. Brāhmanabuddhapitāvatthūṇ. S Sāketaka-  
brāhmanassa vatthu B Buddhapitabrāhmanava°, pañ-  
camaṇ.

<sup>12</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. om

<sup>13</sup> K<sup>1</sup> Puññanāmaṇ B. Punnā nāma

<sup>14</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. °he se°.

<sup>15</sup> K. om

<sup>16</sup> K. adāsi

<sup>17</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> pa°.

<sup>18</sup> B viśamatthāya. K. K<sup>1</sup> viśa°.

<sup>19</sup> K cori B. tintena ga°.

<sup>20</sup> K bahikavāte.

paññāpako<sup>1</sup> hoti<sup>2</sup> So dhammasavanan<sup>3</sup> sūtvā attano  
 attano<sup>4</sup> senāsanāṇ gacchantānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ aṅguliṇ  
 jāletvā<sup>5</sup> purato purato<sup>6</sup> maggadesanattāya<sup>7</sup> gacchanto<sup>8</sup>  
 bhikkhūnaṇ<sup>9</sup> ālokaṇ<sup>10</sup> nimmimi Punnā<sup>11</sup> tenalokena pab-  
 bate<sup>12</sup> vicarante bhikkhū disvā 'ahaṇ tava attano dukkaṇa  
 upaddutā<sup>13</sup> imāya pi velāya niddaṇ na upemi, bhadantā<sup>14</sup>  
 kiṇkariṇā na niddāyanti' ti cintetvā 'addhā ettha kassa-  
 ci<sup>15</sup> bhikkhuno aphāsukaṇ vā bhavissati, dīghajātito<sup>16</sup> vā  
 upaddavo bhavissati' ti saññaṇ katvā pāto va kundakaṇ  
 ādāya udakena temetvā hatthatale pūvaṇ<sup>17</sup> katvā aṅgāresu  
 pacitvā uccaṅge katvā 'titthamagge<sup>18</sup> khādissāmi' ti  
 ghataṇ ādāya titthābhīmukhī pāyāsī Satthapi gāmaṇ  
 pindāya<sup>19</sup> pavasiṭuṇ tam eva maggaṇ patipajji Sā Satthā-  
 raṇ disvā cintesi<sup>20</sup> 'aññesu divasesu Satthari ditthe pi  
 mama deyyadhammo na hoti, deyyadhamme satī Satthāraṇ  
 na passāmi,<sup>21</sup> idāni pana me deyyadhammo<sup>22</sup> ca atthi  
 Satthāpi ca<sup>23</sup> sammukhībhūto, sace "lūkaṇ vā panītaṇ  
 vā" ti acintetvā ganheyya dadeyyāhaṇ imaṇ pūvaṇ' ti cin-  
 tetvā<sup>24</sup> ghataṇ ekamante<sup>25</sup> nikkhipitvā Satthāraṇ vanditvā

<sup>1</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °naṇ pa° S °ne pa°

<sup>2</sup> B ahosi

<sup>3</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> dhammaṇ

<sup>4</sup> K om

<sup>5</sup> Cf Cullavagga, iv 4

<sup>6</sup> K om.

<sup>7</sup> K maggudde°. K<sup>1</sup> maggude°.

<sup>8</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °nte

<sup>9</sup> K bhikkhū.

<sup>10</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> om

<sup>11</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> a dāsī.

<sup>12</sup> B sabbe te

<sup>13</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. B °tāya.

<sup>14</sup> B bhadd°

<sup>15</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> ekassa B ekassa for e° ka°

See infra.

<sup>16</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °iko B °ikehi

<sup>17</sup> C<sup>a</sup> 'pūpaṇ. C. puppaṇ

<sup>18</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> tittha° K<sup>1</sup> a thitā.

<sup>19</sup> B om

<sup>20</sup> B. °etvā K. om.

<sup>21</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a. ti

<sup>22</sup> B a pi

<sup>23</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> om pi ca B om pi.

<sup>24</sup> S om

<sup>25</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °ntaṇ and om. nikkhipitvā . . ganhi, and  
 hare niganhi.

‘bhante imaṃ lūkaṃ dānaṃ paṭigāhanto<sup>1</sup> mama saṅghaṃ  
 karoṭhā’ ti āha<sup>2</sup> Satthā Ānandattheraṃ oloketvā tena niha-  
 uttvā dinnāṃ mahārājadattiyaṃ pattaṃ upanāmetvā pūva-  
 pindapātaṃ<sup>3</sup> ganhi Punnāpi<sup>4</sup> taṃ Satthu patte patitthā-  
 petvā pañcapatitthitena vanditvā<sup>5</sup> ‘bhante<sup>6</sup> tumhehi<sup>7</sup>  
 ditthadhammo<sup>8</sup> yeva me<sup>9</sup> ijjhatū’<sup>10</sup> ti āha<sup>11</sup> Satthā  
 ‘evaṃ hotū’ ti thitako va anumodanaṃ akāsi Punnāpi<sup>12</sup>  
 cintesi ‘kiñcapi me<sup>13</sup> Satthā saṅghaṃ kaṇṭo pūvaṃ  
 ganhi, na<sup>14</sup> pana taṃ<sup>15</sup> khādissati, addhā purato kākassa  
 vā sunakhassa vā<sup>16</sup> datvā iañño vā iājaputtassa<sup>17</sup> vā  
 geḥaṃ gantvā paṇṭabhojanaṃ bhuñjissati’ ti Satthapi  
 ‘kiṃ<sup>18</sup> nu kho<sup>19</sup> esā cintesi’ ti tassā citta-carāṃ<sup>20</sup> ñatvā  
 Ānandattheraṃ oloketvā nisīdanakāṃ<sup>21</sup> dassesi. Thero  
 cīvaraṃ paññāpetvā adāsi Satthā bahinagaṃ yeva nisi-  
 ditvā bhattakiccaṃ akāsi Devatā<sup>22</sup> sakalacakkhāvālagabbhe  
 devamanussānaṃ upakappanaṃ ojaṃ<sup>23</sup> madhupatalaṃ  
 viya<sup>24</sup> pūletvā tattha pakkhipiṃsu. Punnā ca oloketi  
 atthāsi Bhattakiccavasāne thero udakaṃ adāsi. Satthā  
 katabhattakicco Punnāṃ āmantetvā ‘kasmā tvaṃ Punne

<sup>1</sup> B. °ntā.<sup>2</sup> B. om<sup>3</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. B pūvaṃ<sup>4</sup> S. om pi<sup>5</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> a āha<sup>6</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. a. lūkhappadānena saddhācittēna’ ahaṃ dajjā,  
 yattha bhavesu jātamhi (K<sup>1</sup> °tapi) mā daliddakule ahu  
 natthi ti vacanaṃ nāma mā assosiṃ, bhavē bhavē bhante<sup>7</sup> K te K<sup>1</sup> tvaṃ.<sup>8</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a va<sup>9</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> mam’ eva so<sup>10</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. B. samī°.<sup>11</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> om<sup>12</sup> S. Punnāpi<sup>13</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om<sup>14</sup> S a ca<sup>15</sup> K<sup>1</sup> naṃ B. pan’ idaṃ.<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>1</sup>. S om su° vā<sup>17</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> mahāmattassa.<sup>18</sup> S om<sup>19</sup> S a evam<sup>20</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> citta-carāṃ.<sup>21</sup> K<sup>1</sup> nisinn°.<sup>22</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a va.<sup>23</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. ojaṃ<sup>24</sup> B om.

mama sāvake paṇḍitavā<sup>1</sup> ti āha. 'Na paṇḍitavāmi<sup>2</sup> bhante' ti.<sup>3</sup> 'Atha tayā mama sāvake oloketvā kiṃ kathitaṇ' ti. "Ahaṃ tāvāmiṇā dukkhupaddavena niddaṇ na<sup>4</sup> upemi,<sup>5</sup> bhadantā kim atthaṇ niddaṇ na<sup>6</sup> upeṇi,<sup>7</sup> addhā kassaci aphāsukaṇ bhavissati, dīghajātito<sup>8</sup> vā<sup>9</sup> upaddavo bhavissati" ti ettakaṇ mayā bhante<sup>10</sup> cintitaṇ' ti<sup>11</sup> Satthā tassā vacanaṇ sutvā 'Punne tvaṇ tāvā<sup>12</sup> attano dukkhupaddavena na<sup>13</sup> niddāyasi, mama pana<sup>14</sup> sāvakā sadā jāgariyaṇ anuyuttatāya<sup>15</sup> na niddāyanti<sup>16</sup> ti vatvā imaṇ gātham āha

226 'Sadā jāgaramānānaṇ ahoṇattānusikkhinaṇ  
nibbānaṇ adhimuttānaṇ atthaṇ gacchanti āsavā' ti.

Tattha ahoṇattānusikkhinaṇ ti divā ca rattiṇ ca tisso sikkhā sikkhamānānaṇ, nibbānaṇ<sup>17</sup> adhimuttānaṇ ti nibbānaṇjhāsayānaṇ, atthaṇ gacchanti ti eva-rūpānaṇ sabbe pi āsavā atthaṇ vināsaṇ natthibhāvaṇ<sup>18</sup> gacchanti ti attho.

Desanavasāne yathāthitā Punnā sotāpattipāle patitthahi, sampattaparisaṇ pi<sup>19</sup> sātthikā dhammadeśanā ahoṇi ti<sup>20</sup>

Satthā kundakaaṇḍārapūvena bhattakiccaṇ katvā vihāraṇ agamāsi<sup>21</sup> Dhammasabbhāyaṇ pi<sup>22</sup> kathaṇ samutthāpesuṇ :

<sup>1</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °issati B paṇḍitavā

<sup>3</sup> K. a. āha

<sup>5</sup> B okkamā:

<sup>7</sup> B. a. ti

<sup>8</sup> K °tuyo K<sup>1</sup> °tiko B. °tikenā

<sup>10</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> bha° mayā.

<sup>12</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> om.

<sup>14</sup> B om

<sup>16</sup> B °atī.

<sup>18</sup> B om vi° na°

<sup>20</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> om

<sup>21</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. B a. bhikkhū.

<sup>2</sup> B °bhās°

<sup>4</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. om

<sup>6</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. na nī°.

<sup>9</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. om

<sup>11</sup> B. a. vatvā

<sup>13</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om

<sup>17</sup> B om.

<sup>19</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om

<sup>22</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B om.

‘dukkaraṇ<sup>1</sup> āvuso Sammāsambuddhena kataṇ Punnāya<sup>2</sup> dinnena kundakaaṅgārapūvena bhattakiccaṇ kaiontenā’ ti Satthā āgantvā ‘kāya nu ’ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya saṅgāsinnā’ ti pucchitvā, ‘imāya nāmā’ ti vutte, ‘na bhikkhave idān’ eva pubbe pi mayā<sup>3</sup> imāya dinnakundakaṇ<sup>4</sup> paṇibhuttam evā’ ti vatvā atītaṇ āharitvā<sup>5</sup>

‘Bhutvā tīnaparighāsaṇ bhutvā ācāmakundakaṇ  
etaṇ te bhojanaṇ āsi, kasmā dāni na bhuñjasi

Yattha posaṇ na jānanti jātiyā vīṇayena vā  
pahūt’ attha<sup>6</sup> mahābhāhame api ācāmakundakaṇ

Tvaṇ<sup>7</sup> ca kho maṇ vijānāsi<sup>8</sup> yādīsāyaṇ hayuttamo  
jānanto jānam āgamma na te bhikkhāmi kundakan’ ti

imaṇ Kundakasindhavapotakajātakaṇ<sup>9</sup> vitthāretvā kathesi  
ti<sup>10</sup>

Punnāya vatthu<sup>11</sup>

#### 7 ATULAUPĀSAKAVATTHU

Porānam etan ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jeta-  
vane viharanto Atulaṇ<sup>12</sup> nāma upāsakaṇ ārabha kathesi  
So hi Sāvattihīvāsiupāsako pañcasataupāsakaparivāro

<sup>1</sup> C dukkharāṇ K<sup>1</sup>. dukkhakarāṇ

<sup>2</sup> K<sup>1</sup> Punnā° <sup>3</sup> K om K<sup>1</sup>. paṇḍitena.

<sup>4</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. dinnāṇ ku°

<sup>5</sup> F J, II. 289. K K<sup>1</sup>. āhari, with the J. in full.

<sup>6</sup> B S bahū tattha. <sup>7</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. B tañ

<sup>8</sup> J. B paj° K vijānāhi

<sup>9</sup> F. J, II 286 ff Kundakakucchisindhavajātaka. K.  
Kundakakucchisindhavapotakajā°.

<sup>10</sup> K. B om.

<sup>11</sup> K. Punnadāsiva°, B. Punnānāmarājagahasetthidā-  
siva°, chatthaṇ.

<sup>12</sup> K. Atullan. B Atulyaṇ.

ekadivasaṃ te upāsake ādāya dhammasavanatthāya vihāraṃ gantvā Revatattherassa santike dhammaṃ sotukāmo hutvā Revatattheraṃ vanditvā nisīdi So panayasmā patisallānā-  
iāmo sīho viya ekaccaio,<sup>1</sup> tasmā tena saddhiṃ na piñci kathesi So 'ayaṃ thero na kiñci<sup>2</sup> kathesi' ti kuddho utthāya Sāriputtattherassa<sup>3</sup> santikaṃ gantvā ekamantaṃ thito theṇena 'ken' atthena āgat' atthā' ti vutte, 'bhante ahaṃ<sup>4</sup> ime upāsake ādāya dhammasavanatthāya Revata-  
ttheraṃ upasaṃkamī, tassa me thero na kiñci kathesi,<sup>5</sup> svāhaṃ<sup>6</sup> tassa kujjhivā idhāgato, dhammaṃ me kathethā' ti vutte<sup>7</sup> 'tena hi<sup>8</sup> upāsakā<sup>9</sup> nisīdathā' ti<sup>10</sup> bahuṃ<sup>11</sup> katvā abhidhammakathaṃ kathesi Upāsako 'abhidhammakathā nāma atisaṇhā, thero bahuṃ abhidhammam eva<sup>12</sup> kathesi amhākaṃ iminā ko attho' ti kujjhivā<sup>13</sup> paṇisaṃ ādāya Ānandattherassa santikaṃ agamāsi, therenāpi 'kiṃ upāsakā' ti vutte, 'bhante mayaṃ dhammasavanatthāya Revata-  
ttheraṃ upasaṃkamimha, tassa santike ālapanamattam<sup>14</sup> pi alabbhivā kuddhā<sup>15</sup> Sāriputtattherassa santikaṃ aga-  
mimha,<sup>16</sup> so pi no atisaṇhaṃ bahuṃ abhidhammam eva kathesi, "iminā amhākaṃ ko attho" ti etassāpi kujjhivā idhāgat' amha,<sup>17</sup> kathehi no bhante dhamma-  
kathan' ti 'Tena hi nisīditvā sunāthā' ti thero tesāṃ suviññeyyaṃ katvā appakam eva dhammaṃ<sup>18</sup> kathesi Te<sup>19</sup> therassāpi kujjhivā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, atha ne Sattbā āha

<sup>1</sup> B. °cāro. C C<sup>a</sup>. S ekamante.

<sup>2</sup> B om sū

<sup>3</sup> B. °puttassa

<sup>4</sup> B. ahaṃ bhante

<sup>5</sup> B. a ti.

<sup>6</sup> K. so 'haṃ.

<sup>7</sup> K. a atha thero

<sup>8</sup> B. om. tena hi.

<sup>9</sup> K. °ka

<sup>10</sup> B. a. vatvā

<sup>11</sup> B bahuṃ

<sup>12</sup> B va.

<sup>13</sup> K a. taṃ vanditvā

<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> alāpana° S allāpa°. B allāpasallāpa°.

<sup>15</sup> B °o.

<sup>16</sup> K. ga°. F. C. C<sup>a</sup> āg°.

<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. a na.

<sup>17</sup> K. idhāgamimhā.

<sup>19</sup> F C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.

‘kasmā upāsakā āgat’ atthā<sup>1</sup> tī. ‘Dhammasavanāya bhante’ tī ‘Suto pana vo dhammo’ tī ‘Bhante mayā ādito va<sup>2</sup> Revatattatheraṇ upasaṅkamimha, so amhehi saddhiṇ na kiñci kathesi, tassa kuṇḍhitvā Sāṇiputtattatheraṇ upasaṅkamimha tena no bahuabhidhammo<sup>3</sup> kathito, taṇ<sup>4</sup> asallakkhentā kuṇḍhitvā Ānandattheraṇ upasaṅkamimha, tena no<sup>5</sup> appamattako va dhammo kathito tassapī kuṇḍhitvā idhāgat’ amhā’ tī Satthā tassa kathaṇ sutvā, ‘Atula<sup>6</sup> porānato<sup>7</sup> patthāya ācinnam ev’ etaṇ<sup>8</sup> tunhībhūtam pī<sup>9</sup> bahukatham<sup>10</sup> pī manākathaṇ<sup>11</sup> pī<sup>12</sup> garahanti yeva, ekantaṇ<sup>13</sup> garahitabbo yeva hī<sup>14</sup> ekantaṇ pasasṇitabbo yeva vā<sup>15</sup> natthi, rājāno pī ekacce nindanti ekacce pasasṇanti, mahāpaṭhaviṇ pī<sup>16</sup> candimasuriye pī<sup>17</sup> catuparisaṃmaṇṇhe nisīditvā dhammaṇ kathentaṇ<sup>18</sup> sammāsambuddham pī<sup>19</sup> ekacce garahanti ekacce pasasṇanti, andhabālānaṇ<sup>20</sup> hī nindā vā pasasṇā vā appamānaṇ,<sup>21</sup> paṇḍitena pana medhāvīnā nindito nindito<sup>22</sup> nāma pasasṇito ca<sup>23</sup> pasasṇito nāma hotī’ tī vatvā imā gāthā abhāsi

<sup>1</sup> B. āgatā.<sup>2</sup> K ca. B om<sup>3</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. bahuṇ a°. K bahū a°<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S om.<sup>5</sup> S. tenānandena.<sup>6</sup> F B. Atulya. C C<sup>a</sup>. Atulaṇ K Atullaṇ S Atulālaṇ<sup>7</sup> K pu°.<sup>8</sup> K eva etaṇ B eva taṇ.<sup>9</sup> K. om<sup>10</sup> K bahū pī kathaṇ<sup>11</sup> K. B manda° S māna° (manā = *Skh.* manāk).<sup>12</sup> K om<sup>13</sup> B °nta°.<sup>14</sup> S vā C C<sup>a</sup> tī F. om<sup>15</sup> F B om C C<sup>a</sup>. yevañ ca.<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> hī<sup>17</sup> K va and con a. ākāśadayo pī<sup>18</sup> B. a pī.<sup>19</sup> B. om.<sup>20</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> B. °añ.<sup>21</sup> B °nā.<sup>22</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.<sup>23</sup> K. om.

- 227 ' Poiānam etam Atula<sup>1</sup> n'etam ajjatanām<sup>2</sup> iva,  
nindanti tunhim āsīnaṃ, nindanti bahubhāninaṃ<sup>3</sup>  
mitabhāninaṃ<sup>4</sup> pi nindanti, natthi loke anindito
228. Na cahu na ca bhavissati na c' etarahi vijjati  
ekantaṃ nindito poso ekantaṃ vā pasasito.
229. Yaṇ ce vinnū pasasanti anuvicca suve suve  
acchiddavuttiṃ<sup>5</sup> medhāvī paññāsīlasamāhitaṃ,
- 230 Nēkkhaṃ<sup>6</sup> jambonadasseva ko taṃ ninditum aṇa-  
hata  
devaṃ naṃ pasasanti, brahmunāpi pasasito ' tī.

Tattha porānam etan ti purānakaṃ etaṃ, Atulā<sup>7</sup> ti  
taṃ upāsakaṃ ālapati, n'etaṃ ajjatanām<sup>8</sup> ivā ti idaṃ  
nindanaṃ<sup>9</sup> pasasanaṃ<sup>10</sup> vā ajjatanaṃ va<sup>11</sup> adhunā uppan-  
naṃ<sup>12</sup> viya na hoti, tunhim āsīnaṃ pi hī<sup>13</sup> ' kiṃ<sup>14</sup> eso  
mūgo viya badhiro viya kiñci ajānanto viya tunhī hutvā<sup>15</sup>  
nisinno ' ti nindanti, bahubhāninaṃ pi ' kiṃ<sup>16</sup> esa  
vātāhatatālapannaṃ<sup>17</sup> viya tatatatāyati,<sup>18</sup> imissā<sup>19</sup> kathāya  
pariyanto yeva natthi ' ti nindanti, mitabhāninaṃ pi<sup>20</sup>

<sup>1</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup>. Atulaṃ (= Atulā, *pluta* ?) K Atulla. B. Atulya.

<sup>2</sup> B °nam.

<sup>3</sup> K bahūbhāsitaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. °im. B °iṃ pi na nī°.

<sup>5</sup> B acchinna°, (al) K °tti.

<sup>6</sup> K B nikkhaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> atulaṃ. K Atullā B Atulyā.

<sup>8</sup> B. °nam.

<sup>9</sup> F nindā° B ninditaṃ. K a. vā

<sup>10</sup> B °itaṃ F. °sā

<sup>11</sup> F. K B. om.

<sup>12</sup> B. °nnā

<sup>13</sup> S B ti for pi hī.

<sup>14</sup> S. om

<sup>15</sup> K. tunhivā

<sup>16</sup> B. ti for pi kiṃ

<sup>17</sup> K. vātāpahata°. F C. C<sup>a</sup> °vantaṃ

<sup>18</sup> K. kataka°

<sup>19</sup> K. B imassa

<sup>20</sup> B. °iṃ pi ti, om. kiṃ.

'kiṇ esa suvannahiraññaṇ viya attano vacanaṇ mañña-māno ekaṇ vā dve vā vatvā tunhī ahoṣī'<sup>1</sup> ti nindanti, evaṇ sabbathapī imasmiṇ loke anindito nāma natthī ti attho Na ca hū ti atīte pi nahosi<sup>2</sup> anāgate pi na bhavissati<sup>3</sup> Yañ ce viññū ti bālānaṇ nindā vā pasasā vā appamānaṇ,<sup>4</sup> yaṇ pana panditā divase divase anuvicca nindākāraṇaṇ<sup>5</sup> vā pasasākāraṇaṇ<sup>6</sup> vā<sup>7</sup> jānitvā pasasanti acchiddāya vā sikkhāya<sup>8</sup> vattamānaṇ acchiddāya<sup>9</sup> vā jīvitavuttiyā samannāgatattā acchiddavuttiṇ, dhammojapaññāya<sup>10</sup> samannāgatattā medhaviṇ lokiyalokuttapaññāya c'eva catupārisuddhisīlena ca samannāgatattā paññāsīlasamāhitaṇ pasasanti, taṇ suvannadosa-viraṇaṇ ghattanamaṇjanakkhamaṇ jambonadanikkhaṇ<sup>11</sup> viya ko ninditum aṇaṇaṇ ti attho Devāpi ti devatapi panditamanussapi taṇ bhikkhuṇ<sup>12</sup> utthāya<sup>13</sup> thomentī pasasanti, brahmunapi ti na kevaṇ<sup>14</sup> devamanussehi dasasahassacakkavālamahābrahmunapi<sup>15</sup> evaṇ<sup>16</sup> pasasito yevā ti attho

Desanavasāne pañcasatapi te<sup>17</sup> upāsakā sotapattipphale patitthahinsū ti

Atulanāmaupāsakassa vatthu.<sup>18</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K hotī.

<sup>2</sup> B. na hoti

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ssa

<sup>4</sup> B °nā.

<sup>5</sup> B ninda°.

<sup>6</sup> B. °sa°. C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>7</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>8</sup> F C. C<sup>i</sup> pāsī°. S. sī° vā, om. vā° a° vā

<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>10</sup> K. dhammojavapa° C C<sup>i</sup> om °paññāya°.

<sup>11</sup> K jambu°.

<sup>12</sup> F C. C<sup>a</sup> dukkhaṇ.

<sup>13</sup> S B upatth°.

<sup>14</sup> K keb°.

<sup>15</sup> K B °le br°. K brahmehi pi.

<sup>16</sup> K B. esa

<sup>17</sup> B om

<sup>18</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. Atulaṇnāma°. S Atulaup° K Atullaupāsa-kava°. B Atulyaupāsakava°, sattamaṇ.

## 8 CHABBAGGIYAVATTHU.\*

Kāyappakopan<sup>1</sup> ti imaṃ dhammaḍḍesaṇaṃ Satthā Veluvane viharanto Chabbaggiye<sup>2</sup> bhikkhū āraṃbha kathesi

Ekadivasaṃ hi Satthā<sup>3</sup> tesā<sup>4</sup> ubbohi hatthehi yatthiyo<sup>5</sup> gaheva katthapādukā<sup>6</sup> āruya pitthipāsāne caṅkamantānaṃ khatakhatasaddaṃ<sup>7</sup> sutvā 'Ananda kiṃ nāma' esa saddo<sup>8</sup> ti pucchitvā, 'Chabbaggiyānaṃ pādukā<sup>9</sup> āruya caṅkamantānaṃ khatakhatasaddo<sup>10</sup> ti sutvā sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpetvā 'bhikkhunā nāma kāyādini rakkhituṃ vattati' ti vatvā dhammaṃ desento imā gāthā abhāsi.

- 231 'Kāyappakopaṃ rakkhēya kāyena saṃvuto siyā  
kāyaduccaritaṃ hitvā kāyena sucaritaṃ care
- 232 Vacīpakopaṃ rakkhēya vācāya saṃvuto siyā  
vacīduccaritaṃ hitvā vācāya sucaritaṃ care
- 233 Manopakopaṃ rakkhēya manasā saṃvuto siyā  
manoduccaritaṃ hitvā manasā sucaritaṃ care
- 234 Kāyena saṃvutā dhīrā atho vācāya saṃvutā  
manasā saṃvutā dhīrā te ve supariṣaṃvutā' ti

Tattha kāyappakopan ti tividhaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ<sup>11</sup> rakkhēya, kāyena saṃvuto ti kāyadvārena<sup>12</sup> duccarita-pavesaṃ<sup>13</sup> nivāretvā saṃvuto<sup>14</sup> pihitadvāro<sup>15</sup> siyā yasmā

\* Cf Mahāvagga, v 6

<sup>1</sup> K a. rakkhēyaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> B. °iya°.

<sup>3</sup> K B a Veluvane viharanto

<sup>4</sup> K B a Chabbaggiyānaṃ

<sup>5</sup> K. °iṇ.

<sup>6</sup> C. C°. °kaṇ K °kāni.

<sup>7</sup> B khatakhatā ti sa°. C C°. S khatakhatāya°.

<sup>8</sup> K B. sa° nāma eso

<sup>9</sup> K. B. °kaṇ.

<sup>10</sup> C. C°. khatakhatahaṇṭaṇ°.

<sup>11</sup> F °iyaṇ

<sup>12</sup> K. B. °re

<sup>13</sup> K. C. C°. °itaṇ pa° K. B °pavesanaṃ

<sup>14</sup> C. C°. a. ti. B. a pi. \*

<sup>15</sup> K. pīdahidv°.

pana kāyaduccaritaṃ hitvā<sup>1</sup> kāyasucaritaṃ caanto ubhaya-  
 m p' etaṃ karoti, tasmā kāyaduccaritaṃ hitvā  
 kāyena sucaritaṃ care ti vuttaṃ, anantaragāthāya<sup>2</sup>  
 pi es' eva nayo Kāyena saṃvutā dhīrā ti ye paṇḍitā  
 pānātipātādini akaraṇtā kāyena,<sup>3</sup> musāvādādini akaraṇtā  
 vācāya, abhiṃjhadini asamutṭhapentā<sup>4</sup> manasā ca<sup>5</sup> saṃvutā,  
 te idhalokasmiṃ<sup>6</sup> supāṇisaṃvutā<sup>7</sup> surakkhitā sugopitā supi-  
 hitadvārā<sup>8</sup> ti attho.

Desanavasāne bahū sotapattiphalādini pāpunisū ti  
 Chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vatthu<sup>9</sup>  
 Kodhavaggavannanā nitthitā  
 Sattarasamo vaggo

<sup>1</sup> K. om. kā° hī°.<sup>2</sup> K B. °āsu K. anantag°.<sup>3</sup> K. a saṃvutā nāma, so aṭṭhe vācāya.<sup>4</sup> K °āpento.<sup>5</sup> K B om<sup>6</sup> C C°. °koka°. S kāyasmiṃ.<sup>7</sup> B susa°<sup>8</sup> K supidahita°.<sup>9</sup> K °yavatthun B. °yavatthu, atthamaṃ.

## XVIII. MALAVAGGO

### 1. GOGHĀTAKAPUTTAVATTHU

PANDUPALĀSO va dāni 'sī ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto ekaṃ goghātakaputtaṃ<sup>1</sup> ārabbha  
kathesi

Sāvatthiyaṃ kir' eko goghātako gāvo vadhitvā vara-  
maṃsāni gahetvā pacāpetvā puttadārena<sup>2</sup> saddhiṃ nisīditvā  
sāmaṃ<sup>3</sup> ca khādati, mūlena ca vikkīnāti<sup>4</sup> So evaṃ pañca-  
pannāsavassāni goghātakammaṃ<sup>5</sup> karonto Dhuravihāre  
viharantassa Satthu<sup>6</sup> ekadivasaṃ<sup>7</sup> katacchumattam pi  
yāguṃ vā bhattaṃ vā na adāsi So maṃsaṃ<sup>8</sup> vinā bhattaṃ  
na bhuñjati So ekadivasaṃ divasabbhāge<sup>9</sup> maṃsaṃ vikkī-  
nitvā attano atthāya pacituṃ<sup>10</sup> ekaṃ maṃsakhandāṃ<sup>11</sup>  
datvā nahāyituṃ<sup>12</sup> agamāsi. Ath' assa sahāyako gehaṃ  
āgantvā bhariyaṃ āha 'thokaṃ<sup>13</sup> vikkīniyamaṃsaṃ<sup>14</sup> dehi,

<sup>1</sup> K. °akaṃ puttakaṃ <sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °iakena. B. °rehi.

<sup>3</sup> S B. maṃsañ K. masañ.

<sup>4</sup> B °nitvā jīvitaṃ kappesi.

<sup>5</sup> S. B. °akaka°.

<sup>6</sup> K °uno

<sup>7</sup> K. B a. pi.

<sup>8</sup> K. macchamaṃsa. B so ca vinā maṃsena C. C<sup>a</sup>.  
macchaṃ. S. macchena.

<sup>9</sup> B. om

<sup>10</sup> K. pacci°.

<sup>11</sup> K. B a. bhariyāya (K. bhi°).

<sup>12</sup> K. ṇhā°. B. nhā°

<sup>13</sup> K. a. me bhagīni. B. a. me.

<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °mānaṃ

gehaṇ<sup>1</sup> me pāhunako<sup>2</sup> āgato' tī 'Natthi vikkiniya-  
maṇsaṇ, sahāyako te maṇsaṇ vikkinitvā idāni nahāyitūṇ  
gato' tī. 'Mā evaṇ kari, sace maṇsakhandāṇ atthi dehi'  
tī. 'Sahāyakassa te nikkhittamaṇsaṇ<sup>3</sup> thapetvā aññaṇ  
natthi'<sup>4</sup> tī So 'sahāyakassa me atthāya<sup>5</sup> thapitamaṇsato  
aññaṇ maṇsaṇ natthi, so ca vinā maṇsena na bhuñjati,  
nayaṇ dassatī'<sup>6</sup> tī sāmaṇ yeva taṇ maṇsaṇ gahetvā  
pakkāmi Goghātaḷo pi nahātvā āgato tāya attano pakka-  
pannena<sup>7</sup> saddhiṇ vaddhetvā bhatte upanīte āha 'kahaṇ  
maṇsaṇ' tī 'Natthi sāmi' tī 'Nanu ahaṇ pacanattāya  
maṇsaṇ<sup>8</sup> datvā gato' tī 'Tava sahāyako āgantvā "pāhu-  
nako me āgato, vikkiniyamaṇsaṇ<sup>9</sup> dehi" tī vatvā mayā  
"sahāyakassa<sup>10</sup> thapitamaṇsato<sup>11</sup> aññaṇ<sup>12</sup> natthi, so ca  
vinā maṇsena na bhuñjati" tī vutto<sup>13</sup> pi<sup>14</sup> taṇ maṇsaṇ  
sāmaṇ yeva gahetvā gato' tī. 'Ahaṇ vinā maṇsena  
bhattaṇ na bhuñjāmi, haṭāhi nan' tī 'Kiṇ sakkā kātuṇ,<sup>15</sup>  
bhuñja sāmi' tī So<sup>16</sup> bhattaṇ harāpetvā satthaṇ ādāya  
pacchāgehe thito gono atthi tassa santikaṇ gantvā mukhe<sup>17</sup>  
hatthaṇ pakkhipitvā jivhaṇ<sup>18</sup> nihaṇitvā satthena mūle<sup>19</sup>  
chunditvā ādāya gantvā aṅgāresu<sup>20</sup> pacāpetvā bhatta-  
matthake thapetvā nisinno ekaṇ bhattapindaṇ bhuñjitvā  
ekaṇ maṇsakhandāṇ mukhe<sup>21</sup> thapesi Taṇ khanaṇ yev'

<sup>1</sup> K. B. gehe.

<sup>2</sup> B °un° C C<sup>a</sup>. pahonako S pahenako

<sup>3</sup> K °sakhaṇḍaṇ C C<sup>a</sup> om te ni° . sahāyakassa.

<sup>4</sup> Add so . bhuñjati?

<sup>5</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>6</sup> C °sī

<sup>7</sup> K. pakativannena

<sup>8</sup> B. sayāṇ

<sup>9</sup> K a. me.

<sup>10</sup> K. B a te

<sup>11</sup> K a. ca

<sup>12</sup> B a. maṇsaṇ.

<sup>13</sup> K. B °tte

<sup>14</sup> K. B a. balakkārena (K °akā°)

<sup>15</sup> K. a. aññaṇ

<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om. K. B. a. nāhaṇ bhattaṇ (B om) bhuñjāmi

tī taṇ

<sup>17</sup> B. °ena.

<sup>18</sup> K goji°

<sup>19</sup> K. °laṇ B jivhamūlato

<sup>20</sup> K. °re. S. °akesu.

<sup>21</sup> B °aṇ

assa jivhā chijjivā<sup>1</sup> bhattapātiyaṇ paṭi, taṇkhaṇaṇ<sup>2</sup> yeva kammaśarikkhakaṇ vipākaṇ<sup>3</sup> labhī So<sup>4</sup> gono viya<sup>5</sup> lohitadhārāya mukhato paggharantiyā antogehaṇ<sup>6</sup> pavisanto<sup>7</sup> jannukehi vicaranto viravi Tasmīṇ samaye goghātakassa putto pītaṇ olokento<sup>8</sup> samīpe thito hoti Atha naṇ mātā āha 'passa putta<sup>9</sup> imaṇ<sup>10</sup> gonaṇ viya gehamaṇṇhe jannukehi vicaritvā viravantaṇ, idaṇ<sup>11</sup> dukkhaṇ tava matthake patissati, mam<sup>12</sup> pi anoloketvā attano sotthiṇ karonto palāyassū' ti<sup>13</sup> So maranabhayaṭaṇṇito mātaraṇ vanditvā palāyi,<sup>14</sup> palāyitvā ca<sup>15</sup> pana Takkaṣiṇaṇ agamāsi Goghātakako pi gono viya gehamaṇṇhe viravanto vicaritvā<sup>16</sup> kālaṇ katvā<sup>17</sup> Avicimhi nibbatti, gono pi kālam akāsi

Goghātakaputto pi Takkaṣiṇaṇ gantvā suvaṇṇakāra-kammaṇ<sup>18</sup> uggaṇhi. Ath' assācariyo gāmaṇ gacchanto 'evaṇūpaṇ nāma alaṇkāraṇ kareyyāsi' ti vatvā pakkāmi So<sup>19</sup> tathāiṇūpaṇ alaṇkāraṇ akāsi Ath' assācariyo āgantvā alaṇkāraṇ disvā 'ayaṇ yatthakatthaci gantvā jīvitun samattho' ti vayappattaṇ attano dhītaṇ adāsi So<sup>20</sup> puttadhītaṇ vaddhi Ath' assa puttā vayappattā sippaṇ uggaṇhitvā aparabhāge Sāvattṇi<sup>21</sup> gantvā tattha gharā-vāsaṇ<sup>22</sup> santhāpetvā vasantā saddhāpasannā<sup>23</sup> ahesuṇ Pīṭapi nesaṇ<sup>24</sup> Takkaṣiṇāyaṇ<sup>25</sup> kiñci kusalaṇ akatva va

<sup>1</sup> K C. C<sup>a</sup> chinditvā

<sup>3</sup> K kammavi°

<sup>4</sup> K. a pi so B a pi kho.

<sup>6</sup> B °gehe

<sup>8</sup> K. °etvā

<sup>10</sup> B a. goghātakāṇ

<sup>12</sup> K B mamaṇ

<sup>13</sup> K palāyissati.

<sup>14</sup> S om.

<sup>16</sup> K a. ca.

<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> kārakaka°

<sup>20</sup> K a pi

<sup>22</sup> K. ghara°

<sup>24</sup> S tesāṇ

<sup>2</sup> K taṇṭaṇ°.

<sup>5</sup> K om

<sup>7</sup> K. B °itvā

<sup>9</sup> K. puttaka.

<sup>11</sup> B imaṇ.

<sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om.

<sup>17</sup> K. kuto.

<sup>19</sup> K. B a pi.

<sup>21</sup> K B S °iyaṇ.

<sup>23</sup> K. °sampaṇṇā

<sup>25</sup> K. sayāṇ.

jaran pāpuṇi. Ath' assa puttā 'pitā<sup>1</sup> no mahallako' ti attano santikaṇ pakkosāpetvā 'pitu atthāya dānaṇ das-sāmā'<sup>2</sup> ti Buddhapamukhaṇ bhikkhusaṅghaṇ nīmantayisu. Te punadivase antogehe Buddhapamukhaṇ bhikkhusaṅghaṇ nisīdāpetvā sakkaccaṇ parivisitvā bhata-kiccāvasāne Satthāraṇ āhaṇsu 'bhante amhehi idaṇ pitu<sup>3</sup> jīvabhattaṇ<sup>4</sup> dinnāṇ, pitu no anumodanaṇ karothā' ti. Satthā taṇ āmantetvā 'upāsaka tvaṇ mahallako paripakkasarīro pandupalāsasadiso, tava paralokagamanāya kusalapātheyyaṇ<sup>5</sup> natthi, attano patitthaṇ karoḥi, pandito bhava mā bālo' ti vatvā<sup>6</sup> anumodanaṇ kaṇonto imā<sup>7</sup> gāthā abhāsi

235 'Pandupalāso va dāni 'sī,  
Yamapurisāpi ca taṇ upatthitā,  
uyyogamukhe ca<sup>8</sup> titthasī,  
pātheyyam pi ca<sup>9</sup> te na vijjati

236. So karoḥi dīpam attano  
khippaṇ vāyama,<sup>9</sup> pandito bhava,  
niddhantamalo anaṅgano  
dibbaṇ ariyabhūmim ehisī'<sup>10</sup> ti.

Tattha pandupalāso va dāni 'sī ti upāsaka tvaṇ idāni chijjitvā<sup>11</sup> bhūmiyaṇ patanapandupalāso<sup>12</sup> viya ahosi, Yamapurisā ti yamadūtā<sup>13</sup> vuccanti,<sup>14</sup> idaṇ pana maranam eva sandhāya vuttaṇ, maranaṇ te paccupatthitan ti attho, uyyogamukhe ti parihānimukhe<sup>15</sup> avaddhimukhe<sup>16</sup> ca thito 'sī ti attho, pātheyyan ti gamikassa

<sup>1</sup> B om

<sup>3</sup> K. pituno

<sup>5</sup> K. °laṇ pa°

<sup>7</sup> K B a. dve

<sup>9</sup> K vāyāma

<sup>11</sup> B chinditvā.

<sup>13</sup> B. a. ti

<sup>15</sup> S. °na°.

<sup>2</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °mī

<sup>4</sup> K jīvita°.

<sup>6</sup> B om

<sup>8</sup> K om

<sup>10</sup> B. upehisī

<sup>12</sup> B patita°

<sup>14</sup> K °ati

<sup>16</sup> K. B avu° S om.

tandulādīpātheyyaṇ<sup>1</sup> viya paralokaṇ gacchantaṣṣa tava  
kusalapātheyyam pi natthi ti attho So kaṭṭhī ti so  
tvaṇ samudde nāvāya bhinnāya dīpaṇkhātapatitthaṇ<sup>2</sup>  
viya attano kusalapatitthaṇ karohi, karonto ca<sup>3</sup> khippaṇ  
vāyama<sup>4</sup> sighasighaṇ<sup>5</sup> viiyaṇ ārabha attano kusala-  
kammapatitthākarane<sup>6</sup> pandito bhava, yo hi marana-  
mukhaṇ appatvā<sup>7</sup> kātuṇ samatthakāle yeva<sup>8</sup> kusalaṇ  
karoti vāyamati<sup>9</sup> esa pandito nāma tādiso bhava, mā  
bālo<sup>10</sup> ti attho Dībbaṇ ariyabhūmin ti evaṇ viiyaṇ  
karonto rāgādinaṇ<sup>11</sup> malānaṇ<sup>12</sup> nīhatatāya<sup>13</sup> niddhanta-  
malo, aṅgaṇabhāvena<sup>14</sup> anaṅgano nikkilesa hutvā  
pañcavidhaṇ<sup>15</sup> Suddhāvāsabhūmiṇ paṇissasi<sup>16</sup> ti attho

Desanāvasāne<sup>17</sup> upāsako sotāpattiphale patitthahi,  
sampattānam pi<sup>18</sup> sātthikā desanā<sup>19</sup> ahoṣi ti.

Te punadivasatthāya pi Satthāraṇ nimantetvā<sup>20</sup> dānaṇ  
datvā katabhattakiccaṇ Satthāraṇ anumodanakāle<sup>21</sup>  
āhaṇsu 'bhante idam pi ambakaṇ pitu jīvabhattam<sup>22</sup>  
eva, imass' eva anumodanaṇ karoṭhā' ti Satthā tassa  
anumodanaṇ karonto imā dve gāthā abhāsi

<sup>1</sup> K °dīni pā°

<sup>2</sup> B S °ay pa°.

<sup>3</sup> K. va.

<sup>4</sup> B. vāyāma K. vāyami S vāyamasī

<sup>5</sup> B °aṇ °aṇ F K. sighaṇ

<sup>6</sup> K. B °kammaṇ pa°. S °kammasaṅkhātā° K.  
°tthāya° K B °nena

<sup>7</sup> K. B apa°

<sup>8</sup> B va

<sup>9</sup> K om

<sup>10</sup> K andhabālā B andhabālo

<sup>11</sup> K. °dīni.

<sup>12</sup> K malā

<sup>13</sup> B nīhata°. K. nīhanatāya

<sup>14</sup> K anaṅgabhā° B. anaṅgano ti anaṅgaṇabhā° an°.

<sup>15</sup> S °vidha°.

<sup>16</sup> F C C° B °atī

<sup>17</sup> C. C°. a te K a so.

<sup>18</sup> K om

<sup>19</sup> K dhammade°, a jātā

<sup>20</sup> K a Buddhappamukhaṇ bhikkhusaṇghaṇ

<sup>21</sup> K °kiccakāle, om° anu° Sa° S °nā°

<sup>22</sup> B jīvita°

237. 'Upanītavayo va<sup>1</sup> dāni 'si  
sampayāto 'si Yamassa santike<sup>2</sup>  
vāso pi ca te natthi antarā  
pātheyyam pi ca te na vijjati.
238. So karohi dīpam attano  
khippaṃ vāyama<sup>3</sup> pandito bhava  
niddhantamalo anaṅgano  
na puna jāṭijaraṃ upehi<sup>4</sup> '4 ti

Tattha upanītavayo ti upā ti nīpātamattaṃ, nītavayo<sup>5</sup>  
gatavayo<sup>6</sup> atikkantavayo tvañ ca 'si<sup>7</sup> idāni<sup>8</sup> tayo vaye  
attikkamitvā maranamukhe thito ti attho, sampayāto  
ti<sup>9</sup> Yamassa santikaṃ<sup>10</sup> maranamukhaṃ gantaṃ sajjo<sup>11</sup>  
hutvā thito 'sī ti attho, vāso pi ca te natthi antarā  
ti yathā maggaṃ gacchantā tāni tāni<sup>12</sup> kiccāni karontā  
antarāmagge vasanti, na evaṃ paralokaṃ gacchantā, na<sup>13</sup>  
hi sakkā paralokaṃ gacchantena<sup>14</sup> 'adhivāsetha katupāhaṃ  
dānaṃ tāva<sup>15</sup> demī, dhammaṃ tāva sunāmi<sup>16</sup> 'tiādini vattaṃ,<sup>16</sup>  
ito pi<sup>17</sup> pana cavitvā paraloke nibbatto va hoti, imaṃ<sup>18</sup>  
atthaṃ sandhāya<sup>19</sup> vuttaṃ pātheyyaṃ ti idaṃ kiñcāpi  
hetthā vuttaṃ eva upāsakassa pana<sup>20</sup> punappuna<sup>21</sup> dalhi-  
karanatthaṃ<sup>22</sup> idhāpi Satthārā gahitaṃ<sup>23</sup> Jāṭijaraṃ ti

<sup>1</sup> B S ca<sup>3</sup> K. B vāyāma<sup>5</sup> B. a. ti vi°.<sup>7</sup> K 'si tvaṃ for tvañ ca 'si B. tvaṃ pi<sup>8</sup> S. dāni.<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om S 'si.<sup>11</sup> K. samattho<sup>13</sup> F. om<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om. hi, etc S om. na hi, etc.<sup>15</sup> S tāva dā°<sup>17</sup> K. B om.<sup>19</sup> F B a taṃ. K. °y' etaṃ.<sup>21</sup> K B. °naṃ.<sup>23</sup> K. B. kathitaṃ.<sup>2</sup> S. °ikaṃ<sup>4</sup> K upehi<sup>6</sup> K om<sup>10</sup> K °ike<sup>12</sup> K om.<sup>16</sup> B vuttaṃ<sup>18</sup> K idaṃ.<sup>20</sup> K om<sup>22</sup> K dalha°.

ettha vyādhūmaranāni pi<sup>1</sup> gahitān' eva<sup>2</sup> honti, hetthima-  
gāthāhi ca anāgāmmaggo kathito, idha arahattamaggo,<sup>3</sup>  
evaṃ sante pi yathā nāma añño<sup>4</sup> attano mukhappamānaṃ<sup>5</sup>  
kabaḷaṃ vaddhetvā puttassa upanīte so kumāro attano  
mukhappamānen'<sup>6</sup> eva gahātī,<sup>7</sup> evaṃ evaṃ<sup>8</sup> Satthārā  
uparimaggavasena dhamme desīte<sup>9</sup> pi upāsako attano  
upanissayabalena<sup>10</sup> hetthā sotāpattiphalaṃ<sup>11</sup> patto, sesa-  
parisāya pi sātthikā<sup>12</sup> desanā<sup>13</sup> ahoṣī ti.

Goghātakaputtassa vatthu<sup>14</sup>

## 2 AÑÑATARABRĀHMANAVATTHU.

Anupubbenā<sup>15</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadeśanaṃ Satthā Jeta-  
vane viharanto aññatarāṃ brāhmaṇāṃ ārabhā kathesi.

So kira ekadivasaṃ pāto va<sup>16</sup> nikkhamitvā bhikkhūnaṃ  
cīvarathapanatthāne<sup>17</sup> bhikkhū cīvaraṃ pārupante olokento  
atthāsi Taṃ pana thānaṃ virūhataṃ hoti Ath' ekassa  
bhikkhuno cīvaraṃ pārupantassa cīvarakanno<sup>18</sup> tinesu<sup>19</sup>  
pavattanto<sup>20</sup> ussāvaṃduhi temi<sup>21</sup> Brāhmaṇo<sup>22</sup> 'idaṃ<sup>23</sup>

<sup>1</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> B. om

<sup>2</sup> S °itā va.

<sup>3</sup> K. B. a kathito.

<sup>4</sup> B. raññā

<sup>5</sup> K. B. °ena

<sup>6</sup> B. °am

<sup>7</sup> B. ganhi

<sup>8</sup> B. eva.

<sup>9</sup> B °ito. K. a so

<sup>10</sup> K. B. °vasena.

<sup>11</sup> K. B. a patvā imissānumodanāya (B °ssā ari°)  
vāsena (B avasāne) anāgāmmiphalaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> K. B. a dhamma°.

<sup>13</sup> K. a jātā.

<sup>14</sup> K. °kava° B. °puttava°, a. pathamaṃ.

<sup>15</sup> K. a medhāvī

<sup>16</sup> K. a nagarā.

<sup>17</sup> K. B. °pārupana°.

<sup>18</sup> K. °nnesu

<sup>19</sup> K. a pattantesu

<sup>20</sup> B. °ttento C. C<sup>a</sup> S °ttento. K. parivattanto.

<sup>21</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> te B. temiyati.

<sup>22</sup> K. a. taṃ disvā.

<sup>23</sup> K. B. imaṃ.

thānaṃ appaharitaṃ<sup>1</sup> kātuṃ vattatī' ti punadivase kuddā-  
laṃ<sup>2</sup> ādāya gantvā taṃ thānaṃ tacchetvā khalamandala-  
sadisaṃ akāsi.<sup>3</sup> Punadivase pi<sup>4</sup> taṃ thānaṃ āgantvā<sup>5</sup>  
bhikkhusu cīvaraṃ pārupantesu ekassa cīvarakannaṃ  
bhūmiyaṃ patitvā paṇsumhi pavattamānaṃ<sup>6</sup> disvā 'idha  
vālukaṃ<sup>7</sup> okīrituṃ vattatī' ti cintetvā<sup>8</sup> vālukaṃ āharitvā  
okīri<sup>9</sup> Ath'<sup>10</sup> ekadivasaṃ<sup>11</sup> puṇebhatte<sup>12</sup> cando ātapo  
ahosi, tadāpi bhikkūnaṃ cīvaraṃ pārupantānaṃ gattato sede  
muccante<sup>13</sup> disvā<sup>14</sup> 'idha mayā mandapaṃ kāretuṃ vattatī'  
ti cintetvā<sup>15</sup> mandapaṃ kāresi<sup>16</sup> Pun' ekadivasaṃ<sup>17</sup> pāto  
va<sup>18</sup> vaddalikā<sup>19</sup> ahosi Tadāpi<sup>20</sup> brāhmano bhikkhū  
olokento<sup>21</sup> tintacīvarake<sup>22</sup> bhikkhū<sup>23</sup> disvā 'ettha mayā  
sālaṃ kāretuṃ vattatī' ti<sup>24</sup> sālaṃ kāretvā, 'idāni sālāya<sup>25</sup>  
mahaṃ karissāmi' ti cintetvā<sup>26</sup> Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhu-

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °hirituṃ

<sup>2</sup> K. khu°

<sup>3</sup> B °iso ahosi. K a so.

K B om

<sup>5</sup> B ga°. K a oloketi

<sup>6</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S °tta°.

<sup>7</sup> K. bāl°.

<sup>8</sup> K a saha bhiriya

<sup>9</sup> K a. so pi punappunaṃ gantvā taṃ thānaṃ oloketi.

<sup>10</sup> K pun'

<sup>11</sup> K a. pāto va.

<sup>12</sup> B °ttaṃ.

<sup>13</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S muccite. K. B. muccante.

<sup>14</sup> K. a. puññaṃ me pasutabbaṃ.

<sup>15</sup> K. a. dabbasambhāraṃ āharitvā.

<sup>16</sup> K a so taṃ puna oloketvā.

<sup>17</sup> B. punadivase.

<sup>18</sup> B a. vassaṃ vassī.

<sup>19</sup> K vaddalo. S °ikaṃ. B. °tt°. C C<sup>a</sup>. vaddūlakāṃ.

*Cf Skt vārdala and vārdalika.*

<sup>20</sup> K tadā uddhukamandape.

<sup>21</sup> B. a va ṭhito. K a atthāsi

<sup>22</sup> K. °rante

<sup>23</sup> K. °ūnaṃ

<sup>24</sup> K. a so katipāhaṃ dabbasambhārādini āharitvā tattha.

<sup>25</sup> B. sālā°.

<sup>26</sup> K. a. so nānā vatthadānānurūpāni sajjetvā nānā sūpa-  
byañjanāni bhaddānurūpāni sajjetvā.

saṅghaṇ nimantetvā anto ca baḥ ca bhikkhū nīdāpetvā  
dānaṇ datvā<sup>1</sup> bhattakiccāvasāne anumodanattāya Satthu  
pattaṇ gahetvā 'bhante ahaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ cīvarapārūpana-  
kāle imasmiṇ thāne olokento thito idaṇ c' idaṇ ca<sup>2</sup> disvā  
idaṇ c' idaṇ ca kāresin'<sup>3</sup> ti ādito patthāya sabbāṇ taṇ<sup>4</sup>  
pavattin ārocesi Satthā tassa vacanaṇ sutvā 'brāhmaṇa  
pandito<sup>5</sup> nāma khane khane<sup>6</sup> thokaṇ thokaṇ<sup>7</sup> kusalaṇ  
karonto<sup>8</sup> anupubbena attano akusalamalaṇ<sup>9</sup> nīharatī yevā'  
ti vatvā imaṇ gātham āha

239. 'Anupubbena medhāvī thokathokaṇ<sup>10</sup> khane khane  
kammāro rajatasseva niddhame malam attano' ti

Tattha anupubbenā ti anupatīpātīyā, medhāvī ti  
dhammojapaññāya samannāgato, khane khane ti okāse  
okāse kusalaṇ karonto kammāro rajatassevā ti yathā  
suvannakāro ekavāram eva suvaṇṇaṇ tāpetvā kottetvā  
malaṇ nīharitvā pūlandhanavīkatū<sup>11</sup> kātūṇ na sakkoti,  
punappuna<sup>12</sup> tāpento kottento<sup>13</sup> pana<sup>14</sup> nīharatī tato  
'nekavidhaṇ<sup>15</sup> pūlandhanavīkatūṇ karotī, evam evaṇ<sup>16</sup>  
punappuna kusalaṇ karonto pandito attano rāgādimalaṇ  
niddhameyya, evaṇ niddhantamalo hī<sup>17</sup> nikkilesa hotī ti  
attho

<sup>1</sup> B. *om. two.*

<sup>2</sup> B. *om. four.* K *a. kāraṇaṇ.*

<sup>3</sup> B *kāremī*

<sup>4</sup> K *om*

<sup>5</sup> K B. °itā, °anti *in f. a.*

<sup>6</sup> K C. C<sup>a</sup>. *om.*

<sup>7</sup> K. *om.*

<sup>8</sup> K. B. °ntā.

<sup>9</sup> K. akusalaṇ. C C<sup>a</sup>. S. °mūlaṇ (malaṇ *in Cy.*)

<sup>10</sup> K B. °aṇ °aṇ

<sup>11</sup> K. °naṇ pati°.

<sup>12</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. *om* K. B °naṇ K *a. pi.*

<sup>13</sup> B. °tvā.

<sup>14</sup> K B *a. malaṇ.*

<sup>15</sup> K. B. aneka°. K S °vidha°.

<sup>16</sup> K. eva.

<sup>17</sup> S. *om.*

Desanāvasāne<sup>1</sup> brāhmano sotāpattiphale patitthahi,  
mahājanassāpi sātthikā desanā<sup>2</sup> ahosī<sup>3</sup> tī  
Aññatarabrāhmanassa vatthu<sup>4</sup>

### 3 TISSATTHERAVATTHU.

Ayasā va malan<sup>5</sup> tī imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā  
Jetavane viharanto Tissattheraṃ nām' ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ<sup>6</sup>  
ārabbha kathesi

Eko<sup>7</sup> kira Sāvattvivāsī kulaputto<sup>8</sup> pabbajitvā laddhū-  
pasampado 'Tissatthero'<sup>9</sup> tī paññāyi.<sup>10</sup> So aparabhāge  
janapadavihāre vassūpagato atthahatthakaṃ thūlasā-  
ṭakaṃ labhivā vutthavasso<sup>11</sup> pavāretvā<sup>12</sup> taṃ ādāya  
gantvā bhaginiyā hatthe thapesi.<sup>13</sup> Sā 'na me esa<sup>14</sup>  
sātako bhātu anucchaviko' tī<sup>15</sup> tikkhināya vāsiyā chunditvā  
hirahīraṃ katvā udukkhale kottetvā piṇḍetva<sup>16</sup> pothetvā<sup>17</sup>  
vattetvā<sup>18</sup> sukhumasuttaṃ kantitvā<sup>19</sup> sātakaṃ vāyāpesi  
Thero pi suttañ c' eva sūciyo ca saṃvidahitvā cīvarakārake  
daharasāmanere sannipātetvā bhaginiyā santikaṃ gantvā

<sup>1</sup> K. a. so.

<sup>2</sup> K dhammade°, a. jātā.

<sup>3</sup> K °si, and a. tato patthāya mahājanā mahantapha-  
lāni ñatvā attanānuiṇṇapabalaṃ maṇḍapañ ca sālāñ ca  
kāretvā dānaṃ datvā

<sup>4</sup> K Brāhmanasālava°. B °nava°, dutiyaṃ

<sup>5</sup> K. a. samutthāyā.

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. om. B. om. ekaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> B. so.

<sup>8</sup> K. a. sāsane.

<sup>9</sup> K tī nāma.

<sup>10</sup> B. °atī

<sup>11</sup> K vuttha°

<sup>12</sup> K. B. om.

<sup>13</sup> K. °etvā

<sup>14</sup> K. B. eso.

<sup>15</sup> B. S a. taṃ. K. a. tantaṃ.

<sup>16</sup> K. °itvā. C piṇḍetvā B pavisetvā. K. a. vijja-  
tetvā (?).

<sup>17</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>18</sup> K. vattitvā.

<sup>19</sup> B. °etvā.

'taṇ<sup>1</sup> me sātakaṇ detha,<sup>2</sup> cīvaṇaṇ kāressāmi<sup>3</sup> 'tī āha Sā navahatthasātakaṇ<sup>4</sup> nīharitvā kanitthabhātīkassa hatthe thapesi. So taṇ gahevā vitthāretvā<sup>5</sup> 'mama sātako thūlo atthahattho, ayaṇ sukhumo navahattho, nāyaṇ mama sātako, tumhākaṇ esa, na me iminā attho, tam eva me dethā<sup>6</sup> 'tī āha. 'Bhante tumhākam eva eso,<sup>7</sup> ganhatha nan<sup>8</sup> 'tī. So n<sup>9</sup> eva icchi Ath<sup>10</sup> 'assa<sup>11</sup> attanā<sup>12</sup> katakiccaṇ sabbāṇ ārocetvā 'bhante tumhākam ev<sup>13</sup> esa, ganhatha nan<sup>14</sup> 'tī adāsi So taṇ ādāya vihāraṇ gantvā cīvaṇakammaṇ patthapesi Ath<sup>15</sup> 'assa bhaginī cīvarakārakānaṇ atthāya yāgubhattādīni<sup>16</sup> sampādesi, cīvarassa nitthitadivase pana atirekasakkāṇaṇ kāresi So cīvaraṇ oloketvā tasmiṇ uppanna-sineho 'sve dāni naṇ pārupissāmi<sup>17</sup> 'tī saṇharitvā cīvaṇavaṇse thapetvā taṇ rattuṇ bhuttāhāraṇ<sup>18</sup> jīrāpetuṇ<sup>19</sup> asakkonto kālaṇ katvā tasmiṇ yeva<sup>20</sup> cīvare ūkā<sup>21</sup> hutvā nibbatti. Bhaginī pi 'ssa kālakiriyaṇ<sup>22</sup> sutvā bhikkhūnaṇ pādesu pavattamānā<sup>23</sup> rodī. Bhikkhū tassa sarīrakiccaṇ katvā gūḷānu-patthākassa abhāvena 'saṇghass<sup>24</sup> ev<sup>25</sup> etaṇ<sup>26</sup> pāpunāti,<sup>27</sup> bhājessāma nan<sup>28</sup> 'tī taṇ cīvaraṇ nīharāpesuṇ Sā<sup>29</sup> ūkā 'ime mama santakaṇ vilumpantī<sup>30</sup> 'tī viravantī ito e<sup>31</sup> ito ca<sup>32</sup> saṇdhāvi. Satthā gandhakutiyaṇ nisinno va dībāya sotadhātuyā taṇ saddaṇ sutvā 'Ānanda Tissassa cīvaraṇ<sup>33</sup> sattāhaṇ nikkhipituṇ vadehī<sup>34</sup> 'tī āha. Thero tathā kāresi. Sāpi sattame divase kālaṇ katvā Tusitavimāne<sup>35</sup> nibbatti

<sup>1</sup> B. om.<sup>3</sup> K. kārāp°.<sup>5</sup> K. vicār°. B a. oloketvā<sup>6</sup> K. so.<sup>8</sup> K. °no.<sup>10</sup> K bhūt°.<sup>12</sup> K. B. om.<sup>14</sup> K. °yabhāvaṇ.<sup>15</sup> S. °tt°. C. C°. vatta°.<sup>17</sup> K. a bhikkhūnaṇ.<sup>19</sup> K. S. om.<sup>21</sup> K. °bhavane.<sup>2</sup> K a. ti<sup>4</sup> B. °tthaṇ sās°.<sup>7</sup> K a sās.<sup>9</sup> K. yāgū°.<sup>11</sup> B. jīr°.<sup>13</sup> C. C°. ūko.<sup>16</sup> K. B. eva taṇ.<sup>18</sup> K. sātāke.<sup>20</sup> K. a. abhājetvā.

Satthā atthame divase 'Tissassa<sup>1</sup> cīvaraṇ bhājetvā gan-  
hantū'<sup>2</sup> tī ānāpesi. Bhikkhū tathā karissu<sup>3</sup> Bhikkhū<sup>4</sup>  
kathaṇ samutthāpesuṇ 'kasmā nu kho Satthā Tissassa  
cīvaraṇ satta<sup>5</sup> divase<sup>6</sup> thapāpetvā<sup>7</sup> atthame divase gan-  
hituṇ anujānī' tī<sup>8</sup> Satthā āgantvā 'kāya nu 'ttha  
bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā' tī pucchitvā,  
'imāya nāmā' tī vutte, 'bhikkhave Tisso attano cīvare  
ūkā hutvā nibbatto, tumhehi tasmīṇ bhājiyamāne<sup>9</sup> "mama  
santakaṇ vīlumpanti" tī viravanto ito c' ito ca<sup>10</sup> dhāvī,<sup>11</sup>  
so tumhehi cīvare gayhamāne<sup>12</sup> tumhesu manaṇ padū-  
setvā<sup>13</sup> nīraye nibbatteyya, tenāhaṇ cīvaraṇ nikkhipāpesuṇ,  
idāni pana so Tusitavimāne<sup>14</sup> nibbatto, tena vo<sup>15</sup> mayā  
cīvaraganhanaṇ<sup>16</sup> anuññātan' tī vatvā, puna tehi 'bhā-  
riyā<sup>17</sup> ayaṇ<sup>18</sup> bhante tanhā nāmā' tī vutte, 'āma bhik-  
khave imesaṇ sattānaṇ tanhā nāma bhāriyā, yathā<sup>19</sup>  
ayato<sup>20</sup> malaṇ utthahitvā ayam eva khādati vināseti  
aparibhogāṇ karoti, evam evāyaṇ tanhā imesaṇ sattānaṇ  
abbhantare<sup>21</sup> uppajjivā te satte nīrayādisu nibbatteti<sup>22</sup>  
vināsaṇ pāpeti' tī vatvā imaṇ gātham āha

240. 'Ayaśā va malaṇ samutthitaṇ<sup>23</sup>  
tadutthāya<sup>24</sup> tam eva khādati,  
evaṇ atidhonacārīnaṇ  
sāni<sup>25</sup> kammāni nayanti duggatīn' tī.

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. Tissa°. <sup>2</sup> B. °athā. <sup>3</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. om. *thī ee*

<sup>4</sup> K B. a. dhammasabhāyaṇ <sup>5</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. B sattame.

<sup>6</sup> K. °saṇ <sup>7</sup> K thapetvā.

<sup>8</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> K. °jānātī. S. °jānātī tī. <sup>9</sup> B. a ime, v. *supra*

<sup>10</sup> K. om

<sup>11</sup> K vidhāvī.

<sup>12</sup> K. C C<sup>a</sup>. ganha°. S ganhiya°.

<sup>13</sup> K padose°. B. padussitvā.

<sup>14</sup> K. °bhavane

<sup>15</sup> K om

<sup>16</sup> B S °gahanaṇ K °gana.

<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. °yaṇ. B. a. vata

<sup>18</sup> S. om.

<sup>19</sup> K a. pi.

<sup>20</sup> S ayaśā.

<sup>21</sup> K antare

<sup>22</sup> K. B. °ttāp°. B. °esi.

<sup>23</sup> K. B. samutthāya.

<sup>24</sup> B. tat' u°.

<sup>25</sup> S. saka°.

Tattha ayaśā<sup>1</sup> ti ayato samutthitaṇ<sup>2</sup> tadutthāyā ti tato utthahitvā,<sup>3</sup> atidhonacārinan ti dhonā<sup>4</sup> vuccati<sup>5</sup> cattāro paccaye 'idam-atthitāya alam etenā' ti<sup>6</sup> paccavekkhitvā<sup>7</sup> paribhuñjanapaññā,<sup>8</sup> taṇ atikkamitvā caranto<sup>9</sup> atidhonacāri nāma, idaṇ vuttaṇ hoti. Yathā ayato malaṇ samutthāya<sup>10</sup> tato samutthitaṇ tam eva khādati, evaṇ<sup>11</sup> catupaccaye apaccavekkhitvā paribhuñjantaṇ<sup>12</sup> atidhonacāriṇaṇ sāni<sup>13</sup> kammāni attanīthitattā<sup>14</sup> attano santakān' eva tāni kammāni taṇ<sup>15</sup> duggatiṇ nayantī ti attho<sup>15</sup>

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiṭṭhalādīni pāpunīyāsu ti.

Tissattherassa vatthu<sup>16</sup>

#### 4 LĀLUDĀYITTHERAVATTHU.

Asajjhāyamalā<sup>17</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadeśanaṇ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Lāludāyittheraṇ<sup>18</sup> ārabha kathesi. Sāvattiyaṇ kira pañcakotimattā ariyasāvakā<sup>19</sup> pure-

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °so B a vā

<sup>2</sup> So S. MSS. and edd samutthāyā ti samutthahitvā.

<sup>3</sup> K. om four. B utthāya.

<sup>4</sup> K dhovanā. Cf. Morris, J.P.T S., 1887, p. 100.

<sup>5</sup> S. °nti.

<sup>6</sup> So Hardy, Nettipakarana, p 265. S paccayā. K. C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. idam atthaṇ ete hi (K. cor. a ti). F. idha pavatthaṇ ete hi

<sup>7</sup> K. apa°.

<sup>8</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. paribhuñjanatthaṇ pa°. K. °ñjantānaṇ pa°. B °nasa°.

<sup>9</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup> cattāro.

<sup>10</sup> K a yato. B ayato taṇ sa°

<sup>11</sup> K. eva.

<sup>12</sup> K. °ntānaṇ

<sup>13</sup> S. yāni 'F. tāni.

<sup>14</sup> K. utthi°.

<sup>15</sup> K. om.

<sup>16</sup> K. B. °rava°, B a. tatīyaṇ

<sup>17</sup> K. a. mantā

<sup>18</sup> K. Lo°.

<sup>19</sup> K. a. te B a. vasanti, dvekotimattā puthujjanā vasanti yeva, tesu ariyasāvakā.

bhattaṇ dānaṇ datvā pacchābhattaṇ sappitelamadhuphā-  
 nitavattihādini gahetvā vihāraṇ gantvā dhammakathaṇ  
 sunanti, dhammaṇ sutvā gamanakāle<sup>1</sup> Sāriputtamoggallā-  
 nānaṇ<sup>2</sup> gune<sup>3</sup> kathenti Udāyitthero tesāṇ sutvā 'etesāṇ  
 tāva dhammakathaṇ<sup>4</sup> sutvā tumhe evaṇ kathetha, mama  
 dhammakathaṇ sutvā kin nu kho kathessathā' ti vadati  
 Manussā tassa kathaṇ sutvā 'ayaṇ pi<sup>5</sup> eko dhamma-  
 kathiko bhavissati'<sup>2</sup> ti,<sup>6</sup> 'imassāpi<sup>7</sup> amhehi dhammakathaṇ  
 sotuṇ vattati' ti te<sup>8</sup> ekadivasaṇ therāṇ yācivā 'bhante  
 ajja amhākaṇ dhammasavanadivaso' ti, saṅghassa dānaṇ  
 datvā 'tumhe bhante<sup>9</sup> divā dhammakathaṇ<sup>10</sup> katheyyāthā'  
 ti āhaṇsu So pi tesāṇ adhvāsesi Tehi dhammasavana-  
 velāya<sup>11</sup> āgantvā 'bhante dhammaṇ no<sup>12</sup> kathethā' ti  
 vutte Udāyitthero<sup>13</sup> āsane nisidivā cittaviṇaṇ<sup>14</sup> gahetvā  
 cālento cālento<sup>15</sup> ekam pi dhammapadaṇ adisvā 'ahaṇ  
 padabhānaṇ<sup>16</sup> bhaṇissāmi,<sup>17</sup> añño dhammakathaṇ ka-  
 thetū' ti vatvā otari Te<sup>18</sup> aññena dhammakathaṇ  
 kathāpetvā padabhānāya<sup>19</sup> puna taṇ āsanaṇ āropayisu,<sup>20</sup>  
 puna pi kiñci adisvā 'ahaṇ rattuṇ kathessāmi, añño  
 padabhānaṇ<sup>16</sup> bhanatū' ti vatvā<sup>21</sup> otari Te<sup>22</sup> aññena  
 padabhānaṇ<sup>16</sup> bhanāpetvā puna rattuṇ therāṇ ānayisu<sup>23</sup>  
 So rattuṇ pi kiñci adisvā, 'ahaṇ paccūse<sup>24</sup> kathessāmi,  
 rattuṇ añño kathetū' ti vatvā otari. Te aññena rattuṇ

<sup>1</sup> B. S. a ca<sup>3</sup> K. gūnaṇ B. gūnakathaṇ<sup>5</sup> B. om.<sup>7</sup> B. imassa santike.<sup>9</sup> K. B. bha° tu°, and a. amhākaṇ<sup>10</sup> B. dhammaṇ.<sup>12</sup> B. S. no dha°.<sup>14</sup> K. °vijj° B. °bīj°.<sup>16</sup> B. sarabhaññaṇ.<sup>18</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. otarivā<sup>19</sup> K. B. °natthāya. B. sara°.<sup>21</sup> B. a. āsanā.<sup>22</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> therō. B. tena.<sup>24</sup> B. °sakāle.<sup>2</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °na°.<sup>4</sup> K. B. dhammaṇ<sup>6</sup> K. om<sup>8</sup> K. tehi.<sup>11</sup> K. °yaṇ<sup>13</sup> K. Lolu°.<sup>15</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. B. om<sup>17</sup> B. a. ti.<sup>20</sup> K. B. a. so<sup>23</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. ānāpayisu.

kathāpetvā puna paccūse taṇ ānayaṇsu. So puna<sup>1</sup> pi kiñci nāddasa<sup>2</sup> Mahājano leddudandādini<sup>3</sup> gahetvā 'andhabāla tvaṇ Sāriputtamoggallānānaṇ vanna kathiyamāne<sup>4</sup> evam evañ ca<sup>5</sup> vadesi, idāni kasmā na kathesi' ti santajjetvā palāyantaṇ<sup>6</sup> anubandhi So palāyanto ekissaṇ<sup>7</sup> vaccaṇ<sup>8</sup> pati .

Mahājano kathaṇ samutthāpesi<sup>9</sup> 'Lāḷudāyī Sāriputtamoggallānānaṇ<sup>10</sup> gunakathāya vattamānāya<sup>11</sup> usūyanto<sup>12</sup> attano dhammakathikabhāvaṇ pakāsetvā manussehi sak kāraṇ katvā "dhammaṇ sunāmā"<sup>13</sup> ti<sup>14</sup> catukkhattuṇ āsane nisīditvā<sup>15</sup> kathetabbayuttakaṇ kiñci apassanto "tvaṇ amhākaṇ ayyehi Sāriputtamoggallānattherehi<sup>16</sup> saddhiṇ yugaggāhaṇ ganhāsi" ti leddudandādini gahetvā santajjetvā palāpiyamāno<sup>17</sup> vaccaṇ<sup>8</sup> patito' ti Satthā āgantvā 'kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā' ti pucchitvā, 'imāya nāmā' ti vutte, 'na bhikkhave idān' eva pubbe p'esa gūthakūpe nimuggo yevā' ti vatvā atītaṇ āharitvā<sup>18</sup>

'Catuppado ahaṇ samma tvaṇ pi samma catuppado ehi siha<sup>19</sup> nivattassu, kin nu bhīto<sup>20</sup> palāyasi<sup>21</sup>

Asuci pūtilomo 'sī duggandho<sup>22</sup> vāsi<sup>23</sup> sūkara,  
, sace yujjhutakāmo 'sī jayaṇ samma dadāmi te' ti

<sup>1</sup> K. paccūse.

<sup>2</sup> K. °sī

<sup>3</sup> K. lendu°.

<sup>4</sup> K. katheyya°

<sup>5</sup> B evañ c' evañ ca K evañ c' eva.

<sup>6</sup> K. a taṇ.

<sup>7</sup> C C°. K B °ssā.

<sup>8</sup> B °iyā

<sup>9</sup> K. C C°. °apesuṇ.

<sup>10</sup> K B. °ttattherassa

<sup>11</sup> B. pava°.

<sup>12</sup> K. B ussu°

<sup>13</sup> B. sunomā. C C°. °mī.

<sup>14</sup> K B. S. a vutte.

<sup>15</sup> K a. kathāpesi, thero

<sup>16</sup> K. B. ayyena °ttattherena

<sup>17</sup> K. B palāyamāno.

<sup>18</sup> K. āhari, and gives the J. F.J., II. 9 ff.

<sup>19</sup> B. samma

<sup>20</sup> B. sito

<sup>21</sup> K. a. ti

<sup>22</sup> B. duga°.

vasaṇ K B. vāyasi

imaṇ jātakaṇ vitthāretvā kathesi, 'tadā<sup>1</sup> siho<sup>2</sup> Sāriputta-  
tthero<sup>3</sup> ahosi,<sup>4</sup> sūkarō Lāludāyī' ti. Satthā imaṇ desa-  
naṇ<sup>5</sup> āharitvā 'bhikkhave Udāyina<sup>6</sup> appamattako va  
dhammo uggahito, sajjhāyaṇ pana n'eva akāsi,<sup>7</sup> kiñci  
pariyattiṇ<sup>8</sup> gahetvā<sup>9</sup> tassā asajjhāyakaranaṇ<sup>10</sup> malam evā'  
ti vatvā imaṇ gātham āha

241 'Asajjhāyamalā mantā anutthānamalā<sup>11</sup> gharā  
malaṇ vannassa kosajjaṇ pamādo rakkhato  
malan' ti.

Tattha<sup>12</sup> yā kāci<sup>13</sup> pariyatti vā sippaṇ vā yasmā asajjhā-  
yantassa ananuyuñjantassa<sup>14</sup> vinassati<sup>15</sup> vā nirantaraṇ vā  
na upathāti, tasmā asajjhāyamalā mantā' ti vuttaṇ,  
yasmā pana gharāvāsaṇ vasantassa<sup>16</sup> utthāy' utthāya  
junnapatisaṇkharanādini<sup>17</sup> akarontassa gharāṇ<sup>18</sup> nāma  
vinassati<sup>19</sup> tasmā anutthānamalā gharā ti vuttaṇ,  
yasmā ghissa vā pabbajitassa vā kosajjavasena sarīra-  
patijagganaṇ vā parikkhārapaṭṭijagganaṇ vā<sup>20</sup> akarontassa  
kāyo dubbanno hoti tasmā malaṇ vannassa kosajjaṇ  
ti vuttaṇ, yasmā pana<sup>21</sup> gāvo rakkhantassa pamādavase-  
nā niddāyantassa vā kilantassa vā tā<sup>22</sup> gāvo atutthapakkhan-

<sup>1</sup> K a sihabhātiko aham eva

<sup>2</sup> K. °hakanittho. *Diff<sup>t</sup> identification in J.*

<sup>3</sup> K B °tto

<sup>4</sup> K om

<sup>5</sup> K dhammade°.

<sup>6</sup> S Lālu°. K. Lolu°.

<sup>7</sup> K B a. yaṇ.

<sup>8</sup> K °ttaṇ.

<sup>9</sup> B uggahitvā

<sup>10</sup> K. tassāsaJJhāyaṇ aka°

<sup>11</sup> K. anutthāya°.

<sup>12</sup> B a asajjhāyamalā ti.

<sup>13</sup> S yaṇ kiñci.

<sup>14</sup> C. C°. om. K. °yujjhantassa.

<sup>15</sup> K °nti

<sup>16</sup> S. gharadvāre saṇvas°.

<sup>17</sup> K. jina°.

<sup>18</sup> B °rā

<sup>19</sup> K. nassati.

<sup>20</sup> S. om. vā pa° vā C. C°. om. pa° vā.

<sup>21</sup> B. om. ¶

<sup>22</sup> K. om.

danādihi<sup>1</sup> vā vālamigacorādiupaddavena<sup>2</sup> vā paresaṇ  
sālīkkhettādīnaṇ<sup>3</sup> otaritattā<sup>4</sup> khādanavasena vā<sup>5</sup> vināsaṇ<sup>6</sup>  
āpajjanti sayam<sup>7</sup> pi dandaṇ vā paribhāsaṇ vā pāpunāti,  
pabbajitvā<sup>8</sup> ca<sup>9</sup> pana chadvārādini<sup>10</sup> arakkhantaṇ<sup>11</sup> pamā-  
davasena kilesā otaritvā<sup>12</sup> sāsanā cāventi,<sup>13</sup> tasmā pamādo  
rakkhato malan ti vuttaṇ, so<sup>14</sup> hi 'ssa<sup>15</sup> vināsāvaha-  
nena malaṭṭhāniyattā<sup>16</sup> malan ti attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiṭṭhalādini pāpunisū ti.<sup>17</sup>

Lāludāyittherassa vatthu.<sup>18</sup>

### 5 AÑÑĀTARAKULAPUTTAVATTHU.

Mal' itthiyā duccaritan ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ  
Sattā Veluvane viharanto aññataṇ kulaputtaṇ ārabha  
kathesi.

Tassa kira<sup>19</sup> samānajatikaṇ kulakumārīkaṇ<sup>20</sup> ānesuṇ.  
Sā ānītaḍivasato<sup>21</sup> patthāya aticārini ahoṣi. So kulaputto  
tassā aticārena lajjito kassaci sammukhībhaṇ upagantaṇ

<sup>1</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> °dini K B. °dinā. B S a. vā. K patitthā°

<sup>2</sup> K. bālamigga°.

<sup>3</sup> F. K. B °ni.

<sup>4</sup> K. S otaritvā B otāretvā.

<sup>5</sup> K. niddāyanti vā gāvo. B. om

<sup>6</sup> K. a. mā

<sup>7</sup> F tissam.

<sup>8</sup> K. B. °itaṇ

<sup>9</sup> K. B. vā.

<sup>10</sup> B. °rāni.

<sup>11</sup> F. ārakkhattaṇ B. ārakkha°.

<sup>12</sup> B. otāretvā.

<sup>13</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup>. vāceyyan ti.

<sup>14</sup> K om.

<sup>15</sup> S om

<sup>16</sup> B. °thānāniyattā.

<sup>17</sup> K. om

<sup>18</sup> K Loludāyiva° B °iava°, catutthaṇ

<sup>19</sup> K kīr' assa

<sup>20</sup> K B kum° K a matāpitāro.

<sup>21</sup> K. ānītaḍittha°

āsakkonto Buddhupatthānādini patvā<sup>1</sup> katipāhaccayena  
 Satthāraṇ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṇ nisinnō<sup>2</sup>  
 'kiṇ upāsaka na dissasī'<sup>3</sup> tī vutte<sup>4</sup> tam atthaṇ ārocesi.  
 Atha naṇ Satthā 'upāsaka pubbe pi mayā "itthiyo<sup>5</sup> nāma  
 nadiādisadisā<sup>6</sup> tāsū panditena kopo<sup>7</sup> na kātabbo" tī vuttaṇ,  
 tvaṇ pana taṇ<sup>8</sup> bhavapaticchannattā na sallakkhesī' tī  
 vatvā tena yācito<sup>9</sup>

'Yathā nadī ca pantho ca pānāgāraṇ sabhā papā  
 evaṇ lokitthiyo nāma velā tāsāṇ na vijjatī' tī

jātaṇ<sup>10</sup> vitthāretvā<sup>11</sup> 'itthiyā hī aticāraṇabhāvo<sup>12</sup> dānaṇ  
 dentassa maccheraṇ<sup>13</sup> idhalokaparalokesu<sup>14</sup> sattānaṇ aku-  
 salakammaṇ<sup>15</sup> vināsanatthēna<sup>16</sup> malaṇ, avijjā pana sabba-  
 malānaṇ uttamamalan' tī vatvā imā gāthā abhāsī<sup>17</sup>

242. 'Mal' itthiyā duccharitaṇ maccheraṇ dadato malaṇ  
 malā ve pāpakā dhammā asmiṇ loke paramhī ca

243. Tato malā malatarāṇ avijjā paramaṇ malaṇ  
 etaṇ malaṇ pahatvāna<sup>18</sup> nimmalā<sup>19</sup> hoṭṭha  
 bhikkhavo' tī.

<sup>1</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. vatvā. K. B. paricchinditvā

<sup>2</sup> K. nisīditvā.

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> B. S. °tī

<sup>4</sup> K. a. so

<sup>5</sup> K. itthi S. a. hī

<sup>6</sup> K. °adinsadisō.

<sup>7</sup> K. B. kodho

<sup>8</sup> S. B. om. S. taṇ pana.

<sup>9</sup> K. a. atītaṇ āharaṇ and the J

<sup>10</sup> F.J., i. 301-2

<sup>11</sup> B a. upāsaka K. a. tadā jāyapatikā ca etarahi jāya-  
 patikā ācariyo aham eva sammāsambuddho, upāsaka

<sup>12</sup> K. aticāraṇmalaṇ B. aticārinibhāvena malaṇ.

<sup>13</sup> B. °ramalaṇ. K. a. malaṇ.

<sup>14</sup> K. °ke ca pa°.

<sup>15</sup> B. ku°

<sup>16</sup> B. °tthēna

<sup>17</sup> K. imaṇ gātham āha.

<sup>18</sup> K. piha°. B. pahantvāna.

<sup>19</sup> K. nimalo.

Tattha duccecaritaṇ ti ettha<sup>1</sup> aticāro,<sup>2</sup> aticāriniñ<sup>3</sup> hi itthiṇ<sup>4</sup> sāmiko pi gehā nīharati, mātāpūtunnaṇ<sup>5</sup> santikaṇ gantvā<sup>6</sup> “kulassa<sup>7</sup> aṅgārabhūtā<sup>8</sup> akkhihi pi<sup>9</sup> na datthabbā<sup>10</sup> ti taṇ nīharanti,<sup>11</sup> sā anāthā vicaranti mahādukkhaṇ pāpunāti, ten’ assā<sup>12</sup> duccecaritaṇ malan ti vuttaṇ, dādato ti dāyakassa, yassa hi<sup>13</sup> khetṭakasanakāle<sup>14</sup> ‘imasmiṇ khetṭe sampanne salākabhattādini dassāmī’ ti cintetvāpi<sup>15</sup> nippḥanne<sup>16</sup> sasse<sup>17</sup> maccherayaṇ uppajjivā cāgacittaṇ nivāreti,<sup>18</sup> so maccheravasena cāgacitte<sup>19</sup> avirūhante<sup>20</sup> manussasampattiṇ<sup>21</sup> dibbasampattiṇ<sup>22</sup> nibbānasampattiṇ ti<sup>23</sup> tisso sampattiyo na labhati,<sup>24</sup> tena vuttaṇ maccherayaṇ dādato malan ti, aññesu pi evarūpesu<sup>25</sup> es’ eva nayo, pāpakā dhammā ti akusaladhammā pana idhaloke ca<sup>26</sup> paraloke ca malam eva Tato ti hetthāvuttamalato,<sup>27</sup> malataran ti atuekamalaṇ<sup>28</sup> vo kathamī ti attho, aviṇṇjā

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> vatvā F K B om.

<sup>2</sup> K om

<sup>3</sup> B °nī

<sup>4</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> itthi.

<sup>5</sup> K °ūnaṇ. B mātupitūnaṇ.

<sup>6</sup> K gatā K. B a tvaṇ

<sup>7</sup> F. kusal°

<sup>8</sup> B agāraṇa° (but cf Skt kulāṅgāra).

<sup>9</sup> K om.

<sup>10</sup> K. di°. C C<sup>a</sup>. S ditthapubbā. F nidditthapubbā

<sup>11</sup> B S °ati

<sup>12</sup> B. tena sā.

<sup>13</sup> S om C. C<sup>a</sup>. sassa° for ya° hi.

<sup>14</sup> B. °khetṭe ka°.

<sup>15</sup> K B S. om. pi.

<sup>16</sup> B. °nna°.

<sup>17</sup> B a pi.

<sup>18</sup> B. °si.

<sup>19</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. °ttena.

<sup>20</sup> K. C. C<sup>a</sup>. abhi°. K. °rūhante. C. C<sup>a</sup>. °nto.

<sup>21</sup> B. °tti, so infra.

<sup>22</sup> K sagga°. C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>23</sup> K ca.

<sup>24</sup> B. labhi.

<sup>25</sup> B sesesu pi for a°. pi e°.

<sup>26</sup> S. a. malam eva.

<sup>27</sup> F C. C<sup>a</sup>. °tte ma°.

<sup>28</sup> S °kaṇ ma°.

ti atthavattthukaṇ aññānam eva<sup>1</sup> paramaṇ malaṇ pahat-vānā<sup>2</sup> ti etaṇ malaṇ jahitvā bhikkhave tumhe nimmalā hothā ti attho.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādīni pāpunisū ti.<sup>3</sup>

Aññatarakulaputtassa vatthu <sup>4</sup>

## 6 CULLASĀRIVATTHU

Sujīvaṇ<sup>5</sup> ti immaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Cullasāriṇ<sup>6</sup> nāma Sāriputtattherassa saddhivihārikaṇ<sup>7</sup> ārabba kathesi

So kira ekadivasaṇ<sup>8</sup> vejjakammaṇ katvā panītabhojanaṇ labhitvā ādāya nikkhamanto antaīmagge therāṇ disvā ‘bhante idaṇ mayā vejjakammaṇ katvā laddhaṇ, tumhe aññattha evarūpaṇ bhojanaṇ na labhissatha, imaṇ bhuñjatha, ahaṇ te vejjakammaṇ katvā niccakālaṇ evarūpaṇ āhāraṇ āharissāmi<sup>9</sup> ti āha. Thero tassa vacanaṇ sutvā tuṇhībhūto va pakkāmi. Bhikkhū vihāraṇ āgantvā Satthu tam atthaṇ ārocesuṇ. Satthā ‘bhikkhave ahiriko nāma pagabbho kākasadiso hutvā ekavīsatividhāya anesanāya thatvā sukhaṇ jīvati, hirottappasampanno<sup>10</sup> pana dukkhaṇ jīvati’ ti vatvā imā gāthā abhāsī.

244 ‘Sujīvaṇ ahirikena kākasūrena dhaṇsinā  
pakkhandinā pagabbhena saṅkilitthena jīvitaṇ

<sup>1</sup> B *a* malatarāṇ.

<sup>2</sup> K. B pahant°.

<sup>3</sup> K. *om*

<sup>4</sup> K Ducāritthiva°. B. °ttava°, pañcamaṇ.

<sup>5</sup> K *a* ahirikenā.

<sup>6</sup> C<sup>a</sup> S Thulla° (S. °ikaṇ). K. Cula°. B. Cūla°.  
K. C C<sup>a</sup> °ri°

<sup>7</sup> K<sup>a</sup> *a* bhikkhuṇ.

<sup>8</sup> B. °se. C C<sup>a</sup>. S. *om*. vejjakammaṇ . . ahaṇ te

<sup>9</sup> S. °ess°

<sup>10</sup> B. hiri°

245 Hirimatā ca dujjīvaṃ niccaṃ sugaveśinā  
alinen' appagabbhena<sup>1</sup> suddhājīvena passatā<sup>2</sup> ti

Tattha ahirikenā ti chinnahirottappena,<sup>3</sup> evarūpena  
hi<sup>4</sup> amātaram<sup>5</sup> eva 'mātā me' ti apitādayo<sup>6</sup> eva<sup>7</sup> 'pitā me'  
ti ādinā nayena vatvā ekavīsatividhāya anesanāya pati-  
tthāya sukhena jīvitūṃ sakkā, kākasūrenā ti sūrakāka-  
sadisena,<sup>8</sup> yathā hi sūrakāko<sup>9</sup> kulagharesu yāguādini  
ganhitukāmo bhittādisu nisiditvā attano<sup>10</sup> olokanabhāvaṃ<sup>11</sup>  
ñātvā<sup>12</sup> anolokento<sup>13</sup> viya aññavihito viya niddāyanto  
viya ca<sup>14</sup> hutvā manussānaṃ pamādaṃ<sup>15</sup> sallakkhetvā anu-  
patitvā 'sūsū' ti vadantesu<sup>16</sup> yeva bhājanato mukhapūraṃ  
gahetvā palāyati, evam evaṃ ahirikapuggalo pi bhikkhūhi  
saddhūṃ gāmaṃ pavasitvā yāgubhattatthānādini<sup>17</sup> vavatthā-  
peti<sup>18</sup> tatra<sup>19</sup> bhikkhū pindāya caritvā yāpanamattaṃ<sup>20</sup>  
ādāya āsanasālaṃ<sup>21</sup> gantvā paccavekkhantā yāguṃ pivitvā  
kammattānaṃ manasikaṇṭā<sup>22</sup> sajjhāyanti āsanasālaṃ  
sammajanti, ayaṃ pana kiñci akatvā gāmābhimukho va  
hoti, so<sup>23</sup> bhikkhūhi 'passath' imā' ti olokiyamāno pi  
anolokento viya aññavihito viya<sup>25</sup> niddāyanto viya ganthikaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B °nāpa°.

<sup>2</sup> B °thā, so mñā

<sup>3</sup> K B. °akena.

<sup>4</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. evarūpehi.

<sup>5</sup> C. amatam C<sup>a</sup> amātām S. amātādayo

<sup>6</sup> K apitūā° B. apitādayo

<sup>7</sup> B. a ca.

<sup>8</sup> B. °kākādivasena.

<sup>9</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. sūro kāko.

<sup>10</sup> S. attamano

<sup>11</sup> K. °kabhā°.

<sup>12</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. om. two.

<sup>13</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. olo°.

<sup>14</sup> K. om.

<sup>15</sup> F. manussādaṃ.

<sup>16</sup> K °nto

<sup>17</sup> C °bhattanā°. C<sup>a</sup>. S °bhattādini.

<sup>18</sup> K. °ttha°. B. °sī

<sup>19</sup> B. tattha.

<sup>20</sup> K. yāpanaṃ

<sup>21</sup> S āsanaṃ.

<sup>22</sup> B. karonti

<sup>23</sup> B. a. hi.

<sup>24</sup> K °etvā

<sup>25</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. om. two.

patimuñcanto<sup>1</sup> viya cīvaraṇ saṇvidahanto<sup>2</sup> viya<sup>3</sup> hutvā  
 'asukāṇ nāma me kammaṇ atthī' tī vadanto utthāyāsana  
 gāmaṇ pavisitvā pāto<sup>4</sup> vavatthāpītagehesu<sup>5</sup> aññataraṇ  
 geḥaṇ upasaṇkamitvā gharamānusakesu<sup>6</sup> thokaṇ kavātaṇ  
 pīdhāya dvāre nisīditvā kantantesu<sup>7</sup> pī ekena hatthena  
 kavātaṇ panāmetvā anto pavisati, atha naṇ disvā akāma-  
 kapi āsane nisīdāpetvā yāguādīsu yaṇ kiñci<sup>8</sup> atthi taṇ  
 denti, so<sup>9</sup> yāvadatthaṇ bhuñjitvā avasesaṇ pattena<sup>10</sup> ādāya  
 pakkamati ayaṇ kākasūro nāma, evarūpena ahukena  
 sujīvan tī attho Dhaṇṣinā tī 'asukatthero nāma  
 appiccho' tī-ādīni vadantesu 'kiṇ pana mayaṇ na appi-  
 cchā' tī-ādivacanena<sup>11</sup> paresaṇ gūṇaṇ<sup>12</sup> dhaṇṣanatāya<sup>13</sup>  
 dhaṇṣinā, tathāiūpassa<sup>14</sup> hī<sup>15</sup> vacanaṇ sutvā 'ayaṇ pī  
 appicchatādigūne<sup>16</sup> yutto' tī maññamānā manussā dātā-  
 baṇ<sup>17</sup> maññanti, so<sup>18</sup> tato patthāya viññupūsisānaṇ cittaṇ  
 āiādhetaṇ<sup>19</sup> asakkonto tamhāpī lābhā parihāyati, evaṇ  
 dhaṇṣipuggalo<sup>20</sup> attano pī<sup>21</sup> parassa pī lābhaṇ nāseti yeva  
 pakkhandinā tī pakkhandacārīnā<sup>22</sup> paresaṇ kiccāni<sup>23</sup>  
 attano kiccāni viya dassentena<sup>24</sup> pāto va bhikkhusu  
 cetiyaṇgaṇādīsu vattaṇ katvā<sup>25</sup> kammatthānamanasikārena

<sup>1</sup> B. mu° C. C<sup>a</sup> patimucc°.

<sup>2</sup> K. saddhāravidahito (?)

<sup>3</sup> S a. ca

<sup>4</sup> K a va ādito patthāya.

<sup>5</sup> B. °ap° K. °itesu ge°.

<sup>6</sup> F C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. °ke.

<sup>7</sup> K kantakesu B kand°.

<sup>8</sup> K B. om.

<sup>9</sup> B om

<sup>10</sup> B S °nād°. C. C<sup>a</sup>. patte

<sup>11</sup> K ty° B. om. vad° . . . tādī.

<sup>12</sup> B. °na°

<sup>13</sup> F. °ntāya K. dhas°

<sup>14</sup> S evarūp°.

<sup>15</sup> B om

<sup>16</sup> K appicchādī°

<sup>17</sup> B a pī

<sup>18</sup> K. B a. pana.

<sup>19</sup> F ārāme dhātun

<sup>20</sup> K. dhaṇṣini° S °sī pu°

<sup>21</sup> K om

<sup>22</sup> B °ndana°.

<sup>23</sup> B. a. pī. K a° kī° pa° kī°.

<sup>24</sup> S °nto

<sup>25</sup> S. caṇkamitvā for va° ka°

thokaṃ nīṣiditvā uṭṭhāya gāmaṃ pavisantesu<sup>1</sup> mukhaṃ  
dhovitvā pandukāsāvaṇṇapārūpanaakkhīṇaṇṇasāsamakkhaṇṇa-  
dīhi<sup>2</sup> attabhāvaṃ mañdetvā sammajjanto viya dve tayo  
sammujanippahāre<sup>3</sup> datvā dvārakotthakābhīmukho hoti,  
manussā 'pāto va cetiyāṃ vandissāma mālapūjaṃ<sup>4</sup> karis-  
sāmā' ti āgatā<sup>5</sup> taṃ disvā 'ayaṃ vihāro imaṃ daharaṃ  
nissāya paṭijagganaṃ labhati, imaṃ mā pamajjitthā'<sup>6</sup> ti  
vatvā tassa dātabbaṃ maññanti, evarūpena pakkhandināpi  
sujīvaṃ, pagabbhenā ti kāyapagabbhiyādīhi<sup>7</sup> samannā-  
gatena, saṅkīlittena jīvitān ti evaṃ jīvaṃ kap-  
petvā jīvantena hi puggalena saṅkīlittena hutvā jīvaṃ  
nāma hoti, taṃ dujjīvaṃ<sup>8</sup> pāpajīvitam<sup>9</sup> evā ti attho.  
Hīmatā cā<sup>10</sup> ti hīrottappasampannena puggalena  
dujjīvaṃ so hi amātādayo<sup>11</sup> va<sup>12</sup> 'mātā me' ti-ādīni<sup>13</sup>  
avatvā<sup>14</sup> adhammike paccaye gūṭhaṃ viya<sup>15</sup> jīgucchanto  
dhammena samena pariyesanto sapadānaṃ pindāya caritvā  
jīvaṃ kappento lūkhajīvaṃ<sup>16</sup> jīvati ti attho, suci-  
gavesinā ti sucīni kāyakammādinī<sup>17</sup> gavesantena,<sup>18</sup>  
alīnenā ti jīvitavuttī<sup>19</sup> anu alīnena<sup>20</sup> suddhājīvena

<sup>1</sup> B °ntena.

<sup>2</sup> B °naṃ akkhi°. B. °ni.

<sup>3</sup> K. samaṇjanapahārena. B. °raṇ.

<sup>4</sup> S. °laṇ pū°.

<sup>5</sup> B °ntvā. K. āgatāgatā

<sup>6</sup> F. C. C°. S. pajj° (F. C. C°. °ithā).

<sup>7</sup> K. pā°. S. °bbhā°.

<sup>8</sup> B jīv°.

<sup>9</sup> B. pāpam.

<sup>10</sup> K. vā. C. C°. om.

<sup>11</sup> S. mā°

<sup>12</sup> B. ca.

<sup>13</sup> C. C°. om. ādinī.

<sup>14</sup> K. vatvā.

<sup>15</sup> F. C. C°. om.

<sup>16</sup> B lūkhaṃ

<sup>17</sup> C. C°. °inā.

<sup>18</sup> F. °nto C. C°. °nto na.

<sup>19</sup> C. C°. °tā vu° K. °taṇ vu°. K. °tti°.

<sup>20</sup> F. anamalanena. C. anamalīnena. C°. amalīnena.  
K. °alīnena. B. S. anu allīnena (But allī in Hem. Pkt.  
Gr., iv. 54 = lī + ā). F. com. anavalīnena.

passatā ti evarūpo hi puggalo suddhājīvo nāma hoti,  
tena eva<sup>1</sup> suddhājīvena tam eva suddhājīva<sup>2</sup> sārato  
passato lūkhajīvika<sup>3</sup>vasena<sup>3</sup> dujjīva<sup>3</sup> hoti ti attho.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādīni pāpunīysu ti.<sup>4</sup>

Sāriputtattherassa saddhivihārikassa<sup>5</sup> vatthu.

#### 7. PAÑCASATAUPĀSAKAVATTHU.

Yo pānam atimāpeti<sup>6</sup> ti<sup>7</sup> imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto pañcasate<sup>8</sup> upāsake āiabbha  
kathesi.<sup>9</sup>

Tesu hi eko pānātipātāveramanisikkhāpadam eva rak-  
khi,<sup>10</sup> itaretarāni ti.<sup>11</sup> 'Te ekadivasaṃ 'ahaṃ dukkaraṃ  
karomī<sup>12</sup> dūrakkhaṃ<sup>13</sup> rakkhāmi' ti vivādāpannā<sup>14</sup> Satthu  
santikaṃ gantvā vanditvā tam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ Satthā  
tesaṃ kathaṃ sutvā ekasīlam pi kanitthakaṃ<sup>15</sup> akatvā  
'sabbān' eva<sup>16</sup> dūrakkhāni' ti vatvā imā gāthā abhāsī.

246 'Yo pānam atimāpeti<sup>17</sup> musāvādaṃ ca bhāsati  
loke adinnaṃ ādiyati paradāraṃ ca gacchati,

<sup>1</sup> K. ten' eva.

<sup>2</sup> B. jīvaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. °ikā°. K. B. °ita°.

<sup>4</sup> K. om.

<sup>5</sup> K. Sāribhikkhuvejjakammava°. B. Cūlasāriva°, cha-  
tthaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> So all MSS. S. °pātetī. B. qm

<sup>7</sup> K. om.

<sup>8</sup> S. °ta°.

<sup>9</sup> K. a. te sāvattiyaṃ vasiṃsu.

<sup>10</sup> B. °nti.

<sup>11</sup> B. itare itarāni. K. itaro pi adinnādānāveramanī-  
sikkhāpadam eva rakkhi itarāni (°ro pi?) surāmerayya-  
majjapamādatthānāveramanī-sikkhāpadam eva rakkhi itare  
itarāni, vaggavaggā hutvā.

<sup>12</sup> C om. two.

<sup>13</sup> C. C°. B. S. dukkaraṃ.

<sup>14</sup> C. C°. °daupp°. B. °dā upp°.

<sup>15</sup> B. °tthaṃ

<sup>16</sup> C. C°. S. om. sabbān 'eva.

<sup>17</sup> B. S. atipātetī al.

247. Surāmerayapānañ ca yo na<sup>1</sup>o anuyuñjati,  
idh' eva-m-eso<sup>1</sup> lokasmiṃ mūlaṃ khanatī attano
- 248 Evaṃ bho purisa jānāhi pāpadhammā asaññatā,<sup>2</sup>  
mā taṃ lobho adhammo ca ciraṃ dukkhāya  
randhayun' ti.

Tattha yo pānam atimāpetī ti sāhatthikādisu<sup>3</sup> chasu payogesu ekapayogenāpi parassa<sup>4</sup> jīvitindriyaṃ upacchindati, musāvādan ti paresaṃ atthabhañjanakaṃ musāvādañ ca bhāsatī, loka adinnaṃ ādiyati ti imasmiṃ sattaloke theyyāvahārādisu ekenāpi avahārena<sup>5</sup> parapariggahitaṃ ādiyati, parādārañ ca gacchatī ti parassa rakkhitaḥogopitabhandesu<sup>6</sup> aparajjhanto uppathacāraṃ carati, surāmerayapānaṃ<sup>7</sup> ti yassa kassaci surāya c'eva merayassa ca pānaṃ anuyuñjati sevati bahulikaroti,<sup>8</sup> mūlaṃ khanatī ti tūthatu paraloko so pana puggalo idhalokasmiṃ yeva yena khattavattūādinā mūlena patitthaheyya<sup>9</sup> tam pi<sup>10</sup> avapetvā<sup>11</sup> vā<sup>12</sup> vissajjetvā vā<sup>13</sup> suraṃ pivanto mūle<sup>14</sup> khanatī anātho kapano hutvā vicarati. Evaṃ bho ti pañcadussīlakammakārīkaṃ<sup>15</sup> puggalaṃ ālapati, pāpadhammā ti lāmakadhammā, asaññatā ti kāyasaññamādirahitā,<sup>16</sup> acetasā ti pi pātho acittakā ti attho, lōbho adhammo cā ti lobho c'eva doso ca ubhayam pi h'etaṃ akusalamūlaṭṭhena,<sup>17</sup> ciraṃ dukkhāya randhayun ti cirakālaṃ nīrayadukkhādinaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B. p'.<sup>3</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. sa°.<sup>5</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. anta°.<sup>7</sup> S. °ñ cā<sup>8</sup> B. °nti c'eva bahūhi ca kar°<sup>10</sup> B. om<sup>12</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. B. S. om.<sup>14</sup> B. attano mūlaṃ.<sup>15</sup> F. °sīlya° B. 'dusīlyakammakaraṇaṃ<sup>16</sup> B. °saññatādi°.<sup>2</sup> B. °itā<sup>4</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. paraṃ.<sup>6</sup> S. °bhaccesu.<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. B. S. °peyya.<sup>11</sup> B. atthap°<sup>13</sup> F. om B. naṃ.<sup>17</sup> B. akusalam eva.

atthāya taṇ ete dhammā mā randhantu<sup>1</sup> mā mathantū<sup>2</sup>  
ti attho

Desanāvasāne<sup>3</sup> pañcasatā upāsakā sotāpattiphale patī-  
tṭhahīṇsu, sampattānam pi sātthikā desanā ahoṣi ti

Pañcasataupāsakānaṇ vatthu<sup>4</sup>

### 8 TISSADAHARAVATTHU

Dadanti ve ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jetavane  
viharanto Tissadahaṇaṇ nāma ārabha kathesi

So kira Anāthapindikassa gahapatino Visākhāya upā-  
sikāyā ti pañcannam<sup>5</sup> pi<sup>6</sup> ariyasāvakakoṭṭīnaṇ<sup>7</sup> dānaṇ  
nindanto<sup>8</sup> vicarati,<sup>9</sup> asadisadānam pi nindi yeva Tesā<sup>10</sup>  
dānagge sitalaṇ labhivā 'sitalaṇ' ti nindati, unhaṇ lab-  
hivā 'unhaṇ' ti nindati, appaṇ dente pi 'kiṇ ime appa-  
mattaṇ<sup>11</sup> denti' ti nindati, bahuṇ dente pi<sup>12</sup> 'imesaṇ  
gehe thāpanatthānaṇ<sup>13</sup> maññe natthi' ti, 'nanu nāma  
bhikkhūnaṇ yāpanamattaṇ dātabbaṇ, ettakaṇ yāgubhattaṇ  
nirattakam eva vipajjati'<sup>14</sup> ti nindati Attano pana ñātake  
ārabha 'aho amhākaṇ ñātakānaṇ gehaṇ<sup>15</sup> catuddisāhi<sup>16</sup>  
āgatāgatānaṇ<sup>17</sup> bhikkhūnaṇ āpānabhūtaṇ<sup>18</sup> ti-ādini vatvā

<sup>1</sup> B. S °entu.

<sup>2</sup> C mattentu C° mate° S °entu. B patthentu.

<sup>3</sup> B a te.

<sup>4</sup> B-°kaya°, sattamaṇ. - - - - -

<sup>5</sup> S. pañcasatānam

<sup>6</sup> B. om

<sup>7</sup> C. C°, S. °sāvakādīnaṇ

<sup>8</sup> C. C°. dento S. patikkanto

<sup>9</sup> B °ri.

<sup>10</sup> B. rep.

<sup>11</sup> C. C° S ma°.

<sup>12</sup> S om.

<sup>13</sup> C. C°. S. gehatth°

<sup>14</sup> C C°. °nti. B. vissajjati.

<sup>15</sup> B gehe.

<sup>16</sup> C. C°. catudis°. B. catūhi dis°

<sup>17</sup> B. āgatānaṇ.

<sup>18</sup> B. opāna°

pasasasas pavatteti. So pān' ekassa dovārikassa putto janapadaṃ vicarantehi<sup>1</sup> vaddhakīhi<sup>2</sup> saddhiṃ caranto<sup>3</sup> Sāvatthiṃ patvā pabbajito. Atha naṃ bhikkhū evaṃ manussānaṃ dānādini nindantaṃ disvā 'parigānhiṣṣāma nan' ti cintetvā 'āvuso tava ñātakā kahaṃ vasanti' ti pucchitvā, 'asukagāme nāmā' ti sutvā<sup>4</sup> katipaye dahare pesesun. Te tattha gantvā gāmayāsikehi āsanāsālāya nisīdāpetvā katasakkārā pucchisū: 'imamhā gāmā nikkhamitvā pabbajito Tisso nāma daharo atthi, tassa katame ñātakā' ti. Manussā 'idha kulagehato nikkhamitvā pabbajitadārako natthi, kin nu kho ete<sup>5</sup> vadanti' ti cintetvā 'bhante eko dovārikaputto vaddhakīhi saddhiṃ vicaritvā pabbajito ti suṇāma,<sup>6</sup> taṃ sandhāya vadetha maññe' ti Daharakā bhikkhū tassa<sup>7</sup> tattha issarañātakānaṃ abhāvaṃ ñatvā Sāvatthiṃ gantvā 'akāranen'<sup>8</sup> eva bhante Tisso vilapanto vicarati' ti taṃ pavattaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ārocesun Bhikkhū pi Tathāgatassa ārocesun. Satthā 'na bhikkhave idān' eva vikatthento<sup>9</sup> vicarati, pubbe pi vikatthako va ahoṣi' ti vatvā bhikkhūhi yācito atītaṃ āharitvā

'Bahum pi so vikattheyya  
aññaṃ janapadaṃ<sup>10</sup> gato  
anvāgantvāna dūseyya,  
bhuñja bhoge Katāhakā' ti

imaṃ Katāhakaṃ jātakaṃ<sup>11</sup> vitthāretvā<sup>12</sup> 'bhikkhave yo<sup>13</sup> hi puggalo parehi appe<sup>14</sup> vā bahuke vā lūke vā panīte vā dinne<sup>15</sup> aññesaṃ vā datvā attano adinne mañku hoti, tassa

<sup>1</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °ntīhi.

<sup>3</sup> B. vicar°.

<sup>5</sup> B. 'me.

<sup>6</sup> S. sunoma. B. Tisso nāma

<sup>7</sup> B. Tissassa.

<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. patikkanto.

<sup>11</sup> F. J, I. 451-5.

<sup>13</sup> B. so.

<sup>15</sup> B. a. tassa.

<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S. om.

<sup>4</sup> B. a. va.

<sup>8</sup> B. °nam.

<sup>10</sup> B. janapp°.

<sup>12</sup> B. a. kathesi.

<sup>14</sup> B. appake.

jhānaṃ vā vipassanā<sup>1</sup> vā maggaphalādini vā n' uppajjanti<sup>2</sup>  
ti vatvā dhammaṃ desento imā gāthā abhāsi

249. 'Dadanti<sup>3</sup> ve yathāsaddhaṃ yathāpasādanaṃ<sup>4</sup> jano  
tattha yo<sup>5</sup> maṅku hoti<sup>6</sup> paresaṃ pānabhojane  
na so divā vā rattiṃ vā samādhin adhigacchati

250. Yassa c'etaṃ samucchinnaṃ mūlaghaccam<sup>7</sup> samū-  
hataṃ  
sa ve divā vā rattiṃ vā samādhin adhigacchati<sup>8</sup> ti

Tattha dadanti ve yathāsaddhan ti lūkhapanītādīsu  
yaṃ kiñci dento jano yathāsaddhaṃ attano saddhānurūpam<sup>8</sup>  
eva deti, yathāpasādanam<sup>9</sup> ti theranavādīsu<sup>10</sup> c' assa  
yasmaṃ yasmiṃ pasādo uppajjati tassa dento yathāpasā-  
danaṃ attano pasādānurūpam<sup>11</sup> eva deti, tatthā ti tasmiṃ  
parassa dāne 'mayā appaṇ vā<sup>12</sup> laddhaṃ lūkhaṃ vā<sup>12</sup>  
laddhan' ti maṅkubhāvaṃ āpajjati, samādhin ti so  
puggalo divā vā<sup>13</sup> rattiṃ vā upacārappanāvasena vā magga-  
phalavasena vā samādhin nādhigacchati. Yassa c' etaṃ  
ti yassa ca puggalassa evaṃ taṇ<sup>14</sup> etesu thānesu maṅku-  
bhāvasaṃkhātaṃ akusalaṃ samucchinnaṃ mūlaghaccaṃ  
katvā arahattañānena<sup>15</sup> samūhataṃ so vuttappakāraṃ<sup>16</sup>  
samādhin adhigacchati ti attho.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiṃ phalādini pāpuṇṇisū ti.

Tissadahaṃ ratthu<sup>17</sup>

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. B. °naṇ. <sup>2</sup> B. na u°. <sup>3</sup> S. dadāti, so *infra*.

<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. B. S. yattha pa°. F C C<sup>a</sup>. °pās°.

<sup>5</sup> S. so. B. a. ca.

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S. °bhāvaṃ vā (for maṅkubhāvavā?).

<sup>7</sup> B. °cchaṇ.

<sup>8</sup> F saddhārūpaṇ.

<sup>9</sup> B. *ut supra*. S. pas°

<sup>10</sup> S. °navakādīsu. B. ca for c'assa

<sup>11</sup> F C pasādarūpaṇ C<sup>a</sup>. pasādaṇ.

<sup>12</sup> B om

<sup>13</sup> S om

<sup>14</sup> B. etaṃ for eva taṇ.

<sup>15</sup> B. °ttamagga°.

<sup>16</sup> S °ra°

<sup>17</sup> B. °rava°, atthamaṇ. S. °akassa va°.

## 9. PAÑCAUPĀSAKAVATTHU

Natthi rāgasamo ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto pañca upāsake ārabha kathesi.

Te kira dhammaṃ sotukāmā vihāraṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdissaṃsu Buddhānaṃ ca<sup>1</sup> 'ayaṃ khattiyo ayaṃ brāhmaṇo ayaṃ addho ayaṃ duggato imassa ulāraṃ katvā<sup>2</sup> desissāmi imassa no' ti cittaṃ na uppajjati,<sup>3</sup> yaṃ kiñci ārabha dhammaṃ desento dhamme<sup>4</sup> gāraṇaṃ purakkhatvā<sup>5</sup> Ākāsagaṇaṃ otārento<sup>6</sup> viya desenti<sup>7</sup> Evaṃ desentassa pana Tathāgatassa santike nisinnānaṃ tesāṃ eko nisinnako<sup>8</sup> niddāyi, eko aṅguliyaṃ bhūmiṃ<sup>9</sup> khaṇanto nisīdi, eko ekaṃ rukkhaṃ cārento nisīdi, eko ākāsaṃ<sup>10</sup> oloketto,<sup>11</sup> eko pana sakkaccaṃ dhammaṃ assosi Ānanda-tthero Satthāraṃ vijamāno<sup>12</sup> tesāṃ ākāraṃ oloketvā<sup>13</sup> Satthāraṃ āha. 'bhante tumhe<sup>14</sup> imesaṃ mahāmegha-gajjitaṃ<sup>15</sup> gajjantā<sup>16</sup> viya<sup>17</sup> dhammaṃ desetha, ete pana tumhesu pi dhammaṃ kathentesu<sup>18</sup> idaṃ c'idaṃ ca karontā<sup>19</sup> nissinnā' ti. 'Ānanda na<sup>20</sup> tvaṃ ete jānāsi' ti.<sup>21</sup> 'Na jānāmi bhante' ti. 'Etesu hi yo esa niddāyanto nissinno esa<sup>22</sup> pañca jātisatāni sappayoniyaṃ nibbattitvā bhogesu sīsaṃ thapetvā niddāyi, idāni pi so<sup>23</sup> niddāyati,<sup>24</sup> nāssa<sup>25</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. Buddhā nāma.

<sup>3</sup> S. °enti.

<sup>5</sup> B. °itvā.

<sup>7</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °eti. B. °esi.

<sup>9</sup> B. °iyaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> S a nisīdi.

<sup>13</sup> B °ento.

<sup>15</sup> B. °gho

<sup>17</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>19</sup> B. °nto

<sup>20</sup> S. om. B. tvaṃ ete na

<sup>22</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>23</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> 'ssa. B. a niddāyanasilo.

<sup>24</sup> B. a. ti. C. C<sup>a</sup>. a. natthi

<sup>2</sup> B. S a dhammaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> B °mma°

<sup>6</sup> B otar°.

<sup>8</sup> B a va

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. ok°

<sup>12</sup> S. vijaya°.

<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> tumhesu

<sup>16</sup> B. °nto

<sup>18</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> a. pi

<sup>21</sup> B a. āma.

<sup>25</sup> B. n' assa.

kannaṃ mama saddo pavisati' ti 'Kiṃ pana bhante patipāṭiyā kathetha, udāhu antararantārā' ti. 'Ānanda etassa hi kālena manussattaṃ kālena devattaṃ<sup>1</sup> kālena nāgattaṃ ti evaṃ antarantārā uppañjantassa uppattiyo<sup>2</sup> sabbaññutaññānenāpi na sakkā paricchindituṃ, patipāṭiyā paṇ'<sup>3</sup> esa pañca jātisatāni nāgayoniyaṃ nibbattitvā niddāyanto pi niddāya atitto yeva Aṅguliya bhūmiṃ likhanto nisinnapuriso pi pañca jātisatāni ganduppādayoniyaṃ<sup>4</sup> nibbattitvā<sup>5</sup> bhūmiṃ khaṇi, idāni pi bhūmiṃ khaṇanto va mama saddaṃ na sunāti. Esa rukkhāṃ cāleno nisinnapuriso pi patipāṭiyā pañca jātisatāni makkatakayoniyaṃ<sup>6</sup> nibbatti, idāni pi pubbācinnavasena<sup>7</sup> rukkhāṃ cāleti yeva, nāssa kannaṃ mama saddo pavisati. Esa ākāsaṃ olokento<sup>8</sup> nisinnabrāhmaṇo<sup>9</sup> pi pañca jātisatāni nakkhatta-pāthako hutvā nibbatti,<sup>10</sup> pubbācinnavasena<sup>11</sup> ajjāpi ākāsam eva oloketi<sup>12</sup> nāssa kannaṃ mama saddo pavisati. Esa sakkaccaṃ dhammaṃ sunanto nisinnapuriso pana patipāṭiyā pañca jātisatāni tunnaṃ vedānaṃ<sup>13</sup> pāragū mantajjhāyakabrāhmaṇo hutvā nibbatti, idāni pi mantāṃ saṃsandanto viya sakkaccaṃ sunāti' ti 'Bhante tumhākaṃ dhammadesanā chaviādini pi<sup>14</sup> chetvā<sup>15</sup> atthimiṇṇaṃ ādāya<sup>16</sup> titthati, kasmā ime tumhesu pi dhammaṃ desentesu sakkaccaṃ na sunantī' ti 'Ānanda "mama dhammo sussavanīyo"<sup>17</sup> ti<sup>18</sup> saññaṃ karosi<sup>19</sup> mañña' ti 'Kiṃ bhante dussavanīyo'<sup>20</sup> ti 'Āma Ānandā' ti 'Kasmā

<sup>1</sup> B devadattaṃ (!)<sup>3</sup> B n'.<sup>5</sup> B °etvā<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. pubbe ci°.<sup>9</sup> B °nno br°. S. °nnapuriso.<sup>10</sup> B a. idāni<sup>11</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> pubba°. S pubbe ci°.<sup>12</sup> B. ullo°<sup>14</sup> B om.<sup>16</sup> B. āhacca.<sup>18</sup> B a na<sup>20</sup> B dusa°<sup>2</sup> B upapa°.<sup>4</sup> Skt gandūpada<sup>6</sup> B. °ṭṭayo°.<sup>8</sup> B ulloketvā<sup>13</sup> B be°<sup>15</sup> B. chinditvā<sup>17</sup> B susa°.<sup>19</sup> B a. ti.

bhante' ti. 'Ānanda "Buddho" ti vā "Dhammo" ti vā "Saṅgho" ti vā<sup>1</sup> imehi sattehi anekesu pi kappasata-sahassesu<sup>2</sup> assutapubbaṃ, tasmā imaṃ dhammaṃ sotuṃ na sakkonti,<sup>3</sup> anamatagge pana<sup>4</sup> saṃsāre ime sattā anekavihiṭaṃ tīracchānakathaṃ yeva sunantā āgatā, tasmā surāpānakelīmandalādīsu<sup>5</sup> gāyantā naccantā vicaranti, dhammaṃ sotuṃ na sakkonti' ti 'Kiṃ nissāya paṇ' ete na sakkonti bhante' ti Ath' assa Satthā 'Ānanda iḅaṃ nissāya dosaṃ nissāya mohaṃ nissāya tanhaṃ nissāya na sakkonti, iḅaggaṃsadiso hi<sup>4</sup> aggaṃ nāma natthi, so chārikaṃ pi<sup>4</sup> asesetvā satte dahati, kiṃcāpi hi<sup>4</sup> sattaṃsuriyapātu-bhāvaṃ nissāya uppanno kappavināsaḅo aggaṃ pi kiṃci anavasesetvā va lokaṃ dahati, so pana<sup>6</sup> kadāci karahaci<sup>4</sup> yeva dahati,<sup>7</sup> rāgaḅḅino<sup>8</sup> adahanakālo nāma natthi, tasmā rāgasamo vā aggaṃ dosasamo vā gaho<sup>9</sup> mohasamaṃ vā jālaṃ tanhāsamaṃ vā<sup>10</sup> naḅi nāma natthi' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha.

251 'Natthi rāgasamo aggaṃ, natthi dosasamo gaho,  
natthi mohasamaṃ jālaṃ, natthi tanhāsamaṃ  
naḅi' ti.

Tattha rāgasamo ti dhūmādīsu kiṃci adassetvā anto va samutthāya<sup>11</sup> jhāpanavasena rāgena<sup>12</sup> samo aggaṃ<sup>13</sup> nāma natthi, dosasamo ti yakkhagahaajagaragahakumbhīlagahādayo<sup>14</sup> ekasmiṃ yeva attabhāve gaṇhituṃ sakkonti dosagaho pana<sup>15</sup> ekantaṃ<sup>16</sup> eva gaṇhāti<sup>17</sup> ti dosena

<sup>1</sup> B S a paḅaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> B. °kotisata°.

<sup>3</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. °ntā.

<sup>4</sup> B om.

<sup>5</sup> B °īni.

<sup>6</sup> B. a. aggaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> B da° yeva.

<sup>8</sup> S. °nā.

<sup>9</sup> B gāho, al.

<sup>10</sup> B. om.

<sup>11</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. antojālatthāya. B. anto yeva u°.

<sup>12</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om

<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> a malaṃ (for analaṃ?).

<sup>14</sup> MSS and edd °gāh°

<sup>15</sup> B a. sabbattha S a. na

<sup>16</sup> F. S. ekam. C. C<sup>a</sup>. om. ek° eva.

<sup>17</sup> B. gaṇhi.

samo gaho nāma natthi, mohasaman ti onandhana-pariyonandhanatthena<sup>1</sup> pana mohena<sup>2</sup> samaṇ jālaṇ nāma natthi, tanhāsamā ti Gangādīnaṇ nadīnaṇ punnakālo pi ūnakālo pi sukkhakālo pi paññāyati, tanhāya<sup>3</sup> pana punnakālo vā sukkhakālo vā<sup>4</sup> natthi niccaṇ<sup>5</sup> ūnā va paññāyati ti duppūranatthena<sup>6</sup> tanhāya samā nadī nāma natthi ti attho.

Desanāvasāne so<sup>7</sup> sakkaccaṇ dhammaṇ sunanto<sup>8</sup> upāsako sotāpattiphale patitthahi sampattānam pi sātthikā desanā ahosī ti.

Pañcaupāsakānaṇ vatthu<sup>9</sup>

#### 10. MENDAKASETTHIVATTHU.\*

Sudassan<sup>10</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Bhaddiyaṇ<sup>11</sup> nissāya Jāṭiyāvane viharanto Mendakasetthiṇ ārabba kathesi.

Satthā kira Aṅguttarāpesu<sup>12</sup> cārikaṇ caranto Mendakasetthino ca bhariyāya c'assa Candapadumāya puttassa ca Dhanañjayasetthino<sup>13</sup> sunisāya ca Sumanadeviyā nattāya ca<sup>14</sup> Visākhāya dāsassa<sup>15</sup> Punnassā ti imesaṇ sotāpattiphālūpanissayaṇ disvā Bhaddiyanagaraṇ gantvā Jāṭiyāvane vihāsi. Mendakasetthi Satthu āgamaṇaṇ assosi.

<sup>1</sup> B °tthe.

<sup>2</sup> B. moha°

<sup>3</sup> B tanhā.

<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om two.

<sup>5</sup> S nicca°.

<sup>6</sup> B duppūr°

<sup>7</sup> B om.

<sup>8</sup> B savananto.

<sup>9</sup> B °kava°, navamaṇ.

\* Cf Mahāvagga, vi 34.

<sup>10</sup> B. a. vajjan.

<sup>11</sup> B °iyanagaraṇ.

<sup>12</sup> B °resu.

<sup>13</sup> B. Ca° nāma bh° c'assa pu° Dha° ca.

<sup>14</sup> B. S c' assa.

<sup>15</sup> B. S. a. ca.

Kasmā pan' esa Mendakasetthī nāma jāto? ti Tassa kira pacchimagehe atthakarīsamatte thāne<sup>1</sup> hatthiassa-usabhappamānā suvannameḍakā pathaviṇ bhinditvā pi-tthiyā pitthiṇ paharamānā<sup>2</sup> utthahiṇsu. Tesāṇ mukhesu pañcavannānaṇ suttānaṇ gendukā<sup>3</sup> pakkhittā honti, sappi-telamadhuphānitādihi vā<sup>4</sup> vatthacchādanahiraññasuvaññā-dihi vā atthe satī tesāṇ mukhato gendukaṇ<sup>5</sup> apaneti<sup>6</sup> Ekassāpi mendakassa mukhato<sup>7</sup> Jambudīpavāsinaṇ paho-nakaṇ sappitelamadhuphānitavatthacchādanahiraññasu-vannaṇ nikkhamatī<sup>8</sup> Tato patthāya so<sup>9</sup> Mendakasetthī ti paññāyi.

Kiṇ pan' assa pubbakammaṇ? ti. Vipassibuddhakāle kira esa Avarojaṇ nāma kutumbikassa bhāgīneyyo mātu-lena samānaṇāmo Avarojo nāma ahoṣi Ath' assa mātulo Satthu gandhakutīṇ kātūṇ ārabhi. So tassa santikaṇ gantvā 'mātula ubho pi sah' eva karomā' ti vatvā, 'ahaṇ aññehi saddhiṇ asādhāraṇaṇ<sup>10</sup> ekako va karissāmī' ti tena<sup>11</sup> patikkhittakāle 'imasmiṇ thāne gandhakutīyā katāya imas-miṇ<sup>12</sup> thāne kuñjarasālaṇ nāma laddhiṇ vattatī' ti cin-tetvā araññato dabbasambhāre āhaṇpetvā ekaṇ thambhaṇ suvannakhacitaṇ ekaṇ<sup>13</sup> rajatakhacitaṇ ekaṇ manikhacitaṇ ti evaṇ<sup>14</sup> thambhatulāsāṇghātadvārakavātavātapānagopā-nasīchadanitthakā sabbāpi suvannādikhacitā va kāretvā gandhakutīyā sammukhatthāne Tathāgatassa sattaratana-mayaṇ kuñjarasālaṇ kāresi. Tassā upari ghanarattasu-vaṇnamayaṇ kapālaṇ<sup>15</sup> pavālamayā sikharathūpiyo<sup>16</sup> ahesuṇ.

<sup>1</sup> S °ttatthāne.

<sup>3</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. bhe°.

<sup>5</sup> B. °uke.

<sup>7</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om

<sup>8</sup> B °nnāni nikkhami

<sup>10</sup> B a. katvā

<sup>12</sup> B a nāma.

<sup>14</sup> B. ekaṇ tha° sattaratana-khacitaṇ tulā°, etc.

<sup>15</sup> B. °yā kambalā

<sup>16</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °rā°. B. °thūpikāyo.

<sup>2</sup> B a pacchāgehato.

<sup>4</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>6</sup> S. °nti.

<sup>9</sup> B. om.

<sup>11</sup> B. a. pana.

<sup>13</sup> B rep. tha°, al.

Kuñjarasālāya majjhe thāne ratanamandapaṇ kāretvā<sup>1</sup> dhammāsaṇaṇ patitthāpesi, tassa ghanarattasuvannamayā<sup>2</sup> pādā ahesuṇ, tathā catasso ataniyo. Cattāro pana suvannamendake kāretvā<sup>3</sup> āsanassa catunnaṇ pādānaṇ hetthā thapesi, dve mendake kāretvā pādapīthikāya<sup>4</sup> hetthā thapesi, cha suvannamendake kāretvā mandapaṇ parikkhīpanto<sup>5</sup> thapesi. Dhammāsaṇaṇ pathamaṇ suttamayehi rajjukhehi vāyāpetvā majjhe suvannasuttamayehi upari rajatamayehi<sup>6</sup> suttehi<sup>7</sup> vāyāpesi, tassa candanamayo<sup>8</sup> apassayo ahosi. Evaṇ kuñjarasālaṇ nitthapetvā sālāmahaṇ karonto atthasatthiyā<sup>9</sup> bhikkhusatasahassena<sup>10</sup> saddhiṇ Satthāraṇ nimantetvā cattāro māse dānaṇ datvā<sup>11</sup> osānavase tciivarayaṇ adāsī, tattha<sup>12</sup> navakassa sahasagghana-kaṇ<sup>13</sup> pāpuni<sup>14</sup> Evaṇ Vipassibuddhakāle<sup>15</sup> puññakammaṇ katvā<sup>16</sup> tato cuto devesu ca manussesu<sup>17</sup> ca saṇsaranto imasmiṇ kappe<sup>18</sup> Bārānasiyaṇ mahābhogasetthikule<sup>19</sup> nibbattitvā<sup>20</sup> Bārānasissetthī nāma ahosi.

So ekadivasaṇ rājūpatthānaṇ gacchanto<sup>21</sup> purohitaṇ<sup>22</sup> disvā 'kiṇ ācariya nakkhattamuhuttaṇ upadhārethā' tī āha. 'Āma upadhāremi,<sup>23</sup> kim aññaṇ amhākaṇ kamman' tī. 'Tena hi kīdisaṇ janapadacārittan'<sup>24</sup> tī. 'Ekaṇ

<sup>1</sup> B. °esi.<sup>2</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. ghanaratanamayā. B. a. c'eva.<sup>3</sup> B kārāp°, al.<sup>4</sup> S °yaṇ K piṭṭhi°.<sup>5</sup> B °ento.<sup>6</sup> K rajata°. C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. patta°. B mutta° K. °ye<sup>7</sup> K om<sup>8</sup> K candimasuriyo<sup>9</sup> K satthi°, om. bhi°. B. satthihī.<sup>10</sup> B. °ehi.<sup>11</sup> K. B. adāsī.<sup>12</sup> B tassa K. B. a. saṇgha°.<sup>13</sup> B satasah°. K. B °ikaṇ.<sup>14</sup> B. °nāti<sup>15</sup> K °ssissa sammāsambu°<sup>16</sup> B. kāretvā.<sup>17</sup> B. devamanusse.<sup>18</sup> K B. bhaddakappe.<sup>19</sup> K. °ge se°. B. om. °setthi°.<sup>20</sup> B. °etvā<sup>21</sup> K. a. maggantare.<sup>22</sup> K. parohittan.<sup>23</sup> K. B. a. ti<sup>24</sup> K. °ikan.

bhayaṇ bhavissati' ti. \* Kiṇ bhayaṇ nāmā' tī<sup>1</sup> 'Chātaka-bhayaṇ<sup>2</sup> setthi' ti. 'Kadā bhavissati' ti. 'Ito tinnaṇ saṇvaccharāṇaṇ accayenā' tī Taṇ sutvā setthi<sup>3</sup> bahuṇ kasikammaṇ<sup>4</sup> kāretvā gehe vijjamānena pi dhanena<sup>5</sup> dhaññaṇ eva gahetvā addhaterasakotthasatāni<sup>6</sup> kāretvā sabbakotthe<sup>7</sup> vihināṇ<sup>8</sup> pūrāpesi,<sup>9</sup> kotthesu appahontesu<sup>10</sup> cātiādāni pūretvā<sup>11</sup> avasesaṇ bhūmiyaṇ āvāte<sup>12</sup> katvā nikhaṇi,<sup>13</sup> nidhānāvasesaṇ<sup>14</sup> mattikāya saddhiṇ madditvā<sup>15</sup> bhittiyo limpāpesi So aparena samayena chātakabhaye<sup>16</sup> sampatte yathānikkhittadhañña<sup>17</sup> paribhuñjanto kotthesu ca cātiādāsu<sup>18</sup> ca nikkhittadhañña parikkhīne pariyaṇaṇ<sup>19</sup> pakkosāpetvā āha 'gacchatha tātā pabbataṇ<sup>20</sup> pavisitvā jīvanta<sup>21</sup> subhikkhakāle mama santikaṇ<sup>22</sup> āgantukāmā āgacchatha anāgantukāmā tattha<sup>23</sup> tatth' eva jīvathā' ti. Te<sup>24</sup> tathā akaṇsu Tassa pana santike veyyāvaccakaro eko va<sup>25</sup> Punno nāma dāso ohiyi, tena saddhiṇ seṭṭhiyāyā setthiputto setthisunisā tī pañca<sup>26</sup> janā ahesuṇ. Te

<sup>1</sup> K om four.<sup>2</sup> K chātabh°.<sup>3</sup> K a. ito patthāya.<sup>4</sup> K. kasina°.<sup>5</sup> K. B °nadhanenāpi<sup>6</sup> K. °telasāni ko°. B. °telasāni ko°.<sup>7</sup> B °ake<sup>8</sup> B °hīhi<sup>9</sup> K puresi. B paripūri<sup>10</sup> B nappa°.<sup>11</sup> B. °itvā<sup>12</sup> K āvā<sup>13</sup> C<sup>a</sup> nikhāni<sup>14</sup> So B C<sup>a</sup>. S tāva sesaṇ C. tāya se°. K. āvātā

avasesaṇ.

<sup>15</sup> K tā<sup>16</sup> K chātabh°.<sup>17</sup> K. °ttaṇ. S. °ttaṇ dhaññaṇ. B °ññaṇ<sup>18</sup> K cātiyādāsu<sup>19</sup> B °ne. K parisaṇe<sup>20</sup> B. °tapādaṇ<sup>21</sup> K. B °nto.<sup>22</sup> B. °ikā<sup>23</sup> B. om K. ce tumhe va tattha jīvathā ti te tathā ak°.<sup>24</sup> B a rodamānā assumukhā hutvā seṭṭhiṇ vanditvā khamāpetvā sattāhaṇ nisīdāpetvā.<sup>25</sup> K ca.<sup>26</sup> K. pañc' eva te. B. pañc' eva

bhūmiyaṇ āvatesu nihatadhaññe<sup>1</sup> pi parikkhīne<sup>2</sup> bhittimattikaṇ pātetvā<sup>3</sup> temetvā tato laddhadhaññena yāpayiṇsu.<sup>4</sup> Ath' assa jāyā chātake avattharante<sup>5</sup> mattikāya khīyamānāya<sup>6</sup> bhittipādesu<sup>7</sup> avasitthamattikaṇ pātetvā<sup>8</sup> temetvā addhālhakamatte<sup>9</sup> labhivā kottetvā ekaṇ<sup>10</sup> tandulanāliṇ gahetvā<sup>11</sup> 'chātake<sup>12</sup> corā bahū honti' ti corabhayena ekasmiṇ kute pakkhipitvā pidahtvā bhūmiyaṇ nikkhanitvā<sup>13</sup> thapesi. Atha naṇ setthi rājūpatthānato āgantvā āha 'bhadde chāto 'smi,<sup>14</sup> atthi kiñci' ti Sā 'vijjamānaṇ natthi' ti avatvā 'sāmi ekā tandulanāli<sup>15</sup> atthi' ti āha 'Kahaṇ sā' ti. 'Corabhayen amediniṇ<sup>16</sup> khanitvā thapitā' ti 'Tena hi naṇ uddharitvā<sup>17</sup> kiñci pacāhi',<sup>18</sup> ti<sup>19</sup> 'Sace yāguṇ pacissāmi dve vāre bhavissati,<sup>20</sup> kiṇ pacāmi sāmī' ti āha<sup>21</sup> 'Amhākaṇ aṇño paccayo natthi, bhattaṇ bhuñjivā va<sup>22</sup> marissāma, bhattam eva pacāhi' ti. Sā bhattaṇ pacitvā pañca kottāhase katvā setthino pattakottāhaseṇ<sup>23</sup> vaddhetvā purato thapesi. Tasmīṇ khane Gandhamādanapabbate<sup>24</sup> paccakabuddho<sup>25</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K. niddahita°.<sup>2</sup> K. a avasitthaṇ.<sup>3</sup> K. pāpetvā.<sup>4</sup> K. pā°.<sup>5</sup> K. avatar°.<sup>6</sup> S. khīpyā° (for khiyya°?). B. °nā.<sup>7</sup> S °pādā yeva C. C°. °padāse. K. °padese.<sup>8</sup> B. addhanālika°. K. B. °ttaṇ vihiṇ.<sup>9</sup> K. eka°.<sup>10</sup> B. labhivā<sup>11</sup> K. B. °kakāle.<sup>12</sup> K. kha°.<sup>13</sup> C. C°. K. 'smiṇ. B. 'mhi.<sup>14</sup> B. °liṇ<sup>15</sup> K me. B. me ni°.<sup>16</sup> K. uddhi°.<sup>17</sup> C. C°. °sī, so mfi a.<sup>18</sup> K. a sā udharitvā cinte (si).<sup>19</sup> B. labhissati.<sup>20</sup> B. labhi°. K. a ti<sup>21</sup> K. om.<sup>22</sup> B. om.<sup>23</sup> K. bhatta°. B. kottāhase.<sup>24</sup> K. khandha°, a. eko.<sup>25</sup> B. a. sattāhaṇ.

samāpattito vutthāsi<sup>1</sup>—Antosamāpattiyaṃ kira samāpattibalena<sup>2</sup> ughacchā na bādhati samāpattivutthitānaṃ<sup>3</sup> pana balavati hutvā udarapatale<sup>4</sup> dayhanti<sup>5</sup> viya uppajjati, tasmā<sup>6</sup> te labhanatthānaṃ oloketvā gacchanti. Taṃ divasaṃ ca<sup>7</sup> tesāṃ dānaṃ datvā senāpatitthānādisu aññatarāṃ sampattāṃ labhanti—tasmā so pi dibbena cakkhunā olo-kento ‘Sakalajambudipe<sup>8</sup> chātakabhayaṃ uppannaṃ setthi-gehe ca<sup>9</sup> pañcannaṃ janānaṃ nālikodano va<sup>10</sup> pakko, saddhā nu kho ete, sakkhissanti vā<sup>11</sup> mama saṅghaṃ kātun’ ti tesāṃ saddhābhāvaṃ ca<sup>12</sup> saṅghaṃ kātun’ sama-tthabhāvaṃ ca disvā pattacivaram ādāya mahāsetthissa purato dvāre tthitam eva attānam dassesi So taṃ disvā va pasannacitto ‘pubbe pi mayā dānassa adinnattā<sup>13</sup> evarūpaṃ chātakaṃ dītthaṃ, idaṃ kho pana bhattaṃ mañ<sup>14</sup> ca pana<sup>15</sup> ekadivasaṃ eva<sup>16</sup> rakkheyya, ayyassa<sup>17</sup> pana dinnāṃ anekāsu<sup>18</sup> kappakotīsu<sup>19</sup> hitāvahaṃ<sup>20</sup> bhavissati’ ti taṃ bhattapātaṃ apanetvā paccekabuddhaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pañcapatutthitena vanditvā<sup>21</sup> geḥaṃ pavesetvā āsane nisinnassa pāde dhovitvā suvannapādapīthe<sup>22</sup> tthapetvā taṃ<sup>23</sup> bhattapātaṃ ādāya paccekabuddhassa patte<sup>24</sup> okiri Upad-dhāvasese<sup>25</sup> patte<sup>26</sup> dinne<sup>27</sup> paccekabuddho hatthena

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ya. B °ti K vutthahi

<sup>2</sup> K. °sena (=vasena).

<sup>4</sup> K °la. B °laṃ

<sup>6</sup> B. om.

<sup>8</sup> K. °jambū°

<sup>10</sup> B ca.

<sup>11</sup> B nu kho. K. a no.

<sup>12</sup> K. a disvā.

<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. mayaṃ (=mamañ?).

<sup>15</sup> K. B. om two.

<sup>17</sup> K. ayya.

<sup>19</sup> K. B. S a mama.

<sup>21</sup> K. taṃ.

<sup>23</sup> B om.

<sup>25</sup> B. upaddhasese.

<sup>26</sup> K. bhatte

<sup>3</sup> K. B °ttito vu°.

<sup>5</sup> K. dah°.

<sup>7</sup> K c°eva.

<sup>9</sup> K. va

<sup>13</sup> K. adint°.

<sup>16</sup> K. °sañ ñeva.

<sup>18</sup> S. a. pana.

<sup>20</sup> B hitasukhāvahaṃ

<sup>22</sup> K °pitthe.

<sup>24</sup> B a bhattaṃ.

<sup>27</sup> K. B om.

patṭaṇ pidaḥi Atha naṇ 'bhante ekāya tandulanāliyā pañcannaṇ janānaṇ pakka-m-odanassa<sup>1</sup> ayaṇ eko kotthāso, imaṇ dvidhā kātuṇ na sakkā, mā mayhaṇ idhaloka-saṅgahaṇ<sup>2</sup> kaiotha,<sup>3</sup> nīravasesaṇ dātukāmo 'mhī'<sup>4</sup> ti vatvā<sup>5</sup> sabbabhattaṇ<sup>6</sup> adāsī, datvā ca pana patṭhanaṇ thapesī<sup>7</sup> 'bhante māssu<sup>8</sup>, puna<sup>9</sup> nībattaniḥbattatthāne<sup>10</sup> eva rūpaṇ chātakabhayaṇ addasaṇ,<sup>11</sup> ito patthāya<sup>12</sup> Sakalajambudīpa-vāsīnaṇ bījabbhattaṇ dātuṇ<sup>13</sup> samattho bhavēyyaṇ<sup>14</sup> saha-tthena kammaṇ katvā jīvikaṇ<sup>15</sup> na kappeyyaṇ, addhate-lasakotthasatāni<sup>16</sup> sodhāpetvā<sup>17</sup> sīsaṇ nahāyitvā tesāṇ dvāre nīsiditvā uddhaṇ olokitaḥkhane yeva me rattasāli-dhārā<sup>18</sup> patitvā sabbakotthe<sup>19</sup> pūreyyuṇ, nībattaniḥbatta-tthāne<sup>20</sup> ayam eva bhariyā ayam eva putto ayam eva<sup>21</sup> sunisā ayam eva dāso hotū'<sup>22</sup> ti<sup>23</sup> Bhariyāpi<sup>24</sup> 'ssa 'mama sāmike jīghacchāya pīlyamāne na sakkā mayā bhuñjitun' ti cintetvā attāro kotthāsaṇ paccekabuddhass' eva<sup>25</sup> datvā patṭhanaṇ thapesī 'bhante idāni nībattaniḥbattatthāne<sup>26</sup> evarūpaṇ chātakabhayaṇ<sup>27</sup> na passeyyaṇ,

<sup>1</sup> K pakkod° B pakkaod° S pakkass' od°.

<sup>2</sup> K. B. °ke sa°.

<sup>3</sup> B. a ahaṇ

<sup>4</sup> B °kām' amhī

<sup>5</sup> K a taṇ.

<sup>6</sup> B S °aṇ bha°.

<sup>7</sup> K. °etvā B pathap°, al

<sup>8</sup> K. B mā

<sup>9</sup> K °naṇ C C<sup>a</sup> B S pana.

<sup>10</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> nībattatth°

<sup>11</sup> K adassa, a ahaṇ ālh° pu° katvā

<sup>12</sup> om

<sup>13</sup> K vibhajjittuṇ for bī° dā°.

<sup>14</sup> K a dentiyaṇ ca . hotu, i mfa

<sup>15</sup> K B °itaṇ

<sup>16</sup> B °teṇasa° K °kotthasakottha°

<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S dhovāp°

<sup>18</sup> K. ratana°

<sup>19</sup> K te sabbe ko° B. °esu

<sup>20</sup> K a va me B a ca

<sup>21</sup> K me

<sup>22</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om

<sup>23</sup> K a. āha

<sup>24</sup> K. chātabh°

<sup>25</sup> Bhariyāpi . . dāso ti m K B only.

<sup>26</sup> B om

<sup>27</sup> K nībattatth°.

ālhakathālīkaṇ<sup>1</sup> purato katvā sakalaJambudīpavāsīnaṇ  
 bhattaṇ dentiyaṇ<sup>2</sup> c'eva<sup>3</sup> me yāva na utthahāmi<sup>4</sup> tāva  
 gahitattāhānaṇ pūritam eva hotu, ayam eva sāmiko hotu,<sup>4</sup>  
 ayaṇ<sup>5</sup> putto, ayaṇ sunisā,<sup>6</sup> ayaṇ<sup>5</sup> dāso<sup>7</sup> ti Putto pi  
 'ssa attano kotthāsaṇ paccekabuddhassa datvā patthanaṇ  
 thapesi 'ito patthāya evarūpaṇ chātakabhayaṇ<sup>8</sup> na  
 passeyyaṇ, ekaṇ<sup>9</sup> ca me sahaṣsatthavikaṇ gahetvā sakala-  
 Jambudīpavāsīnaṇ kahāpanaṇ<sup>10</sup> dentassāpi ayaṇ thavikā<sup>11</sup>  
 paṇipunnā va hotu, ime yeva ca<sup>12</sup> me mātāpitaro<sup>13</sup> hontu  
 ayaṇ bhariyā<sup>14</sup> ayaṇ dāso<sup>15</sup> ti Sunisāpi<sup>16</sup> attano  
 kotthāsaṇ<sup>17</sup> paccekabuddhassa datvā<sup>18</sup> patthanaṇ thapesi  
 'ito patthāya evarūpaṇ chātakabhayaṇ na passeyyaṇ,  
 ekaṇ ca me dhaññāpitaṇ purato thapetvā sakala-  
 Jambudīpavāsīnaṇ bījabhattaṇ<sup>19</sup> dentiyaṇ khinabbhāvo mā  
 paññāyi,<sup>20</sup> nibbattanibbattattāhāne ime yeva sasurā hontu  
 ayam eva sāmiko ayam eva dāso<sup>21</sup> ti Dāso pi<sup>22</sup> attano  
 kotthāsaṇ<sup>23</sup> paccekabuddhassa datvā patthanaṇ thapesi  
 'ito patthāya evarūpaṇ chātakabhayaṇ na passeyyaṇ,<sup>24</sup>  
 kasantassa ca me ito tisso etto tisso majjhe ekā ti dāru-  
 ammanamattā<sup>25</sup> satta<sup>26</sup> sīlāyo gacchantu<sup>27</sup> ti<sup>28</sup> So taṇ  
 divasaṇ senāpatitthānaṇ patthetvā laddhuṇ samatto<sup>29</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B. bhattathāl°.<sup>2</sup> B. ca.<sup>3</sup> B. °hissāmi<sup>4</sup> B. om<sup>5</sup> B. a. eva.<sup>6</sup> B. om two<sup>7</sup> B. a. hotū<sup>8</sup> K. chātakabh°<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. evaṇ<sup>10</sup> K. om.<sup>11</sup> B. sahaṣsath°.<sup>12</sup> K. om.<sup>13</sup> B. a. eva.<sup>14</sup> K. a. me<sup>15</sup> B. a. hotū<sup>16</sup> B. a. 'ssa.<sup>17</sup> B. bhattak°<sup>18</sup> K. a. pana.<sup>19</sup> K. vija°<sup>20</sup> B. °itta.<sup>21</sup> B. only nibbatta° . . . dāso.<sup>22</sup> K. a. 'ssa.<sup>23</sup> K. bhattak°.<sup>24</sup> K. B. a. sabbe ime sāmikā hontu.<sup>25</sup> K. B. °ambana°<sup>26</sup> B. rep<sup>27</sup> B. °atū<sup>28</sup> K. C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.<sup>29</sup> B. a. pi K. a. taṇ tassā.

sāmikesu<sup>1</sup> sinehena 'ime yeva ca me<sup>2</sup> sāmikā hontū' tī patthanaṇṇ thapesi Paccekabuddho sabbesam pi vacanāvasāne 'evaṇ hotū' tī vatvā<sup>3</sup> paccekabuddhagāthāhi<sup>4</sup> anumodanaṇṇ katvā 'mayā c'<sup>5</sup> imesaṇ cittaṇ pasā letuṇ vattatī' tī cintetvā 'yāva Gandhamādanapabbatā ime maṇ passantū' tī adhitthahitvā pakkāmi, te pi<sup>6</sup> olokentā<sup>7</sup> atthaṇsu So gantvā taṇ bhattaṇ pañcahi paccekabuddhasatehi saddhiṇ saṇvibhaṇi,<sup>8</sup> taṇ tassānubhāvena sabbesaṇ<sup>9</sup> pahosi,<sup>9</sup> te pi<sup>10</sup> olokentā eva<sup>11</sup> atthaṇsu Atikkante pana majjhantike setthibhāriyā ukkhalī<sup>12</sup> dhovitvā pidahitvā<sup>13</sup> thāpesi Setthi pi jughacchāpīlito nīpajjitvā niddaṇ okkamī So<sup>14</sup> sāyanhe<sup>15</sup> pabujjhivā bhariyaṇ āha 'bhadde<sup>16</sup> ativiya chāto 'mhi,<sup>17</sup> atthi nu kho ukkhalīyā tale jhāmakasitthā'<sup>18</sup> tī Sā dhovitvā ukkhalīyā thapita-bhāvaṇ jānantī pi 'natthi' tī avatvā, 'ukkhalīṇ vivarivā ācikkhissāmi' tī utthāya ukkhalimūlaṇ<sup>19</sup> gantvā ukkhalīṇ vivarī, tāvad eva sumanamakulasadīsabhattassa<sup>20</sup> pūiā<sup>21</sup> ukkhalī pidhānaṇ ukkhipitvā atthāsi Sā taṇ dīsvā<sup>22</sup> pītiyā phutthasarīrā<sup>23</sup> āha 'utthehi sāmī, ahaṇ ukkhalīṇ dhovitvā pidahīṇ, sā pan' esā<sup>24</sup> sumanamakulasadīsassa<sup>25</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K °ke<sup>2</sup> K. B om two.<sup>3</sup> K. a. gātham āha, with icchitaṇ patthitaṇ, etc , in full.

B a iss also

<sup>4</sup> B °buddho anu°.<sup>5</sup> K. B. om<sup>6</sup> K a taṇ<sup>7</sup> B °etvā. K B. a va<sup>8</sup> K. °jittvā<sup>9</sup> K °tī<sup>10</sup> B om<sup>11</sup> K B yeva S va<sup>12</sup> K ukkhilī<sup>13</sup> K. om<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om B a pi.<sup>15</sup> K °nhasamaye.<sup>16</sup> K bhante C C<sup>a</sup> S om<sup>17</sup> B a tī<sup>18</sup> K B °ānī<sup>19</sup> K ukkhilīyā mū°<sup>20</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °mukula° K °vannasadīsa°. B °vannassa bha°<sup>21</sup> B a ahosi<sup>22</sup> B a va<sup>23</sup> K phūta°. K B a setthīṇ. S a sāmīṇ<sup>24</sup> B pana.<sup>25</sup> B °savannassa

bhattassa pūiā, puññāni nāma kātabbarūpāni,<sup>1</sup> dānaṃ  
 nāma<sup>2</sup> dātabbayuttakaṃ,<sup>3</sup> utthehi sāmī bhuñjassu' tī sā  
 dvinnam pi<sup>4</sup> pitāputtānaṃ bhattaṃ<sup>5</sup> adāsī, tesu bhuṭvā<sup>6</sup>  
 utthitesu sunisāya saddhiṃ nisīditvā bhuñjitvā<sup>7</sup> Punnessa  
 bhattaṃ adāsī, gahitagahitattāhānaṃ na khīyati, kata-  
 cchunā sakīṇ gahitattāhānam eva paññāyati Taṃ divasaṃ  
 eva kotthādayo pubbe pūritaniyāmen' eva puna puriṇsu<sup>8</sup>  
 'setthissa gehe bhattaṃ uppaunaṃ, bījabhattehi atthikā  
 āgantvā gahantū' tī nagaie ghosanaṃ kāresi Manussā  
 tassa gehato bījabhattaṃ gahīṇsu, sakalaJambudīpavāsino  
 pi taṃ nissāya<sup>9</sup> labhiṇsu yeva So tato cuto devaloke  
 nibbattitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto<sup>10</sup> imasmiṃ bud-  
 dhuppāde<sup>11</sup> Bhaddiyanagaie setthikule nibbatti, bhariyapī  
 'ssa mahābhogakule nibbattitvā vayappattā tass' eva gehaṃ  
 agamāsī Tassa taṃ<sup>12</sup> pubbakammaṃ nissāya pacchāgehe<sup>13</sup>  
 vuttappakārā mendakā utthahīṇsu<sup>14</sup> Putto pi tesāṃ<sup>15</sup>  
 putto va sunisā<sup>16</sup> sunisā yeva<sup>17</sup> dāso<sup>16</sup> dāso yeva<sup>17</sup> ahosi<sup>18</sup>

Ath' ekadivasaṃ setthī attano puññaṃ vīmaṃsitukāmo  
 addhatelasatāni<sup>19</sup> kotthāgāiāni<sup>20</sup> sodhāpetvā sīsaṃ na-  
 hāto<sup>21</sup> dvāre nisīditvā uddhaṃ olokesi,<sup>22</sup> sabbāni pi<sup>23</sup> vutta-

<sup>1</sup> K katt°<sup>2</sup> K om<sup>3</sup> B katabba°<sup>4</sup> K B om<sup>5</sup> B om<sup>6</sup> K bhuttesu B bhuttā.<sup>7</sup> K. paribhu°<sup>8</sup> K purayisuṃ B. pūrayiṇsu<sup>9</sup> K B a jivitaṃ<sup>10</sup> K saranto<sup>11</sup> K bhaddakappe.<sup>12</sup> B om.<sup>13</sup> K gehe S a. pubbe<sup>14</sup> K upatth°.<sup>15</sup> K B. nesāṃ<sup>16</sup> K. a. pi nesāṃ C C<sup>a</sup>. S. om.<sup>17</sup> B va<sup>18</sup> So . ahosi misplaced in K, a. *infra*<sup>19</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °telasatāni K °telasāni B. °terasāni.<sup>20</sup> K B. kotthasatāni<sup>21</sup> K nhāpito. S. nahāpetvā B. nhāto.<sup>22</sup> K °eti.<sup>23</sup> K. B. om.

ppakāiānaṃ<sup>1</sup> rattasālīnaṃ<sup>2</sup> pūiayisu So sesānaṃ pi<sup>3</sup>  
 puññāni vīmaṃsitukāmo bhariyāputtādayo<sup>4</sup> 'tumahākam  
 pi<sup>5</sup> puññāni vīmaṃsissathā'<sup>6</sup> ti āha Ath' assa bhariyā  
 sabbālaṅkāraṃ<sup>7</sup> alaṅkaṭvā mahājanassa passantass' eva  
 tandule<sup>8</sup> mināpetvā<sup>9</sup> tehi<sup>10</sup> bhattaṃ pacāpetvā dvālakotthake  
 paññattāsane nisīditvā suvannakatacchuy ādāya 'bhattena  
 atthikā āgacchantū' ti ghosāpetvā āgatāgatānaṃ<sup>11</sup> upanīta-  
 bhājanāni<sup>12</sup> pūretvā adāsi, divasaṃ<sup>13</sup> pi dentiya katacchunā  
 gahitattāhānam<sup>14</sup> eva paññāyi<sup>15</sup> Tassā pana puimabuddhā-  
 naṃ pi bhikkhusaṅghassa vāmahatthena ukkhaluṃ dakkhina-  
 hatthena katacchuy gahetvā evaṃ evaṃ<sup>16</sup> patte pūietvā  
 bhattassa<sup>17</sup> dinnattā vāmahatthatalaṃ<sup>18</sup> pūretvā paduma-  
 lakkhanaṃ nibbatti, dakkhinahatthatalaṃ pūretvā canda-  
 lakkhanaṃ nibbatti, yasmā pana<sup>19</sup> dhammakarakaṃ<sup>20</sup> ādāya  
 bhikkhusaṅghassa udakaṃ parissāvetvā<sup>21</sup> dadamānā aparā-  
 paraṃ vicari, tena<sup>22</sup> dakkhinapādatalaṃ<sup>23</sup> pūietvā canda-  
 lakkhanaṃ nibbatti,<sup>24</sup> vāmapādatalaṃ pūietvā paduma-  
 lakkhanaṃ,<sup>25</sup> tasmā<sup>26</sup> iminā kāraṇena 'Candapadumā' ti  
 nāmaṃ karuṃsu Putto pi 'ssa<sup>27</sup> sīsaṃ nahāto<sup>28</sup> sabassa-

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °raṇ K B °iāni<sup>2</sup> K °ni<sup>3</sup> K om<sup>4</sup> K. B bhariyañ ca pu° B a ca<sup>5</sup> K a mayhaṇ S om<sup>6</sup> K °ssāmi<sup>7</sup> B sabbāṇ al° K. sabbālaṅkāratvā.<sup>8</sup> B °laṇ<sup>9</sup> B ekanālmattaṇ gahetvā<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> hī S om<sup>11</sup> K a gahitabhājanāni<sup>12</sup> K °āni bho<sup>13</sup> B sakaladi°<sup>14</sup> K gahitagahita°.<sup>15</sup> B °yati<sup>16</sup> K B eva<sup>17</sup> K bhattā<sup>18</sup> K B °le<sup>19</sup> C samāpattito C<sup>a</sup> S vāmahatthato<sup>20</sup> B °naṇ<sup>21</sup> K B. parissāv°<sup>22</sup> K ten' assā B a tassā. \*<sup>23</sup> K B. °le.<sup>24</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °itvā<sup>25</sup> K a nibbatti.<sup>26</sup> K B tassā<sup>27</sup> B 'ssā<sup>28</sup> K nbātvā . .

tthavikaṇ ādāya 'kahāpanehi<sup>1</sup> atthikā āgacchantū' tī vatvā āgatāgatānaṇ gahitabhājanāni<sup>2</sup> pūretvā adāsi, thavikāya kahāpaṇasahassaṇ ahosi yeva Sunisāpi 'ssa sabbālaṇkāraṇ<sup>3</sup> alaṇkaritvā vihipitakaṇ<sup>4</sup> ādāya ākāsaṇ-gane nisinnā 'bijaḥbhattena<sup>5</sup> atthikā<sup>6</sup> āgacchantū' tī<sup>7</sup> āgatāgatānaṇ<sup>8</sup> gahitabhājanāni pūretvā adāsi, pitakaṇ yathāpūritam eva ahosi Dāso pi 'ssa sabbālaṇkāraṇ<sup>9</sup> alaṇkaritvā suvaṇṇayugesu<sup>10</sup> suvaṇṇayottehi gone yojetvā suvaṇṇapatodalatthiṇ<sup>11</sup> ādāya<sup>12</sup> gonānaṇ pañcaṇṇulikkāni<sup>13</sup> datvā visānesu suvaṇṇakosake patimuṇṇitvā<sup>14</sup> khettaṇ gantvā pājesi,<sup>15</sup> ito tisso etto tisso majjhe ekā tī satta sītā<sup>16</sup> bhijjivā agamaṇṇsu, Jambudīpavāsīno bhattabīja-hiraṇṇasuvannadisu<sup>17</sup> yathārucitaṇ<sup>18</sup> setthigehato<sup>19</sup> yeva ganhiṇṇsu<sup>20</sup>

Evaṇ mahānubhāvo setthi<sup>21</sup> 'Satthā kua āgato' tī sutvā 'Satthu paccuggamaṇaṇ karissāmi' tī nikkhamanto antarāmagge tittṭhiye disvā tehi 'kasmā tvaṇ gahapati kiriyavādo samāno akiriyavādassa samanassa Gotamassa santikaṇ gacchasi'<sup>22</sup> tī vāriyamāno<sup>23</sup> pi tesāṇ vacanaṇ anādiyitvā<sup>24</sup> va gantvā Satthāraṇ<sup>25</sup> vanditvā ekamantaṇ

<sup>1</sup> K kāhā°

<sup>3</sup> K °iehi

<sup>5</sup> K °en' B °ehi

<sup>7</sup> K om B a vatvā

<sup>9</sup> K B °rehi

<sup>11</sup> K. B °yatthiṇ

<sup>13</sup> B S gandhapa°. K kandhapa°

<sup>14</sup> K °mucc°

<sup>16</sup> K. sītāni.

<sup>18</sup> S °ikaṇ

<sup>20</sup> B. a Ime pañca mahāpuṇṇā

<sup>21</sup> K a so . ahosi (sūma), and evaṇ mahānubhāvo setthi.

<sup>22</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °tī.

<sup>23</sup> B S niv°. K nibhari°.

<sup>25</sup> K. Sa°. ga°.

<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> gahitgahita°

<sup>4</sup> K supivihitakaṇ

<sup>6</sup> K. a mā (= maṇ ?)

<sup>8</sup> K āgatānaṇ

<sup>10</sup> K. °yugaṇ

<sup>12</sup> B. a. dvinnay.

<sup>15</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S pādesi.

<sup>17</sup> C<sup>a</sup> satta°.

<sup>19</sup> K setthino ge°.

<sup>24</sup> K. anāday°.

nīsīdi Ath' assa Satthā ānupubbikathaṃ kathesi So  
desanavasāne sotāpattiphalaṃ patvā<sup>1</sup> tittihyehi avannaṃ  
vatvā attano nivāritabhāvaṃ ārocesi Atha naṃ Satthā  
'gahapati ime sattā nāma mahantam pi<sup>2</sup> attano dosaṃ na  
passanti, avijjamānam pi paiesaṃ dosaṃ vijjamānakaṃ<sup>3</sup>  
katvā tattha bhusaṃ<sup>4</sup> viya opunantī'<sup>5</sup> ti vatvā imaṃ  
gātham āha

252 'Sudassaṃ vajjaṃ aññesaṃ attano pana duddasaṃ  
paresaṃ hi so vajjāni opunāti yathā bhusaṃ,<sup>6</sup>  
attano pana chādeti kaliṃ va kitavā satho' ti

Tattha sudassan<sup>7</sup> ti parassa anumattam<sup>8</sup> pi vajjaṃ  
khalitaṃ sudassaṃ sukhen' eva passituṃ sakkā, attano  
pana atimahantam pi duddasaṃ,<sup>9</sup> paresaṃ<sup>10</sup> hi ti ten'  
eva kāranena so puggalo saṅghamaṃ jhādisu paresaṃ vajjāni  
uccatthāne<sup>11</sup> thapetvā bhusaṃ opunanto<sup>12</sup> viya opunāti,<sup>13</sup>  
kaliṃ va kitavā satho ti ettha<sup>14</sup> sakunesu aparajjhana-  
bhāvena<sup>15</sup> attabhāvo kaliṃ<sup>16</sup> nāma, sākābhāṅgādikaṃ<sup>17</sup>  
paticchādanāṃ kitavā<sup>18</sup> nāma,<sup>19</sup> sākuniko<sup>20</sup> satho nāma,  
yathā sakunaluddako<sup>21</sup> sakune gahetvā māretukāmo kita-

<sup>1</sup> K B a Satthu.

<sup>2</sup> K om

<sup>3</sup> B °naṃ

<sup>4</sup> K tattha

<sup>5</sup> K onantī B ophu°, al

<sup>6</sup> B bhūsaṃ S busaṃ, al F yathābhūsaṃ (= *Skt.*  
bhīṣa); but in C<sup>y</sup> = *Skt* busa, 'chaff'

<sup>7</sup> B a vajjan

<sup>8</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup>. K. anu°

<sup>9</sup> K duddhassaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> K paie.

<sup>11</sup> C<sup>a</sup> uccāne F upaddhāne K upaṅgāne

<sup>12</sup> K phu°

<sup>13</sup> K B. ophu°.

<sup>14</sup> K a esa

<sup>15</sup> K °jjhānu° B °vasena

<sup>16</sup> B kali

<sup>17</sup> S °dīhi

<sup>18</sup> K a satho

<sup>19</sup> K a. sā

<sup>20</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> K. sak° K °ike

<sup>21</sup> K °lalako

vāya<sup>1</sup> attabhāvaṃ paticchādeti evaṃ attano vajjaṃ chādeti  
ti attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādīni pāpunīyāni ti  
Mendakasetthissa vatthu<sup>2</sup>

# 11 UJJHĀNAsAÑNITThERAVATThU

Paravajjānupassissā<sup>3</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadeśanaṃ  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto Ujjhānasaññinā<sup>4</sup> ekaṃ theiaṃ  
ārabbha kathesi

So kira ‘ayaṃ<sup>5</sup> evaṃ nivāseti evaṃ pārupatī’ ti bhikkhūnaṃ iandham<sup>6</sup> eva gavesanto vicarati Bhikkhū  
‘bhante asuko nāma<sup>7</sup> therō evaṃ karotī’<sup>8</sup> ti Satthu  
ārocayīsu<sup>9</sup> Satthā<sup>10</sup> ‘bhikkhave vattasīse thatvā evaṃ  
ovadanto ananuvādo,<sup>11</sup> yo pana<sup>12</sup> ujjhānasaññitāya pare-  
saṃ<sup>13</sup> antaraṃ pariyesaṃāno evaṃ vatvā vicarati,<sup>14</sup> tassa  
jhānādisu<sup>15</sup> eko pi viseso anuppajjati,<sup>16</sup> kevalaṃ<sup>17</sup> āsavā  
yeva vaddhanti’ ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

253. ‘Paravajjānupassissa<sup>18</sup> niccaṃ ujjhānasaññino  
āsavā tassa vaddhanti ārā<sup>19</sup> so āsavakkhayā’<sup>20</sup> ti

<sup>1</sup> K kitavā viya. B titavā viya

<sup>2</sup> K °tthivatthū B °tthiva°, dasamaṃ

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ssan K °ssaṃ, and om ti

<sup>4</sup> B °iṃ nāma C C<sup>a</sup> °nāmakaṃ

<sup>5</sup> S. kirāyaṃ

<sup>6</sup> K. B antaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> K B a° nā° bha°

<sup>8</sup> K. bhāṇatī

<sup>9</sup> K B °esuṃ

<sup>10</sup> B om.

<sup>11</sup> K anuv° B. ananupavādo

<sup>12</sup> B a. niccaṃ.

<sup>13</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> rep

<sup>14</sup> K ca°

<sup>15</sup> K. S °jjhā°.

<sup>16</sup> K na upp° B n’ upp°.

<sup>17</sup> K keb°.

<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> K °ssaṃ

<sup>19</sup> C āro.

<sup>20</sup> K. °yo

Tattha ujjhānasaññino<sup>1</sup> ti evaṇ nivāsetabbaṇ evaṇ  
pārūpitabban ti paresaṇ randhagavesitāya<sup>2</sup> ujjhāna-  
bahulassa puggalassa<sup>3</sup> jhānādisu ekadhammo pi na  
vaḍḍhati, atha kho āsavā<sup>4</sup> vaddhanti,<sup>5</sup> tena<sup>6</sup> kāṇanena so  
arahattasaṇkhātā<sup>7</sup> āsavakkhaya ārā<sup>8</sup> dūrā<sup>9</sup> gato va hoti ti<sup>10</sup>

Desanāvasāne bahū sotapattiphalādini pāpunīyū ti

Ujjhānasaññināmattheerassa vatthu<sup>11</sup>

## 12 SUBHADDAPARIBBĀJAKAVATTHU \*

Ākāse<sup>12</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Kusināriyaṇ  
Upavattane Mallānaṇ sālavana parinibbānamañce<sup>13</sup> nīpanno  
Subhaddaṇ<sup>14</sup> paribbājakaṇ ārabba kathesi

So kira atīte kanitthabhātā<sup>15</sup> ekasmiṇ sasse nava-  
kkhattuṇ aggadānaṇ dente dānaṇ dātuṇ anicchanto osa-  
kkhivā<sup>16</sup> avasāne adāsī, tasmā pathamabodhiyaṇ pi  
majjhimabodhiyaṇ pi Satthāraṇ datthuṇ nālattha,<sup>17</sup>  
pacchimabodhiyaṇ pana Satthu parinibbānakāle<sup>18</sup> ‘ahaṇ,<sup>19</sup>  
tisu pañhesu attano kaṇkhaṇ mahallake paribbājake  
pucchitvā samaṇaṇ Gotamaṇ “daharo” ti saññāya<sup>20</sup> na

<sup>1</sup> K °inā.

<sup>2</sup> K B antaraṇ ga°

<sup>3</sup> B ujjhānapu°, om bahulassa

<sup>4</sup> K a ca S a tassa

<sup>5</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S a ti.

<sup>6</sup> B ten’ eva

<sup>7</sup> B °ttamagga°

<sup>8</sup> B āko

<sup>9</sup> B S dūraṇ. K dūrato for dū° ga°

<sup>10</sup> K om

<sup>11</sup> K Ujjhānattherava°. B. Ujjhānasaññītherava°, ekā-  
dasamaṇ

\* Cf Dīgha, II 148 f

<sup>12</sup> K a va padaṇ natthi.

<sup>13</sup> K. B °mañcake

<sup>14</sup> K °dda°

<sup>15</sup> K °ro.

<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> K osakkhivā

<sup>17</sup> K nāladdhaṇ B nālatthaṇ

<sup>18</sup> B Satthaṇi ni°

<sup>19</sup> B ayaṇ.

<sup>20</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.

pucchij, tassa ca dāni<sup>1</sup> parinibbānakālo, pacchā<sup>2</sup> me samanassa Gotamassa aputtakāranā<sup>3</sup> vippatīsārītā<sup>4</sup> uppajjeyyā<sup>5</sup> ti Satthārā<sup>6</sup> upasaṅkamitvā Ānandattherena nivāriyamāno pi Satthārā<sup>6</sup> okāsaṅ katvā 'Ānanda mā<sup>7</sup> Subhaddaṃ nivārayi<sup>8</sup> pucchatu maṃ pañhan' ti vuttattā<sup>9</sup> sāni<sup>10</sup> pavasiṭvā<sup>11</sup> hetthā mañcake nisinnō 'bho samana<sup>12</sup> kin nu kho ākāse<sup>13</sup> padaṃ nāma atthi,<sup>14</sup> ito bahiddhā samano<sup>15</sup> nāma atthi, saṅkhārā sassatā nāma atthi' ti ime pañhe pucchī Ath' assa Satthā<sup>16</sup> tesāṃ abhāvaṃ āci-kkhanto imāhi gāthāhi dhammaṃ desesi

254. Ākāse<sup>17</sup> padaṃ natthi, samano natthi bāhiro,<sup>18</sup>  
papañcābhiraṭā pajā, nippapañcā tathāgatā.

255 Ākāse padaṃ natthi, samano natthi bāhire  
saṅkhārā sassatā natthi, natthi<sup>19</sup> buddhānaṃ  
iññitaṃ' ti

Tattha padaṃ ti imasmiṃ ākāse vannasanthānavasena 'evārūpaṃ' ti paññāpetabbaṃ kassaci padaṃ nāma natthi, bāhiro ti mama sāsanato bahiddhā maggaḥphalatto<sup>20</sup> samano nāma<sup>21</sup> natthi, pajā ti ayaṃ sattalokasaṅkhiṭṭā pajā tanhādisu papañcesu yeva abhiraṭā,<sup>22</sup> nippapañcā ti bodhimūle yeva pana sabbapapañcānaṃ samucchinnattā

<sup>1</sup> K tass' eva idāni

<sup>2</sup> S. a mā.

<sup>3</sup> K apucchakār° B apucchitakār°

<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ino K B °ro K a pi

<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S °jji.

<sup>6</sup> S °aṇ

<sup>7</sup> K. om.

<sup>8</sup> D vāresi

<sup>9</sup> B vutte

<sup>10</sup> K. B. antosāniyaṇ.

<sup>11</sup> B. pavesetvā

<sup>12</sup> K ākāse here

<sup>13</sup> K. a pana.

<sup>14</sup> K. a. ti

<sup>15</sup> C. S. °nā C<sup>i</sup> °naṇ

<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. Satthārā.

<sup>17</sup> K B a va.

<sup>18</sup> Cf D. Ito bahiddhā samano pi n'atthi B. S. °re

<sup>19</sup> K om.

<sup>20</sup> K °phalato.

<sup>21</sup> K om

<sup>22</sup> B. yevābhi°

nippapañcā tathāgatā Saṅkhāīā tī panca khandhā,  
tesu hī eko pi sassato nāma natthī, iñjitan<sup>1</sup> tī buddhānaṃ  
pana<sup>2</sup> tanhāmānaditthī-iñjitesu<sup>3</sup> yena 'saṅkhārā sassatā'  
tī ganheyyuṇ<sup>4</sup> taṇ ekaṇ iñjitam pi<sup>5</sup> natthī tī attho

Desanāvasāne Subhaddo anāgāmiphale patitthahī, sam-  
pattapaṇisāya pi sātthikā desanā<sup>6</sup> ahoṣī tī

Subhaddaparibbājakassa vatthu<sup>7</sup>

Malavaggavannanā nitthitā

Atthāīasamo vaggo

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> icchī° K idañjī°

<sup>2</sup> S hī C C<sup>a</sup> pi

<sup>3</sup> B °mānādīsu

<sup>4</sup> B °yya

<sup>5</sup> B a nāma

<sup>6</sup> K B. dhammade°.

<sup>7</sup> K Subhaddavattṭhuṇ B °kava°, dvādasamaṇ

## XIX. DHAMMATTHAVAGGO

### 1 VINICCHAYAMAHĀMATTAVATTHU

NA tena hoti<sup>1</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto vinicchayamahāmatte<sup>2</sup> ārabha kathesi

Ekadivasaṃ hi bhikkhū<sup>3</sup> Sāvatthiyā<sup>4</sup> uttaradvāgāme<sup>5</sup> pindāya caṇṭvā pindapātapatikantā<sup>6</sup> nagaramajjhena<sup>7</sup> vihāraṃ āgacchanti<sup>8</sup> Tasmīṃ khane megho<sup>9</sup> utthāya pāvassi, te sammukhāgataṃ<sup>10</sup> vinicchayasālaṃ pavasiṭvā<sup>11</sup> vinicchayamahāmatte lañcaṃ<sup>12</sup> gahetvā sāmike asāmike<sup>13</sup> karonte disvā ‘aho ime adhammikā, mayaṃ pana “ime dhammena vinicchayaṃ karonti” ti saññino ahumbā’ ti<sup>14</sup> cintetvā<sup>15</sup> vasse vigate vihāraṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisinnā tam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Satthā ‘na bhikkhave chandādivasikā hutvā sāhasena<sup>16</sup> atthaṃ vicin-  
antā<sup>17</sup> dhammatthā nāma<sup>18</sup> honti, aparādhayaṃ pana anu-

<sup>1</sup> K. *a* dhammattho

<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S mahamacce.

<sup>3</sup> K °ūnaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> K °iyuṃ

<sup>5</sup> K °dvāre gāmake.

<sup>6</sup> K °ānaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> B °majjhe

<sup>8</sup> K. B °ntānaṃ

<sup>9</sup> K mahā(me)gho.

<sup>10</sup> K B °khagataṃ.

<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S *om tivo*.

<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. mahāmandale maṃ

<sup>13</sup> K *tr*

<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. *om three*.

<sup>15</sup> K *a* bhikkhū

<sup>16</sup> K °se

<sup>17</sup> K vinicchantā B. vinicchayantā S. vinicchiṇantā.

<sup>18</sup> K *a* na

vijjhātvā<sup>1</sup> aparādhanaūpaj asāhasena vinicchayaṇ karontā  
eva<sup>2</sup> dhammatthā nāma hontī' ti vatvā imā gāthā abhāsī

256 'Na tena hoti dhammattho yen' atthaṇ sahasā<sup>3</sup>  
naye  
yo ca atthaṇ anattāñ ca ubho niccheyya<sup>4</sup> pan-  
dito

257 Asāhasena dhammena samena nayatī<sup>5</sup> paie  
dhammassa gutto medhāvī "dhammattho" ti  
pavuccatī<sup>6</sup> ti

Tattha<sup>7</sup> tenā ti ettaken'<sup>8</sup> eva kāranena dhammattho<sup>9</sup>  
rājūhi attanā<sup>10</sup> kātabbe vinicchayadhamme thito pi dham-  
mattho nāma na<sup>11</sup> hoti yenā ti yena kāranena atthaṇ ti  
otinnaṇ vinicchetaṭṭhaṇ<sup>12</sup> atthaṇ sahasā naye ti chandā-  
disu patitthito ~~sāhasena~~ musāvādena vinicchineyya<sup>13</sup> yo hi  
chande patitthāya attano<sup>14</sup> ñātī<sup>15</sup> vā mittā<sup>16</sup> vā musā  
vatvā asāmīkam eva<sup>17</sup> sāmīkaṇ karoti, dose pi<sup>18</sup> patitthāya<sup>19</sup>  
verinaṇ<sup>20</sup> musā vatvā sāmīkam eva asāmīkaṇ karoti, mohe  
patitthāya lañcaṇ<sup>21</sup> gahetvā vinicchayaṇakāle aññavihito<sup>22</sup>  
vīya ito c' ito ca<sup>23</sup> olokento musā vatvā 'imīnā jitaṇ ayaṇ

<sup>1</sup> B a va

<sup>2</sup> K evaṇ C C<sup>a</sup>. om

<sup>3</sup> K sās<sup>h</sup>°, so infā

<sup>4</sup> K vinicchayye B. nicchiya

<sup>5</sup> K ghatatī

<sup>6</sup> K. vu°

<sup>7</sup> K B a na

<sup>8</sup> B °kena, om eva

<sup>9</sup> K B a ti

<sup>10</sup> K. °no

<sup>11</sup> K om.

<sup>12</sup> K. B. °itabbaṇ.

<sup>13</sup> K vinicchayya B S viniccheyya

<sup>14</sup> B om

<sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> nātīnaṇ K ñātī. B ñātī ti

<sup>16</sup> B mitto ti K. mitā

<sup>17</sup> K. om two

<sup>18</sup> K. B om.

<sup>19</sup> K B. a attano

<sup>20</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> B °inaṇ.

<sup>21</sup> S lañcaṇ

<sup>22</sup> K °itā B aññā°

<sup>23</sup> K om.

parājito ' tī paraṃ nīharatī, bhaye patitṭhaya<sup>1</sup> devaissara-jātikassa parājayaṃ pāpunantassapī<sup>2</sup> jayaṃ āropetī, ayaṃ sāhasena atthaṃ<sup>3</sup> netī nāma, so<sup>4</sup> dhammattho nāma na hotī ti attho Yo ca atthaṃ<sup>5</sup> anatthañ cā tī bhūtañ ca abhūtañ ca kāraṇaṃ, ubho niccheyyā<sup>6</sup> tī yo pana pandito ubho<sup>7</sup> atthānatthe<sup>8</sup> vinicchitvā vadatī Asāhasenā tī amusāvādena,<sup>9</sup> dhammenā tī vinicchayadhammena na<sup>10</sup> chandādivasena, samena tī aparādhānurūpen' eva pare nayatī<sup>11</sup> jayaṃ vā parājayaṃ vā phandayatī,<sup>12</sup> dhammassa gutto tī so dhammagutto<sup>13</sup> dhammakkhito<sup>14</sup> dhammojapaññāya samannāgato vinicchaya-dhamme thitattā dhammattho tī pavuccatī<sup>15</sup>

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattīphalādīni pāpunisū tī.<sup>16</sup>

Vinicchayamahāmatṭānaṃ vatthu<sup>17</sup>

## 2 CHABBAGGIYAVATTHU

Na tena pandito hotī tī imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Chabbaggiye bhikkhū<sup>18</sup> ārabbhakathesi

Te kira vihāre pi gāme pi bhattaggaṃ<sup>19</sup> ākulaṃ<sup>20</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K B a kassaci

<sup>2</sup> K °ssa pi.

<sup>3</sup> K anatthaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> B eso

<sup>5</sup> B °ñ ca.

<sup>6</sup> K vinicchayā B nicchiyā

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>8</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> °aṇ

<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> mu°. S na mu°.

<sup>10</sup> K. om

<sup>11</sup> K. parighatati

<sup>12</sup> C. °apatī. S. °āpetī. K. B pāpetī I' pana vuccatī.

<sup>13</sup> S gutto.

<sup>14</sup> K. a. medhāvī tī

<sup>15</sup> B. a tī attho.

<sup>16</sup> K. yeva.

<sup>17</sup> K. Vinicchayavatthū. C C<sup>a</sup>. S °mahāmaccaṇaṃ va°. (C C<sup>a</sup>. vatthū, al.). B. °mattava°, pathamaṃ

<sup>18</sup> K. B om.

<sup>19</sup> K. °gge pi bhattaṃ.

<sup>20</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> akālaṃ

karontā<sup>1</sup> vicaranti Ath' ekadivasaṃ<sup>2</sup> gāme bhattakiccaṃ  
 katvā āgate<sup>3</sup> dahaie ca<sup>4</sup> sāmanere ca pucchisū<sup>5</sup> 'kīdisaṃ<sup>6</sup>  
 āvuso bhattaggaṃ' tī 'Bhante mā pucchatha, Chabbaggiyā  
 "mayam eva viyattā<sup>7</sup> mayaṃ<sup>8</sup> paṇḍitā ime pahaṇitvā<sup>9</sup> sise  
 kacavaraṃ<sup>10</sup> okiritvā,<sup>11</sup> nīharissāmā"<sup>12</sup> tī vatvā<sup>13</sup> amhe  
 pitthiyaṃ gahetvā kacavaraṃ<sup>14</sup> okiritvā<sup>15</sup> bhattaggaṃ  
 ākulaṃ karaṇṣū' tī Bhikkhū Satthu santikaṃ gantvā  
 tam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ Satthā 'nāhaṃ bhikkhave bahuṃ  
 bhāsītva<sup>16</sup> pare<sup>17</sup> vihetthiyamānaṃ<sup>18</sup> "paṇḍito" tī vadāmi,  
 kheminaṃ pana averinaṃ<sup>19</sup> abhayaṃ<sup>20</sup> eva paṇḍitaṃ<sup>21</sup>  
 vadāmi' tī vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

258. 'Na tena paṇḍito hoti yāvatā<sup>22</sup> bahu<sup>23</sup> bhāsati  
 khemī averī abhaya "paṇḍito" tī pavuccati' tī

Tattha yāvatā tī yattakena kāianena saṅghamaṃ jhādisu  
 bahuṃ<sup>24</sup> katheti<sup>25</sup> na<sup>26</sup> tena paṇḍito nāma hoti, yo pana  
 sayaṃ khemī pañcannaṃ verānaṃ abhāvena<sup>27</sup> averī nib-

<sup>1</sup> K °nto<sup>2</sup> B °se<sup>3</sup> S °tā<sup>4</sup> B om<sup>5</sup> B pucchi<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °so.<sup>7</sup> K om C C<sup>a</sup>. sattā. S santā<sup>8</sup> B a. eva<sup>9</sup> K. har°.<sup>10</sup> K. kavacaraṃ<sup>11</sup> K. B āki°.<sup>12</sup> S °mī<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om three<sup>14</sup> K kavaraṃ caraṃ.<sup>15</sup> K. B. °rantā<sup>16</sup> B °etvā<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S. a. hī<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ne S °no<sup>19</sup> K °raṃ.<sup>20</sup> C ayam<sup>21</sup> K. °tā tī. B °to tī.<sup>22</sup> K yevatā.<sup>23</sup> B bahuṃ<sup>24</sup> K bahū.<sup>25</sup> B °esi<sup>26</sup> B' after nāma<sup>27</sup> B om

bhayo yaṇ vā<sup>1</sup> āgamma mahājanassa bhayaṇ na hoti  
so pandito nāma hoti<sup>2</sup> ti attho

Deśanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiṭṭhalādīni pāpunīyāsu ti<sup>3</sup>

Chabbaggiyānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ vatthu<sup>4</sup>

### 3 EKUDDĀNATTHEAVATTHU

Na tāvatā<sup>5</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jetavane  
vihāranto Ekuddānattheraṇ<sup>6</sup> nāma khināsavaṇ ārabbhā  
kathesi

So kira ekako va ekasmiṇ vanasande viharatī, ekam  
ev' assa udānaṇ pagunaṇ<sup>7</sup>

'Adhīcetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu  
sikkhato<sup>8</sup>

sokā na bhavanti tādīno upasantassa sadā satī-  
mato' ti<sup>10</sup>

So<sup>11</sup> uposathadivasesu sayam eva dhammasavanaṇ  
ghoṣetvā imaṇ gāthaṇ vadatī, pathaviudriyanasaddo<sup>12</sup>  
vīya devatānaṇ sādhu-kārasaddo hoti Ath' ekasmiṇ  
uposathadivase pañcapañcasataparivārā<sup>13</sup> dve tepitaka-  
bhikkhū<sup>14</sup> tassa vasanattḥānaṇ agamaṇsu So te disvā  
va tutthamānaso 'sadhu vo kataṇ idhāgacchantehi,<sup>15</sup> ajja

<sup>1</sup> K a taṇ vā.

<sup>2</sup> K nāmo for nā° ho°.

<sup>3</sup> K. om

<sup>4</sup> K Chabbaggavatthū B. °iyava°, dutiyaṇ

<sup>5</sup> K a dhammadharo.

<sup>6</sup> K Ekalakundabhāna° Ā. °naṇ the°. B Ekūḍāna°.

<sup>7</sup> K a punappunaṇ vadatī, āha.

<sup>8</sup> B °asu C. C°. °assu.

<sup>9</sup> K B °ito

<sup>10</sup> Ud., p 43

<sup>11</sup> B a kura

<sup>12</sup> K drayana° B undriyana°

<sup>13</sup> K pañcasata°

<sup>14</sup> C C° B. ti° B °dhaīā bhi° K om bhikkhū.

<sup>15</sup> B. idha āg°

mayañ<sup>1</sup> dhammañ sunissāmā' tī āha<sup>2</sup> 'Natthi panāvuso  
idha<sup>3</sup> dhammañ sotāro'<sup>4</sup> tī. 'Atthi bhante, ayañ vana-  
saṇḍo dhammasavanadivase devatānañ sādhukārasaddena  
ekaninnādo<sup>5</sup> hoti' tī Tesu eko tepitakathero<sup>6</sup> dhammañ  
osāresi,<sup>7</sup> eko kathesi, ekā<sup>8</sup> devatāpi sādhukārañ na adāsi<sup>9</sup>  
Te āhañsu 'tvañ āvuso "dhammasavanadivase imasmīṇ  
vanasande<sup>10</sup> devatā mahantena saddena sādhukārañ da-  
danti"<sup>11</sup> tī vadesi, kiṇ nām' etan' tī 'Bhante aññesu  
divasesu nādo<sup>12</sup> evañ<sup>13</sup> hoti, ajja pana na<sup>14</sup> jānāmi kiṇ  
etan' tī 'Tena hi āvuso tvañ<sup>15</sup> tava<sup>16</sup> dhammañ kathehi'  
tī So vijaniṇ<sup>17</sup> gahetvā āsane nisinno tam eva gāthañ<sup>18</sup>  
vadesi Devatā mahantena saddena sādhukāram adaṇsu.  
Atha nesañ parivārabhikkhū<sup>19</sup> ujjhāyiṇsu 'imasmīṇ  
pana<sup>20</sup> vanasande devatā mukholokanabbhikkhañ<sup>21</sup> denti,<sup>22</sup>  
tepitakabhikkhusu<sup>23</sup> ettakañ bhanantesu pi kiñci pasaṇ-  
sanamattakam<sup>24</sup> pi avatvā ekena<sup>25</sup> mahallakattherena  
ekagāthāya kathitāya mahāsaddena<sup>26</sup> sādhukārañ dadanti'  
tī te<sup>27</sup> vihāram pi gantvā<sup>28</sup> Satthu tam atthañ ārocesuṇ.

<sup>1</sup> B a. tumhākañ K S a tu° santike

<sup>2</sup> K om.

<sup>3</sup> K. idha na (?) atthi pana āv°. B atthi pana āv°.

<sup>4</sup> K. sotukāmo B sotukāmā C. C<sup>a</sup> so tāiesi S. so  
otāro *Emendari.*

<sup>5</sup> K °daṇ.

<sup>6</sup> K B C C<sup>a</sup> tī° B. °dharo.

<sup>8</sup> B eka°

<sup>10</sup> K a va.

<sup>12</sup> B sādhukārasaddena ekaninnādo. K. ninnādo

<sup>13</sup> B eva.

<sup>15</sup> K taṇ

<sup>17</sup> K vijiniṇ

<sup>19</sup> B °rā bhi°

<sup>21</sup> K. °olokena sādhukārañ

<sup>23</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> B tī° B °dhara°, a ca

<sup>24</sup> S vacana° K B °mattañ

<sup>26</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °ddāya

<sup>27</sup> K a puna Jetavane. B. a. pi.

<sup>7</sup> K. °ti

<sup>9</sup> B. nādāsi.

<sup>11</sup> K denti

K. ninnādo

<sup>14</sup> B na a° pa°.

<sup>16</sup> K B tāva

<sup>18</sup> K a uggahitvā.

<sup>20</sup> B om.

<sup>22</sup> K B dadanti

<sup>25</sup> B ettakena

<sup>28</sup> K. āg°.

Satthā<sup>1</sup> 'nāhaṇ<sup>2</sup> bhikkhave yo bahulaṇ<sup>3</sup> ugganhāti vā bhāsati vā taṇ<sup>4</sup> "dhammadharo"<sup>5</sup> ti<sup>6</sup> vadāmi, yo pana ekam pi gāthaṇ ugganhitvā<sup>7</sup> saccāni pativijjhati<sup>8</sup> ayaṇ dhammadharo nāmā' ti vatvā imaṇ gātham āha :

259. 'Na tāvatā dhammadharo yāvatā bahu<sup>9</sup> bhāsati,  
yo ca appam<sup>10</sup> pi sutvāna dhammaṇ<sup>11</sup> kāyena  
passati  
sa ve dhammadharo hoti yo dhammaṇ na-  
ppamajjati' ti

Tattha yāvatā ti yattakena uggahanadhāranavacanādina karanena<sup>12</sup> bahu<sup>13</sup> bhāsati tāvatā<sup>14</sup> dhammadharo na<sup>15</sup> hoti, vaṇsānurakkhako<sup>16</sup> pana pavenipālako nāma<sup>17</sup> hoti,<sup>18</sup> appam pi ti yo pana appamattakam pi sutvā dhammam anvāya<sup>19</sup> dhammānudhammapatipanno hutvā nāma kāyena<sup>20</sup> dukkhādini parijānanto<sup>21</sup> catusaccadhammaṇ passati sa ve dhammadharo hoti<sup>22</sup> yo dhammaṇ na-ppamajjati ti yo pi āraddhaviṇṇyo hutvā 'ajja ajj' evā' ti pativedhaṇ ākaṅkhanto dhammaṇ na-ppamajjati ayaṇ pi dhammadharo yevā ti attho.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpuniṇṣū ti<sup>23</sup>  
Ekuddānakhināsavattherassa vatthu.<sup>24</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K a sutvā

<sup>3</sup> B. bahuṇ K. ca bahū

<sup>5</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °aṇkaro

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> ga°.

<sup>9</sup> B. °uṇ

<sup>11</sup> B. °mma°

<sup>12</sup> K °vācanādikār° C. C<sup>a</sup> K. B. ugganha°.

<sup>13</sup> B. °huṇ.

<sup>15</sup> B. tr.

<sup>17</sup> C<sup>a</sup> corr. a na.

<sup>19</sup> S a attham anvāya

<sup>21</sup> K. pati°.

<sup>22</sup> K °ti ti so dhammadharo

<sup>24</sup> K. Kaṇḍadānattheravatthuṇ. B °rava°. tatīvaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> na hi S om.

<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>6</sup> S a. na

<sup>8</sup> K. °bujjhitvā.

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> attham.

<sup>14</sup> B tāvattakena.

<sup>16</sup> K. °ito.

<sup>18</sup> B a yo ca.

<sup>20</sup> K. kāya°.

<sup>23</sup> K om.

4. LAKUNTAKABHADDIYATTHERAVATTTHU

Na<sup>1</sup> tena thero hoti ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Lakuntakabhaddiyattheraṃ<sup>2</sup> ārabha kathesi

Ekadivasaṃ hi<sup>3</sup> tasmaṃ<sup>4</sup> there Satthu upatthānaṃ gantvā pakkamante<sup>5</sup> tassa<sup>6</sup> āraññakā<sup>7</sup> bhikkhū taṃ pasanta eva<sup>8</sup> āgantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā<sup>9</sup> nisīdiṃsu, Satthā tesā arahattūpanissayaṃ disvā imaṃ pañhaṃ pucchi. 'ito gataṃ ekaṃ therāṃ passitthā'<sup>10</sup> ti 'Na passāma bhante' ti<sup>11</sup> 'Na dittho vo'<sup>12</sup> ti 'Ekaṃ bhante sāmaneraṃ passimhā' ti 'Na so bhikkhave sāmanero, thero eso'<sup>13</sup> ti 'Ativīya<sup>14</sup> khuddako bhante' ti<sup>15</sup> 'Nāhaṃ bhikkhave mahallakabhāvena therāsane nisinnamattakena<sup>16</sup> "thero" ti vadāmi, yo pana saccāni pativijjhītvā mahājanassa ahiṃsakabhāve<sup>17</sup> ṭhito ayaṃ thero nāmā' ti vatvā imā gāthā abhāsī.

260. 'Na tena thero<sup>18</sup> hoti yen' assa phalitaṃ<sup>19</sup> siro paripakko vayo tassa "moghaṃjino" ti vuccati.

261. Yamhi saccaṃ ca dhammo ca ahiṃsā saññaṃamo damo  
sa ve vantamalo dhīro<sup>20</sup> "thero" ti<sup>21</sup>-ppavuccati'  
ti.

<sup>1</sup> K. om.

<sup>3</sup> B. ath' e° pi.

<sup>5</sup> K. B. °ntamagge.

<sup>7</sup> K. B. °ikā.

<sup>9</sup> K. a. ekamantaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> B. a. kiṃ.

<sup>13</sup> K. ti.

<sup>15</sup> K. om.

<sup>17</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °sabhāve.

<sup>19</sup> K. pa°.

<sup>21</sup> K. hoti. S iti.

<sup>2</sup> K. Lakandaka°.

<sup>4</sup> K. om

<sup>6</sup> K. B °samattā

<sup>8</sup> K. evaṃ

<sup>10</sup> K. B °athā.

<sup>12</sup> K. te

<sup>14</sup> K. a. so

<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ke.

<sup>18</sup> B. a. so.

<sup>20</sup> B. a. so.

Tattha paripakko ti pariṇnavuddhībāhvappatto<sup>1</sup> ti attho, moghaṇṇo ti anto therakaraṇaṇa<sup>2</sup> dhammaṇa abhāvena ca tucchajinno<sup>3</sup> nāma<sup>4</sup> Saccañ cā ti yamhi pana puggale solasa<sup>5</sup> ākārehi patividdhattā catubbidhaṇ saccaṇ ñānena sacchikatattā navavidhalokuttaradhammo<sup>6</sup> ca atthi, ahiṇsā ti ahiṇsābhāvena<sup>7</sup> desanāmatam etaṇ,<sup>8</sup> yamhi<sup>9</sup> pana catubbidhāpi appamaññabhāvanā<sup>10</sup> atthi ti attho, saṇyamo damo ti silaṇ c'eva indriyaṇvarō ca<sup>11</sup> vantaṃmalo ti maggañānena nīhatamalo, dhiro ti dhitisaṃpanno, thero ti so imehi thirabhāvakaranehi<sup>12</sup> samannāgatattā "thero" ti pavuccati<sup>13</sup> ti attho

Desanāvasāne te<sup>14</sup> bhikkhū arahatte patitthahiṇsū ti<sup>15</sup>

Lakuntakabhaddiyattherassa vatthu<sup>16</sup>

##### 5. SAMBAHULABHIKKHUVATTHU.

Na vākkaranamattenā<sup>17</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadeṣaṇaṇ Satthā Jetavane viharanto sambahule bhikkhū ārabha kathesi

Ekasmiṇ hi samaye dahare c'eva sāmanere ca attano dhammācariyāṇaṇ<sup>18</sup> yeva cīvararajanādini veyyāvaccāni karonte disvā ekacce therā cintayīṇsu: 'mayam pi<sup>19</sup> vyañjanasamaye kusalā, ambākam eva kiñci natthi, yaṇ

<sup>1</sup> S pariṇṇo vu° K. B. parinato vu°

<sup>2</sup> B °kāi°. S C C<sup>a</sup> therakāṇaṇ F. °therakāraṇaṇ (for °na°?)

<sup>3</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> tuttha°.

<sup>4</sup> K. nām' esa.

<sup>5</sup> K navalo°. B. navavidho lo°

<sup>6</sup> B. °sana°.

<sup>7</sup> K ev' eti C C<sup>a</sup> S. e ti.

<sup>8</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. yaṇ.

<sup>9</sup> K B °ññā°,

<sup>10</sup> K. nāma.

<sup>11</sup> B °kār°

<sup>12</sup> B. vu°.

<sup>13</sup> K a. tisamatte S om.

<sup>14</sup> K om.

<sup>15</sup> K Kundatheravattṇaṇ. B °rava°, catutthaṇ.

<sup>16</sup> K vākkarama° B. vākkakaraṇa°, so mfiu.

<sup>17</sup> B. °nam eva. S. °ni.

<sup>18</sup> K. pana.

nūna<sup>1</sup> mayaṇ Satthāraṇ upasaṅkamitvā evaṇ vadeyyāma; “bhante mayaṇ vjaṇjanasamaye kusalā, “aññesaṇ santike dhammaṇ uggaṇhitvāpi<sup>2</sup> imesaṇ santike<sup>3</sup> asodhetvā mā sajjhāyitthā ” ti daharasāmanere ānāpethā ” ti,<sup>4</sup> evaṇ hi<sup>5</sup> ambhakaṇ lābhasakkāro vaddhissatī ’ ti Te Satthāraṇ upasaṅkamitvā tathā vadiṇsu Satthā tesāṇ vacanaṇ sutvā ‘imasmīṇ sāsane pavenivasen ’<sup>6</sup> eva evaṇ vattuṇ labbhati,<sup>7</sup> ime pana lābhasannisitā ’<sup>8</sup> ti ñatvā, “ahaṇ tumhe vākkaranamattena “sādhurūpā ”<sup>9</sup> ti na vadāmi, yassa pana te<sup>10</sup> issādayo dhammā arahattamaggena samucchinā, esa<sup>11</sup> eva<sup>12</sup> sādhurūpo ’ ti vatvā<sup>13</sup> imā gāthā abhāsī :

262. ‘Na vākkaranamattena vannapokkharatāya vā  
sādhurūpo naro hoti issukī maccharī satho,

263. Yassa c’ etaṇ samucchinnaṇ mūlaghaccaṇ<sup>14</sup>  
samūhataṇ,  
sa vantadoso medhāvī “sādhurūpo” ti vuc-  
catī ’ ti

Tattha na vākkaranamattenā ti vacīkaṇanamattena lakkhanasampannavacanamattena,<sup>15</sup> vannapokkhara tāya vā ti sarīravannassa manāpabbhāvena vā, naro<sup>16</sup> ti ettaken ’ eva kāraṇena pana<sup>17</sup> paralābhādisu<sup>18</sup> issamānako<sup>19</sup> pañcavidhena<sup>20</sup> maccherena<sup>21</sup> samannāgato keiā-

<sup>1</sup> K °aṇ

<sup>2</sup> K uggaṇhi pi.

<sup>3</sup> S a dha° uggaṇhitvā im° sa°

<sup>4</sup> K a. daharasāmanerā

<sup>5</sup> S pi.

<sup>6</sup> K paveniya°.

<sup>7</sup> C C°. S. labhati

<sup>8</sup> K lābhasakkāra°. B °re-nissitā

<sup>9</sup> K. C C° rūpo.

<sup>10</sup> K B pan’ ete.

<sup>11</sup> K B. S eso

<sup>12</sup> K evaṇ

<sup>13</sup> K. om

<sup>14</sup> B °cchaṇ

<sup>15</sup> B. saddala°.

<sup>16</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> a. hoti.

<sup>17</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> om.

<sup>18</sup> K °lokā°. K<sup>1</sup> C C° °lobhā°.

<sup>19</sup> MSS. and edd issā°. S. °manako. B. °panako

<sup>20</sup> C C°. °dhe. S. °dha

<sup>21</sup> K<sup>1</sup> macchar°

tikapakkhabhajanena<sup>1</sup> satho naro sādthurūpo nāma<sup>2</sup> na hoti. Yassa c' etan ti yassa<sup>3</sup> puggalass' etaṇ issādi-dosajātaṇ<sup>4</sup> arahattamaggañānena samūlakaṇ<sup>5</sup> chinnaṇ mūlaghātaṇ<sup>6</sup> katvā samūhataṇ<sup>7</sup> vantadoso dhammoja-paññāya samannāgato "sādthurūpo" ti vuccati ti attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpunisū ti.<sup>8</sup>  
Sambahulānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ vatthu.<sup>9</sup>

## 6. HATTHAKAVATTHU

Na mundakena samano ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā<sup>10</sup> Jetavane viharanto Hatthakaṇ<sup>11</sup> ārabba kathesi.

So kira vādakkhitto<sup>12</sup> 'tumhe asukavelāya asukatthānaṇ nāma āgaccheyyātha, vādaṇ<sup>13</sup> karissāmā' ti vatvā puretaram eva tattha gantvā 'passatha titthiyā mama bhayena na<sup>14</sup> āgatā, eso va<sup>15</sup> nesāṇ<sup>16</sup> parājayo' tiādini vatvā<sup>17</sup> vādakkhitto aññen'<sup>18</sup> aññaṇ paticearanto<sup>19</sup> vicarati. Satthā 'Hatthako kira evaṇ karotī' ti sutvā taṇ<sup>20</sup> pakkosāpetvā

<sup>1</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °iya. B. °kabhāvena K K<sup>1</sup> °bhajj°.

<sup>2</sup> B. om

<sup>3</sup> B. S. a. ca.

<sup>4</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> icchādi°.

<sup>5</sup> K °laṇ K<sup>1</sup>. samucchinnaṇ, om. chi°.

<sup>6</sup> C<sup>a</sup> °takaṇ. K<sup>1</sup>. °ṭakaṇ. K. mūlaṇ ghānaṇ.

<sup>7</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. a. so

<sup>8</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. om.

<sup>9</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> °labhikkhuvatthū B. °labhikkhuva°, pañcamāṇ.

<sup>10</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. a. Sāvatthiyaṇ upanissāya (K. nissāya).

<sup>11</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. (cf F.) Hatthassakaṇ. K. K<sup>1</sup>. a. nāma bhikkhūṇ

<sup>12</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> ovāda°, a. parassa.

<sup>13</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. a. tumhākaṇ.

<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om. B. nāgatā.

<sup>15</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> es' eva. B. pana.

<sup>16</sup> S. tesāṇ.

<sup>17</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a. so

<sup>18</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °na.

<sup>19</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. pari°.

<sup>20</sup> S. naṇ.

'saccaṃ kira tvaṃ<sup>1</sup> evaṃ<sup>2</sup> karosī' ti pucchitvā, 'saccan' ti vutte, 'kasmā evaṃ karosī,<sup>3</sup> evarūpaṃ hi musāvādaṃ karonto sīsamundanādinaṃ vicaranamatten'<sup>4</sup> eva samano nāma na hoti,<sup>5</sup> yo pana anūni<sup>6</sup> vā thūlāni vā pāpāni sametvā<sup>7</sup> thito ayam eva samano' ti vatvā imā gāthā abhāsī :

264. 'Naṃ mundakena samano abbato<sup>8</sup> alikaṃ bhaṇaṃ, icchālobhasamāpanno<sup>9</sup> samano kiṃ bhavissatī ?

265. Yo ca sameti pāpāni anuṇṭhulāni sabbaso samitattā hi pāpānaṃ<sup>10</sup> "samano" ti pavuccatī' ti

Tattha,<sup>11</sup> mundakenā ti sīsamundanamattena,<sup>12</sup> abbato<sup>13</sup> ti sīlavatena<sup>14</sup> ca<sup>15</sup> dhūtavatena ca virahito, alikaṃ bhaṇan ti musāvādaṃ bhaṇanto appamattesu ārammanesu icchāya pavattesu<sup>16</sup> ca lobhena samannāgato samano nāma kiṃ<sup>17</sup> bhavissatī ? Sametī ti yo ca paritthāni<sup>18</sup> vā mahantāni vā<sup>19</sup> pāpāni vūpasameti so tesāṃ samitattā "samano" ti pavuccatī ti attho.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpuṇṇisū ti<sup>20</sup>

Hatthakassa vatthu.<sup>21</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B. a Hatthaka.

<sup>2</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. om.

·B S. a. ti.

<sup>4</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. B mundanādima°

<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> a. ti.

<sup>6</sup> B. anuṇ

<sup>7</sup> B °itvā

<sup>8</sup> K. adhūto. K<sup>1</sup>. abhūto B. abbhuto C C<sup>a</sup> abbuto.

<sup>9</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. °lobho sa°.

<sup>10</sup> K. °ni.

<sup>11</sup> K a na.

<sup>12</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °mundamattena

<sup>13</sup> Ut sup<sup>a</sup>. F. abbhuto (corr. abbuto. 'S avṛta?' abbato = Skt avṛata)

<sup>14</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. °vattena C C<sup>a</sup>. °varona

<sup>15</sup> K om

<sup>16</sup> So K K<sup>1</sup>. C C<sup>a</sup> S. pattesu B mahattesu. S (1)

icchāsampannesu.

<sup>17</sup> S na C C<sup>a</sup>. om.

<sup>18</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> a pāpāni.

<sup>19</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. om.

<sup>20</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. om

<sup>21</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. Hatthakabhikkhuva° K. B. °kava°. B a chatthaṃ C. C<sup>1</sup> Hatthassakavatthuṃ (scribe's error for °akassa va°?)

## 7. AÑÑATARABRĀHMANAVATTTHU

Na tena bhikkhu<sup>1</sup> hotī ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto aññatarāṃ brāhmaṇaṃ ārabbhū  
kathesi

So kira bāhīrasamaye pabbajitvā<sup>2</sup> bhikkhaṃ caranto  
cintesi 'samano Gotamo attano sāvake<sup>3</sup> bhikkhāya<sup>4</sup>  
carante<sup>5</sup> "bhikkhū" ti vadati,<sup>6</sup> mam<sup>7</sup> pi "bhikkhū" ti  
vattuṃ vattati' ti So Satthāyaṃ upasaṅkamitvā<sup>8</sup> 'bho  
Gotama aham pi bhikkhaṃ caritvā jīvāmi, mam<sup>9</sup> pi  
"bhikkhū" ti vadehī' ti āha. Atha naṃ Satthā<sup>10</sup> 'nāhaṃ  
brāhmaṇa bhikkhanamattena "bhikkhū" ti vadāmi, na hi  
vissaṃ<sup>11</sup> dhammaṃ samādāya vattanto<sup>12</sup> bhikkhu nāma  
hoti, yo pana sabbasaṅkhāre<sup>13</sup> saṅkhāya carati<sup>14</sup> so bhikkhu  
nāmā' ti vatvā imā gāthā abhāsī

266 'Na tena bhikkhū<sup>15</sup> hoti yāvatā bhikkhate pare,  
vissaṃ<sup>16</sup> dhammaṃ samādāya bhikkhu hoti na  
tāvatā,

267 Yo 'dha puññaṃ ca pāpaṃ ca bāhītvā brahma-  
cariyavā,  
saṅkhāya<sup>17</sup> loke carati sa ve "bhikkhū" ti  
vuccatī' ti.

<sup>1</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> bhikkhuko. B a. so.

<sup>2</sup> K °ito

<sup>3</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> a hī.

<sup>4</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. bhikkhā.

<sup>5</sup> S caranena

<sup>6</sup> S. C C<sup>a</sup> °eti

<sup>7</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> mama.

<sup>8</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> a. vanditvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsī.

<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S mayham.

<sup>10</sup> K a. āha

<sup>11</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. visama°.

<sup>12</sup> B. °ento.

<sup>13</sup> B. °esu.

<sup>14</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> vicarati.

<sup>15</sup> K. bhikkhuko. B. a. so.

<sup>16</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. visaṃ

<sup>17</sup> K. °khāra°.

Tattha yāvatā tī yattakena,<sup>1</sup> pare bhikkhate tena<sup>2</sup> bhikkhanamattakena<sup>3</sup> bhikkhu nāma na<sup>4</sup> hoti, vissan tī<sup>5</sup> visamañ,<sup>6</sup> vissagandhañ<sup>7</sup> vā kāyakammādikañ dhammañ<sup>8</sup> samādāya<sup>9</sup> caranto bhikkhu nāma na<sup>10</sup> hoti Yo 'dha tī yo idha sāsane ubhayañ p' etañ puññañ ca pāpañ ca<sup>11</sup> maggabrahmacariyena<sup>12</sup> bāhitvā<sup>13</sup> panudatvā<sup>14</sup> brahmacariyavā<sup>15</sup> hoti saṅkhāyā tī ñānena, loke<sup>16</sup> tī khandhādiloke "ime ajjhakkā<sup>17</sup> khandhā ime bāhūā"<sup>18</sup> tī<sup>19</sup> evaṇ sabbe pi dhamme jānitvā caratī, so tena ñānena kilesānañ bhinnatā "bhikkhū" tī vuccatī tī attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpatti-phalādini pāpunisū tī<sup>20</sup>

Aññatarabrahmanassa vatthu<sup>21</sup>

### 8. TITTHIYAVATTHU

Na monenā<sup>22</sup> tī imañ dhammadesanañ Satthā Jetavane viharanto titthiye ārabha kathesi.

Te kira bhuttatthānesu manussānañ<sup>23</sup> 'khemāñ hotu

<sup>1</sup> K. a. kāranena

<sup>2</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> ta for tena (*peh.* pare bhikkhanena). K<sup>1</sup> pare bhikkhamattena bhikkhū tī tena K bhikkhu tī tena

<sup>3</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. bhikkhalābhanamattena B S °mattena.

<sup>4</sup> K. om

<sup>5</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> a vicintitañ

<sup>6</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> a dhammañ

<sup>7</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup> B S vissañ ga°. F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. °gandha°. Cf.

Sum, p. 9

<sup>8</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup> K. °mma

<sup>9</sup> K. sadāya

<sup>10</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om

<sup>11</sup> K. om two

<sup>12</sup> B. a vā ñānena

<sup>13</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> vāh°. K<sup>1</sup>. a tī.

<sup>14</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> panudatvā F. C. C<sup>a</sup> puna disvā

<sup>15</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. B. a so

<sup>16</sup> K. om

<sup>17</sup> F. °ka° C. C<sup>a</sup>. °ttakā

<sup>18</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> °rakhandhā

<sup>19</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> iti.

<sup>20</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> om.

<sup>21</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> Brāhmanavattthun B. °nava°, sattamañ

<sup>22</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> a muni hotī.

<sup>23</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °ssā. K. K<sup>1</sup> a anumodanañ katvā.

sukhaṇ<sup>\*</sup> hotu<sup>1</sup> āyuñ ca<sup>2</sup> vaddhatu, asukatthāne nāma kalalaṇ<sup>3</sup> atthi, asukatthāne<sup>4</sup> kantako,<sup>5</sup> evarūpaṇ<sup>6</sup> ṭhānaṇ gantuṇ na<sup>7</sup> vattatī ' tī-ādinaṇ nayena maṅgalaṇ vatvā pakhamanti Bhikkhū pana<sup>8</sup> pathamabodhiyaṇ anumodanaṇ<sup>9</sup> akatvā va<sup>10</sup> pakkamanti. Manussā 'mayaṇ<sup>11</sup> tittthiyaṇaṇ santikā<sup>12</sup> maṅgalaṇ sunoma,<sup>13</sup> bhadantā<sup>14</sup> pana tunhībhuṭā<sup>15</sup> pakkamanti ' tī ujjhāyṇsu Bhikkhū tam atthaṇ Satthu<sup>16</sup> ārocesuṇ Satthā ' bhikkhave ito patthāya bhattaggādisu yathāsukhaṇ anumodanaṇ karotha, upanissinnakathaṇ<sup>17</sup> kathethā<sup>18</sup> ' tī anujāni<sup>19</sup> Te tathā kariṇsu. Manussā anumodanādini<sup>20</sup> sunantā ussāhappattā bhikkhū nimantetvā sakkāraṇ karontā vicaranti. Tittthiya<sup>21</sup> 'mayaṇ munino<sup>22</sup> monaṇ<sup>23</sup> kaḷoma, samanassa Gotamassa sāvakā bhattaggādisu mahākathaṇ kathenti ' tī<sup>24</sup> ujjhāyṇsu. Satthā tam atthaṇ sutvā ' nāhaṇ bhikkhave tunhībhāvamattena " muni " tī vadāmi, ekacce hi aṇānantā<sup>25</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K om two.<sup>2</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B. om.<sup>3</sup> K<sup>1</sup> kantako S. kallaṇ.<sup>4</sup> K B. a. nāma<sup>5</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om two. B a. atthi.<sup>6</sup> B. a nāma.<sup>7</sup> S. om<sup>8</sup> C cori. °naṇ na. C<sup>a</sup>. °nā na

K om. pana

<sup>9</sup> K. ānu°<sup>10</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B. S. om.<sup>11</sup> B. om<sup>12</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °akā.<sup>13</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B °nāma<sup>14</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B bhadd°<sup>15</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> S a va<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S. om.<sup>17</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °akaṇ dhammaka° S. °nnānaṇ ka° B a karotha dhammaṇ<sup>18</sup> K a dhammakathaṇ kathethā.<sup>19</sup> K °nāmi. K<sup>1</sup>. °nāmi tī B °nāti<sup>20</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °dī<sup>21</sup> B a. pana.<sup>22</sup> K<sup>1</sup> muni<sup>23</sup> K anumodanaṇ.<sup>24</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om K. K<sup>1</sup> B °ntā vicaranti tī.<sup>25</sup> S °nto.

na<sup>1</sup> kathenti,<sup>2</sup> ekacce<sup>3</sup> avisāradatāya,<sup>4</sup> ekacce “mā  
no<sup>5</sup> imaṃ atisaṃyatthaṃ<sup>6</sup> aññe<sup>7</sup> jāṇiṃsū” ti maccherena,<sup>8</sup>  
tasmā na monamattena<sup>9</sup> muni hoti, pāpavūpasamena<sup>10</sup>  
pana muni<sup>11</sup> nāma hoti’ ti vatvā imā gāthā abhāsi

268. ‘Na monena muni hoti mūlha<sup>12</sup> rūpo<sup>13</sup> aṇḍasū<sup>14</sup>  
yo ca tulaṃ<sup>15</sup> va paṇḍayha varam ādāya pandito

269. Pāpāni paṇḍajjati, sa<sup>16</sup> muni tena so muni,  
yo munāti ubho loke muni tena pavuccati’<sup>17</sup> ti.

Tattha na monenā ti kāmāṇ<sup>18</sup> hi moneyyapatipadā-  
sajjhātena maggañāṇamonenā<sup>19</sup> muni nāma hoti, idha  
pana tunhībhaṃ sandhāya “monenā” ti vuttaṃ, mūlha-  
rūpo ti tuccharūpo, aṇḍasū<sup>20</sup> ti aviññū, evarūpo hi  
tunhībhūto pi<sup>21</sup> muni nāma na<sup>22</sup> hoti ti,<sup>23</sup> athavā monena  
muni nāma<sup>24</sup> hoti, tucchasabhāvo ca<sup>25</sup> pana aññāni<sup>26</sup> ca  
hoti ti attho, yo ca tulaṃ va paṇḍayhā ti yathā hi<sup>27</sup>  
tulaṃ<sup>28</sup> gahetvā thito atirekaṇ ce hoti harati ūnaṇ<sup>29</sup> ce

<sup>1</sup> K om

<sup>2</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> a. ekacce hi jānantā kathenti, ekacce jānantāpi  
na kathenti.

<sup>3</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. a hi

<sup>4</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> a. jānantā kathenti (K. na°)

<sup>5</sup> B. monena.

<sup>6</sup> B atiss°. K. atisaṃyaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. a. na

<sup>8</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a na kathenti.

<sup>9</sup> K<sup>1</sup> modana°. B. tr.

<sup>10</sup> S. °anena

<sup>11</sup> K om. two.

<sup>12</sup> B. mulha°

<sup>13</sup> K. aṇḍasū K<sup>1</sup>. aṇḍasū.

<sup>14</sup> K<sup>1</sup> tullaṃ

<sup>15</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> so

<sup>16</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> vu°

<sup>17</sup> B °aṃ K<sup>1</sup>. kāmā. K. kāmāṇ na F. C C<sup>a</sup> kāmāññū.

<sup>18</sup> B °nena mo°.

<sup>19</sup> F. C<sup>a</sup> aviṇṇasū. K K<sup>1</sup>. aṇḍasū.

<sup>20</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. om.

<sup>21</sup> F. om

<sup>22</sup> K. B. om

<sup>23</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. na

<sup>24</sup> B. om

<sup>25</sup> K. °na. K<sup>1</sup>. °ni. S. aviññū.

<sup>26</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> om.

<sup>27</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. °le

<sup>28</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> on°, so mfi a K. a. °kaṇ.

hōti pakkhipatī evam eva yo<sup>1</sup> atirekaṃ haranto viya  
pāpaṃ haratī parivaḍḍeti<sup>2</sup> ūnake<sup>3</sup> pakkhipanto viya kusalaṃ  
paripūreti evañ ca pana karonto sīlasamādhīpaññāvimutti-  
vimuttiñānadassanaṣaṅkhātāṃ<sup>4</sup> varaṃ uttamam<sup>5</sup> evā ādāya  
pāpāni akusalakammāni parivaḍḍeti<sup>6</sup> sa<sup>7</sup> muni<sup>8</sup> so  
muni nāmā<sup>9</sup> ti attho, tena so muni ti, kasmā<sup>10</sup> pana  
so muni? ti<sup>11</sup> yaṃ hetthā vuttakāraṇaṃ<sup>12</sup> tena so muni  
ti attho, yo munāti ubho loka ti yo puggalo imasmiṃ  
khandhādiloka tulaṃ<sup>13</sup> āropetvā minanto<sup>14</sup> viya “ime  
ajjhakkā<sup>15</sup> khandhā ime bāhirā” ti-ādīnā nayena ime  
ubho pi<sup>16</sup> atthe<sup>17</sup> mināti<sup>18</sup> muni tena pavuccatī<sup>19</sup> ti  
tena<sup>20</sup> kāraṇena muni ti vuccatī yevā ti attho.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattīphalādīni pāpunisū ti<sup>21</sup>

Tīthiyānaṃ vatthu<sup>22</sup>

#### 9. ARIYABĀLISIKAVATTHU.

Na tena ariyo<sup>23</sup> hotī ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto ekaṃ Ariyaṃ nāmā bālīsiṃ<sup>24</sup>  
ārabbha kathesi.

<sup>1</sup> K hoti <sup>2</sup> F. C. °ati K K<sup>1</sup>. a. so muni.

<sup>3</sup> C<sup>a</sup> vū° C. C<sup>a</sup>. a. ti

<sup>4</sup> F. K<sup>1</sup> B. om. one °vimutti°.

<sup>5</sup> K uttam'

<sup>6</sup> B. va°

<sup>7</sup> F. so.

<sup>8</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> a ti B om two

<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. nā.

<sup>10</sup> S. tasmā

<sup>11</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. a ce.

<sup>12</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> °ppakā° (K °ka°).

<sup>13</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. a. va

<sup>14</sup> F ci°

<sup>15</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. °ika°.

<sup>16</sup> F. K K<sup>1</sup>. B om.

<sup>17</sup> K om

<sup>18</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. B. mu°

<sup>19</sup> K va°. K<sup>1</sup>. vu°.

<sup>20</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a pana

<sup>21</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. om.

<sup>22</sup> K (K<sup>1</sup>. first) °ye vatthun K<sup>1</sup>. corr. °yava° B. °yava°,  
aṭṭhamaṃ

<sup>23</sup> K. °ā.

<sup>24</sup> K. bālīkasikaṃ.

Ekadivasan hi Satthā tassa<sup>1</sup> sotāpattimaggassa<sup>2</sup> upā-  
 nissayan disvā Sāvattiya<sup>3</sup> uttaradvāragāme<sup>4</sup> pindāya  
 caritvā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto tato<sup>5</sup> āgacchatī Tasmaṃ  
 khane<sup>6</sup> so bālisiko balisena macche ganhanto Buddha-  
 pamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ<sup>7</sup> disvā balisayatthiṃ<sup>8</sup> chad-  
 detvā atthāsi Satthā tassa avidūre<sup>9</sup> thāne nivattitvā  
 thito<sup>10</sup> 'tvaṃ kiṇṇāmo<sup>11</sup> tvaṃ kiṇṇāmo'<sup>12</sup> ti<sup>13</sup> Sāriputta-  
 ttherādīnaṃ<sup>14</sup> nāmāni pucchī, te pi 'ahaṃ Sāriputto<sup>15</sup>  
 ahaṃ Moggallāno' ti attano attano<sup>16</sup> nāmāni kathayaṃsu.<sup>17</sup>  
 Bālisiko cintesi 'Satthā sabbesaṃ<sup>18</sup> nāmāni pucchati,  
 mama<sup>19</sup> pi nāmaṃ pucchissati<sup>20</sup> maññe' ti Satthā tassa  
 icchaṃ ñatvā 'upāsaka tvaṃ konāmo'<sup>21</sup> ti pucchitvā, 'ahaṃ  
 bhante Ariyo nāmā' ti vutte,<sup>22</sup> 'na upāsaka<sup>23</sup> tādīsā  
 pānātipātino ariyā nāma honti,<sup>24</sup> ariyā<sup>25</sup> pana mahājanassa  
 ahiṃsanabhāve<sup>26</sup> thitā<sup>27</sup> ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

270. 'Na tena ariyo hoti yena pānāni hiṃsati,  
 ahiṃsā sabbapānānaṃ "ariyo" ti pavuccatī' ti.

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.<sup>2</sup> B °ssūp°.<sup>3</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °iyā<sup>4</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. °re gāme C C<sup>a</sup> S °gāmadvāre.<sup>5</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> om<sup>6</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a. samukhi.<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. bā°<sup>8</sup> S °ra°.<sup>9</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. atthasi for ni° thi°. K om. sxx<sup>10</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. om two.<sup>11</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. B. a 'sī<sup>12</sup> C<sup>a</sup> a pucchitvā.<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> K °rānaṃ<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om. two<sup>15</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. B om.<sup>16</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> a taṃ sutvā<sup>17</sup> C sabbe taṃ C<sup>a</sup>. sa° naṃ<sup>18</sup> B mamaṃ.<sup>19</sup> B °ati<sup>20</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B a. 'sī.<sup>21</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. vatvā.<sup>22</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> ti<sup>23</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> °so °pāto °yo nā° hoti.<sup>24</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °yo.<sup>25</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. S. avihī°.<sup>26</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °to.

\*Tattha ahimsā ti ahimsanena,<sup>1</sup> idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti yena<sup>2</sup> pāṇāni hiṃsati<sup>3</sup> na tena<sup>4</sup> kāranena ariyo hoti.<sup>5</sup> yo pana sabbapāṇānaṃ pāṇādīhi ahiṃsanena<sup>6</sup> mettādi-bhāvanāya patitthitattā<sup>7</sup> himsato<sup>8</sup> ārā va thito<sup>9</sup> ayaṃ “ariyo” ti pavuccati ti attho

Desanāvasāne<sup>10</sup> bālisiko sotāpattiphale patitthahi, sampattānam pi sātthikā desanā<sup>11</sup> ahosi ti.

Bālisikassa vatthu.<sup>12</sup>

#### 10 SAMBAHULASĪLĀD SAMPANNABHIKKHUVATTHU.

Na sīlabbatamattenā ti imaṃ dhammadeśanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto sambahule sīlādisampanne bhikkhū ārabha kathesi

Tesu kira ekaccānaṃ evaṃ<sup>13</sup> ahosi: ‘mayam pi<sup>14</sup> sampannasīlā mayaṃ dhūtaṅgadharā<sup>15</sup> mayaṃ bahussutā<sup>16</sup> mayaṃ pantasenāsanavāsino<sup>17</sup> mayaṃ jhānābhīññālābhino,<sup>18</sup> na amhākaṃ arahattaṃ dullabhaṃ, icchitadivase<sup>19</sup> yeva arahattaṃ pāpūssāmā’ ti. Ye pi tattha anāgāmīno tesam pi etad ahosi ‘na amhākaṃ idāni arahattaṃ dullabhaṃ’ ti. Te sabbe pi<sup>20</sup> ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ upasaṃ-

<sup>1</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °saṃ B. °nabbhāvena.

<sup>2</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. B. a. hi

<sup>3</sup> K<sup>1</sup> vihi°.

<sup>4</sup> K. n’ etena.

<sup>5</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om.

<sup>6</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> avi°.

<sup>7</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> thitattā.

<sup>8</sup> S. °āto. B. ahiṃsako aparādhiko for hi °ā° va thī°.

<sup>9</sup> F. vaddhito C. āraddhito. K. K<sup>1</sup>. om. va.

<sup>10</sup> K. a. so.

<sup>11</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. dhammade°, a. jātā.

<sup>12</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. B. Ariyabālisikavatthuṃ (B °tthu). B. a.

navamaṃ.

<sup>13</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> etaṃ.

<sup>14</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> B. om S. hi.

<sup>15</sup> K. dhutaṅgavo

<sup>16</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. bahūsutā.

<sup>17</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. sen°. B. santa°.

<sup>18</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. B. jhānalābhino (K K<sup>1</sup>. jhāna°).

<sup>19</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °ana°

<sup>20</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om.

kamitvā vanditvā<sup>1</sup> nisinnā ‘api nu kho<sup>2</sup> bhikkhave pabbajitakecaṇ matthakaṇ pattan’ ti Satthārā puttā evaṇ āhaṇsu ‘bhante “mayaṇ<sup>3</sup> evarūpā<sup>4</sup> va tasmā no<sup>5</sup> icchitakkhane<sup>6</sup> yeva arahattaṇ pattuṇ samatth’ amhā” ti cintetvā viharāmā’ ti Satthā tesāṇ vacanaṇ sutvā ‘bhikkhave bhikkhunā<sup>7</sup> nāma parisuddhasīlādīmattaken’ eva<sup>8</sup> anāgāmisukhappattamattaken’ eva<sup>9</sup> vā “appakaṇ no bhavadukkhān” ti datthuṇ<sup>10</sup> na vattatī,<sup>11</sup> āsavakkhayaṇ pana appatvā<sup>12</sup> “sukhito homī”<sup>13</sup> ti cittaṇ na uppādetabban’ ti vatvā imā gāthā abhāsi

271. ‘Na sīlabbatamattena bāhusaccena<sup>14</sup> vā puna<sup>15</sup>  
āthavā samādhilābhena vivittasayanena<sup>16</sup> vā

272 Phusāmi<sup>17</sup> nekkhammasukhaṇ aputhujjana-  
seviṇaṇ  
bhikkhu viṣṣāsa māpādi appatto āsavakkha-  
yaṇ’ ti

Tattha<sup>18</sup> sīlabbatamattena ti catupārisuddhisīla-  
mattena<sup>19</sup> vā terasadhūtagunamattena<sup>20</sup> vā, bāhusa-  
saccena<sup>21</sup> vā ti tinnāṇ pitakānaṇ uggahitamattena<sup>22</sup> vā,  
samādhilābhena ti atthasamāpatulābhena<sup>23</sup> vā nek-

<sup>1</sup> K om.

<sup>3</sup> K a. eva.

<sup>5</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. B om.

<sup>7</sup> K. bhikkhu.

<sup>9</sup> S. °ttena. K. K<sup>1</sup>. °en’ e vā

<sup>10</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. B. vattuṇ. K. da-vattuṇ

<sup>11</sup> K. a ti.

<sup>13</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. B. °mhī.

<sup>15</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. B. pana.

<sup>17</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> phuss°.

<sup>19</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> °ddha°.

<sup>21</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. bahu°.

<sup>22</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. F. B. uggahita°.

<sup>23</sup> B. °iyā lā°. F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. °samādhi°

<sup>2</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. B. a. vo

<sup>4</sup> B. rep., ca for va.

<sup>6</sup> B. icchiticchita°.

<sup>8</sup> B. °na vā, so mfi a.

<sup>12</sup> S. appa°.

<sup>14</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. bahu°.

<sup>16</sup> F. vivieca°

<sup>18</sup> B. a na.

<sup>20</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. °dhutaṅgama°.

khammasukhan ti anāgāmisukhaṇ<sup>1</sup> phusāmi<sup>2</sup> ti  
 ettakamattena vā aputhujjanasevitan ti puthujjanehi  
 asevitaṇ ariyasevitam<sup>3</sup> eva, bhikkhū ti tesā aññataṇ  
 ālapanto āha, vissāsa māpādi ti vissāsaṇ na<sup>4</sup> āpajjeyya,  
 idaṇ vuttaṇ hoti. bhikkhu<sup>5</sup> iminā sampannasīlādi bhāva-  
 mattaken<sup>6</sup> eva “mayhaṇ bhavo appako parittako” ti  
 āsavakkhaya saṅkhātaṇ arahattaṇ appatto<sup>7</sup> hutvā bhikkhu  
 nāma vissāsaṇ na āpajjeyya,<sup>8</sup> yathā hi<sup>9</sup> appamattako<sup>10</sup>  
 gūtho duggandho<sup>11</sup> eva, appamattako pi bhavo dukkho ti

Desanāvasāne te bhikkhū arahatte patitthahīṇsu, sam-  
 pattānam pi<sup>12</sup> sātthikā desanā<sup>13</sup> aho si ti

Sambahulānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ vatthu<sup>14</sup>

Dhammatthavaggavannanā<sup>15</sup> niṭṭhitā.

Ekūnavīsatiṃ vaggo.

<sup>1</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. *corr* B. *a* tasmā anāgāmisukhaṇ (K<sup>1</sup> °ma°).

<sup>2</sup> K. phass°. K<sup>1</sup> phuss° <sup>3</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. °yehi se°.

<sup>4</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S *om* F māp°

<sup>5</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. *a* ti S *a*. nāma

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °bhāvana°. K. °mattena va

<sup>7</sup> K<sup>1</sup> B. apatto <sup>8</sup> B nāp°

<sup>9</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. pi. <sup>10</sup> K. B. S. *a* pi.

<sup>11</sup> B *a* hoti <sup>12</sup> K. *om*

<sup>13</sup> K<sup>1</sup> dhammade° K K<sup>1</sup> *a* jātā

<sup>14</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. Silādisampannavatthuṇ K Silasampannabhikkhuva.°  
 B. Sambahulasīlādisampannabhikkhuva°, dasamaṇ.

<sup>15</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. Dhammava°.

## XX MAGGAVAGGO

### 1 PAÑCASATABHIKKHUVATTHU

Maggān' atthaṅgiko<sup>1</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ  
Satthā Jetavane viharanto pañcasate bhikkhū ārabha  
kathesi

Te kira Sattharū janapadacārikaṇ caritvā puna<sup>2</sup> Sāva-  
tthiṇ āgate upatthānasālāyaṇ<sup>3</sup> nisīditvā<sup>4</sup> 'asukagāmassa  
maggo samo asukagāmassa<sup>5</sup> visamo sasakkharo<sup>6</sup> asa-  
kkharo<sup>7</sup> tiādina<sup>8</sup> nayena attano<sup>9</sup> vicaritamaggaṇ<sup>10</sup>  
ārabha maggakathaṇ kathesuṇ. Satthā tesā arahattassa  
upanissayaṇ<sup>11</sup> disvā taṇ thānaṇ āgantvā<sup>12</sup> paññattasane  
nisinno<sup>13</sup> 'kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannī-  
sinnā' ti pucchitvā, 'imāya nāmā' ti vutte, 'bhikkhave  
ayaṇ<sup>14</sup> bāhīrakamaggo,<sup>15</sup> bhikkhunā nāma ariyamagge  
kammaṇ kātuṇ vattatī' ti,<sup>16</sup> 'evaṇ hi karonto<sup>17</sup> bhikkhu  
sabbadukkhā pamuccatī'<sup>18</sup> ti vatvā imā gāthā abhāsi

<sup>1</sup> K °ako K. K<sup>1</sup> a settho

<sup>2</sup> K pana

<sup>3</sup> B °ya

<sup>4</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> a asugāmato B a asukagamato

<sup>5</sup> B a maggo

<sup>6</sup> S sakkharo.

<sup>7</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> a maggo.

<sup>8</sup> K ādinādi

<sup>9</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °nā

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °rima°

<sup>11</sup> B °ssūp°

<sup>12</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. ga°

<sup>13</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> a va.

<sup>14</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om

<sup>15</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. a vannetuṇ na vattatī

<sup>16</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> om

<sup>17</sup> B ti

<sup>18</sup> K pamañca° K<sup>1</sup>. pamuñceti.

273. 'Maggan' atthaṅgiko settho, saccānaṃ caturro  
padā,  
virāgo settho dhammānaṃ, dīpadānañ<sup>1</sup> ca  
cakkhumā.
- 274 Es' eva<sup>2</sup> maggo, natth' añño dassanassa visu-  
ddhiyā,  
etaṃ hi tumhe paṭipajjatha, Mārass' etaṃ<sup>3</sup>  
pamohanaṃ.
275. Etaṃ hi tumhe paṭipannā dukkhass' antaṃ<sup>4</sup>  
karissatha,  
akkhāto ve<sup>5</sup> mayā maggo aññāya<sup>6</sup> sallasan-  
thanaṃ.<sup>7</sup>
- 276 Tumhehi kiccaṃ ātappaṃ<sup>8</sup> akkhātāro tathāgatā  
paṭipannā pamokkhanti jhāyino Māraban-  
dhanā' ti

Tattha maggān' atthaṅgiko ti jaṅghamaggādayo vā  
hontu dvāsatthiditthagatamaggā<sup>9</sup> vā sabbesaṃ pi maggānaṃ  
sammāditthiādīhi atthahi aṅgehi<sup>10</sup> micchāditthiādīnaṃ  
atthannaṃ<sup>11</sup> pahānaṃ<sup>12</sup> karonto,<sup>13</sup> nirodhaṃ ārammaṇaṃ  
katvā catūsu pi saccesu<sup>14</sup> dukkhaparijānanādīkiccaṃ<sup>15</sup>  
sādhayamāno<sup>16</sup> atthaṅgiko<sup>17</sup> maggo settho uttamo, saccā-  
naṃ caturro padā<sup>18</sup> ti "saccaṃ bhane na kujjheyyā"<sup>19</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B S dvī°<sup>2</sup> S eso va<sup>3</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> Mārasena° Sumaṅgala° on Satip Sutta (Rau-  
goon) Mārasenappamaddanaṃ<sup>4</sup> K °ssa naṃ.<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. te. B me.<sup>6</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. pa°<sup>7</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. °nth° B. °kantanaṃ.<sup>8</sup> B. ātappaṃ.<sup>9</sup> S. dvāsattha°<sup>10</sup> B. om.<sup>11</sup> F. atthaṅgānaṃ.<sup>12</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °na°<sup>13</sup> F C. °ntī C<sup>a</sup>. °ntīhi. B karoti. K K<sup>1</sup> °karo.<sup>14</sup> F. sabbesu<sup>15</sup> B °aṃ pa° K<sup>1</sup>. °nādikaṃ ki° K °pajānanādikaṃ ki°. F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. °ādisu ki°<sup>16</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> sāda°. B. sādhī°.<sup>17</sup> S. ariyo.<sup>18</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup> pajā.<sup>19</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. °jjeyyan.

tī āgataṃ<sup>1</sup> vacīsaccaṃ vā hotu, “sacco<sup>2</sup> brāhmano sacco khattiyō” tiādibhedaṃ sammutīsaccaṃ vā, “idam eva saccāṃ, mogham aññān” ti ditthisaccaṃ vā, “dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ” tiādibhedaṃ paramatthasaccaṃ vā hotu sabbesaṃ pi imesaṃ saccānaṃ pariāṇatābbatthena<sup>3</sup> sacchikātabbatthena bhāvetābbatthena ekapativedhatthena,<sup>4</sup> tathāpativedhatthena<sup>5</sup> ca<sup>6</sup> “dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ” tiādaṃ caturo padā<sup>7</sup> setthā nāma, viiāgo settho<sup>8</sup> dhammānaṃ ti “yāvata bhikkhave dhammā saṃkhatā<sup>9</sup> vā asaṃkhatā vā virāgo tesāṃ dhammānaṃ aggam akkhāyati” ti vacanato<sup>10</sup> sabbadhammānaṃ<sup>11</sup> nibbānasaṃkhatō viiāgo settho, dīpadānañ<sup>12</sup> ca cakkhumā ti sabbesaṃ pi<sup>13</sup> devamanussādibhedānaṃ dīpadānaṃ<sup>14</sup> pañcahi<sup>15</sup> cakkhūhi<sup>16</sup> cakkhumā<sup>17</sup> tathāgato va<sup>18</sup> settho<sup>19</sup> Dassanassa viśuddhiyā ti maggaṃ phalaṃ dāsaṃ viśuddhatthaṃ<sup>20</sup> yo mayā “settho” ti vutto es’ eva<sup>21</sup> maggo natth’ aññā, etaṃ hi ti<sup>22</sup> tasmiṃ tumhe<sup>23</sup> etaṃ eva patipajjatha, ‘Māraṃ’ etaṃ paṃmohanān,<sup>24</sup> ti etaṃ<sup>25</sup> Māraṃmohanāṃ Māraṃ’ eva vañ-

<sup>1</sup> B °ādi gataṃ

<sup>2</sup> K<sup>1</sup> K sabbo

<sup>3</sup> F K B a pahātābbatthena K pahānata°

<sup>4</sup> F K B °dhana°

<sup>5</sup> F K B °dhana° S tatha°

<sup>6</sup> K B om

<sup>7</sup> K patthā

<sup>8</sup> K ase°

<sup>9</sup> B °ātā K °āiā

<sup>10</sup> K attho

<sup>11</sup> K sabbe dha°

<sup>12</sup> B S dvī°, al

<sup>13</sup> B om

<sup>14</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om S a ca

<sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> ca hi

<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> bhikkhūhi

<sup>17</sup> C<sup>a</sup> bhikkhumā

<sup>18</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> ca

<sup>19</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B a° casaddo (K pasettho) sampiṇḍanatto, arūpadhamme sampiṇḍayati (B °eti), tasmiṃ arūpadhammānaṃ (B a pi) Tathāgato settho uttamo

<sup>20</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B °nassa vi°.

<sup>21</sup> B eso

<sup>22</sup> B tumhehi K K<sup>1</sup> om

<sup>23</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a atthahi

<sup>24</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. Mārasenan

<sup>25</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> a hi

canan<sup>1</sup> tī vuttaṃ<sup>2</sup> Dukkhaṣṣā<sup>3</sup> tī sakalassāpī<sup>1</sup> vaṭṭa-  
dukkhaṣṣa antaṃ paṇicchedaṃ karissathā tī attho,<sup>5</sup> salla-  
santhanana<sup>6</sup> tī iāgasallādīnaṃ santhanaja<sup>7</sup> nimmathanaṃ<sup>8</sup>  
abbāhanaṃ<sup>9</sup> etaṃ maggaṃ mayā vinā anussavadihi attā-  
paccakkhato<sup>10</sup> nātvā va ayaṃ maggo akkhato, idāni tumhela  
kilesānaṃ ātapanena<sup>11</sup> ātappaṃ tī saṅkhaṃ gataṃ<sup>12</sup> assa<sup>13</sup>  
adhigamanatthāya<sup>14</sup> sammappadhānavariyakiccaṃ<sup>15</sup> kara-  
niyaṃ, kevalaṃ hi akkhātāro va<sup>16</sup> tathāgata<sup>17</sup> tasmā tehi<sup>18</sup>  
akkhātavasena<sup>19</sup> ye<sup>20</sup> patipannā<sup>21</sup> dīhi jhānehi<sup>22</sup> jhāyimo  
te<sup>23</sup> tebhūmakavattasaṅkhātā<sup>24</sup> Mārabandhanā mokkhanti<sup>25</sup>  
tī attho.

Desanāvasāne te bhikkhū arahatte patitthahīṃsu, sam-  
pattānaṃ pi<sup>26</sup> sātthika desanā<sup>27</sup> ahoṣi tī

Pañcasatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vatthu<sup>28</sup>

<sup>1</sup> F Mārase va° C Mās e C C<sup>a</sup> canan K<sup>1</sup> Māra va°  
K<sup>1</sup> B Mārabandhanan S. Mārasivanan

<sup>2</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B vuccati. F om

<sup>3</sup> B. S °ss' antan (S °ṇ)

<sup>4</sup> B °ssa pi.

<sup>5</sup> B a aññāya

<sup>6</sup> B °kantanan K<sup>1</sup> °santhanana K °sannanan

<sup>7</sup> B kanta° K om

<sup>8</sup> F nibbatanaṃ

<sup>9</sup> S abbū° F adabanaṃ C atthaṅgataṃ C<sup>a</sup> attluñ-  
gikānaṃ K<sup>1</sup> nibbāpanaṃ K. a santhananaṃ nibbāpanaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °nto B attano pa°.

<sup>11</sup> F B ātāp°

<sup>12</sup> K saṅkhaga° F saṅkhataṃ.

<sup>13</sup> K B °tassa K<sup>1</sup> gatassa for ga° a°

<sup>14</sup> B S. adhigamatthāya.

<sup>15</sup> K<sup>1</sup> sama° F °naṃ vi°. K K<sup>1</sup> B. S °yaṃ hi°

<sup>16</sup> B ca K K<sup>1</sup> om.

<sup>17</sup> K °to.

<sup>18</sup> K hi te K<sup>1</sup> hi tehi

<sup>19</sup> K h<sup>1</sup> °sehi

<sup>20</sup> K B yeva F yo

<sup>21</sup> K. °nno.

<sup>22</sup> F thā°

<sup>23</sup> S a. hi jhāyīno.

<sup>24</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B °ika° K K om °vatta°

<sup>25</sup> K<sup>1</sup> B pamo°

<sup>26</sup> K om

<sup>27</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> dhammade° jātā

<sup>28</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> Maggavannabhikkhuvatthuṃ. B Pañcasata-  
bhikkhuvā°, pathamaṃ

## 2 ANICCALAKKHANAVATTHU

Sabbe saṅkhāiā<sup>1</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā  
Jetavane viharanto pañcasate bhikkhū ārabha kathesi

Te kira Satthu santike kammatthānaṃ gahetvā<sup>2</sup> araññe  
vāyamanāpī arahattaṃ appattā<sup>3</sup> 'vīsesetvā<sup>4</sup> kammatthānaṃ  
ugganhiṣṣāmā' ti Satthu santikaṃ<sup>5</sup> āgamiṃsu Satthā  
'kin nu kho imesaṃ sappāyaṃ' ti vīmaṃsanto,<sup>6</sup> 'ime  
Kassapabuddhakāle vīsati vassasahassāni<sup>7</sup> aniccalakkhane<sup>8</sup>  
anuyūñṇiṃsu, tasmā aniccalakkhanen' eva tesāṃ<sup>9</sup> ekaṃ  
gāthaṃ desetuṃ vattatī' ti cintetvā 'bhikkhave kāmā-  
bhavādisu<sup>10</sup> sabbe pi<sup>11</sup> saṅkhāiā hutvā abhāvatthena<sup>12</sup>  
aniccā evā' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

277 "Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā" ti<sup>13</sup> yadā paññāya  
passatī  
atha nibbindatī dukkhe, esa maggo visud-  
dhiyā' ti

Tattha sabbe saṅkhāiā ti kāmabhavādisu uppannā  
khandhā tattha tatth' eva nirujjhantā<sup>14</sup> aniccā ti, yadā  
vipassanāpaññāya<sup>15</sup> passatī atha imasmiṃ khandha-  
pariharanadukkhe nibbindatī,<sup>16</sup> nibbindato dukkha-  
parijānanādivasena saccāni pativijjhatī, esa maggo  
visuddhiyā ti visuddhatthāya<sup>17</sup> vodānatthāya esa<sup>18</sup>  
maggo ti attho

<sup>1</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B a aniccā

<sup>2</sup> B a gantvā

<sup>3</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B °tvā

<sup>4</sup> K vīseṣe K<sup>1</sup>. vīseṣa katvā

<sup>5</sup> B om. two

<sup>6</sup> B °ento

<sup>7</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °naṃ

<sup>8</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °aṃ yeva

<sup>9</sup> S nesāṃ

<sup>10</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B a hī

<sup>11</sup> B om

<sup>12</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> asāṃ akatthena

<sup>13</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om.

<sup>14</sup> S °nto K K<sup>1</sup>. B °anato

<sup>15</sup> F vipassanā K K<sup>1</sup> paññāya C C<sup>a</sup> vipassanatīpa°

<sup>16</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. B om

<sup>17</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °ittbhāya

<sup>18</sup> S eso

Desanāvasāne te<sup>1</sup> bhikkhū arahatte patitṭhahimsu, sam-  
pattaparīsāya<sup>2</sup> pi sātthikā desanā<sup>3</sup> ahosī ti<sup>4</sup>

Pañcasatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vatthu<sup>5</sup>

### 3 DUKKHALAKKHAVATTHU

Dutiyagāthāya pi evarūpam eva vatthuṃ

Tadā hi Bhagavā tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dukkhalakkhane  
katābhīyogabhāvaṃ<sup>6</sup> ñatvā ‘bhikkhave sabbe pi khandi ā  
patipīlanatthena dukkhā evā’ ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

278 “Sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā” ti yadā paññāya  
passati  
atha nibbindatī dukkhe, esa maggo visud-  
dhiyā’ ti

Tattha dukkhā<sup>7</sup> ti patipīlanatthena<sup>8</sup> dukkhā,<sup>9</sup> sesaṃ  
purimasadisam eva<sup>10</sup>

### 4. ANATTALAKKHAVATTHU

Tatīyagāthāya pi es’ eva nayo Kevalaṃ hi ettha  
Bhagavā tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pubbe anattalakkhane anu-  
yuttabhāvaṃ ñatvā ‘bhikkhave sabbe pi<sup>11</sup> khandhā avasa-  
vattanatthena anattā’<sup>12</sup> ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha.

<sup>1</sup> S. om.

<sup>2</sup> B. °sānaṃ

<sup>3</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. dhammade° jātā

<sup>4</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. om

<sup>5</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> no title B. Amicalakkhanava°, dutīyaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> K. K. sampayuttabhāva (K<sup>1</sup>. cori del) kātābhīyohāra-  
yoga° (K<sup>1</sup>. cori. text).

<sup>7</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> dukkha°, om ti.

<sup>8</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. pi°.

<sup>9</sup> K. a. vā

<sup>10</sup> B. a. Dukkhalakkhanava°, tatīyaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> ca

<sup>12</sup> B. a. eva.

279 “Sabbe dhammā anattā” ti yadā paññāya  
passatī  
atha nibbindatī dukkhe, esa maggo visud-  
dhiyā’ ti

Tattha sabbe dhammā ti pañcakkhandhā va<sup>1</sup> adhip  
petā, anattā ti “mā jīyantu<sup>2</sup> mā miyantu”<sup>3</sup> ti ‘vase  
vattetuṇa na sakkā<sup>4</sup> ti, avasavattanatthena anattā<sup>5</sup> suññā  
assāmikā<sup>6</sup> anissarā ti attho, sesaṇ purimasadīsam evā ti<sup>7</sup>

#### 5 PADHĀNAKAMMIKATISSATTHEAVATTHU \*

Uthhānakālamhī<sup>8</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā  
Jetāvane viharanto Padhānakammikatisaṇ nāma<sup>9</sup> ārabba  
kathesi

Sāvatthivāsino kira pañcasatā kulaputtā Satthu santike  
pabbajitvā kammattānaṇ<sup>10</sup> gahetvā araññaṇ agamaṇsu.  
Tesu eko tatth’ eva ohīyi, avasesā araññe samanadhammaṇ  
karontā arahattaṇ patvā ‘patiladdhagunaṇ Satthu āroces-  
sāmā’<sup>11</sup> ti puna Sāvatthiṇ agamaṇsu.<sup>12</sup> Te Sāvatthito  
yojanamatte ekasmiṇ gāmake pindāya carante disvā eko  
upāsako yāgubhattādīhi<sup>13</sup> paṭimānetvā anumodanaṇ sutvā  
punadivasatthāya<sup>14</sup> pi<sup>15</sup> nimantesi. Te tadah’ eva<sup>16</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> om B. eva

<sup>2</sup> K jīrantu

<sup>3</sup> F khī°

<sup>4</sup> F K K B sakko.

<sup>5</sup> S attā° F C. C<sup>a</sup>. a. ti.

<sup>6</sup> K. B asā°.

<sup>7</sup> B. om. K. K<sup>1</sup> a Pañcasatābhikkhuvattūṇ. B a.  
Anattalakkhanavattū catutthāṇ.

\* F J., I. 316 ff

<sup>8</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> a anutthahāno

<sup>9</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> a therāṇ B °ssatherāṇ, om nāma.

<sup>10</sup> K a. Satthu santike.

<sup>11</sup> B °mī.

<sup>12</sup> B. āg°.

<sup>13</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. °dīni (K yāgūdīni).

<sup>14</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. disase sandhāya

<sup>15</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> B om.

<sup>16</sup> B tadahe yeva

Sāvattṭhi<sup>1</sup> gantvā<sup>2</sup> pattacīvaṇṇa<sup>3</sup> patisaṃmetvā sāyaṇha-  
samaye Satthāraṇaṇ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā<sup>4</sup> nissiddhiṇsu  
Satthā tehi saddhiṇaṇ ativiya tutthiṇaṇ pavedayamāno<sup>5</sup> pati-  
santhāraṇaṇ akāsi Atha nesaṇ tattha ohito<sup>6</sup> sahāya-  
bhikkhu<sup>7</sup> cintesi 'Satthu imehi saddhiṇaṇ patisaṇthānaṇ  
karontassa mukhaṇ na-ppahoti, mayhaṇ pana magga-  
phalābhāvena mayā saddhiṇaṇ na katheti,<sup>8</sup> ajja<sup>9</sup> arahattaṇ  
patvā Satthāraṇaṇ upasaṅkamitvā<sup>10</sup> mayā saddhiṇaṇ kathā-  
pessāmi' ti Te pi bhikkhū<sup>11</sup> 'bhante mayaṇ āgamaṇa-  
magge ekena upāsakena svātanāya nimantitā, pāto va  
tattha<sup>12</sup> gamissāma' ti Satthāraṇaṇ apalokesuṇ Atha  
nesaṇ sahāyabhikkhu<sup>13</sup> sabbarattṭiṇaṇ caṇkamanto niddāya<sup>14</sup>  
vasā<sup>15</sup> caṇkamanakotiyaṇ ekasmiṇaṇ pāsānaphalake pati,  
ūrattṭhi<sup>16</sup> bhijji So mahāsaddena viraṇi Tassa te sahā-  
yakā<sup>17</sup> bhikkhū saddaṇ<sup>18</sup> saṇjānitvā<sup>19</sup> ito c' ito ca<sup>20</sup> upa-  
dhāviṇsu<sup>21</sup> Tesaṇ<sup>22</sup> dīpaṇ<sup>23</sup> jāletvā<sup>24</sup> tassa kattabba-  
kiccaṇ karontānaṇ yeva aruṇo utthahi,<sup>25</sup> taṇ gāmaṇ  
gantūṇ okāsaṇ na labhiṇsu Atha ne Satthā āha. 'kiṇ  
bhikkhave bhikkhācāragāmaṇ<sup>26</sup> na gamitthā' ti Te 'āma  
bhante' ti taṇ pavattūṇ ārocesuṇ Satthā 'na bhikkhave

<sup>1</sup> C<sup>a</sup> °iyaṇ<sup>3</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a ādāya<sup>5</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °iya°<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> ohino B. ohiya° K K ohiyiko<sup>7</sup> B S °yaka° K K<sup>1</sup> a nissinno<sup>8</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B. °si<sup>10</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B om<sup>12</sup> B ta° pā° va<sup>14</sup> S niddā° K K<sup>1</sup> niddāyana°<sup>16</sup> B ūruttṭhi K. K<sup>1</sup>. urukaṭṭhi<sup>17</sup> S °ka°<sup>19</sup> S jān°<sup>21</sup> K udhāv°.<sup>23</sup> K<sup>1</sup> pad°<sup>25</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. a te B. tesāṇ, om taṇ.<sup>26</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °raṇ gā°<sup>2</sup> K<sup>1</sup> patvā<sup>4</sup> B a ekamantaṇaṇ<sup>9</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. B ajj' eva<sup>11</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a. tassa<sup>13</sup> B. °ako bhi°<sup>15</sup> K. S °vasena.<sup>18</sup> C<sup>a</sup> om<sup>20</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. va.<sup>22</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. om.<sup>24</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> jūl°.

esa idān' eva tumhākaṃ lābhantaīāyaṃ karotī,<sup>1</sup> pubbe pi akāsi yevā' tī vatvā tehi yācito atītaṃ āharitvā<sup>2</sup>

'Yo pubbe kaṇiṇiyāni<sup>3</sup> pacchā so kātum icchatī,  
varanakatthabhaṇṇo<sup>4</sup> va sa<sup>5</sup> pacchā-m-anutap-  
patī'<sup>6</sup> tī'

jātaṃ<sup>8</sup> vitthāsesī 'tadā kīṇa<sup>9</sup> te<sup>10</sup> bhikkhū pañcasatā mānavakā<sup>11</sup> ahesuṃ, kusītamānavako ayaṃ bhikkhu ahoṣi ācariyo pana<sup>12</sup> tathāgato va ahoṣi' tī<sup>13</sup> Satthā imaṃ desanaṃ<sup>14</sup> āharitvā, 'bhikkhave yo hi utthānakāle utthā-  
naṃ na karotī avasannasaṃkappo<sup>15</sup> hotī kusīto so jhānadi-  
bhedanaṃ viṣesaṃ nādhigacchatī' tī vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

280 'Utthānakālamhi anutthahāno  
yuvā balī<sup>16</sup> ālasiyā<sup>17</sup> upeto  
saṃsannasaṃkappamano<sup>18</sup> kusīto  
paññāya maggaṃ alaso na vindaṭī' tī

Tattha anutthahāno tī anutthahanto avāyamanto  
yuvā balī tī pathamayobbane<sup>19</sup> thito balasampanno<sup>20</sup> pi

<sup>1</sup> B akāsi

<sup>2</sup> K<sup>1</sup> āharī K K<sup>1</sup> a. J, with i° gā° āha

<sup>3</sup> B aka° C C<sup>a</sup> kataka°

<sup>4</sup> K B varuna K<sup>1</sup> °aṇ bha°

<sup>5</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> so B pacchā so ° K<sup>1</sup> pacchānu°

<sup>7</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> a Satthā Varuna°

<sup>8</sup> F J, 1 816-9 Varana-jātaka

<sup>9</sup> B om. two ° K tī

<sup>11</sup> B °ikā

<sup>12</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> a aham eva, om. va ° K om

<sup>14</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B dhammade°

<sup>15</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B asampanna° K K<sup>1</sup> a va

<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °liṇ

<sup>17</sup> K<sup>1</sup> B. S °siyaṃ K ālassaṃ

<sup>18</sup> B' asampannasaṅk° K K<sup>1</sup> sampanna°. (So mīa)

<sup>19</sup> K °yovane

<sup>20</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. K balava°

hutvā<sup>1</sup> alasabhāvena<sup>2</sup> upeto hoti, bhutvā<sup>3</sup> sayati, saṅ-  
sannasaṅkappamano ti tīhi<sup>4</sup> micchāvitakkehi sutṭhu  
avasannasammāsaṅkappacitto<sup>5</sup> kusīto ti<sup>6</sup> nibbuiyo,<sup>7</sup>  
alaso ti<sup>8</sup> mahāalaso, paññāya datthabbaṅ ariyamaggaṅ  
apassanto na vīdati na patilabhati<sup>9</sup> ti attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotapattiphalādini pāpunisū ti<sup>10</sup>

Padhānakammikatisattheaṣṣa vatthu<sup>11</sup>

## 6 SŪKARAPETAVATTHU \*

Vācānurakkhī<sup>12</sup> ti imaṅ dhammadeśanaṅ Satthā  
Veluvane viharanto sūkarapetaṅ ārabba kathesi

Ekasmiṅ hi divase<sup>13</sup> Mahāmoggallānatthero<sup>14</sup> Lakkhana-  
ttherena saddhiṃ Gijjhakūṭā<sup>15</sup> oīhanto<sup>16</sup> ekasmiṃ padese  
sitaṅ katvā<sup>17</sup> 'ko nu kho āvuso hetu sitassa pātukamme'<sup>18</sup>  
ti Lakkhanattherena puttho 'akālo<sup>19</sup> āvuso imassa pañ-  
hassa, Satthu santike maṅ<sup>20</sup> puccheyyāsi'<sup>21</sup> ti vatthu

<sup>1</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a ālasīyaṅ upeto ti K. cori a ālassaṅ upeto ti

<sup>2</sup> K āl° K. K<sup>1</sup> °bhāvaṅ

<sup>3</sup> B hutvā K<sup>1</sup>. a gatvā <sup>4</sup> B om.

<sup>5</sup> K. om. avasanna. K<sup>1</sup> cori panna° B. asampanna°

<sup>6</sup> B. om

<sup>7</sup> B S. nibbī° K K<sup>1</sup>. nivī° <sup>8</sup> K B a. so

<sup>9</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. la° <sup>10</sup> K. K. om

<sup>11</sup> K. Tīssabhikkhuvatthun K<sup>1</sup>. Tīssava° B °īava°,  
pañcamāṅ.

\* Cf. Pūtimukhapetaṭṭhuvannanā (Cy, pp. 12, ff)

<sup>12</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> a manasā susaṅvuto

<sup>13</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S. so kira ekadivasaṅ. <sup>14</sup> B Mo°.

<sup>15</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °ato

<sup>16</sup> K. a Mahāmo° (so K<sup>1</sup>, erased).

<sup>17</sup> K. B. pātvakāsi

<sup>18</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. pākacāya B pātukammenā.

<sup>19</sup> K. akārane

<sup>20</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> tr.

<sup>21</sup> B. °thā

Lakkhanatthereṇa saddhiṃ yeva Rājagahe pindāya caṇṭvā  
pindapātapatikkanto<sup>1</sup> Veluvanaṃ<sup>2</sup> āgantvā<sup>3</sup> Satthānaṃ  
vanditvā nisīdi Atha naṃ Lakkhanattheo<sup>4</sup> tam atthaṃ  
pucchi So āha 'āvuso ahaṃ<sup>5</sup> ekaṃ<sup>6</sup> petaṃ addisaṃ, tassa  
tiṅgāvutappamānaṃ<sup>7</sup> sarīraṃ<sup>8</sup> manussasāḷhasadisaṃ, sīsaṃ  
pana<sup>9</sup> sūkarassa<sup>10</sup> viya tassa mukhe naṅgutthaṃ<sup>11</sup> jātaṃ  
tato pulavā<sup>12</sup> pagghaṇanti, svahaṃ<sup>13</sup> "na<sup>14</sup> me evarūpo  
satto ditthapubbo" ti<sup>15</sup> taṃ disvā sītaṃ pātvakāsin'<sup>16</sup> ti.  
Satthā 'cakkhubhūtā vata bhikkhave mama<sup>17</sup> sāvakā  
viharaṇti' ti vatvā<sup>18</sup> 'aham p'<sup>19</sup> etaṃ sattaṃ bodhimande<sup>20</sup>  
yeva addasaṃ,<sup>21</sup> "ye pana<sup>22</sup> me na saddaheyyuṃ tesāṃ<sup>23</sup>  
ahitāya assā" ti paresaṃ anukampāya na kathesiṃ,<sup>24</sup> idāni  
me<sup>25</sup> Moggallānaṃ sakkiṃ labhitvā<sup>26</sup> kathemi,<sup>27</sup> saccaṃ  
bhikkhave Moggallāno āhā' ti Taṃ sutvā bhikkhū  
Satthāraṃ pucchiṃsu: 'kiṃ pana bhante tassa pubba-  
kamman' ti Satthā 'tena hi bhikkhave sunāthā' ti  
atītaṃ āharitvā tassa pubbakammaṃ kathesi

'Kassapabuddhakāle kira ekasmiṃ gāmakāvāse<sup>28</sup> dve  
therā samaggavāsaṃ<sup>29</sup> vasiṃsu Tesu eko satthivasso eko

<sup>1</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> pindi°, al'

<sup>3</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B ga°

<sup>5</sup> K tr

<sup>7</sup> S °na°

<sup>9</sup> K. pan' assa

<sup>11</sup> K nagudhaṃ K<sup>1</sup> nagūthaṃ

<sup>12</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B pulu°.

<sup>14</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> after satto

<sup>16</sup> K<sup>1</sup> pātuṃ kāsī.

<sup>18</sup> K cor. del ti vatvā

<sup>20</sup> B. mandale

<sup>21</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> a apī cāhaṃ na byākāsiṃ

<sup>22</sup> K<sup>1</sup> vacanaṃ

<sup>24</sup> B °sī (freq for °siṃ)

<sup>26</sup> B. katvā.

<sup>28</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °ika° K °ika° B. gāmavāsike

<sup>29</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °saṃvās°

<sup>2</sup> B °ne

<sup>4</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °no th°

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om

<sup>8</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B a taṃ

<sup>10</sup> K<sup>1</sup> sūkaḷhasīsaṃ

<sup>13</sup> K<sup>1</sup> svāyaṃ

<sup>15</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. B om

<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om

<sup>19</sup> K<sup>1</sup> c'.

<sup>23</sup> K cor. tesan taṃ

<sup>25</sup> K om

<sup>27</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °siṃ

ekūnasatthivasso So<sup>1</sup> itarassa pattacīvarāṇaṃ ādāya vicaṇu,<sup>2</sup> sāmaṇero viya sabbaṇ<sup>3</sup> vattapativattaṇaṃ akāsi Tesāṃ eka-mātukucchiyaṇaṃ vutthabbhātūnaṃ<sup>4</sup> viya samaggavāsāṇaṃ<sup>5</sup> vasantānaṃ<sup>6</sup> vasanatthānaṃ eko dhammakathiko<sup>7</sup> āgamaṃ Tadā ca dhammasavanadivaso hoti.<sup>8</sup> Therā taṇ<sup>9</sup> saṃganhiṭvā 'dhammakathaṇaṃ no<sup>10</sup> kathehi saṃpuṇisā' ti āhaṃsu So dhammakathaṇaṃ kathesi Therā 'dhammakathiko no laddho' ti tutthacittā punadivase taṇ ādāya dhuṃgāmaṇaṃ pindāya pavasiṭvā tattha katabhattakiccā 'āvuso hiyyo<sup>11</sup> thitattānāto<sup>12</sup> thokaṇaṃ dhammakathaṇaṃ<sup>13</sup> kathehi' ti manussānaṃ dhammaṇaṃ kathāpesuṇaṃ Manussā<sup>14</sup> dhammaṇaṃ<sup>15</sup> sutvā punadivasatthāya<sup>16</sup> pi nimanṭayissaṃsū Evaṇaṃ samantā bhikkhācāragāmesu dve dve divase taṇ ādāya pindāya caṇṇissa. Dhammakathiko cintesi 'ime dve pi atimudukā,<sup>17</sup> mayā ubbo p' ete<sup>18</sup> palāpetvā mmasmiṇaṃ vibhāre vasitaṇaṃ vattiati' ti. So sāyaṇaṃ therūpatthānaṇaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṇaṃ utthāya gatakāle nivattitvā<sup>19</sup> mahātheṇaṇaṃ upasaṅkamitvā, 'bhante kñci vattabbaṇaṃ atthi' ti vatvā, 'kathehi āvuso' ti vutte, thokaṇaṃ cintetvā 'bhante kathā nāma<sup>20</sup> mahāsāvajjā' ti vatvā akathetvā va pakkāmi, anūtherassa pi<sup>21</sup> santikaṇaṃ gantvā tath' eva akāsi So dutiyadivase pi<sup>22</sup> tath' eva katvā tatiyadivase pi<sup>23</sup> teṇaṇaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B S ekūnasatthivasso<sup>2</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. a theṇo<sup>3</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. sabbakiccaṇaṃ K. sakkaccaṇaṃ<sup>4</sup> K<sup>1</sup> B °īnaṇaṃ (K<sup>1</sup> °at°) K °puttabbhātikānaṇaṃ<sup>5</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °saṇvās°<sup>6</sup> K<sup>1</sup> vasasantaṃ K vasissaṃsū tesāṃ<sup>7</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> dhammakatthero K<sup>1</sup> cori dhammakā°<sup>8</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> ahosi. K. K<sup>1</sup>. a te<sup>9</sup> B S naṇaṃ<sup>10</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om<sup>11</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> hiyyo<sup>12</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B kathitaṃ B a va<sup>13</sup> B dhammaṇaṃ<sup>14</sup> K a naṇaṃ<sup>15</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B dhammakā°<sup>16</sup> C divassaṇaṃ<sup>17</sup> K °mulhakā<sup>18</sup> K<sup>1</sup> te for p'eti<sup>19</sup> B °etvā<sup>20</sup> B nam' eṇā<sup>21</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B °ssaṇṇaṃ<sup>22</sup> B om<sup>23</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B om

atīviya kotūhale uppanne mahātheraṇ upasaṅkamitvā  
 'bhante kiñci vattabbaṇ atthi, tumhākaṇ pana santike  
 vattuṇ na<sup>1</sup> viśabhāmi' ti vatvā<sup>2</sup> therena 'hotu āvuso  
 kathehi' ti nippilito āha<sup>3</sup> 'kiṇ pana bhante anuthero  
 tumhehi saddhiṇ sambhogo'<sup>4</sup> ti 'Sappurisa kiṇ nāma'  
 etaṇ kathesi, mayaṇ ekamātukucchiyaṇ vutthaputtā viya,<sup>5</sup>  
 amhesu ekena<sup>6</sup> laddhaṇ itarenāpi laddham eva hoti, mayā  
 etassa ettakaṇ kālaṇ aguno nāma<sup>7</sup> ditthapubbo<sup>8</sup> natthi' ti  
 'Evaṇ bhante' ti 'Āma āvuso'<sup>9</sup> ti 'Bhante maṇ anu-  
 thero evam āha "sappurisa tvaṇ kulaputto,<sup>10</sup> mahāthero  
 lajji<sup>11</sup> pesalo ti etena saddhiṇ sambhogaṇ karonto pari-  
 kkhītvā<sup>12</sup> kareyyāsi" ti, evam esa<sup>13</sup> maṇ āgatadivasato  
 patthāya<sup>14</sup> vadeti'<sup>15</sup> ti Mahāthero taṇ sutvā va kuddha  
 mānaso dandābhīhataṇ<sup>16</sup> kulālabhājanaṇ viya bhijji  
 Itaro pi utthāya<sup>17</sup> anutherassa santikaṇ gantvā tath' eva  
 avaca,<sup>18</sup> so pi<sup>19</sup> tath' eva bhijji Tesu kiñcāpi<sup>20</sup> ettakaṇ  
 kālaṇ eko pi<sup>21</sup> viṣuṇ pindāya<sup>22</sup> pavitthapubbo nāma natthi,  
 punadivase<sup>23</sup> viṣuṇ pindāya pavisitvā anuthero puretaṇ  
 āgantvā upatthānasālāyaṇ<sup>24</sup> atthāsi, mahāthero pacchā  
 āgamāsi<sup>25</sup> Taṇ disvā anuthero cintesi 'kiṇ nu kho  
 maṇassa pattacīvaraṇ patiggahetabbaṇ udāhu no' ti So

<sup>1</sup> K<sup>1</sup> *tr*<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> *a* viśabhā vatvā<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> *tr*. S *om* āha.<sup>4</sup> K saṇṇivbhāgo (*corr del vi*). K<sup>1</sup> viśabhāgo<sup>5</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> *a* ahumhā<sup>6</sup> B S *a* yaṇ.<sup>7</sup> B. *om*<sup>8</sup> S na dī°, *om* natthi.<sup>9</sup> B āmāv°<sup>10</sup> K B S *a* ayaṇ.<sup>11</sup> K dosalaṇja° K<sup>1</sup> *first* alajji<sup>12</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> upari° B upapari°<sup>13</sup> K eva K<sup>1</sup> *a* anuthero<sup>14</sup> K *a* so<sup>15</sup> B °atī<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °bhūtaṇ<sup>17</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. upatth°<sup>18</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B avoca.<sup>19</sup> K *om*<sup>20</sup> K kiñcā.<sup>21</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. *om*.<sup>22</sup> K. *om*.<sup>23</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B *a* pana<sup>24</sup> B °ya<sup>25</sup> S pacchāg°.

‘na dāni<sup>1</sup> patiggahessāmī’<sup>2</sup> ti<sup>3</sup> cintetvapi<sup>4</sup> ‘hotu na<sup>5</sup> mayā evaṇ<sup>6</sup> katapubbaṇ, mayā attano vattaṇ hāpetuṇ na vattatī’ ti cittaṇ muduṇ<sup>7</sup> katvā theiṇ upasaṇkamitvā ‘bhante pattacīvaraṇ dethā’ ti āba Itaro<sup>8</sup> ‘gaccha dubbhīta, na tvaṇ mama pattacīvaraṇ patigguhetuṇ yuttarūpo’ ti accharaṇ<sup>9</sup> paharitvā,<sup>10</sup> ‘āma bhante aham pi “tumhākaṇ pattacīvaraṇ na<sup>11</sup> gāhissāmī”<sup>12</sup> ti cintesiṇ’<sup>13</sup> ti vutte, ‘āvuso navaka<sup>14</sup> kiṇ<sup>15</sup> cintesi, mama imasmiṇ vihāre koci saṅgo<sup>16</sup> atthī’ ti āha<sup>17</sup> Itaro pi ‘tumhe pana bhante kim evaṇ maññatha, mama imasmiṇ vihāre koci saṅgo atthī’ ti, ‘eso te<sup>18</sup> vihāro’ ti vatvā pattacīvaraṇ ādāva nikkhami Itaro pi<sup>19</sup> nikkhami<sup>20</sup> Te ca<sup>21</sup> ekamaggenāpi agantvā eko pacchimadvāena maggaṇ guṇhi eko puratthimadvāena<sup>22</sup> Dhammakathiko<sup>23</sup> ‘mā evaṇ<sup>24</sup> karoṭhā’<sup>25</sup> ti vatvā ‘tuttha āvuso’<sup>26</sup> ti vutte nivatti So punadivase dhuragāmaṇ pavittho manussehi ‘bhante bhadantā kuhin’ ti vutte ‘āvuso mā patthapetha,<sup>27</sup> tum-

<sup>1</sup> B idāni<sup>2</sup> B °iss°<sup>3</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a taṇ<sup>4</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> om pi<sup>5</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. om<sup>6</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B evarūpaṇ<sup>7</sup> B. °ukaṇ.<sup>8</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> mahāthero<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °iṇṇ<sup>10</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B a tena B a pi<sup>11</sup> K om<sup>12</sup> B patiggaṇhāmī<sup>13</sup> B °sī.<sup>14</sup> B a bhikkhu<sup>15</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B S a tvaṇ.<sup>16</sup> K. saṇbhāgo K<sup>1</sup> sambhogo, *corr. text.*<sup>17</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om<sup>18</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. om.<sup>19</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. om.<sup>20</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S om *three*.<sup>21</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. om. B. ubho pi<sup>22</sup> K. purimatthi° B a. ma° ga°.<sup>23</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. B. S. a bhante.<sup>24</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. *tr.*<sup>25</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. B *rep. three*<sup>26</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. B. titṭhāv°.<sup>27</sup> K. B. pucchatha K<sup>1</sup>. pucchittha.

hākaṇ kulūpagā<sup>1</sup> hiyyo kalahaṇ katvā nikkhamiṇsu, ahaṇ  
 yācanto<sup>2</sup> pi<sup>3</sup> nivattetuṇ nāsakkhiṇ' tī āha Tesu bālā  
 tunhī ahesuṇ, paṇḍitā pana 'amhehi<sup>4</sup> ettakaṇ kālaṇ  
 bhadaṇtānaṇ kiñci kalahaṇ<sup>5</sup> nāma na dīthapubbaṇ, tesu  
 bhayaṇ<sup>6</sup> imaṇ nissāya uppannaṇ bhavissatī' te domanassa-  
 ppattā ahesuṇ Te pi theiā gatattāhāne cīttasukhaṇ  
 nāma na labhiṇsu Mahāthero cintesi 'aho navakassa  
 bhikkhuno<sup>7</sup> bhāriyaṇ kammaṇ kataṇ,<sup>8</sup> muhuttadīthāṇ<sup>9</sup>  
 nāma āgantukabhikkhuṇ āha "mahātherena<sup>10</sup> saddhiṇ  
 sambhogaṇ<sup>11</sup> mā<sup>12</sup> akāsi" tī Itaro pi cintesi 'aho  
 mahātheriassa bhāriyaṇ kammaṇ kataṇ,<sup>13</sup> muhuttadīthāṇ<sup>14</sup>  
 nāma āgantukabhikkhuṇ āha 'iminā saddhiṇ sambho-  
 gaṇ<sup>15</sup> mā akāsi' tī Tesu n' eva<sup>16</sup> sajjhāyo na<sup>17</sup> mana-  
 sikāro ahosi Te vassasataccayena pacchimadisāya ekaṇ  
 vihāraṇ agamaṇsu, tesu ekaṇ eva senāsanaṇ pāpuni,  
 mahātheie<sup>18</sup> pavisitvā mañcake nisinne<sup>19</sup> itaro pi pavisi  
 Mahāthero taṇ disvā va sajjānitvā assūni sandhāretuṇ<sup>20</sup>  
 nāsakkhi,<sup>21</sup> itaro pi mahātheraṇ<sup>22</sup> sajjānitvā assupunnehi<sup>23</sup>  
 nettehi 'kathemi nu kho mā<sup>24</sup> kathemi' tī cintetvā 'na  
 taṇ<sup>25</sup> saddheyyarūpan' tī therāṇ vanditvā āha<sup>26</sup> 'bhante

<sup>1</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B °kā<sup>2</sup> B mayā yācito<sup>3</sup> S om<sup>4</sup> B om<sup>5</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B khalitaṇ.<sup>6</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B a uppaṇḍamānaṇ<sup>7</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °ussa.<sup>8</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °n tī<sup>9</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B °ttaṇ dī° (K ma°)<sup>10</sup> K anuthe°<sup>11</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> S paribhogaṇ<sup>12</sup> K om<sup>13</sup> S a taṇ<sup>14</sup> B °ttaṇ dī°<sup>15</sup> K<sup>1</sup> mā paribho°<sup>16</sup> S na for n' eva<sup>17</sup> B °yādīni \*<sup>18</sup> S. °rena<sup>19</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B nīppanne<sup>20</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> sandhā°<sup>21</sup> S na sa°<sup>22</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. a disvā va<sup>23</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. °paripu°<sup>24</sup> B mā na<sup>25</sup> S tr C C°. om na K<sup>1</sup>. akathetuṇ ayuttarūpan B.  
 yyānurū°<sup>26</sup> B ahaṇ

ahaṇ<sup>1</sup> ettakaṇ kālaṇ tumhākaṇ pattacīvaraṇ gahevā vicariṇ,<sup>2</sup> api nu<sup>3</sup> me kāyadvārādīsu tumhehi kiñci asāruppaṇ<sup>4</sup> ditthapubban' ti 'Na ditthapubbaṇ āvuso' ti 'Atha kasmā<sup>5</sup> dhammakathikaṇ avocuttha<sup>6</sup> "mā etena saddhiṇ sambhogaṇ<sup>7</sup> akāsi'" ti 'Naḥaṇ āvuso evaṇ kathemi' ti,<sup>8</sup> 'tayā kira mama antare<sup>9</sup> evaṇ<sup>10</sup> vuttan' ti 'Aham pi bhante na vadāmi' ti Te<sup>11</sup> tasmīṇ khane 'tena amhe bhinditukāmena<sup>12</sup> evaṇ vuttaṇ bhavissati' ti ñatvā<sup>13</sup> aññaamaññaṇ accayaṇ desayīṇsu Te vassasataṇ cīttassādaṇ<sup>14</sup> alabhantā taṇ divasaṇ samaggā hutvā 'āyāmaṇaṇ tato vihāiā nikkaddhissāmā'<sup>15</sup> ti pakkamitvā anupubbena taṇ vihāraṇ agamaṇsu Dhammakathiko pi<sup>16</sup> there disvā pattacīvaraṇ patiggahetuṇ<sup>17</sup> upagañchi<sup>18</sup> Therā 'na tvaṇ<sup>19</sup> imasmīṇ vihāre vasitūṇ yuttarūpo' ti acc'haray pahariṇsu So santhātuṇ<sup>20</sup> asakkonto tāvad eva nikkhamitvā palāyi Atha naṇ<sup>21</sup> vīsativassasahassāni katasamanadhammo sandhāretuṇ nāsakkhi, tato<sup>22</sup> cavitvā Avīcimhi nibbatto ekaṇ buddhantaray paccitvā idāni Gijjhakūte vuttappakārena attabhāvena dukkhaṇ anubhoti.'<sup>23</sup>

Satthā idaṇ<sup>24</sup> tassa pubbakammaṇ āharitvā, 'bhikkhave bhikkhunā nāma kāyādīhi<sup>25</sup> upasantarūpena bhavitabban' ti vatvā imaṇ gātham aha

<sup>1</sup> S. om.<sup>2</sup> K<sup>1</sup> caruṇ<sup>3</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> B a kho<sup>4</sup> K<sup>1</sup> āsā°, cori āsātarūpaṇ.<sup>5</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> a taṇ<sup>6</sup> B. avac°<sup>7</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> paribho°.<sup>8</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> B. om<sup>9</sup> K. °rā<sup>10</sup> S. om.<sup>11</sup> K. om<sup>12</sup> K<sup>1</sup> chi°<sup>13</sup> K a te dve<sup>14</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °pasādaṇ.<sup>15</sup> K °ess°<sup>16</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S om<sup>17</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> °itūṇ<sup>18</sup> K<sup>1</sup> B °gacchi<sup>19</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om<sup>20</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> sandhāretuṇ<sup>21</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om<sup>22</sup> K ito<sup>23</sup> B. S. a. ti.<sup>24</sup> B. om<sup>25</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. kāyadvārādīni.

281 'Vācānurakkhī manasā susaṇvuto  
kāyena ca akusalaṇ na kayiṇā,  
ete tayo kammapathe visodhaye  
ārādhaye maggaṇ isippaveditaṇ<sup>1</sup> ti

Tass' attho catunnaṇ<sup>2</sup> vacīduccaritānaṇ vajjanaena<sup>3</sup>  
vācanurakkhī abhiṇṇhadīnaṇ anuppādanena<sup>4</sup> manasā<sup>5</sup>  
sutthu<sup>6</sup> saṇvuto, pānātipātādayo pajahanto kāyena ca  
akusalaṇ na kayirā,<sup>7</sup> ete<sup>8</sup> tayo kammapathe  
visodhaye ti,<sup>9</sup> evaṇ visodhento hi silakkhandhādīnaṇ<sup>10</sup>  
esakehi<sup>11</sup> buddhādīhi isihi paveditaṇ atthaṅgikaṇ<sup>12</sup> maggaṇ  
ārādheyyā ti.<sup>13</sup>

Desanāvasāne bahū sotapattiphalādīni pāpunisū ti<sup>14</sup>  
Sūkarapetassa vatthu<sup>15</sup>

#### 7 POTHILATTHEAVATTHU.

Yogā ve<sup>16</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadeśanaṇ Satthā Jetavane  
vihāranto Pothilaṇ<sup>17</sup> nāma therāṇ ālabbha kathesi

So kira sattannaṇ pi<sup>18</sup> buddhānaṇ sāsane tūpitakadharo<sup>19</sup>  
pañcannaṇ bhikkhusatānaṇ dhammaṇ vāceti. Satthā

<sup>1</sup> B isipa° K<sup>1</sup> isihi pa°

<sup>2</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> a duccaritānaṇ

<sup>3</sup> S pariva° K cori. anuppajjanaena. S a ca.

<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S anuppādena K. anūpā

<sup>5</sup> B a ca

<sup>6</sup> K su K suttha

<sup>7</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> B a evaṇ

<sup>8</sup> K te.

<sup>9</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> om F visodheti.

<sup>10</sup> K °inā.

<sup>11</sup> K. etehi K cori. esikehi. B ettakehi

<sup>12</sup> B °ika°

<sup>13</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om B a attho

<sup>14</sup> K om

<sup>15</sup> K °tavatthun K<sup>1</sup>. B. °tavatthu B a chatthaṇ.

<sup>16</sup> F yogo ce. K. K<sup>1</sup> a jā° bhū°.

<sup>17</sup> F B Potthi°. K. K<sup>1</sup> Potthalaṇ.

<sup>18</sup> B. om

<sup>19</sup> F K K<sup>1</sup> B. tepitako

cintesi 'imassa bhikkhuno "attano dukkhanissāyaṇaṇ<sup>1</sup>  
karissāmi" ti cittaṃ<sup>2</sup> pi natthi, saṃvejessāmi nan' ti  
Tato patthāya taṇ<sup>3</sup> theiaṇ attano upatthānaṇ āgata-kāle  
'ehi Tucchapothila, vanda<sup>4</sup> Tucchapothila<sup>5</sup> nisida<sup>6</sup> Tuc-  
chapothila,<sup>7</sup> yāhi Tucchapothilā' ti vadeti,<sup>8</sup> utthāya gata-  
kāle<sup>9</sup> pi naṇ 'Tucchapothilo<sup>10</sup> gato'<sup>11</sup> ti vadesi<sup>12</sup> So  
cintesi 'ahaṇ satthakathāni<sup>13</sup> tīni piṭakāni dhāremi,  
pañca<sup>14</sup> bhikkhusatāni<sup>15</sup> atthārasa mahāgane<sup>16</sup> dhammaṇ  
vācemi, atha ca<sup>17</sup> pana<sup>18</sup> maṇ<sup>19</sup> Satthā abhikkhanaṇ<sup>20</sup>  
"Tucchapothilā' ti vadeti, addhā maṇ Satthā jhānadīnaṇ  
abhāvena evaṇ vadeti' ti So uppannasamvego 'araññaṇ  
dāni<sup>21</sup> pavasiṭvā samanadhammaṇ karissāmi' ti sāyaṇ  
yeva<sup>22</sup> pattacīvaraṇ saṇvidahitvā paccūsakāle<sup>23</sup> sabba-  
pacchā dhammaṇ pagganhitvā<sup>24</sup> nikkhamantena bhikkhunā  
saddhiṇ nikkhami, parivene nisīditvā sajjhāyanta<sup>25</sup> naṇ<sup>26</sup>  
'ācariyo' ti na sallakkhesuṇ So vīsaṇ<sup>27</sup> yojanasātaṇ<sup>28</sup>  
gantvā—ekasmiṇ aiaññavāse<sup>29</sup> tiṇsa bhikkhū vasanti—te  
upasaṇkamitvā saṇghatheraṇ vanditvā<sup>30</sup> 'bhante avassayo  
me hothā' ti āha 'Āvuso tvaṇ dhammakathiko, amhehi

<sup>1</sup> F dukkhaṇ nissāya sabbhaṇ

<sup>2</sup> F C C' cintā

<sup>3</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om

<sup>4</sup> K gaccha K<sup>1</sup>. gacchatu (Po°)

<sup>5</sup> B om two.

<sup>6</sup> K °atu

<sup>7</sup> F om four

<sup>8</sup> B °ati

<sup>9</sup> K. K. gamana°

<sup>10</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. °potthali.

<sup>11</sup> K<sup>1</sup> a 'sī

<sup>12</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> S °ti

<sup>13</sup> K cor. sākatthāni

<sup>14</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> B pañcannaṇ

<sup>15</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B °naṇ.

<sup>16</sup> F. mahāmaṇḍane.

<sup>17</sup> B. om

<sup>18</sup> K. om

<sup>19</sup> K mamaṇ

<sup>20</sup> K abhinhaṇ

<sup>21</sup> B om

<sup>22</sup> K B sayam eva

<sup>23</sup> K °esa°

<sup>24</sup> B ugga° K uggahitvā

<sup>25</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °yasattā

<sup>26</sup> B om

<sup>27</sup> B vīsa° K vīsati°

<sup>28</sup> K °satikaṇ B °satamaggaṇ.

<sup>29</sup> B °āvāse

<sup>30</sup> B om.

nāma taṇ<sup>1</sup> nissāya kiñci jānītabbaṇ bhaveyya, kasmā evaṇ vadesī' tī 'Mā<sup>2</sup> bhante evaṇ karoṭha, avassayo me hoṭhā' tī Te pana sabbe va<sup>3</sup> khināsavā va<sup>4</sup> Atha naṇ mahāthero 'imassa uggahaṇ nissāya māno atthi yevā' tī anutheerassa santikaṇ pahīni So pi taṇ tath' evaha Imīnā nihārena sabbe pi taṇ pesentā<sup>5</sup> divātthāne nisīditvā sūcikkammaṇ karontassa sabbanavakassa sattavassika-sāmaneerassa santikaṇ pahīniṇsu Evam assa<sup>6</sup> mānaṇ nihaṇiṇsu<sup>7</sup> So hī<sup>8</sup> niḥatamāno sāmaneerassa santike añjaliṇ paggaḥetvā 'avassayo me<sup>9</sup> hohi<sup>10</sup> sappurisa' tī āha<sup>11</sup> 'Aho ācariya kiṇ nām' etaṇ kathetha,<sup>12</sup> tumhe mahallakā bahussutā,<sup>13</sup> tumhākaṇ santike mayā<sup>14</sup> kiñci kāīanaṇ jānītabbaṇ bhaveyyā' tī 'Mā evaṇ karī<sup>15</sup> sappurisa,<sup>16</sup> hohi<sup>17</sup> eva<sup>18</sup> me avassayo' tī<sup>19</sup> 'Bhante sace<sup>20</sup> ovāḍakkhamā bhavissatha, bhavissāmi vo avassayo' tī 'Homī sappurisa,<sup>21</sup> ahaṇ<sup>22</sup> "aggī<sup>23</sup> pavisa"<sup>24</sup> tī vutte pi<sup>25</sup> aggimhī<sup>26</sup> pavissāmi<sup>27</sup> evā' tī Atha naṇ so avidūre ekaṇ saraṇ dassetvā 'bhante yathānīvatthapārutā<sup>28</sup> va imaṇ saraṇ pavissathā' tī āha So hī<sup>29</sup> ssa mahagghānaṇ duppattacīvarānaṇ<sup>30</sup> nīvatthapārutabhāvaṇ<sup>31</sup> ñatvāpi

<sup>1</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup>. nām' etaṇ<sup>3</sup> K. pi B S.<sup>\*</sup> om.<sup>5</sup> K °tvā<sup>7</sup> K. māna nihāsu<sup>9</sup> B om<sup>11</sup> B. om.<sup>13</sup> K. bahūsutā<sup>15</sup> K. karītha<sup>17</sup> S hotu C. hoti C<sup>a</sup>. hīti.<sup>19</sup> C hoti C<sup>a</sup>. om<sup>21</sup> K a. tī āha<sup>23</sup> B aggimhī<sup>25</sup> K B om<sup>27</sup> F K pavissāmi. S. pavississ°<sup>28</sup> B S. °to<sup>30</sup> K. duppata°<sup>31</sup> B vattha° K °pārūpata°.<sup>2</sup> K om.<sup>4</sup> K. om.<sup>6</sup> K °ṇ tassa.<sup>8</sup> K B om.<sup>10</sup> S hotu.<sup>12</sup> K karoṭha.<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °so<sup>18</sup> K. B yeva<sup>20</sup> K me.<sup>22</sup> K. om.<sup>24</sup> K. °ssāhī<sup>26</sup> K aggī<sup>29</sup> K. pi

‘ovādakkhamo nu kho’<sup>1</sup> ti vīmaṃsanto evaṃ āha Thero  
 pi ekavacanen’ eva udakaṇ<sup>2</sup> otari Atha naṇ cīvara-  
 kannānaṇ temanakāle<sup>3</sup> ‘etha bhante’ ti vatvā ekavacanen’<sup>4</sup>  
 eva āgantvā thitaṇ āha ‘bhante ekasmiṇ vammike cha  
 chiddāni, tatth’ ekena<sup>5</sup> chiddena godhā anto pavitthā,<sup>6</sup>  
 naṇ<sup>7</sup> ganhitukāmo itarāni pañca chiddāni thaketvā chatthaṇ  
 hitvā<sup>8</sup> pavitthachidden’ eva ganhati, evaṇ<sup>9</sup> tumhe pi<sup>10</sup> cha-  
 dvārikesu ārammanesu sesāni pañca dvārāni pidhāya mano-  
 dvāre kammaṇ patthapethā’<sup>11</sup> ti Bahussutassa bhikkhuno  
 ettaken’ eva dīpujjalanaṇ<sup>12</sup> viya ahoṣi So ‘ettakam eva  
 hotu sappuṇisā’ ti karaṇakāye nānamattaṇ<sup>13</sup> otāretvā  
 samanadhammaṇ ārabhī<sup>14</sup> Satthā viṣaṇyojanasatama-  
 ttake<sup>15</sup> nisinnō va taṇ bhikkhuṇ oloketvā ‘yath’ evāyaṇ<sup>16</sup>  
 bhikkhu bhūripaṇṇō, evaṃ eva<sup>17</sup> tena<sup>18</sup> attānaṇ patitthā-  
 petuṇ vattatī’ ti cintetvā<sup>19</sup> tena saddhuṇ kathento viya  
 obhāsaṇ pharitvā imaṇ gātham āha

282 ‘Yogā ve jāyatī<sup>20</sup> bhūrī ayogā<sup>21</sup> bhūrisaṅkhayo,<sup>22</sup>  
 etaṇ<sup>23</sup> dvedhāpathaṇ<sup>24</sup> nātvā bhavāya vibha-  
 vāya ca<sup>25</sup>  
 tath’ attānaṇ niveseyya yathā bhūrī pavaddhatī’  
 ti

<sup>1</sup> K a no<sup>2</sup> B om.<sup>3</sup> K B temita°<sup>4</sup> K vacan’<sup>5</sup> K B tattha e°<sup>6</sup> K a puriso<sup>7</sup> K B taṇ<sup>8</sup> K B bhinditvā<sup>9</sup> S a pi<sup>10</sup> K B om<sup>11</sup> K patitth° C. C° °thap°<sup>12</sup> K dīpa°<sup>13</sup> K °sattaṇ F °mantay S °manthaṇ B nānaṇ<sup>14</sup> K ārabhī<sup>15</sup> B viṣa° K viṣati°<sup>16</sup> K yathā vāyaṇ<sup>17</sup> B evaṇ.<sup>18</sup> B anena K om<sup>19</sup> B om<sup>20</sup> K. °te<sup>21</sup> K. om two<sup>22</sup> K °khāyo<sup>23</sup> K. ettay<sup>24</sup> K dvi°<sup>25</sup> K om

Tattha yogā ti atthatiysāya āiammanesu yonisomana-sikāro,<sup>1</sup> bhūri ti pathavisamāya vitthatāya<sup>2</sup> paññāy' etaṇ nāmaṇ, saṅkhaṇ<sup>3</sup> ti vināso, etaṇ<sup>4</sup> dvedhāpathan ti etaṇ<sup>4</sup> yogañ ca ayogañ ca, bhavāya vibhavāya cā ti vaddhiyā<sup>5</sup> ca avaddhiyā<sup>6</sup> ca, tathā<sup>7</sup> ti yathā ayaṇ bhūri-saṅkhātā paññā<sup>8</sup> vaddhati evaṇ attānaṇ niveseyyā<sup>9</sup> ti attho

Gāthāvasāne Pothilatthero arihatte patitthahi<sup>10</sup> ti  
Pothilattherassa vatthu<sup>11</sup>

### 8 SAMBAHULAMAHALLAKABHIKKHUVATTHU \*

Vanaṇ chindathā<sup>12</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jetavane vihaṇanto sambahule<sup>13</sup> mahallakabhikkhū<sup>14</sup> ārabba kathesi

Te kua gihikāle Sāvattiyaṇ kutumbikā addhā<sup>15</sup> mahaddhanā<sup>16</sup> aññamaññaṇ<sup>17</sup> sahāyakā ekato<sup>18</sup> puññaṇi karontā Satthu dhammadesanaṇ sutvā 'mayaṇ mahallakā, kiṇ no gharāvāsenā'<sup>19</sup> ti Satthāraṇ pabbajjaṇ yācivā pabbajjisu Mahallakabhāvena pana dhammaṇ pariyaṇpunituṇ asakkontā<sup>20</sup> vihārapariyante pannaśālaṇ kāretvā<sup>21</sup> ekato va<sup>22</sup> vasiṇsu, pindāya carantāpi<sup>23</sup> yebhuyyena<sup>24</sup> putta-

<sup>1</sup> K °karā

<sup>3</sup> K °yyo

<sup>5</sup> K vulliyā.

<sup>7</sup> K athattā

<sup>9</sup> C niseyyā. C<sup>a</sup> nisedheyyā.

<sup>11</sup> K. Potṭhalītheravattthuṇ B. °iava°, sattamaṇ

\* Cf. F. J., I. 497

<sup>12</sup> K. a mā ru°.

<sup>14</sup> K °ke bhi°

<sup>16</sup> K a mahābhogā

<sup>18</sup> J. a. hutvā.

<sup>20</sup> K °nto.

<sup>22</sup> B om J °lā kār° °ko va.

<sup>23</sup> K caritvā ca

<sup>2</sup> K °tā

<sup>4</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> evaṇ

<sup>6</sup> K B avu° (K dh)

<sup>8</sup> K °āya °āya

<sup>10</sup> B. °tthati.

<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S om.

<sup>15</sup> B om

<sup>17</sup> B °ññasa°

<sup>19</sup> K khar°.

<sup>21</sup> K karontā

<sup>24</sup> J. a. attano

dārass' eva geḥaṇ gantvā bhuñjissu.<sup>1</sup> Ekassa puāna-  
dutiya<sup>2</sup> Madhurapācika<sup>3</sup> nāma, sā tesāṇ sabbesaṇ pi  
upakārika<sup>4</sup> ahoṣi Tasmā sabbe\* pi attanā laddhaṇ  
āhāraṇ<sup>5</sup> gaheṭvā<sup>6</sup> tassā yeva<sup>7</sup> gehe nisiditvā bhuñjanti,  
sāpi<sup>8</sup> nesaṇ yathāsannihitaṇ sūpabyañjanaṇ<sup>9</sup> deti Sā  
aññatarena ābādhena<sup>10</sup> phutthā kālam akāsi Atha te  
mahallakattherā sahāyatherassa<sup>11</sup> pannaśālāyaṇ sanni-  
patitvā aññamaññaṇ givāsu gaheṭvā 'Madhurapācika<sup>12</sup> upā-  
sika kālakatā' ti vilapantā<sup>13</sup> iodiṇsu, bhikkhūhi ca saman-  
tato upadhāvitvā 'kiṇ idaṇ āvuso' ti putthā, 'bhante  
sahāyakassa<sup>14</sup> no<sup>15</sup> purānadutiya<sup>16</sup> kālakatā, sā<sup>17</sup> amhā-  
kaṇ ativiya<sup>18</sup> upakārika<sup>19</sup> idāni kuto<sup>20</sup> tathārūpaṇ<sup>21</sup> labhis-  
sāma,<sup>22</sup> iminā kāranena rodāmā<sup>23</sup> ti āhaṇsu<sup>24</sup> Bhikkhū  
dhammasabhāyaṇ kathaṇ samutthāpesuṇ Satthā āgantvā  
'kāya nu ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā' ti  
pucchitvā, 'imāya nāmā' ti vutte, 'na bhikkhave idān'  
eva pubbe p' ete<sup>25</sup> tassā<sup>26</sup> kākayoniyaṇ nibbattitvā<sup>27</sup>  
samuddatīre caramānāya<sup>28</sup> samuddaūmiyā<sup>29</sup> samuddaṇ

<sup>1</sup> K. B J. a. tesu<sup>2</sup> B. °iyakā<sup>3</sup> K. °pāvika C. yama° J C<sup>a</sup>. om<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °akā J °rā.

\* J. sesā

<sup>5</sup> B laddhāh°.<sup>6</sup> B om.<sup>7</sup> B eva K. evaṇ.<sup>8</sup> K. om. pi<sup>9</sup> K. supabya°.<sup>10</sup> B °rāb°<sup>11</sup> K S °aka°. B °akassa th°<sup>12</sup> So B J. madhuraḥattharasā, so S. C C<sup>a</sup>. °bhattarasā.

K madhurarāsā.

<sup>13</sup> B °entā.<sup>14</sup> K. sahākassa<sup>15</sup> K om.<sup>16</sup> K. por° °akā J. amhākaṇ °yassa pu°, a ma°.<sup>17</sup> J. om<sup>18</sup> B om.<sup>19</sup> K. °akā. J. °rā.<sup>20</sup> S kuto dāni<sup>21</sup> S. °iṇ K. a āhāraṇ<sup>22</sup> B a ti<sup>23</sup> J °imhā.<sup>24</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.<sup>25</sup> B pi te.<sup>26</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. B S. om<sup>27</sup> B °etvā.<sup>28</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S. °nā. S. a. tassāṇ.<sup>29</sup> S. °ddūm°. C C<sup>a</sup>. om.

pavesetvā mānitāya kākā<sup>1</sup> hutvā iditvā paṇḍitvā “taṇ<sup>2</sup>  
niharissāmā” ti mukhatundakehi mahāsamuddaṇ<sup>3</sup> ussā-  
cantā<sup>4</sup> kilaṃsū<sup>5</sup> ti<sup>6</sup> atītaṇ āharitvā<sup>7</sup>

‘Apī nū<sup>8</sup> hanukā santā mukhañ ca paṇḍussati  
oṃamāma na pāṇema pūrat’<sup>9</sup> eva mahodadhī<sup>10</sup> ti

imaṇ<sup>11</sup> Kākajātakaṇ<sup>12</sup> vitthāetvā<sup>13</sup> te bhikkhū āmantetvā  
‘bhikkhave iṅgadosamohavanaṇ<sup>14</sup> nissāya tumhehi imaṇ<sup>15</sup>  
dukkhaṇ pattā<sup>16</sup> naṇ<sup>17</sup> vanaṇ<sup>18</sup> chinditvā vattati,<sup>19</sup> evaṇ  
niddukkhā bhaviṣṣathā<sup>20</sup> ti vatvā imā gāthā abhāsi

283 ‘Vanaṇ chindatha, mā dukkhaṇ, vanato jāyate  
bhayaṇ,  
chetvā vanañ ca vanathañ<sup>21</sup> ca nibbanā<sup>22</sup>  
hotha bhikkhavo

284 ‘Yāvaṇ hi vanatho na chiṇṇatī  
anumatto pi narassa nārisu  
patibaddhamano va<sup>23</sup> tāva so  
vaccho khīrapako va mātari’ ti

<sup>1</sup> B. kākāya.

<sup>2</sup> S. naṇ.

<sup>3</sup> K. °ddaudakaṇ.

<sup>4</sup> B. osi°.

<sup>5</sup> K. °su paṇḍite nissāya jīvitaṇ labhissū

<sup>6</sup> K. a. vatvā tehi yācito

<sup>7</sup> K. °ri, a. J. with 1° gā° āha

<sup>8</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> nu na ha° (C<sup>a</sup> hā°).

<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °ti va.

<sup>10</sup> K. na pāre mah°

<sup>11</sup> K. Satthā atītaṇ āharitvā

<sup>12</sup> F. J, 1. 497-9. B. jā°.

<sup>13</sup> K. a. tesu evaṇ . . aham evā ti Satthā

<sup>14</sup> B. °hānaṇ va°

<sup>15</sup> B. idaṇ.

<sup>16</sup> K. B. °aṇ (with tumhehi)

<sup>17</sup> B. taṇ

<sup>18</sup> K. kanaṇ.

<sup>19</sup> B. a. ti

<sup>20</sup> B. °atī.

<sup>21</sup> K. °tthañ.

<sup>22</sup> F. B. °ānā. K. °ānā.

<sup>23</sup> K. om.

Tāttha<sup>1</sup> mā rukkhan tī, Satthārā hī vanaṃ chindathā' tī vutte tesañ acirapabbajītānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ<sup>2</sup> 'Satthā amhe<sup>3</sup> vāsīdāni gahetvā vanaṃ<sup>4</sup> chindāpetī' tī rukkhe chinditukāmatā<sup>5</sup> uppajji,<sup>6</sup> atha ne 'mayā ragādikūlesa vanaṃ sandhāy' etaṃ vuttaṃ, na rukkhe' tī patisedhento 'mā rukkhan' tī āha Vanato tī yathā pākatikavanato sihādibhayaṃ,<sup>7</sup> evaṃ jātīdibhayaṃ pi kilesavanato jāyati tī attho, vanañ ca vanathañ cā tī ettha mahantā rukkhā vanaṃ nāma, khuddakā tasmīṃ vane<sup>8</sup> thitattā vanathā<sup>9</sup> nāma, pubbuppattikarukkhā vā vanaṃ nāma, aparāparuppattikā vanathā nāma, evaṃ evaṃ<sup>16</sup> mahanta-mahantā bhavākaddhanakā<sup>11</sup> kilesā vanaṃ<sup>12</sup> nāma, pavattīyaṃ vipākadāyakaṃ vanathā<sup>12</sup> nāma, pubbuppattikā<sup>13</sup> vā<sup>14</sup> vanaṃ<sup>15</sup> nāma<sup>16</sup> aparāparuppattikā vanathā nāma, taṃ pana<sup>17</sup> ubhayaṃ pi<sup>17</sup> catutthamaggañānena chinditabbaṃ, tenāha chetvā vanañ ca vanathañ ca<sup>18</sup> nibbanā<sup>19</sup> hotha<sup>20</sup> nikkilesā hothā tī Yāvaṃ hī vanatho tī yāva esa anumatto pi kilesavanatho narassa nārisu na chiyyati tāva so khīrapako vaccho mātari viya patibaddhamano<sup>21</sup> laggacitto va hoti tī attho

<sup>1</sup> K a va° chi°<sup>2</sup> B om<sup>3</sup> S amhehi<sup>4</sup> B om<sup>5</sup> B. °atāya K B a cittaṃ<sup>6</sup> K B °ati<sup>7</sup> B a jāyati.<sup>8</sup> C C<sup>h</sup> khane<sup>9</sup> K thitattā vanaṃ<sup>10</sup> K B eva<sup>11</sup> F vāva°. B bhava° K bhavābhavanakanakā<sup>12</sup> K vanathan<sup>13</sup> K a rukkhā tasmīṃ ye thitattā<sup>14</sup> K B om<sup>15</sup> K vanathā<sup>16</sup> K °aṃ, uppattikarukkhā vā vanaṃ nāma<sup>17</sup> B om<sup>18</sup> K cā tī<sup>19</sup> F K B °ānā<sup>20</sup> K S a tī B bhikkhavo tī nibbanā hothā tī nikkilesā hotha S om. mī° ho°. K. hotha<sup>21</sup> K °vaddhamāno

Desanāvasāne pañcasatā<sup>1</sup> mahallakattṭherā sotapatti-  
phale patitthahūsu, sampattānam pi sātthikā desanā<sup>2</sup>  
ahosī ti

Mahallakabhikkhūnaṃ<sup>3</sup> vatthu

### 9 SUṬṬANAKĀRAṬṬHERAṆATTHU

Ucchindā<sup>4</sup> ti imaṃ dhammaḍḍesaṇaṃ Satthā Jetavane  
viharanto Sāriputtaṭṭherassa saddhivihārikaṃ<sup>5</sup> ārabha  
kathesi

Eko kira suṇṇakāraputto<sup>6</sup> abhirūpo Sāriputtaṭṭhe-  
ssa<sup>7</sup> santike pabbajī. Theho 'taṇunānaṃ iāgo ussanno<sup>8</sup>  
hoti' ti cintetvā tassa rāgapatighātāya asubhakamma-  
tthānaṃ<sup>9</sup> adāsi. Tassa pana taṃ<sup>10</sup> asappāyaṃ, tasmā  
aiaññaṃ pavasiṭvā, māsaṃ<sup>11</sup> vāyamanto cittaḍḍagga-  
mattam<sup>12</sup> pi alabhivā<sup>13</sup> therassa santikaṃ<sup>14</sup> āgantvā  
therena 'upatthitaṃ te āvuso kammaṭṭhānaṃ' ti vutte  
taṃ pavattaṃ ārocesi. Ath' assa theho "kammaṭṭhānaṃ  
na sampajjati" ti voṣānaṃ<sup>15</sup> āpajjitaṃ na vattati' ti vatvā  
puna tad<sup>16</sup> eva kammaṭṭhānaṃ sādhuḍḍakaṃ kathetvā adāsi.  
So dutiyavāre pi kiñci viṣesaṃ nibbattetuṃ asakkonto  
āgantvā therassa ārocesi. Ath' assa<sup>17</sup> theho<sup>18</sup> sakāraṇaṃ

<sup>1</sup> K te B pañca pi te

<sup>2</sup> K dhammade°, a jā

<sup>3</sup> K Mahallakavattṭhuṃ B Pañcamahallakatherava°,  
atthamaṃ

<sup>4</sup> K a si°

<sup>5</sup> K a bhikkhuṃ

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °kāṇaka°

<sup>7</sup> K the°

<sup>8</sup> K B uppanno (K upa°)

<sup>9</sup> K °akaṃ ka°

<sup>10</sup> B om.

<sup>11</sup> K cori. B. temāsaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> K only MSS and edd. °ggama°.

<sup>13</sup> K. B S. a. puna

<sup>14</sup> B. °ike.

<sup>15</sup> B. te vodānaṃ

<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> punad

<sup>17</sup> K B om tu o

<sup>18</sup> K. a. tatīyaṃ pi B a pi.

saupamaṇ katvā tad eva kammattānaṇ ācikkhi,<sup>1</sup> puna  
pi āgantvā kammattānassa<sup>2</sup> asampajjanabhāvaṇ kathesi  
Thero cintesi 'kāraḁo bhikkhu attani vijjamāne kāmā-  
cchandaḁayo "vijjamāne"<sup>3</sup> avijjamāne "avijjamāne"<sup>4</sup> ti  
pajānāti, ayaṇ capī<sup>5</sup> bhikkhu kāraḁo no akāraḁo patipanno  
no apatipanno, ahaṇ pan' etassa ajjhāsayaṇ na jānāmi,  
buddhaveneyyo<sup>6</sup> esa bhavissatī' ti<sup>6</sup> taṇ<sup>7</sup> ādāya sāyanha-  
samaye Satthānaṇ upasaṇkamitvā 'ayaṇ bhante mama  
saddhivihāriko<sup>8</sup> imassa mayā iminā kāranena idaṇ<sup>9</sup> nāma  
kammattānaṇ dinnan' ti sabbaṇ taṇ pavattiṇ ārocesi  
Atha naṇ Satthā 'āsāyanusayañānaṇ nām' etaṇ pāramiyo  
pūretvā dasasahassilokadhātū<sup>10</sup> unnādetvā<sup>11</sup> sabbaññutaṇ  
pattānaṇ buddhānaṇ yeva hotī' ti vatvā,<sup>12</sup> 'kataiakuḁā  
nu kho esa pabbajito' ti āvaṇjanto<sup>13</sup> 'suvannakāraḁulā'  
ti ñatvā atīte attabhāve olovento tassa suvannakarakule  
yeva patipātiyā nibbattāni pañca attabhāvasatāni disvā,  
'iminā dahaiena dīgharattaṇ suvannakāraḁakammaṇ karon-  
tena "kanikārapupphapadumapupphādini"<sup>14</sup> kaḁissāmī" ti  
rattasuvannam eva samparivattitaṇ,<sup>15</sup> imassa asubha-  
patikkulakammattānaṇ<sup>16</sup> na vattatī' ti,<sup>17</sup> 'manāpam ev'  
assa<sup>18</sup> kammattānaṇ sappāyan' ti cintetvā, 'Sāriputta  
tayā kammattānaṇ datvā cattāro māse kilamitaṇ bhik-  
khuṇ ajja pacchābhatte<sup>19</sup> yeva arahattaṇ<sup>20</sup> pattaṇ passis-  
sasi, gaccha tvaṇ'<sup>21</sup> ti therāṇ uyyojetvā iddhiyā cakka-

<sup>1</sup> K B a so<sup>3</sup> K B °nā C C<sup>a</sup> a pi<sup>5</sup> B °vin°.<sup>7</sup> S. naṇ.<sup>9</sup> K imaṇ.<sup>11</sup> K unn°.<sup>12</sup> B. yeva vīsayo ti kiṇ<sup>14</sup> K kanni°.<sup>16</sup> K. °patikulaṇ ka°. B. °patikūla°<sup>17</sup> K. B S. om.<sup>19</sup> K. °ttaṇ, con °tte.<sup>21</sup> S. tuvaṇ.<sup>2</sup> B °naṇ<sup>4</sup> B om<sup>6</sup> K a so.<sup>8</sup> K. °iṇvi°<sup>10</sup> K. °ssa°<sup>13</sup> K °ento<sup>15</sup> B. a tasmā.<sup>18</sup> B eva.<sup>20</sup> S. °tta°.



passi Tasmīy pana dītthe dukkhalakkhanañ ca<sup>1</sup> anattalakkhanañ ca dīttam eva hoti,<sup>2</sup> tassa tayo bhavā ādittā viya kanthe baddhakunapañ<sup>3</sup> viya ca khāyīṇsu Tasmīy khane tassa avidūre kumāiakā<sup>4</sup> ekañ<sup>5</sup> sarañ otarītvā kumudāni bhañjītvā<sup>6</sup> thale rāsīy karonti, so jale ca<sup>7</sup> thale ca kumudāni olokesi Ath' assa jale kumudāni abhirūpāni udakañ<sup>8</sup> pagghaiañtāni viya upatthahīṇsu,<sup>9</sup> itarāni aggaggesu<sup>10</sup> parimilātāni So 'anupādīnnakañ jarā<sup>11</sup> evaṇ pahaiati, upādīnnakañ<sup>12</sup> kiñ pana<sup>13</sup> na<sup>14</sup> paharissati' ti sutthutarañ aniccalakkhanādāni addasa<sup>15</sup> Satthā 'pākaṭi-bhūtañ<sup>16</sup> dāni<sup>17</sup> imassa bhikkhuno kammattānan' ti ñatvā Gandhakutīyañ nisinno<sup>18</sup> va obhāsañ muñci<sup>19</sup> So tassa mukhañ pahai<sup>20</sup> Ath' assa 'kin nu kho etan' ti olokentassa Satthā āgantvā sammukhe thito viya ahosi So utthāya añjaliṇ pagganhi Ath' assa Satthā sappāyañ sallakkhetvā imaṇ gātham āha

285 'Ucchinda sneham attano  
kumudañ sārādikañ va pāninā,  
santimaggam eva brūhaya  
nibbānañ Sugatena desitan' ti

Tattha ucchindā ti arahattamaggena chinda,<sup>21</sup> sārādikan ti saradakāle<sup>22</sup> nibbattañ, santimaggan<sup>23</sup> ti

- |  |                                      |
|--|--------------------------------------|
| <sup>1</sup> K om                              | <sup>2</sup> B a ti                  |
| <sup>3</sup> S °pā                             | <sup>4</sup> K °ikā.                 |
| <sup>5</sup> B etañ                            |                                      |
| <sup>6</sup> C C <sup>a</sup> bhu° K bhujjītvā | <sup>7</sup> C C <sup>a</sup> S om.  |
| <sup>8</sup> B °ka°.                           | <sup>9</sup> C <sup>a</sup> uttha°   |
| <sup>10</sup> K a hi.                          | <sup>11</sup> K ekañgajarāya         |
| <sup>12</sup> K °kañkajarāya evaṇ pahaiati     |                                      |
| <sup>13</sup> K om                             | <sup>14</sup> C. C <sup>a</sup> S om |
| <sup>15</sup> K adassa                         | <sup>16</sup> K pākata°              |
| <sup>17</sup> B idāni. S. om                   | <sup>18</sup> K B °ako               |
| <sup>19</sup> K pamu°                          | <sup>20</sup> K phari                |
| <sup>21</sup> B. ucch°. K ucchindī             | <sup>22</sup> B. sã°.                |
| <sup>23</sup> K. °m evan.                      |                                      |

nibbānagāmiṃ atthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ, biūhayā tī<sup>1</sup> vaddhaya,<sup>2</sup> nibbānaṃ hī<sup>3</sup> Sugatena desitaṃ,<sup>4</sup> tasmā tassa maggaṃ bhāvehi tī attho.

Desanāvasāne so bhikkhu arahatte patitthahi tī<sup>5</sup>  
Sāriputtattherassa saddhivihārikassa bhikkhussa vatthu<sup>6</sup>

# 10. MAHĀDHANAVĀṆIJAVATTHU

Idha vassan<sup>7</sup> tī imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Mahādhanavāṇijaṃ<sup>8</sup> nāma ārabha kathesi.

So kira Bāṇasito kusumbhāittānaṃ vatthānaṃ pañca sakatasatāni pūretvā vāṇijāya<sup>9</sup> Sāvattthiyaṃ<sup>10</sup> āgato<sup>11</sup> nadi-tīraṃ patvā 'sve nadiṃ uttarissāmī' tī tatth' eva sakatāni mocetvā vasi Rattiṃ mahāmegho utthahitvā vassi, nadi<sup>12</sup> sattāhaṃ udakapūrā<sup>13</sup> atthāsi, nāgarāpi sattāhaṃ<sup>14</sup> nakkhattaṃ kilīsu, kusumbhāittēhi<sup>15</sup> kiccaṃ<sup>16</sup> nitthitaṃ<sup>17</sup> Vāṇijo cintesi ahaṃ dūraṃ āgato, sace puna gamissāmī,<sup>18</sup> papañco bhavissati,<sup>19</sup> idh' eva<sup>20</sup> vassaṇ<sup>21</sup> ca hemantaṇ<sup>22</sup> ca gīmaṇ

<sup>1</sup> S om

<sup>2</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S vaddhehi K. vadeyya K B a nibbānaṃ tī

<sup>3</sup> K om

<sup>4</sup> K vannitaṃ

<sup>5</sup> K B om

<sup>6</sup> K Saddhivihārikavatthuṃ B Suvannakāratheravaṇṇavamaṃ

<sup>7</sup> K a vassāmī

<sup>8</sup> K °banija

<sup>9</sup> S va°

<sup>10</sup> K °tthī B °tthiṃ

<sup>11</sup> K B a so

<sup>12</sup> C naddiṃ S nadiṃ

<sup>13</sup> K °raṇ B °akassa pū°

<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S om four (with nadiṃ loc ?).

<sup>15</sup> B °rattavatthehi

<sup>16</sup> B a na

<sup>17</sup> K a tato.

<sup>18</sup> B āg°

<sup>19</sup> K. om.

<sup>20</sup> K idha va.

<sup>21</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> vasantaṇ

<sup>22</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> hemaṇ

ca<sup>1</sup> mama kamman kaṇṭo vasitvā imāni vikkimissāmi<sup>2</sup> tī<sup>3</sup> Satthā nagare pindāya caṇṭo tassa cittaṇ ñatvā sitaṇ pātu<sup>4</sup> karitvā Ānandattheṇa sitakāraṇaṇ puttho,<sup>5</sup> 'dittho<sup>6</sup> te Ānanda Mahādhanavāṇijo' tī 'Āma bhante' tī 'So attano jīvitantarāyaṇ ajānitvā imaṇ saṇvaccharaṇ idh' eva vasitvā bhaṇaṇ<sup>7</sup> vikketaṇ<sup>8</sup> cittaṇ akāsi<sup>9</sup> tī So<sup>9</sup> 'kim paṇ' assa<sup>10</sup> bhante antaiāyo bhavissatī<sup>11</sup> tī Satthā 'āma<sup>9</sup> Ānanda, sattāham eva jīvitvā so<sup>9</sup>, maccumukhe paṭissatī<sup>11</sup> tī vatvā imā<sup>12</sup> gāthā abhāsi

'Ajj 'eva kiccaṇ ātappaṇ<sup>13</sup> ko jaṇṇā maraṇaṇ suve,  
na hi no saṅgaran<sup>14</sup> tena mahāsenena maccunā?

, Evaṇvihārī ātāpī ahoṇattam atanditaṇ  
so<sup>15</sup> ve bhadd' ekaratto<sup>16</sup> tī santo ācikkhate muni' tī

'Gacchāmi 'ssa bhante ārocemī<sup>17</sup> tī 'Vissattho<sup>18</sup> gaccha Ānandā<sup>19</sup> tī. Theṇo sakatāvāraṇ<sup>20</sup> gantvā bhikkhāya carī Vāṇijo therāṇ āhārena paṭimāṇesi Atha naṇ therō āha 'kittakaṇ kālaṇ idha vasissasi<sup>21</sup> tī 'Bhante ahaṇ dūrato āgato, sace puna gamissāmi papañco bhavissatī, imaṇ saṇvaccharaṇ idha vasitvā bhaṇaṇ vikkinitvā gamissāmi<sup>11</sup> tī 'Upāsaka dujjāno jīvitantarāyo, appamādaṇ kātuṇ vattatī<sup>11</sup> tī 'Kiṇ pana bhante antarāyo bhavissatī<sup>11</sup> tī 'Āma upāsaka, sattāham eva<sup>22</sup> te jīvitaṇ<sup>23</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K om two

<sup>3</sup> K a atha

<sup>5</sup> K B a āha.

<sup>7</sup> K 'akaṇ

<sup>8</sup> K vikkinituṇ B. vikkini°

<sup>10</sup> B pana tassa

<sup>12</sup> K 'aṇ

<sup>14</sup> B. 'kar°

<sup>15</sup> K B taṇ C C<sup>a</sup> se

<sup>17</sup> K B °cessāmi

<sup>19</sup> S. gacchān°

<sup>20</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ṭaṇ K B °tatthānaṇ

<sup>22</sup> K idh' eva

<sup>2</sup> K viki°.

<sup>4</sup> K °uṇ.

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>9</sup> K om

<sup>11</sup> K pavī°

<sup>13</sup> B. ātappaṇ.

<sup>16</sup> B °ttī K °ttin

<sup>18</sup> B °ttho

<sup>21</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °tī.

<sup>23</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. S. om. two.

pavattissatī' tī. So saṃviggamānaso hutvā Buddhapamu-  
khaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ nīmantetvā sattāhaṃ dānaṃ<sup>1</sup> datvā<sup>2</sup>  
anumodanattihāya pattaṃ gacchī. Ath' assa Satthā anumodanaṃ  
karonto<sup>3</sup> 'upāsaka panditena nāma "idh' eva vassā-  
dīni vasissāmi,<sup>4</sup> idaṃ c' idaṃ ca kammaṃ payojessāmi"<sup>5</sup> tī  
cintetuṃ na vattatī, attano pana jīvitantarāyaṃ eva cin-  
tetuṃ vattatī' tī vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

286 "Idha<sup>6</sup> vassaṃ vasissāmi idha hemantagimhisu"<sup>7</sup>  
iti bālo vicinteti,<sup>8</sup> antarāyaṃ na bujjhatī' tī

Tattha idha vassaṃ tī 'imasmiṃ<sup>9</sup> thāne idaṃ c' idaṃ  
ca karonto catumāsāṃ vassaṃ vasissāmi,' hemantagim-  
hisu tī hemantagimhesu pi 'cattāro māsā idha ca idaṃ ca  
karonto idh' eva vasissāmi' tī<sup>10</sup> evaṃ dīttadhammika-  
sampaṭṭhāyikaṃ atthaṃ ajānanto<sup>11</sup> bālo cinteti,<sup>12</sup> antarāyaṃ  
tī 'asukasmiṃ nāma kāle vā dese<sup>13</sup> vā vaye<sup>14</sup> vā marissāmi  
tī attano jīvitantarāyaṃ na bujjhatī tī

Desanāvasāne vāṇijo sotāpattiphalā patitthahī, sam-  
pattānaṃ pi sātthikā desanā<sup>15</sup> ahoṣī tī<sup>16</sup>

Vāṇijo pi Satthāraṃ anugantvā nivattitvā<sup>17</sup> 'sīsaṃ logo viya  
me uppanno' tī sayane nīpajji, tathānīpanno va kālaṃ  
katvā Tusitabhavane<sup>18</sup> nibbatti<sup>19</sup>

Mahādhanavāṇijassa vatthu<sup>20</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K B mahādā°

<sup>2</sup> K dānāvasāne

<sup>3</sup> B. a ehi.

<sup>4</sup> B vasissāmi, idāni vasissāmi

<sup>5</sup> B °iss° K mayā jivissāmi

<sup>6</sup> K idhe

<sup>7</sup> K °esu

<sup>8</sup> K B °esi

<sup>9</sup> S a. ca

<sup>10</sup> K a ititī

<sup>11</sup> K. na jā°.

<sup>12</sup> B. vicintesi.

<sup>13</sup> F. dose

<sup>14</sup> B vasse

<sup>15</sup> K dhammade°

<sup>16</sup> K om

<sup>17</sup> B. °etvā

<sup>18</sup> K. B °vimāne.

<sup>19</sup> K a tī

<sup>20</sup> K. Mahādhanavāṇijava° B °java°, dasamaṃ

## 11. KISĀGOTAMĪVATTHU

Taṇ puttapasusammattan<sup>1</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesa-  
naṇ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Kisāgotamiṇ ārabba  
kathesi.

Vatthuṇ<sup>2</sup> Sahassavagge<sup>3</sup>

(114) 'Yo ca vassasataṇ jīve apassaṇ amataṇ padaṇ  
ekāhaṇ jīvitaṇ seyyo passato amataṇ padaṇ' ti

gāthāvaṇṇanāya vitthāietvā kathitaṇ Tadā hi Satthā  
'Kisāgotami laddhā te ekaccharamattā<sup>4</sup> siddhatthakā' ti  
āha 'Na<sup>5</sup> laddhā<sup>6</sup> bhante,<sup>7</sup> sakalagāme jīvantehi<sup>8</sup> ma-  
takā eva bahutarā' ti Atha naṇ Satthā 'tvam "mam'  
eva<sup>9</sup> putto mato" ti sallakkhesi, dhuvadhammo esa  
sattānaṇ,<sup>10</sup> maccurājā hi<sup>11</sup> sabbasatte aparipunnajjhāsaya  
eva<sup>12</sup> mahogho viya parikaddhamāno yeva apāyasamudde  
pakkhipatī' ti vatvā dhammaṇ desento imaṇ gātham āha

287 'Taṇ puttapasusammattaṇ byāsattamānasaṇ<sup>13</sup>  
naraṇ  
suttaṇ<sup>14</sup> gāmaṇ mahogho vā<sup>15</sup> maccu ādāya  
gacchatī'<sup>16</sup> ti.

Tattha taṇ<sup>11</sup> puttapasusammattan' ti taṇ<sup>17</sup> rūpa-  
balādiṣampanne<sup>18</sup> putte ca pasū ca<sup>19</sup> labhivā 'mama

<sup>1</sup> K. puttapasuttaṇ mattan. B °sampa°, so unīa.

<sup>2</sup> B. S °tthu K. vuttaṇ

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S a imaṇ gātham āha

<sup>4</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °rā ma° K °raṇ ma°

<sup>5</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om.

<sup>6</sup> K. a. me

<sup>7</sup> B a ti.

<sup>8</sup> B a kira

<sup>9</sup> B tvam eva.

<sup>10</sup> B sabbasa°

<sup>11</sup> K. om

<sup>12</sup> K va.

<sup>13</sup> K °santaraṇ (for °saṇ na°). S vyā°

<sup>14</sup> K. satan.

<sup>15</sup> K B S. va.

<sup>16</sup> K āg°

<sup>17</sup> K. a. pi.

<sup>18</sup> F. °aṇ ba°. K B. °vaṇṇādi°

<sup>19</sup> K. pasutaṇ

puttā abhirūpā balasampannā paṇḍitā sabbakiccasamatthā,  
 mama gono<sup>1</sup> abhirūpo alogo mahābhāṇavaho,<sup>2</sup> mama gāvī  
 bahukhīnā<sup>3</sup> ti<sup>3</sup> evaṇ puttehi<sup>4</sup> ca pasūhi<sup>5</sup> ca<sup>6</sup> sammattaṇ<sup>7</sup>  
 naraṇ, byāsattamanasan<sup>8</sup> ti hiraññasuvannādisu vā  
 pattacīvaṇḍisu vā kiñcid eva labhitvā tato uttāntaraṇ  
 patthanatāya<sup>9</sup> sattamānasaja<sup>10</sup> vā<sup>11</sup> cakkhuvīññeyyādisu<sup>12</sup>  
 ārammanesu vuttappakāsesu<sup>13</sup> vā parikkhāsesu yaṇ yaṇ  
 laddhaṇ hoti tattha tattha<sup>14</sup> lagganatāya<sup>15</sup> sattamānasaja<sup>16</sup>  
 vā,<sup>17</sup> suttaṇ gāmaṇ ti niddaṇ upagataṇ<sup>18</sup> sattakāyaṇ<sup>19</sup>  
 mahogho vā<sup>20</sup> ti yathā evarūpaṇ gāmaṇ gambhira-  
 vitthato<sup>21</sup> mahanto<sup>22</sup> mahānadīnaṇ ogho antamaso suna-  
 kham pi asesetvā sabbajaṇ ādāya gacchatī evaṇ vutta-  
 ppakājaṇ<sup>23</sup> naraṇ maccu ādāya gacchatī ti attho

Desanāvasāne Kisāgotamī sotāpattipphale<sup>24</sup> patitthahī,  
 sampattānaṇ<sup>25</sup> pi<sup>26</sup> sātthikā<sup>27</sup> desanā<sup>28</sup> ahoṣī ti

Kisāgotamīyā vatthu.<sup>29</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B S gonā °pā °gā °hā

<sup>2</sup> F mama bhārasaho. S a ca

<sup>3</sup> K. vā

<sup>4</sup> K putte

<sup>5</sup> K pasu

<sup>6</sup> K a labhitvā amattaṇ

<sup>7</sup> F C. C<sup>a</sup> sampa°. B. sampatta°. S sampannaṇ

K sammasantaṇ

<sup>8</sup> B a. naraṇ.

<sup>9</sup> C. S patthanāya. K pattahamānāya F. patthentāya

<sup>10</sup> B āsatta° K. sata°

<sup>11</sup> B a tathā.

<sup>12</sup> B. a vā

<sup>13</sup> S. utta°. F C C<sup>a</sup>. S. °re.

<sup>14</sup> K B. tatth' eva

<sup>15</sup> F °ntāya K lagganatānaya.

<sup>16</sup> B byāsatta°.

<sup>17</sup> S. om

<sup>18</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> °ta°

<sup>19</sup> K °nikāyaṇ

<sup>20</sup> K. om

<sup>21</sup> K °raṇ vitthārato B. °ravittthārato

<sup>22</sup> B om.

<sup>23</sup> K C utta° K. a mahānubhāgo (°vo ?) taṇ

<sup>24</sup> K °laṇ

<sup>25</sup> K. a. parisānaṇ

<sup>26</sup> K om.

<sup>27</sup> K. sa°.

<sup>28</sup> K dhammade° jātā

<sup>29</sup> K °miva° B. a. ekādasamaṇ.

## 12 PATĀCĀRAVATTHU

Na santi puttā<sup>1</sup> ti imaṃ dhammaḍḍesaṇaṃ Satthā  
Jetavane vihaṇanto Patācāraṃ<sup>2</sup> ārabha kathesi

Vatthun Saḥassavagge<sup>3</sup>

(113) 'Yo ca vassasataṃ jīve apassaṃ udayavyayaṃ<sup>4</sup>  
ekāhaṃ jīvitaṃ seyyo passato udayavyayaṃ' ti

gāthāvannaṇāya<sup>5</sup> vitthāretvā kathitaṃ

Tadā pana Satthā Patācāraṃ tanubhūtasokaṃ ñatvā  
'Patācāre puttādayo nāma paralokaṃ gacchantassa tānaṃ  
vā saraṇaṃ vā<sup>6</sup> lenaṃ vā<sup>7</sup> bhavituṃ na sakkonti, tasmā  
vijjamaṇāpi te na santi<sup>8</sup> yeva, paṇḍitena pana<sup>9</sup> sīlaṃ  
visodhetvā attano nibbānaḡāmmimaggam<sup>10</sup> eva sodhetuṃ<sup>11</sup>  
vattatī' ti vatvā dhammaṃ desento imā gāthā abhāsi

288 'Na santi puttā tānāya<sup>12</sup> na pitā na pi bandhavā  
antakenādhīpannassa natthi ñātisu tānatā.

289 Etam atthavaṣaṇaṃ ñatvā paṇḍito sīlasaṃvuto  
nibbānaḡamaṇaṃ maggaṃ khīppam eva viṣo-  
dhaye' ti

Tattha tānāyā ti tānabhāvāya patitthānatthāya band-  
havā ti putte ca pitaro<sup>13</sup> ca thapetvā avasesā ñātisuhajjā  
antakenādhīpannassā ti<sup>14</sup> maranena abhihūtaṣṣa  
pavattiyaṃ hi puttādayo annapānādīdānena c'eva upanna-  
kiccanitthānaṇa<sup>15</sup> ca tānaṃ<sup>16</sup> hutvāpi maranakāle kenac-

<sup>1</sup> K. *a* tñā

<sup>2</sup> B °riṇ K Paticecharaṇ, *al.*

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S *a* 1° gā° āha.

<sup>5</sup> K. C C<sup>a</sup>. °yaṇ

<sup>7</sup> K B *om two* S 'le° vā sa° vā

<sup>8</sup> K nassanti (*for* na sa°).

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °gamanam.

<sup>12</sup> K tānanāya

<sup>14</sup> K *a* sa

<sup>16</sup> B S °nā

<sup>4</sup> B °bbayaṇ

<sup>6</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> *om two*

C. C<sup>a</sup>. patitthā vā.

<sup>9</sup> K *om.*

<sup>11</sup> K. viṣo°.

<sup>13</sup> K mātāpi°.

<sup>15</sup> K. C. C<sup>a</sup>. °aṇ ni°.



## XXI PAKINNAKAVAGGO

### 1 GAṄGĀROHANAVATTHU

MATTĀSUKHAPARICCĀGĀ<sup>1</sup> tī imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ  
Satthā Veluvane viharanto attano pubbakammaṃ ārabha  
kathesi

Ekasmiṃ hi samaye Vesālī<sup>2</sup> iddhā<sup>3</sup> ahoṣi phitā bahu-  
janā<sup>4</sup> ākinnamanussā, tattha hi vārena rajjaṃ karontānaṃ  
khattiyānaṃ yeva sattaśatādhikāni sattaśahassāni<sup>5</sup> satta<sup>6</sup>  
ca khattiyā<sup>7</sup> ahesuṃ Tesā vasaṇatthāya<sup>8</sup> tattakā yeva  
pāsādā<sup>9</sup> tattakā yeva<sup>10</sup> kūtāgārāni uyyāne<sup>11</sup> viharanaṃ-  
thāya<sup>12</sup> tattakā yeva<sup>13</sup> ārāmā ca pokkharaniyo ca ahesuṃ.  
Sā aparena samayena dubbhikkhā ahoṣi dussassā,<sup>14</sup>  
tattha<sup>15</sup> chātakadosena<sup>16</sup> pathamaṃ duggatamanussā kālam  
akaṃsu, tesā<sup>17</sup> tattha tattha chadditānaṃ kunapānaṃ  
gandhena<sup>18</sup> amanussūpaddavena bahutarā<sup>19</sup> kālam akaṃsu,

<sup>1</sup> K. °khaṇ pa°

<sup>2</sup> K. °lī

<sup>3</sup> K. addhā

<sup>4</sup> K. bahū°

<sup>5</sup> K. ti.

<sup>6</sup> K. satta tī

<sup>7</sup> K. °yāni

<sup>8</sup> K. °natthānatthāyaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> K. a. ca

<sup>10</sup> K. °kān' eva

<sup>11</sup> K. °na°.

<sup>12</sup> B. °hār° K. S. viharatthāya

<sup>13</sup> K. eva

<sup>14</sup> K. B. dusa°

<sup>15</sup> K. om.

<sup>16</sup> K. chātado° B. °bhayena.

<sup>17</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om. B. rep.

<sup>18</sup> K. B. a amanussā nagaṃ pavasiṃsu.

<sup>19</sup> K. °hū° B. bahujanā.

tesaṇ kunapagandhapatikūlatāya sattānaṇ ahivātakarogo<sup>1</sup>  
 uppajju, evaṇ dubbhikkhabhayaṇ<sup>2</sup> amanussabhayaṇ roga-  
 bhayan ti tīni bhayāni<sup>3</sup> uppajjuṇsu Nagaravāsino sanni-  
 patitvā rājānaṇ āhaṇsu 'mahārāja imasmiṇ<sup>4</sup> nagare tīni  
 bhayāni uppannāni, ito pubbe yāva sattamā rājaparivattā<sup>5</sup>  
 evarūpaṇ bhayaṇ nāma na uppannaṇ,<sup>6</sup> pubbe<sup>7</sup> dhammika-  
 rājūnaṇ<sup>8</sup> kāle evarūpaṇ bhayaṇ n' uppajjati' ti Rājā  
 santhāgāre sabbasannipātaṇ<sup>9</sup> karetvā<sup>10</sup> 'sace me<sup>11</sup>  
 adhammikaabhāvo atthi<sup>12</sup> vicinathā<sup>13</sup> ti āha<sup>14</sup> Vesāhi-  
 vāsino sabbappaveniṇ<sup>15</sup> vicinantā rañño<sup>16</sup> kiñci dosaṇ  
 adisvā 'mahārāja natthi<sup>17</sup> doso' ti vatvā 'kathaṇ nu kho<sup>18</sup>  
 amhākaṇ bhayaṇ<sup>19</sup> vūpasamaṇ gaccheyyā' ti samman-  
 tayaṇsu<sup>20</sup> Tattha<sup>21</sup> ekacce<sup>22</sup> 'balakammena āyācanāya<sup>23</sup>  
 maṅgalakiriya<sup>24</sup> ti vutte sabbam pi taṇ<sup>25</sup> vidhiṇ<sup>26</sup> katvā  
 patibāhitaṇ nāsakkhiṇsu<sup>27</sup> Aññe evaṇ āhaṇsu 'cha  
 satthāro mahānubhāvā<sup>28</sup> tesu<sup>29</sup> idhāgatamattesu<sup>30</sup> bhayaṇ  
 vūpasameyyā' ti Apare 'Sammāsambuddho loka uppanno,  
 so hi<sup>30</sup> Bhagavā sabbasattahitāya dhammaṇ deseti<sup>30</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K. B °tarogo<sup>2</sup> B °kkhā°.<sup>3</sup> K a. sattānaṇ.<sup>4</sup> K. ismiṇ.<sup>5</sup> K B °ttā.<sup>6</sup> K. B. °a°.<sup>7</sup> K B °pubbaṇ.<sup>8</sup> S °ikānaṇ rā° K °ānaṇ hi. B adha°, with upp°.<sup>9</sup> K B sabbesaṇ sa°<sup>10</sup> B katvā.<sup>11</sup> K. no<sup>12</sup> B. a. taṇ.<sup>13</sup> K avi°<sup>14</sup> K. ahaṇsu<sup>15</sup> B °aṇ pa°. C. C°. S sabbe pa°<sup>16</sup> K. rājūnaṇ.<sup>17</sup> K a. tumhākaṇ. B. a. te.<sup>18</sup> K. B. a. idaṇ.<sup>19</sup> B. om<sup>20</sup> K B ma°.<sup>21</sup> K. B a. hi<sup>22</sup> B. °na°<sup>23</sup> K. vijjaṇ.<sup>24</sup> K. vudhiṇ.<sup>25</sup> K B a. ath'<sup>26</sup> K. B °vo.<sup>27</sup> K a. Puranakassapo Makkhalī Gosā Kesakambalo Sañ-  
 jayo Veladdhaputto<sup>28</sup> C C°. °tte. K. °gatesu.<sup>29</sup> K. om.<sup>30</sup> K °si.

mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo, tasmīṇ idhāgate<sup>1</sup> imāni<sup>2</sup> bhayāni vūpasamaṇ gaccheyyun<sup>3</sup> tī āhaṇsu<sup>4</sup> Tesāṇ vacanaṇ sabbe pi abhinanditvā 'kahaṇ<sup>5</sup> nu so Bhagavā etarahi viharatī' tī āhaṇsu

Tadā pana Satthā upakattāya vassūpanāyikāya rañño Bimbisārassa patinñāṇ datvā Veluvane viharatī, tena ca<sup>6</sup> samayena Bimbisārasamāgame<sup>7</sup> Bimbisārena saddhiṇ sotā-pattiphalāṇ patto Mahāli nāma Licchavi<sup>8</sup> tāyaṇ<sup>9</sup> paṇisati<sup>10</sup> nisīno hotī Vesālīvāsīno mahantaṇ pannākāyaṇ sajjetvā 'rājānaṇ Bimbisāraṇ saññāpetvā Satthāraṇ idha ānethā'<sup>11</sup> tī Mahāliñ c' eva<sup>12</sup> Licchaviṇ purohitaputtañ<sup>13</sup> ca pahiniṇsu. Te gantvā rañño pannākāyaṇ datvā taṇ pavattin nivedetvā 'mahārāja Satthāraṇ ambhakaṇ nagaraṇ pesethā' tī yāciṇsu Rājā<sup>14</sup> 'tumhe va jānathā' tī na sampaticchi. Te<sup>15</sup> Bhagavantaṇ upasaṇkamitvā vanditvā<sup>16</sup> yāciṇsu 'bhante Vesālīyaṇ tīni bhayāni uppannāni, tāni<sup>17</sup> tumhesu āgatesu<sup>18</sup> vūpasamissanti,<sup>19</sup> etha bhante gacchāmā'<sup>20</sup> tī Satthā tesāṇ vacanaṇ sutvā āvaḷḷento<sup>21</sup> 'Vesālīyaṇ<sup>22</sup> Ratanasutte<sup>23</sup> vutte sārakkhā cakkavālānaṇ kotisatasahassaṇ pharissati,<sup>24</sup> suttapariyosāne<sup>25</sup> caturāsītīyā pānasahassānaṇ

<sup>1</sup> B āg°

<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> idāni.

<sup>3</sup> B. vūpasameyyun

<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>5</sup> K kiṇ

<sup>6</sup> K om

<sup>7</sup> K B °rassa sa°.

<sup>8</sup> K La°, al

<sup>9</sup> K tassa B tassaṇ.

<sup>10</sup> C. S. °iṇ C<sup>a</sup> pariyaṇtiṇ B. paṇisāya. K paṇisāya saddhiṇ

<sup>11</sup> K B. idhān°.

<sup>12</sup> K. evaṇ.

<sup>13</sup> K °vi par°

<sup>14</sup> K om.

<sup>15</sup> K. a. sayāṇ

<sup>16</sup> K. B om.

<sup>17</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>, om

<sup>18</sup> K. ga°

<sup>19</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup>. °ess°.

<sup>20</sup> K sādhu evaṇ gacchathā.

<sup>21</sup> B C C<sup>a</sup> °anto. K. a. mayī tattha gate ko nu attho hoti.

<sup>22</sup> K. °yā.

<sup>23</sup> K. a. mayā.

<sup>24</sup> K. a. tī

<sup>25</sup> K. desanā°.

dhammābhisamayō bhavissatī,<sup>1</sup> bhayāni vūpasamissanti<sup>2</sup> tī ñatvā<sup>3</sup> tesāṃ vacanaṃ sampaticchi Rājā Bimbisāro 'Satthārā kira Vesāligamanaṃ sampaticchitan' tī sutvā nagaie ghosanaṃ kāretvā Satthāiaṃ upasaṃkamitvā 'kiṃ pana<sup>4</sup> bhante Vesāligamanaṃ vo<sup>5</sup> sampaticchitan' tī pucchitvā<sup>6</sup> 'āma mahārājā' tī vutte 'tena hi bhante āgametha tāva maggaṃ patijaggissāmi'<sup>7</sup> tī vatvā<sup>8</sup> Rājagahassa ca Gaṅgāya ca antare<sup>9</sup> pañcayojanabhūmiṃ samaṃ kāretvā<sup>10</sup> yojane yojane vihāiaṃ patitthāpetvā Satthu gamanakālaṃ<sup>11</sup> ārocesi<sup>12</sup> Satthā pañcahi bhikkhusatehi saddhiṃ maggaṃ patipajji Rājā yojanantare yojanantare<sup>13</sup> jannumattena odhinā pañcavannāni pupphāni okirāpetvā dhajapatākakadalādini<sup>14</sup> ussāpetvā Bhagavato chattādhichattaṃ<sup>15</sup> katvā dve setacchattāni, ekamekassa bhikkhuno ekamekaṃ<sup>16</sup> setacchattaṃ<sup>17</sup> upari dharāpetvā<sup>18</sup> saparivāro pupphagandhādini<sup>19</sup> pūjaṃ karonto Satthāiaṃ ekekasmiṃ vihāre va<sup>20</sup> vasāpetvā mahādānāni<sup>21</sup> datvā pañcahi divasehi Gaṅgātīiaṃ pāpetvā tattha nāvaṃ alaṅkaronto Vesālikānaṃ sāsanaṃ pahesi<sup>22</sup> 'maggaṃ patiyādetvā Satthu paccuggamanaṃ karontū' tī Te<sup>23</sup> 'dviguṇaṃ<sup>24</sup> pūjaṃ karissāmā' tī Vesāliya ca Gaṅgāya ca antare tiyojana-

<sup>1</sup> K B a. tāni ca.<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ess°<sup>3</sup> K. a. itī vicāretvā.<sup>4</sup> K B. om.<sup>5</sup> B om<sup>6</sup> B om.<sup>7</sup> B °yādessāmi. K. °yādeyyassāmi<sup>8</sup> K. om.<sup>9</sup> K °rā<sup>10</sup> K kārāp°<sup>11</sup> B āg°<sup>12</sup> K. a atha<sup>13</sup> C<sup>a</sup> K B om.<sup>14</sup> K. °kādini kaddaliṃ S °patākā°<sup>15</sup> K. B °āti°.<sup>16</sup> K ekakaṇ.<sup>17</sup> C setassa°.<sup>18</sup> B. dhāretva<sup>19</sup> K gandhapupphādini<sup>20</sup> B S om.<sup>21</sup> B. °nādini.<sup>22</sup> S. pā° K. pesesi, a Vesālikā.<sup>23</sup> K. a. sāsanaṃ sutvā mayaṃ taṃ.<sup>24</sup> B di°

bhūmiṃ<sup>1</sup> samaṃ kāretvā Bhagavato catūhi,<sup>2</sup> ekamekassa<sup>3</sup> bhikkhuno dvihi dvihi setacchattehi chāttādhichattāni<sup>4</sup> sajjetva pūjaṃ kurumānā<sup>5</sup> āgantvā Gaṅgātīre<sup>6</sup> atthaṃsu Bimbisāro dve nāvā saṅghādetvā<sup>7</sup> mandapaṃ kāretvā pupphadāmādihi<sup>8</sup> alaṅkarāpetvā sabbatatanamayaṃ buddhāsaṇaṃ paññāpesi Bhagavā tasmīṃ<sup>9</sup> nisīdi,<sup>10</sup> bhikkhū pi nāvaṃ abhūūhitvā<sup>11</sup> Bhagavantaṃ parivāretvā nisīdiṃsu Rājā anugacchanto galappamānaṃ udakaṃ otaritvā 'yāva bhante Bhagavā āgacchatu tāvāhaṃ idh' eva Gaṅgātīre vasissāmī' ti vatvā nāvaṃ uyyojetvā nivatti. Satthā yojanamattaṃ<sup>12</sup> addhānaṃ<sup>13</sup> Gaṅgāya gantvā<sup>14</sup> Vesālīyānaṃ<sup>15</sup> sīmaṃ pāpuni Licchavirājāno Satthāraṃ paccuggantvā<sup>16</sup> galappamānaṃ udakaṃ pavasiṭvā<sup>17</sup> nāvaṃ tīraṃ<sup>18</sup> upanetvā Satthāraṃ nāvāto otārayiṃsu<sup>19</sup> Satthārā<sup>20</sup> otaritvā tīre akkantamatte yeva mahāmegho utthahitvā pokkharavassaṃ vassī, sabbattha jannuppamāṇaūruppamānakatippamānādīni<sup>21</sup> udakāni sandantāni sabbakunāpāni Gaṅgaṃ pavesayiṃsu,<sup>22</sup> parisuddho bhūmibhāgo ahoṣi Licchavirājāno Satthāraṃ yojane<sup>23</sup> yojane<sup>23</sup> vāsetvā<sup>24</sup> mahādānāni<sup>25</sup> datvā<sup>26</sup> diḡganaṃ<sup>27</sup> pūjaṃ karontā tīhi diva-

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °naṃ bhū°.

<sup>2</sup> K. B. a setacchattehi.

<sup>3</sup> K ekek°

<sup>4</sup> K B °āti°

<sup>5</sup> K kar°

<sup>6</sup> K. °āya tī°

<sup>7</sup> B. °yojetvā K a. tattha

<sup>8</sup> K °dīnihi

<sup>9</sup> K et°.

<sup>10</sup> B °ati

<sup>11</sup> K °ruyho

<sup>12</sup> K ayo°.

<sup>13</sup> K om

<sup>14</sup> K. patvā

<sup>15</sup> B. S °kānaṃ

<sup>16</sup> B paccuggamanaṃ katvā.

<sup>17</sup> B otaritvā

<sup>18</sup> B a pavesetvā nāvaṃ

<sup>19</sup> B otariṃsu.

<sup>20</sup> K. °āri

<sup>21</sup> B om. °ūruppamāna° K. °diti.

<sup>22</sup> B pavasiṃsu.

<sup>23</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. a. ca K. om. one yo°

<sup>24</sup> K B. vasāp°

<sup>25</sup> K B °naṃ

<sup>26</sup> K. a. mahāsakkārāni.

<sup>27</sup> K. dvi°.

sehi Vesāliṇ<sup>1</sup> nayiṇsu<sup>2</sup> Sakko devaiājā devaganapari-  
vuto<sup>3</sup> agamāsi, mahesakkānaṇ<sup>4</sup> devānaṇ<sup>5</sup> sannipātena<sup>6</sup>  
amanussā yebhuyyena palāyiṇsu Satthā sāyaṇ nagara-  
dvāre thatvā Ānandattheraṇ āmantesi 'imaṇ<sup>7</sup> Ānanda<sup>8</sup>  
Ratanasuttaṇ uggaṇhitvā Licchavikumārehi saddhiṇ vica-  
ranto Vesāliyā tinnāṇ pākārānaṇ antaie paṇittaṇ kaṇhī'  
ti Thero Satthārā dinnāṇ<sup>9</sup> Ratanasuttaṇ uggaṇhitvā  
Satthu selamayapattena udakaṇ ādāya nagaradvāre thito  
panidhānato patthāya va<sup>10</sup> Tathāgatassa dasa pāīamiyo<sup>11</sup>  
pañca mahāpariccāge lokatthacariyā nātattacariyā buddhi-  
cariyā<sup>12</sup> ti tisso cariyā,<sup>13</sup> pacchimabhavē gabbhāvakkantaṇ<sup>14</sup>  
jātaṇ abhinikkhamaṇaṇ padhānacariyaṇ bodhipallāṇke  
Māraṇiyaṇ sabbaññūtañānapativedhaṇ<sup>15</sup> nava lokuttara-  
dhamme ti sabbe p' ime buddhagune āvajjitvā<sup>16</sup> nagaraṇ  
pavisitvā tiyāmarattaṇ tisu pākārantaiesu paṇittaṇ karonto  
vacaṇ Tena 'yaṇ kiñci'<sup>17</sup> ti vuttamatte yeva uddha-  
khittaṇ<sup>18</sup> udakaṇ amanussānaṇ upari pati,<sup>19</sup> tatīyagāthāto<sup>20</sup>  
patthāya rajatavataṇsakāṇi viya udabindū<sup>21</sup> ākāse  
uggantvā<sup>22</sup> gilānamanussānaṇ<sup>23</sup> upari patiṇsu, tāvad eva  
upasantarogā<sup>24</sup> manussā utthāy<sup>25</sup> utthāya therāṇ pari-

<sup>1</sup> K °iyaṇ<sup>2</sup> S nesuṇ<sup>3</sup> K °nehi pa°.<sup>4</sup> B °kkh°<sup>5</sup> K. °atānaṇ<sup>6</sup> K santi°<sup>7</sup> B om<sup>8</sup> K ti.<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °nna°<sup>10</sup> S ca. K B om<sup>11</sup> K B a. dasa upapāīamiyo dasa paramatthapāīamiyo,  
and B a ti samatiṇsapāīamiyo<sup>12</sup> K. B buddhattha°<sup>13</sup> K B. °yāyo B a pūietvā<sup>14</sup> B gabbhavo°.<sup>15</sup> B a. dhammacakkapavattanaṇ<sup>16</sup> B °etvā K a. thero<sup>17</sup> K a vittaṇ, 1 s 3.<sup>18</sup> B uddhaṇ khitta° K uddhaṇ<sup>19</sup> K patti ti B patati<sup>20</sup> B yānidha bhūtāni ti gāthākathanato.<sup>21</sup> K B udaka°. K °vi°<sup>22</sup> B °ena gantvā<sup>23</sup> K. gilānaṇ ma°<sup>24</sup> B vūpa°. K. vupasamantarogo<sup>25</sup> K. om.

vārayiṇsu,<sup>1</sup> 'yaṇ kiñci'<sup>2</sup> ti vuttapadato patthāya udaka-  
phusitehi<sup>3</sup> phutthā<sup>4</sup> pubbe<sup>5</sup> alātasañkārikūtabhittipadesa-  
dinissitaamanussā<sup>6</sup> tena tena dvārena palāyiṇsu,<sup>7</sup> dvārāni  
anekasahassāni<sup>8</sup> ahesuṇ, tesu<sup>9</sup> okāsaṇ<sup>10</sup> alabhantā pākā-  
raṇ<sup>11</sup> bhinditvā<sup>12</sup> palāyiṇsu Mahājano nagaramajjhe  
santhāgāraṇ<sup>13</sup> sabbagandhehi upalimpitvā<sup>14</sup> upari suvanna-  
tārakadiviccitaṇ<sup>15</sup> vitānaṇ bandhitvā buddhāsanaṇ paññā-  
petvā Satthāraṇ ārocesi,<sup>16</sup> nisīdi Satthā paññatte āsane,<sup>17</sup>  
bhikkhusaṅgho pi Licchavigaṇo pi Satthāraṇ parivāretvā  
nisīdi, Sakko pi<sup>18</sup> devaiajā devaganaparivuto patinūpe  
okāse atthāsi<sup>19</sup> Thero pi sakalanagaraṇ anuvicaritvā  
vūpasantaogena<sup>20</sup> mahājanena saḍḍhiṇ āgantvā Satthāraṇ  
vanditvā nisīdi Satthā pausaṇ<sup>21</sup> oloketvā tad eva Rata-  
nasuttaṇ abhāsi, desanāvasāne caturāsitiyā pānasahassā-  
naṇ dhammābhisaṃmayo ahosi, evaṇ punadivase pi ti<sup>22</sup>  
sattāhaṇ tad eva suttaṇ<sup>23</sup> desetvā sabbabhaiyānaṇ vūpa-  
santabhāvaṇ<sup>24</sup> ñatvā Licchavigaṇaṇ āmantetvā Vesālito  
nikkhami Licchavirājāno diguṇaṇ<sup>25</sup> sakkāraṇ karontā  
puna tīhi divasehi Satthāraṇ Gaṅgātiraṇ nayiṇsu Gaṅ-  
gāya<sup>26</sup> nibbattanāgarājāno<sup>27</sup> cintayiṇsu<sup>28</sup> 'manussā Tathā-

<sup>1</sup> B °resuṇ K °letaṇsu

<sup>2</sup> K a vattan.

<sup>3</sup> K °phuss°

<sup>4</sup> B °aphutthā.

<sup>5</sup> B sabbe

<sup>6</sup> C. °dīni nī° B °sāni nī°. B. S °itā am° K B apa-  
lāyantaṇ saṇ°

<sup>7</sup> B. a tāni

<sup>8</sup> K. B anokāsāni

<sup>9</sup> B te

<sup>10</sup> K. om thīee

<sup>11</sup> K. pāvāk°

<sup>12</sup> B a pi.

<sup>13</sup> K °nth°

<sup>14</sup> K. S °etvā.

<sup>15</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> suvannavi°

<sup>16</sup> K. B ānesi, lege āropesi or ārohesi?

<sup>17</sup> K B Sa° pa° ā° nī°.

<sup>18</sup> B om

<sup>19</sup> K a atha

<sup>20</sup> K vupasamanta°.

<sup>21</sup> B therāṇ pi

<sup>22</sup> K pi punadivase pi. B om pi ti.

<sup>23</sup> K. B ratanasu°

<sup>24</sup> K °samanta°.

<sup>25</sup> K. dvī°

<sup>26</sup> K. °yaṇ

<sup>27</sup> K. °ttā nā°.

<sup>28</sup> K S °esuṇ.

gatassa sakkāraṇ karonti. mayaṇ kiṇ na<sup>1</sup> kaḷomā' tī te  
suvannarajatananīmayā nāvāyo māpetvā suvannarajata-  
manīmaye<sup>2</sup> pallaṇke paññāpetvā pañcavannapaduma-  
saṇchannaṇ udakaṇ karitvā 'bhante amhākam pi anug-  
gahaṇ karothā' tī attano attano nāvaṇ abhiūhanatthāya<sup>3</sup>  
Satthāiaṇ yāciṇsu 'Manussā ca nāgā ca Tathāgatassa  
pūjaṇ karonti,<sup>4</sup> mayaṇ<sup>5</sup> kiṇ na<sup>6</sup> karomā' tī bhūmma-  
tthakadeve<sup>7</sup> pi ādiṇ katvā yāva akanitthabrahmalokā  
sabbadevatā<sup>8</sup> sakkāraṇ kariṇsu Tattha nāgā yojanikāni  
chattādhichattāni<sup>9</sup> ukkhipiṇsu, evaṇ hetthā nāgā, bhūmi-  
tale<sup>10</sup> ukkhagacchapabbatādisu<sup>11</sup> bhūmmatthakā<sup>12</sup> devatā,  
antalikkhe ākāsatthā<sup>13</sup> devā<sup>14</sup> tī nāgabhavanaṇ ādiṇ katvā<sup>15</sup>  
cakkavālapariyāntena<sup>16</sup> yāva brahmalokā chattādhichat-  
tāni<sup>17</sup> ussāpitāni ahesuṇ Chattantaesu dhaṇā, dhajā-  
taesu patākā,<sup>18</sup> tesu<sup>19</sup> antarantaīā<sup>20</sup> pupphadīpavāsa-  
cunnadhūpādīhi<sup>21</sup> sakkāro ahosi Sabbālaṇkārāpatīman-  
ditā devaputtā<sup>22</sup> chanavesaṇ<sup>23</sup> gahetvā ugghosayamānā<sup>24</sup>  
ākāse vicariṇsu Tayo eva<sup>25</sup> kira samāgamā mahantā  
ahesuṇ—Yamakapātīhāriyasamāgamo<sup>26</sup> Devaohanasamā-  
gamo ayaṇ Gaṇḍārōhanasamāgamo tī Paratīre<sup>27</sup> Bimbī-  
sāro pi Licchavīhi katasakkārato diguṇaṇ<sup>28</sup> sakkāiaṇ saṇ-

<sup>1</sup> K nu kho

<sup>2</sup> K. a va B. a ca

<sup>3</sup> S nāvābhi° K. °yh°

<sup>4</sup> K. °iṇsu

<sup>5</sup> B a pana.

<sup>6</sup> K nu kho

<sup>7</sup> B S bhūma°. K °devatā

<sup>8</sup> K sabbe de°. B. sabbe devā

<sup>9</sup> B °āti°. K chattāni

<sup>10</sup> K. C. C<sup>a</sup> S °la°.

<sup>11</sup> K. rukke ga°.

<sup>12</sup> K. °ka°

<sup>13</sup> B S °ttha°. K °tthaka°.

<sup>14</sup> K devatā

<sup>15</sup> K suka°

<sup>16</sup> K °ntā

<sup>17</sup> K. chattāni chattāni. B °āti°

<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> pat° K. padhātaka°.

<sup>19</sup> K. B °saṇ

<sup>20</sup> B antarā

<sup>21</sup> K. °māla° for °vāsa°. B °dhum°

<sup>22</sup> B. a ca

<sup>23</sup> K channaṇ ve°

<sup>24</sup> K abhiṭṭhavamānā.

<sup>25</sup> K evaṇ.

<sup>26</sup> K °hīriya°. <sup>27</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. a. hī.

<sup>28</sup> K dvi°, al.

jetvā Bhagavato āgamanāṃ udikkhamāno atthāsi Satthā  
 Gaṅgāya ubhosu passesu rājūnaṃ mahantaṃ<sup>1</sup> pariccāgaṃ  
 oloketvā nāgādīnaṃ ca ajjhāsayaṃ viditvā ekekanāvāya<sup>2</sup>  
 pañcasatabhikkhuparivāraṃ<sup>3</sup> ekekaṃ nimmitabuddhaṃ mā-  
 pesi So ekekassa setacchattassa c'eva<sup>4</sup> kapparukkhassa  
 ca pupphadāmassa<sup>5</sup> ca hetthā nāgaganaparivuto<sup>6</sup> nisinnō  
 hoti. Bhummatthakadevatādīsu<sup>7</sup> pi ekekasmiṃ okāse  
 saparivāraṃ<sup>8</sup> ekekaṃ nimmitabuddhaṃ māpesi Evaṃ  
 sakalacakkavālagabbhe<sup>9</sup> ekussave ekacchane<sup>10</sup> viya<sup>11</sup> ca  
 jāte<sup>12</sup> nāgānaṃ anuggahaṃ karonto ekaṃ<sup>13</sup> ratananāvaṃ  
 abhūrūhi, bhikkhusu pi ekeko ekekaṃ<sup>14</sup> eva nāvaṃ<sup>15</sup>  
 abhūrūhi<sup>16</sup> Nāgarājāno<sup>17</sup> Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhu-  
 saṅghaṃ nāgabhanānaṃ pavesetvā sabbarattiy Satthu san-  
 tike dhammakathaṃ sutvā dutiyadivase dibbena khādānī-  
 yena bhojanīyena Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ  
 parivasiṃsu Satthā anumodanaṃ katvā nāgabhanānaṃ  
 nikkhamitvā<sup>18</sup> sakalacakkavāladevatāhi<sup>19</sup> pūjyamāno<sup>20</sup>  
 pañcahi nāvāsatehi Gaṅgānadiṃ atikkamī<sup>21</sup> Rājā paccug-  
 gantvā Satthāraṃ nāvāto otāretvā āgamanakāle Licchavīhi  
 katasakkārato digunaṃ sakkāiaṃ katvā purimanayen' eva  
 pañcahi divasehi Rājagahaṃ ānesi<sup>22</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K om<sup>2</sup> K. B °āya nā<sup>3</sup> B pañcapañcabhikkhusata°<sup>4</sup> K a evarūpa°.<sup>5</sup> K B. mālāpu°.<sup>6</sup> K °rājaga°.<sup>7</sup> K bhūmmaka° S ca for pi<sup>8</sup> K. °rañ ca.<sup>9</sup> B a. ekālāṅkāre<sup>10</sup> K °cchante<sup>11</sup> B. yeva.<sup>12</sup> K jāyate (om. ca) C. C<sup>a</sup> °to B a Satthā<sup>13</sup> K eka°<sup>14</sup> K ekam<sup>15</sup> K B om.<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °yhi<sup>17</sup> K °jā<sup>18</sup> K °mī Satthā.<sup>19</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °le de°<sup>20</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °āya°<sup>21</sup> K. a Bimbisāro.<sup>22</sup> K abhīnesi, a tenāhaṃsu

Saddhādavigūṇasampanno sāsane yo narissaro  
 paccuggantvā mahāvīraṃ sa rāja balabāhanā  
 pūjtvā dipadhūpehi sasāṅghanekanāyakaṃ (°ṇ e°)  
 Gaṅgāto nayi Sambuddhaṃ pañcahi divasehi ca  
 patvā Veluvanārāmaṃ tattha vassī juno varo ti.

Tasmīṃ Veluvanārāme viharante yeva

Dutiyadivase bhikkhū pindapātapatikantā sāyaṇhasa-  
maye dhammasabhāyaṇ<sup>1</sup> nisinnā<sup>2</sup> kathāṇ samutthāpesuṇ  
'aho buddhānaṇ ānubhāvo,<sup>3</sup> aho Satthari devamanussānaṇ  
pasādo Gaṅgāya<sup>4</sup> nāma orato ca<sup>5</sup> parato<sup>6</sup> ca atthayo-  
janamagge<sup>7</sup> Buddhagatena pasādena rājūhi samatalaṇ  
bhūmiṇ katvā vālukā<sup>8</sup> okinnā,<sup>9</sup> jannumattena odhinā nānā-  
vannāni pupphāni santhatāni, Gaṅgāya udakaṇ nāgānu-  
bhāvena pañcavannehi padumehi saṇchannaṇ,<sup>10</sup> yāva  
akanitthabhavanantare<sup>11</sup> chattādhichattāni<sup>12</sup> ussāpitāni,<sup>13</sup>  
sakalacakkavālagabbhaṇ ekālaṇkāraṇ ekussavaṇ viya ca<sup>14</sup>  
jātan<sup>15</sup> ti Satthā āgantvā 'kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave  
etarahi kathāya sannisinnā' ti pucchitvā, 'imāya nāmā'  
ti vutte, 'na hi<sup>16</sup> bhikkhave esa pūjāsakkāro mayhaṇ  
buddhānubhāvena nibbatto na nāgadevabrahmānubhāvena,  
atīte pana appamattapañcāgānubhāvena<sup>17</sup> nibbatto' ti  
vatvā bhikkhūhi yācito tam atthaṇ pakāsetuṇ<sup>18</sup> atūtaṇ  
āhara

'Atīte pana<sup>19</sup> Takkaṣilāyaṇ Saṅkho nāma brāhmano  
ahosi Tassa putto Susīmo nāma mānavo solasavassud-  
desiko ekadivasaṇ<sup>20</sup> pītaṇ upasaṅkamitvā<sup>21</sup> 'icchāmi'  
ahaṇ tātā Bārānaṣiṇ gantvā mante sajjhāyitun<sup>22</sup> ti  
Atha naṇ pītā āha 'tena hi tātā asuko<sup>23</sup> nāma brāhmano

<sup>1</sup> K °vaṇ<sup>2</sup> K. B. sannī°<sup>3</sup> B mahānu°. K. a. acchiriyo.<sup>4</sup> K °yaṇ.<sup>5</sup> K om.<sup>6</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. pu°. K paharato<sup>7</sup> K adhattha°. K. B. S °ne ma°.<sup>8</sup> K bālu°<sup>9</sup> K. °kāki°<sup>10</sup> B °nnā.<sup>11</sup> K °nāni B. °nā.<sup>12</sup> K B °ātī°<sup>13</sup> K. °itā<sup>14</sup> B om<sup>15</sup> K. jāyatan<sup>16</sup> K om<sup>17</sup> S °ttaka°. K. °ttakara°.<sup>18</sup> B om. three.<sup>19</sup> K. B. om.<sup>20</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> a hi<sup>21</sup> S a. āha.<sup>22</sup> B ajjh°.<sup>23</sup> K. assako.

mama sahāyako, tassa santikaṇ gantvā adhiyassū<sup>1</sup> ti. So 'sādhū' ti patissunitvā<sup>2</sup> anupubbena Bārāṇasīṇ patvā<sup>3</sup> taṇ bhāhmanāṇ<sup>4</sup> upasaṅkamitvā pītāī pahitabhāvaṇ<sup>5</sup> ācikkhī Atha naṇ so 'sahāyakassa me putto' ti<sup>6</sup> sampaticchitvā patipassaddhadarathaṇ<sup>7</sup> bhaddakena divasena mante vācetun ārabhī So<sup>8</sup> lahuñ ca ganhanto<sup>9</sup> bahuñ ca<sup>10</sup> ganhanto<sup>11</sup> gahitagahitañ ca suvannabhājane pakkhittasīhatelaṇ<sup>12</sup> iva<sup>13</sup> avinassamānaṇ dhārento na cirass' eva ācariyassa sammukhato<sup>14</sup> ugghanhitabbaṇ<sup>15</sup> sabbbaṇ<sup>16</sup> ugghanhitvā sajjhāyaṇ<sup>17</sup> karonto attano ugghanhitasippassa<sup>18</sup> ādimajjham eva passati no pariyośānaṇ So ācariyaṇ upasaṅkamitvā 'ahaṇ<sup>19</sup> imassa sippassa ādimajjham eva passamī, no pariyośānaṇ' ti vatvā ācariyena 'aham pi<sup>19</sup> tāta na passāmī' ti vutte, 'atha ko<sup>20</sup> ācariya pariyośānaṇ jānāti' ti pucchitvā, 'ime tāta Isipatane<sup>21</sup> isayo<sup>22</sup> viharanti, te jāneyyūṇ, tesāṇ santikaṇ upasaṅkamitvā pucchassū'<sup>23</sup> ti<sup>24</sup> ācariyena vutte paccekabuddhe<sup>25</sup> upasaṅkamitvā pucchi 'tumhe kira<sup>26</sup> pariyośānaṇ jānathā'<sup>27</sup> ti<sup>28</sup> 'Āma jānāmā' ti. 'Tena hi me ācikkhathā' ti 'Na<sup>29</sup> mayaṇ pana apabbajitassa ācikkhāma, sace te<sup>30</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K B adhi°

<sup>2</sup> S patissunito for four K a pītaraṇ āpucchitvā.

<sup>3</sup> K supa°

<sup>4</sup> K a sa

<sup>5</sup> K pahīta°

<sup>6</sup> K a taṇ

<sup>7</sup> B. °tho

<sup>8</sup> K B a. taṇ.

<sup>9</sup> B om three

<sup>10</sup> K om two.

<sup>11</sup> B. ugg°, a attano ug°, om ca

K a taṇ

<sup>12</sup> K om °sīha°.

<sup>13</sup> K. om

<sup>14</sup> K mu°

<sup>15</sup> K. uggahi°

<sup>16</sup> B om.

<sup>17</sup> K sajjhāsayaṇ

<sup>18</sup> B °ahita°.

<sup>19</sup> K. om

<sup>20</sup> S kho, ko before jān°.

<sup>21</sup> K °pattane

<sup>22</sup> K isiyo. B tr

<sup>23</sup> K °issā

<sup>24</sup> B a so

<sup>25</sup> B. °ddhaṇ.

<sup>26</sup> K a tinaṇ

<sup>27</sup> B jānā°

<sup>28</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. a koci S. a. keci

<sup>29</sup> S before āci°

<sup>30</sup> S. om

pāṇiyosānen'<sup>1</sup> attho pabbajassū'<sup>2</sup> ti So 'sādhū' ti sampaticchitvā tesañ santike pabbajī Ath' assa te<sup>3</sup> 'idaṇ tāva sikkhassū' ti vatvā 'evaṇ te<sup>4</sup> nivāsetabbāṇ evaṇ pāṇiputtabban' ti-ādīnā nayena ābhisaṃmācārīkaṇ'<sup>5</sup> ācikkhiṃsu So tattha<sup>6</sup> sikkhanto<sup>7</sup> upanissayasampannattā<sup>8</sup> na ciass' eva paccekasambodhiṇ'<sup>9</sup> abhisambujjhivā sakalaBārānasinagaie<sup>10</sup> gaganatale punnacando viya pākato lābhaggaṇasaggappatto ahosi So appāyukasaṇvattanikassa kammassa katattā na ciass' eva paṇinibbāyī Ath' assa paccekabuddhā ca mahājano ca<sup>11</sup> saṇṇakiccaṇ katvā dhātuyo<sup>12</sup> gahetvā nagaiadvāie thūpaṇ'<sup>13</sup> patitthāpesuṇ'.<sup>14</sup> Saṅkho<sup>15</sup> biāhmano 'putto me ciagato<sup>16</sup> taṇ'<sup>17</sup> pavattim assa<sup>18</sup> jāṇissāmī' ti taṇ datthukāmo Takkaṣilāto nikkhamitvā anupubbena Bārānaṣiṇ patvā mahājanakāyaṇ sannipatitaṇ disvā 'addhā imesu eko pi me<sup>19</sup> puttassa pavattin jāṇissatī' ti upasaṅkamitvā pucchi<sup>20</sup> 'Susīmo nāma mānavo idhāgami, aṇi nu<sup>21</sup> tassa pavattin jānathā'<sup>22</sup> ti 'Āma brāhmana jānāma, asukassa<sup>23</sup> nāma<sup>24</sup> biāhmanassa santike<sup>25</sup> tayo vede sajjhāyitvā<sup>26</sup> pabbajitvā paccekasammasambodhiṇ'<sup>27</sup> sacchikatvā paṇinibbuto,<sup>28</sup> ayam assa thūpo patitthāpito' ti. So bhūmiṇ hatthena paharivā iḍḍitvā

<sup>1</sup> K °ne<sup>3</sup> B tesañ<sup>5</sup> C<sup>a</sup> K B abhi°.<sup>7</sup> K 'bhi°<sup>9</sup> K °kabodhiṇ. B °i<sup>11</sup> K. om<sup>13</sup> S a katvā<sup>15</sup> K °khāpi<sup>17</sup> B. om. K gatā°<sup>19</sup> S om.<sup>20</sup> S °iṇsu. K. om.<sup>21</sup> B a. kho<sup>23</sup> K assa°<sup>25</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om<sup>27</sup> K °kabo°. B °kasambo°.<sup>2</sup> K °issatī<sup>4</sup> K om tvo<sup>6</sup> B tatth' eva.<sup>8</sup> K °sampaṭāya<sup>10</sup> K Bā°<sup>12</sup> B. a. ca<sup>14</sup> B kāresuṇ<sup>16</sup> K ciraṇ ga°.<sup>18</sup> K pi 'ssa<sup>22</sup> B jānā°.<sup>24</sup> B. om.<sup>26</sup> K. a. tato nikkhami.<sup>28</sup> K °bbāyissatī

kanditvā<sup>1</sup> taṇ cetiyaṅganaṇ gantvā<sup>2</sup> tināni uddharitvā uttarasātakena<sup>3</sup> vālukaṇ āharitvā cetiyaṅgane ākiritvā kamandaluto<sup>4</sup> udakena<sup>5</sup> paripphositvā vanapupphēhi pūjaṇ katvā sātakena patākaṇ<sup>6</sup> āropetvā thūpassa upari attano chattakaṇ<sup>7</sup> bandhitvā pakkāmi<sup>8</sup> .

Satthā idaṇ atītaṇ āharitvā 'tadā bhikkhave ahaṇ Saṅkho nāma<sup>9</sup> brāhmaṇo ahoṣiṇ, mayā Susīmassa paccekabuddhassa cetiyaṅgane tināni uddhatāni, tassa me<sup>10</sup> nissandena atthayojanaṇ<sup>11</sup> maggaṇ vīgatakhānukantakaṇ<sup>12</sup> katvā suddhaṇ samatalaṇ kariṇsu<sup>13</sup>, mayā tattha vāluka okinnā<sup>14</sup>, tassa me nissandena atthayojanaṇ maggaṇ vālukaṇ okiriṇsu, mayā<sup>15</sup> tattha vanakusumehi pūjā katā, tassa me<sup>16</sup> nissandena atthayojane magge nānāvaṇṇāni pupphāni okinnāni<sup>17</sup> ekayojanatthāne Gaṅḍāya udakaṇ pañcavannehi padumehi sañchannaṇ, mayā tattha kamandalūdakena<sup>18</sup> bhūmi paripphositā, tassa me<sup>19</sup> nissandena Vesāliyaṇ pokkharavassaṇ vassī, mayā tattha patākā<sup>20</sup> āropitā chattakaṇ ca baddhaṇ,<sup>21</sup> tassa me nissandena yāva akaniṭṭhabhavanā dhajapatākā chattādhicattādihi<sup>22</sup> sakalacakkavālagabbhaṇ ekussavaṇ viya<sup>23</sup> jātaṇ—iti kho bhikkhave esa pūjasakkāo mayhaṇ n' eva buddhānubhāvena nibbatto, na nāgadevabrahmānubhāvena,<sup>24</sup> atīte pana appamattakapariccāgānubhāvenā' ti vatvā dhammaṇ desento imaṇ gātham āha

<sup>1</sup> K. kanī°<sup>3</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> uttari °<sup>4</sup> K °lunā C C<sup>a</sup> S °lato<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> K. S pat°<sup>8</sup> B om<sup>10</sup> B °na°, so inf<sup>a</sup>.<sup>11</sup> B vik° °khānukakandakaṇ<sup>13</sup> B. °āni °āni .<sup>15</sup> B. om<sup>17</sup> B °lu-ud°<sup>19</sup> B. bandhaṇ (freq.)<sup>21</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om.<sup>2</sup> K a tato<sup>5</sup> K. °ka<sup>7</sup> K sātakaṇ<sup>9</sup> B a kammaṣsa<sup>12</sup> B. har°<sup>14</sup> B. om.<sup>16</sup> B om tuo.<sup>18</sup> B °kāni<sup>20</sup> B °āti°.<sup>22</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S. om. three.

290 'Mattāsukhapariccāgā passe ce<sup>1</sup> vipulaṃ sukhāṃ  
caje mattāsukhaṃ dhūo sampassaṃ vipulaṃ  
sukhaṃ' tī

Tattha<sup>2</sup> mattāsukhaṃ tī pamāṇasukhaṃ<sup>3</sup> parittaka-  
sukhaṃ vuccati, tassa pariccāgena, vipulaṃ sukhāṃ tī  
udārasukhaṃ<sup>4</sup> nibbānasukhaṃ tī vuccati, tañ ce passeyyā  
tī attho, idaṃ vuttaṃ hotī ekaṃ<sup>5</sup> hi bhojanapātiṃ<sup>6</sup> sajjā-  
petvā bhuñjantassa mattāsukhaṃ nāma uppajjati, taṃ pana  
paricajjitvā uposathaṃ vā kaḍḍantaṃ dānaṃ vā dadantaṃ<sup>7</sup>  
vipulaṃ ulāraṃ nibbānasukhaṃ nāma nibbattati, tasmā sace  
evaṃ tassa mattāsukhassa pariccāgā vipulaṃ sukhāṃ passati,  
ath' etaṃ vipulaṃ sukhāṃ sammā passanto pandito taṃ  
mattāsukhaṃ cajeyyā tī attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpunisū tī.

Gaṅgārōhanavattū<sup>8</sup>

## 2 KUKKUTANDAKHĀDIKĀVATTHU

Paṭi dukkhūpadhānenā tī imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ  
Sattā Jetavane viharanto ekaṃ kukkutandakhādiṃ<sup>9</sup>  
ārabha kathesi

Sāvatthiyaṃ kira avidūre Paṇḍupuraṃ<sup>10</sup> nāma eko gāmo,  
tatth' eko kevatto vasati So Sāvatthiṃ<sup>11</sup> gacchanto<sup>12</sup>  
Aciravatiyā<sup>13</sup> kacchapaandāni<sup>14</sup> disvā tāni ādāya Sāvatthiṃ  
gantvā<sup>12</sup> ekasmiṃ gehe pacāpetvā khādanto tasmīṃ gehe

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> passate. C corr. passe te

<sup>2</sup> F a mattāsukhapariccāgā tī B for mattāsukhaṃ tī.

<sup>3</sup> B pamāṇayuttakaṃ taṃ

<sup>4</sup> B ulāraṃ su°

<sup>5</sup> B ekasmiṃ

<sup>6</sup> B °iyaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> dentassa

<sup>8</sup> B Attano pubbakammava°, pathamaṃ

<sup>9</sup> B °ta a°

<sup>10</sup> B. Panduraṃ

<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °iyaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> B. āg°

<sup>13</sup> B. °iyaṃ.

<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °ndādāni S. °pand°, al

kumārikāya pi ekaṇ andaṇ<sup>1</sup> adāsī Sā taṇ khādītva tato patthāya aññaṇ khādanīyaṇ nāma na icchatī<sup>2</sup> Ath' assā mātā kukkuṭiyā vijātatthānato ekaṇ andaṇ gahetvā adāsī. Sā taṇ khādītva rasatanhāya baddhā tato patthāya sayam eva kukkuṭiyā andāni gahetvā khādati, kukkuṭi' vijāta-vijātakāle taṇ attano andāni gahetvā<sup>4</sup> khādanti<sup>5</sup> disvā tāya upaddutā<sup>6</sup> āghātaṇ bandhītva 'ito dāni cutā yakkhinī<sup>7</sup> hutvā tava<sup>8</sup> dāiake khādituṇ samatthā hutvā nibbatteyyan' tī patthanaṇ thapetvā kālaṇ katvā tasmīṇ yeva gehe majjārī hutvā nibbatti Itarāpi kālaṇ katvā tatth' eva kukkuṭi hutvā nibbattā kukkuṭandāni<sup>9</sup> vijāyī Majjārī āgantvā tāni khādītva dutiyam pi tatiyam pi khādī yeva Kukkuṭi 'tayo vāre mama andāni khādītva idāni mam pi khādītukāmā 'sī, ito cutā saputtikaṇ taṇ<sup>10</sup> khādituṇ labheyyan' tī patthanaṇ katvā tato cutā dīpinī hutvā nibbatti Itarāpi kālaṇ katvā mīgī hutvā nibbatti<sup>11</sup> Tassā vijātakāle dīpinī āgantvā taṇ saddhuṇ puttakehi<sup>12</sup> khādī. Evaṇ khādantā pañcasu attabhāvasatesu añña-maññaassa dukkhaṇ uppādetvā avasāne ekā yakkhinī hutvā nibbatti, ekā Sāvattiyaṇ kuladhītā hutvā nibbatti Ito paiaṇ 'na hī verena verānī' tī<sup>13</sup> gāthāvannanāy.<sup>14</sup> vuttanāyena' eva veditabbaṇ Idha pana Satthā 'veiaṇ hī<sup>15</sup> averena upasammati<sup>16</sup> no verenā' tī vatvā ubhinnaṇ pi dhammaṇ desento imaṇ gātham āha

291 'Paiaḍukkhūpadhānena<sup>17</sup> yo<sup>15</sup> attano<sup>18</sup> sukham<sup>\*</sup>  
icchatī,  
verasaṇsaggaṇsattho verā so na parimuc-  
catī' tī.

<sup>1</sup> B. om.

<sup>3</sup> S sā.

<sup>5</sup> S om six.

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. yakkhī

<sup>9</sup> B °tī a°

<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om. six.

<sup>13</sup> F<sup>s</sup>. 5

<sup>15</sup> S om

<sup>17</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. °dā°.

<sup>2</sup> B icchī

<sup>4</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om. seven.

<sup>6</sup> B a sā

<sup>8</sup> B. a jātaṇ.

<sup>10</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>12</sup> B puttehi.

<sup>14</sup> B. gāthāya

<sup>16</sup> S. vūp°.

<sup>18</sup> B attānaṇ.

Tattha paraḍukkhūpadhānenā<sup>1</sup> ti paṭasmaṃ dukkhūpadhānena paraḍukkhūpadānā<sup>2</sup> ti attho, verasaṃsaggasaṃsattho ti yo<sup>3</sup> puggalo akkosanapaccakkosanapaḥānanapapāḥānanādinaṃ<sup>4</sup> vasena aññamaññaṃ<sup>5</sup> katena verasaṃsaggena saṃsattho verā so na parimuccati niccakālaṃ veivavasena dukkham eva pāpunāti ti attho

Desanāvasāne yakkhīni saranesu patitthāya<sup>6</sup> pañcasīlāni samādiyitvā verato mucci,<sup>6</sup> itarāpi sotāpattipphale patitthahi, sampattānam pi sātthikā desanā ahoṣi ti

Kukkutandakhādikāya vatthu<sup>7</sup>

### 3 BHADDIYABHIKKHUVATTHU.

Yaṃ hi kiccaṃ ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Bhaddiyaṃ nissāya Jāṭiyāvane viharanto Bhaddiya-bhikkhū<sup>8</sup> ārabba kathesi

Te kira pāḍukamandane<sup>9</sup> uyyuttā ahesuṃ, yathāha<sup>10</sup> 'tena kho pana samayena Bhaddiyā bhikkhū anekavihitaṃ pāḍukamandanānuyogam<sup>11</sup> anuyuttā viharanti tinapādukaṃ karonti pi kārāpentī pi muñjapādukaṃ karonti pi kārāpentī pi babbajapādukaṃ hintālapādukaṃ kamalapādukaṃ,<sup>12</sup> kambalapādukaṃ karonti pi kārāpentī pi, muñcanti<sup>13</sup> uddesaṃ paripucchāṃ adhisīlaṃ adhiccittaṃ adhi-paññaṃ<sup>14</sup> ti Bhikkhū tesāṃ tathākāraṇabhāvaṃ<sup>15</sup> jānūtva<sup>16</sup>

<sup>1</sup> C<sup>a</sup> corr. °dā°

<sup>2</sup> B S parassa du° F. C °dhā° <sup>3</sup> B. so

<sup>4</sup> C °pakko° C<sup>a</sup> °patikko° B °paribhāsana° for °paccakkosana° F B C C<sup>a</sup> °patiharana°.

<sup>5</sup> S °ññala° B °ññave° <sup>6</sup> B muñci.

<sup>7</sup> B Ekākkukūṭaandakhādikāva°, dutiyaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> B °īye bhī° <sup>9</sup> B. °nena.

<sup>10</sup> Mahāvagga, v 8

<sup>11</sup> M °kaṃ ma°

<sup>12</sup> B om

<sup>13</sup> C, C<sup>a</sup>. S vicaranti

<sup>14</sup> B °ññā

<sup>15</sup> B °kār°

<sup>16</sup> B. om.

ujjhāyivā Satthu ārocesuṇ Satthā te bhikkhū garahitvā  
'bhikkhave tumhe aññena kiccena āgantvā<sup>1</sup> aññasmīṇ  
yeva kicce uyyuttā' tī vatvā dhammaṇ desento imā gāthā  
abhāsī.

292 'Yaṇ hī kiccaṇ tad<sup>2</sup> apaviddhaṇ akiccaṇ pana  
kayirati,  
unnalānaṇ<sup>3</sup> pamattānaṇ tesā vaddhanti āsavā

293 Yesañ ca susamāraddhā niccaṇ kāyagatā satī,  
akiccaṇ te na sevanti kicce sātaccakārino,  
satānaṇ sampajānānaṇ atthaṇ gacchanti āsavā,' tī

Tattha yaṇ hī kiccaṇ ti bhikkhuno hī pabbajitakā-  
lato patthāya aparimānasilakkhandhagopanaṇ araṇṇavāso  
dhūtaṇḍaparīharanaṇ bhāvanarāmatā tī evamādi<sup>4</sup> kiccaṇ  
nāma, imehi pana yaṇ attano kiccaṇ taṇ apaviddhaṇ  
chadditaṇ, akiccaṇ tī bhikkhuno pana<sup>5</sup> chattamandaṇaṇ<sup>6</sup>  
upāhanapādukapattathālakadhammakarakakāyabandhana -  
aṇsavattakamandaṇaṇ<sup>7</sup> akiccaṇ nāma yehi<sup>8</sup> taṇ kayirati  
tesā mānanalaṇ<sup>9</sup> ukkhipitvā caranena unnalānaṇ sati-  
vossaggena pamattānaṇ cattāro pi<sup>10</sup> āsavā vaddhanti tī  
attho Susamāraddhā tī supariḍḍhitaṇ,<sup>11</sup> kāyagatā  
satī tī kāyānupassanā bhāvanā, akiccaṇ tī te evaṇ<sup>12</sup>  
chattamandaṇadikaṇ akiccaṇ<sup>13</sup> na sevanti na karonti<sup>13</sup> tī  
attho, kicce tī pabbajitakālato patthāya kattaḍḍhe aparī-  
mānasilakkhandhagopanaṇadike karaṇīye, sātaccakārino  
tī satatakarīno atthitakarīno, tesā satiyā avippavāseṇa

<sup>1</sup> B āgatā

<sup>2</sup> B om

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S °l°

<sup>4</sup> B °ādīmi.

<sup>5</sup> B om

<sup>6</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> B. °na°

<sup>7</sup> B upāhanamandana°. B. °baddhaka° F °asaṇ-  
vaddhana°

<sup>8</sup> B mānanana°

<sup>9</sup> B supagga°

<sup>10</sup> B etaṇ.

<sup>11</sup> B. ki°.

<sup>12</sup> B na kar° na sev°

satānaṃ sātthakasampajaññaṃ<sup>1</sup> sappāyasampajaññaṃ<sup>2</sup> go-  
cārasampajaññaṃ asammohasampajaññaṃ ti catūhi sam-  
pajaññehi sampajānānaṃ cattāro pi āsavā atthaṃ gac-  
chanti paṇikkhayaṃ abhāvaṃ<sup>3</sup> gacchanti ti attho

Desanāvasāne bhikkhū arahatte patitthahiṃsu, sam-  
pattānam pi sātthikā desanā ahoṣi ti

Bhaddiyabhikkhūnaṃ vatthu<sup>4</sup>

#### 4 LAKUNTAKABHADDIYATTHERAVATTHU

Mātaiaṃ ti imaṃ dhammādesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane  
viharanto Lakuntakabhaddiyattheraṃ ārabba kathesi.

Ekadivasayaṃ hi sambahulā āgantukā<sup>5</sup> bhikkhū Satthāraṃ  
divātthāne nissinnaṃ upasaṃkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ  
nissiddhiṃsu Tasmaṃ khane Lakuntakabhaddiyatthero  
Bhagavato avidūre atikkamaṃ Satthā tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ  
cittācāraṃ ñatvā oloketvā 'passatha bhikkhave ayaṃ  
bhikkhu mātāpitaro hanitvā niddukkho<sup>6</sup> hutvā yāti'<sup>7</sup> ti  
vatvā, tehi bhikkhūhi 'kin nu kho Satthā vadati' ti añña-  
maññaṃ mukhāni oloketvā saṃsayapakkhantehi<sup>8</sup> 'bhante  
kiṃ nāma' etaṃ vadathā<sup>9</sup> ti vutte<sup>10</sup> tesāṃ dhammaṃ desento  
imaṃ gātham āha

294. 'Mātaṃ pitaṃ hantvā rājāno<sup>11</sup> dve ca khattiye  
ratthaṃ sānucaraṃ hantvā anīgho yāti brāh-  
mano' ti

<sup>1</sup> B sa°.

<sup>2</sup> F. om.

<sup>3</sup> B °yabhā°.

<sup>4</sup> B. °yava°, tatīyaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>6</sup> B hantvā nidu°.

<sup>7</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> yāvatī (= va yātī)

<sup>8</sup> B. °dehi. D'Alwis °yāpannehi. F. C C<sup>a</sup>. °pakkhanena  
(= nte?).

<sup>9</sup> B. °ethā

<sup>10</sup> B. vatvā

<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °naṃ, so mīa.

Tattha sânuccaran ti âyasâdhakena âyuttakena sahitaṃ, ettha<sup>1</sup> hi 'tanhâ janeti purisan' ti vacanato tisu bhavesu sattânaṃ jananato tanhâ mâtâ nâma, 'ahaṃ asukassa nâma rañño vâ rājamahāmattassa vâ putto' ti pitaraṃ nissāya asmimānassa<sup>2</sup> uppajjanato asmimāno pītā nâma, loko viya iājānaṃ yasmā sabbaditthigatāni<sup>3</sup> dve sassatucchedaditthiyo<sup>4</sup> bhajanti,<sup>5</sup> tasmā sassatucchedaditthiyo<sup>6</sup> dve khattiyarājāno<sup>7</sup> nâma, dvādasāyatanāni vitthatatthena<sup>8</sup> ratthasadisattā ratthaṃ nâma, âyasâdhako âyuttakapuriso viya taṃ nissito nandirāgo anucaro nâma, anigho<sup>9</sup> ti niddukkho, brāhmaṇo ti khināsavo, etesaṃ tanhādinaṃ arahattamaggañānāsina hatattā khināsavo niddukkho<sup>10</sup> hutvā yāti ti ayam ettha<sup>11</sup> attho. Desanāvāsāne te bhikkhū arahatte patitthahinsū ti<sup>12</sup>

Dutiyagāthāya pi vatthuṃ purimasadisam eva. Tadāpi Satthā Lakuntakabhaddiyattheram<sup>13</sup> eva ārabba kathesi. Tesāṃ dhammaṃ desento imaṃ gātham āha :

295 'Mātarāṃ pitaraṃ hantvā rājāno dve ca sotthiye<sup>14</sup>  
veyagghapañcamāṃ hantvā anigho<sup>9</sup> yāti brāhmaṇo' ti.

Tattha dve ca sotthiye<sup>15</sup> ti dve ca brāhmaṇe, imissā hi<sup>16</sup> gāthāya Satthā<sup>17</sup> attano dhammissaratāya<sup>18</sup> desanāvīdhikusalatāya ca<sup>19</sup> sassatucchedaditthiyo<sup>20</sup> dve brāh-

<sup>1</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> etta

<sup>2</sup> F asanī° C C<sup>a</sup> asmiṃ°

<sup>3</sup> K sabbāni di°.

<sup>4</sup> K. °cheditth°.

<sup>5</sup> K. bhajj°. F bhañj°.

<sup>6</sup> K. °chedidi°.

<sup>7</sup> K. °rājā.

<sup>8</sup> K. vitthat° B. vitthat°. S vavatthat°. F pittat°.

C. C<sup>a</sup>. pitattān° D'Alw 'pitatthān°

<sup>9</sup> K aniggho

<sup>10</sup> K nidu°.

<sup>11</sup> B. etth°

<sup>12</sup> K. B om K. a. Lakundabhaddiyattheravatthuṃ

<sup>13</sup> K Lakundabha°

<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> K. (fist) khattiye

<sup>15</sup> K. khattiye, corr. sotthiye.

<sup>16</sup> K. pi. B. om.

<sup>17</sup> K om

<sup>18</sup> K. a. dhammasāmitāya.

<sup>19</sup> K. B om.

<sup>20</sup> K. satu°. K. a. ca.



'ayaṇ evaṇ anussarivā<sup>1</sup> evaṇ vatvā gulaṇ khipanto maṇ<sup>2</sup> jināti, aham pi<sup>3</sup> evarūpaṇ<sup>4</sup> karissāmi' ti<sup>5</sup> Buddha-nussatīyaṇ paṇcayam<sup>6</sup> akāsi. Ath' ekadivasaṇ tassa pitā<sup>7</sup> sakataṇ yojetvā dārūnaṇ atthāya gacchanto tam pi dāia-kaṇ ādāya<sup>8</sup> gantvā ataviyaṇ dārūnaṇ sakataṇ pūretvā āgacchanto bahinagaie<sup>9</sup> susānasāmante udakaphāsuka-tthāne gone<sup>10</sup> mocetvā bhattavissaggam akāsi. Ath' assa te<sup>11</sup> gonā sāyanhasamaye nagaṇ pavisantena goganena<sup>12</sup> saddhiṇ nagaṇ eva pavasiṇsu, sākāṭiko pi gone anubandhanto nagaṇ pavasitvā sāyaṇ gone disvā ādāya nikkhamanto dvāraṇ<sup>13</sup> na sampāpuni, tasmīṇ hi appatte<sup>14</sup> yeva dvāraṇ pihitaṇ<sup>15</sup>. Ath' assa putto ekako va rattibhāge sakatassa hetthā nīpajjivā niddaṇ okkamī.

Rājagahaṇ pana<sup>16</sup> pakatīyāpi amanussabahuṇaṇ,<sup>17</sup> ayaṇ ca susānasantike nīpanno, tattha naṇ dve amanussā, passiṇsu, eko sāsanassa paṭikantako<sup>18</sup> micchādittiko, eko sammādittiko. Tesu micchādittiko āha 'ayaṇ no bhakkho, imaṇ khādāmā'<sup>19</sup> ti Italo 'alaṇ<sup>20</sup> mā te<sup>21</sup> uccī'<sup>22</sup> ti nivāresi. So<sup>23</sup> vāriyamāno<sup>24</sup> pi tassa vacanaṇ<sup>25</sup> anādiyivā<sup>26</sup> dāraṇ pāde<sup>27</sup> gahetvā ākaddhi. So<sup>28</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K om tu o<sup>3</sup> K om<sup>5</sup> K a so.<sup>7</sup> C. (C<sup>a</sup> fist) a ya.<sup>9</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om.<sup>11</sup> K om.<sup>13</sup> K. nagaṇadv°.<sup>15</sup> K. pīdahitaṇ<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ssā ba° K °ssā ca ba° K °lā, cori °lay.<sup>18</sup> B °nd°<sup>19</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> khādāmū B °issāmā.<sup>20</sup> K a taṇ.<sup>21</sup> K. a khāditaṇ. B. om.<sup>23</sup> K B S. a tena<sup>25</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. om two.<sup>27</sup> K. B. °esu.<sup>2</sup> B mamaṇ<sup>4</sup> C<sup>a</sup> evaṇ<sup>6</sup> K °ccayaṇ<sup>8</sup> K a araññaṇ.<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. °nā<sup>12</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> B gonena.<sup>14</sup> B °asampatte.<sup>16</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S. om<sup>22</sup> K. C C<sup>a</sup>. B. °atī<sup>24</sup> K B. niv°<sup>26</sup> K °day°.<sup>28</sup> K. a. namo.

Buddhānussatiparicetattā<sup>1</sup> tasmīy khane 'namo Buddhassā' tī āha Amanusso mahābhayabhīto patikkamitvā atthāsi Atha naṃ itaro 'amhehi<sup>2</sup> akiccaṃ kataṃ, dandakammam assa<sup>3</sup> karomā' tī vatvā tesāṃ sammāditthiko<sup>4</sup> taṃ iakkhamāno atthāsi, micchāditthiko nagaṃ pavasi tvā rañño bhojanapātīṃ pūretvā<sup>5</sup> bhojanaṃ āharī<sup>6</sup> Atha naṃ ubho pi tassa<sup>7</sup> mātāpitaro viya hutvā<sup>8</sup> utthāpetvā<sup>9</sup> bhojetvā 'imāni akkharāni rājā<sup>10</sup> passatu mā añño' tī taṃ pavattīṃ pakāsento<sup>11</sup> yakkhanubhāvena bhojanapātīyaṃ<sup>12</sup> akkharāni chinditvā<sup>13</sup> pātīṃ dārusakate pakkhipitvā sabbarattīṃ ārakkaṃ katvā<sup>14</sup> pakkamiṃsu<sup>15</sup> Punadivase 'iṇṇakulato corehi bhojanabhandāṃ<sup>16</sup> avahatan' tī kolāhalaṃ karontā<sup>17</sup> dvārāni pidahitvā oloketvā tattha apassantā<sup>18</sup> nagaṃ nikkhamitvā ito c' ito ca<sup>19</sup> oloketā<sup>20</sup> dārusakate<sup>21</sup> suvanṇapātīṃ disvā 'ayaṃ coro' tī dāraṃ gahetvā rañño dassesuṃ Rājā<sup>22</sup> akkharāni disvā 'kiṃ etaṃ tātā' tī pucchitvā 'nāhaṃ deva jānāmi, mātāpitaro me āgantvā rattīṃ bhojetvā rakkaṃ mānā atthaṃsu, ahaṃ pi "mātāpitaro me<sup>23</sup> rakkaṃti" tī nibbhayo va<sup>24</sup> niddaṃ upagato,<sup>25</sup> etthaṃ ahaṃ jānāmi' tī Ath' assa mātāpitaṃ pi<sup>19</sup> taṃ thānaṃ āgamiṃsu<sup>26</sup> Rājā taṃ pavattīṃ sutvā<sup>27</sup> te tayo pi<sup>28</sup> jane

<sup>1</sup> K °cinnattā C C<sup>a</sup>. °cinanto K C C<sup>a</sup> °iy pa° S °iyā pa°

<sup>2</sup> B a saddhiṃ

<sup>3</sup> B tassa C. C<sup>a</sup> °kam pi 'ssa

<sup>5</sup> K om tuo

<sup>7</sup> B. om

<sup>9</sup> K taṃ pabodhetvā bhojanaṃ

<sup>11</sup> K °etvā

<sup>13</sup> B chindīṃsu

<sup>15</sup> K gatā B om seven

<sup>17</sup> B °nto

<sup>19</sup> K. om.

<sup>21</sup> B dāruantare

<sup>23</sup> K B maṃ.

<sup>25</sup> K a deva. C C<sup>a</sup> a ca

<sup>27</sup> K B ñatvā

<sup>4</sup> K. B om tuo

<sup>6</sup> B °atī.

<sup>8</sup> B. a taṃ

<sup>10</sup> B a va

<sup>12</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °iṇṇ

<sup>14</sup> K om six

<sup>16</sup> B bhājana°

<sup>18</sup> K a te

<sup>20</sup> B °etvā

<sup>22</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> rañña

<sup>24</sup> K B om.

<sup>26</sup> K aggaṃsu

<sup>28</sup> B om K tr

ādāya Satthu santikaṇ gantvā sabbaya ārocetvā 'kin nu kho bhante Buddhanussati eva<sup>1</sup> rakkhā hoti udāhu dhammanussatiādayo'<sup>2</sup> ti pucchi. Ath' assa Satthā 'mahāiāja na<sup>3</sup> kevaḷaṇ Buddhānussati yeva rakkhā, yesaṇ pana chabbidhena cittaṇ subhāvitaṇ tesāṇ aññena rakkhāvaranena vā mantosadhehi<sup>4</sup> vā kiccaṇ natthi' ti vatvā chatthānāni dassento<sup>5</sup> imā gāthā abhāsi

- 296 'Suppabuddhaṇ pabujjhanti sadā Gotamasāvakaṃ  
yesaṇ divā ca ratto ca niccaṇ buddhagatā satī<sup>6</sup>
- 297 Suppabuddhaṇ pabujjhanti sadā Gotamasāvakaṃ  
yesaṇ divā ca ratto ca niccaṇ dhammagato satī
- 298 Suppabuddhaṇ pabujjhanti sadā Gotamasāvakaṃ  
yesaṇ divā ca ratto ca niccaṇ saṅghagatā satī.
- 299 Suppabuddhaṇ pabujjhanti sadā Gotamasāvakaṃ  
yesaṇ divā ca ratto ca niccaṇ kāyagatā satī
- 300 Suppabuddhaṇ pabujjhanti sadā Gotamasāvakaṃ  
yesaṇ<sup>7</sup> divā ca ratto ca ahiṇsāya iato mano
- 301 Suppabuddhaṇ pabujjhanti sadā Gotamasāvakaṃ  
yesaṇ divā ca ratto ca bhāvanāya iato mano' ti

Tattha suppabuddhaṇ pabbujjhanti ti buddhagatasatiṇ gahetvā supantā<sup>8</sup> gahetvā yeva<sup>9</sup> ca<sup>10</sup> pabbujjhantā<sup>11</sup> suppabuddhaṇ pabujjhanti nāma,<sup>12</sup> Gotamasāvakaṃ ti Gotamagottassa buddhassa savanante jātātāya<sup>13</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K. yeva

<sup>2</sup> K B a. pī

<sup>3</sup> K. om

<sup>4</sup> K mantasathena.

<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> desento.

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S . . ni° dha° sa°, . . pe . . ni° sa° sa° etc

<sup>7</sup> K tesāṇ

<sup>8</sup> K. suttamattaṇ B om two.

<sup>9</sup> B. ye.

<sup>10</sup> K om

<sup>11</sup> B. supantā.

<sup>12</sup> B a sadā.

<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S jātātāya. K. B jātattā.

tass' eva<sup>1</sup> anusāsānisavanatāya<sup>2</sup> Gotamasavākā, buddha-  
gatā satī ti 'iti pi so Bhagavā' ti-ādippabhede<sup>3</sup> buddha-  
gune ārabha uppajjamānā<sup>4</sup> satī nīccakālaṃ<sup>5</sup> atthi te  
sadāpi suppbuddhaṃ pabujjhanti ti attho, tathā asak-  
kontā<sup>6</sup> pana ekadivasaṃ tīsu kālesu dvīsu kālesu<sup>7</sup> ekasmiṃ  
pi<sup>8</sup> kāle buddhānussatiṃ manasikaṃ ontā<sup>9</sup> suppbuddhaṃ  
pabujjhanti eva<sup>10</sup> nāma Dhammagatā satī' ti 'svāk-  
khāto Bhagavatā dhammo' ti-ādippabhede dhammagune  
ārabha uppajjamānā dhammānussati.<sup>11</sup> Saṅghagatā<sup>12</sup>  
ti 'supatipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho' ti-ādippabhede  
saṅghagune ārabha uppajjamānā saṅghagatā satī<sup>13</sup>  
Kāyagatasatī ti dvattiṃsākāravasena vā navasivathikā-  
vasena<sup>14</sup> vā catudhātuvavattāhānavasena vā ajjhātānīla-  
kasinadīrūpajjhānavasena<sup>15</sup> vā uppajjamānā<sup>16</sup> satī Ahij-  
sāya rato ti 'so karunāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ  
phaṇitvā viharatī' ti evaṃ vuttāya karunābhāvanāya<sup>17</sup>  
rato Bhāvanāya ti mettābhāvanāya,<sup>18</sup> kiñcāpi hi<sup>19</sup>  
hetthā karunābhāvanāya<sup>20</sup> vuttattā<sup>21</sup> idha sabbāpi avasesa-  
bhāvanā<sup>22</sup> idha pana mettābhāvanā<sup>23</sup> ca<sup>24</sup> adhippetā, sesaṃ  
paṭhamagāthāya vuttanāyena' eva vedītabbaṃ

Desanāvasāne so<sup>24</sup> dārako saddhiṃ mātāpitūhi sotā-

<sup>1</sup> K evānu°

<sup>2</sup> S °niyā so°.

<sup>3</sup> B °ādinā pa°

<sup>4</sup> K a. buddhānussati.

<sup>5</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °aṇ kā°.

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. asokk°, C<sup>a</sup> corr asopp°

<sup>7</sup> K om two

<sup>8</sup> K. B om

<sup>9</sup> B manasi anussarantā.

<sup>10</sup> K B. yevā.

<sup>11</sup> K. a nāma.

<sup>12</sup> K a satī

<sup>13</sup> K saṅghānussati, for sa° sa°

<sup>14</sup> C. tarasīva°. K. °sivaddhikāya va° Cf Satip Sutta.

<sup>15</sup> K. ajjhātika°

<sup>16</sup> B. a kāyagatā.

<sup>17</sup> B °nāya bhā°.

<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. a ti.

<sup>19</sup> B om

<sup>20</sup> K °nānubh°

<sup>21</sup> C C. a. idha sabbāpi avasesabhāvanāyo puttā

<sup>22</sup> K. a ca B a nāma. S. om idha pana.

<sup>23</sup> K °nāya

<sup>24</sup> B om

pattipphale patitthahī, pacchā pana<sup>1</sup> pabbajitvā sabbe pi arahattaṃ pāpunīsu, sampattānam pi sātthikā desanā ahosī ti.

Dārusākatikassa vatthu<sup>2</sup>

## 6 VAJJIPUTTAKABHIKKHUVATTHU.

Duppabbajjan<sup>3</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Vesālī<sup>4</sup> nissāya Mahāvane viharanto aññatarāṃ Vajjiputtakabhikkhu<sup>5</sup> ārabha kathesi, yaṃ<sup>6</sup> sandhāya<sup>7</sup> vuttaṃ:

Aññataṃ Vajjiputtako bhikkhu Vesālīyaṃ viharatī aññatarasmiṃ vanasande Tena kho pana samayena Vesālīyaṃ sabbarattivāro<sup>8</sup> hotī Atha kho so bhikkhu<sup>9</sup> Vesālīyaṃ turīyatālitavāditanigghosasaddaṃ<sup>10</sup> sutvā paridevamāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ<sup>11</sup> imaṃ gāthaṃ abbhāsi<sup>12</sup>

‘Ekakā<sup>13</sup> mayaṃ araññe viharāma  
apaviddhaṃ<sup>14</sup> va vanasmiṃ dārukaṃ<sup>15</sup>  
etādisikāya iattiyā  
ko su<sup>16</sup> dāni amhehi pāpiyo’ ti

So kira Vajjiratte rājaputto varena sampattaṃ<sup>17</sup> rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajito Vesālīyaṃ cātummahārājikehi<sup>18</sup> saddhaṃ

<sup>1</sup> K te pi sāsane

<sup>2</sup> K ‘kaṇṇatthū S ‘kaputtassa va° B ‘kaputtava°, pañcamāṃ

<sup>3</sup> K a dura°

<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S ‘hiyaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> K. B ‘akaṇ

° B taṃ

<sup>7</sup> K a Bhagavatā

<sup>8</sup> B ‘chano K cor vāditaṃ

<sup>9</sup> B om tuo

<sup>10</sup> B tu° C. C<sup>a</sup> S tūrita° K ‘tāla°

<sup>11</sup> K ‘ya ‘ya

<sup>12</sup> F B āha Saṃyutta, I 202

<sup>13</sup> K ‘ikā. B ‘ako va

<sup>14</sup> K ‘tthaṃ.

<sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. ‘kā. F ‘kaṇ

<sup>16</sup> F tesu C C<sup>a</sup> ko ‘si.

<sup>17</sup> K ‘tta°

<sup>18</sup> K. ca°

ekābaddhaṃ katvā sakalanagare dhajapatākādīhi patimandite<sup>1</sup> komudiyā punnamāya sabbarattivāie<sup>2</sup> vattamāne bheniyādīnaṃ tuiyānaṃ tālītānaṃ nigghosaṃ<sup>3</sup> vīnadīnaṃ ca vādītānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā yāni Vesālīyaṃ satta rājasahassāni satta ca<sup>4</sup> rājasatāni satta ca<sup>5</sup> rājāno tattakā<sup>6</sup> eva<sup>7</sup> ca nesaṃ yuvārājasenāpatiādayo<sup>8</sup> tesu alaṃkatapaṭiyattesu nakkhattakīlanatthāya vīthiṃ otānnesu satthihatthe mahācaṅkame caṅkamanamāno nabhamajjhe<sup>9</sup> thitaṃ candaṃ<sup>10</sup> disvā caṅkamanakotiyaṃ<sup>11</sup> phalakaṃ nissāya thito vethanalaṅkāravirahitattā<sup>12</sup> vane chadditadārukaṃ viya attabhāvaṃ oloketvā 'atthi nu kho añño amhehi lāmakataio' tī cinto pakaṭiyā āraññakādīgunayutto pi tasmiṃ khane anabhiraṭiyā pīto evaṃ āha So<sup>13</sup> tasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe adhivatthāya devatāya 'imaṃ bhikkhuṃ<sup>14</sup> saṃvejessāmī' tī adhippāyena<sup>15</sup>

'Ekako<sup>16</sup> tvaṃ aiaññe vihasasi<sup>17</sup>  
apaviddhaṃ<sup>18</sup> va<sup>19</sup> vanasmiṃ dārukaṃ  
tassa te bahukā piyanti<sup>20</sup>  
nerayikā<sup>21</sup> viya saggaḡāminan' tī

vuttaṃ<sup>22</sup> imaṃ gāthaṃ sutvā punadivase Satthānaṃ upasaṃkamitvā vanditvā nisīdi Satthā taṃ pavatṭiṃ ṇatvā

<sup>1</sup> B. °ito

<sup>2</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> B °ttuṃ F S °cāie B chanacāre

<sup>3</sup> K ghosanaṃ <sup>4</sup> K B om.

<sup>5</sup> B om

<sup>6</sup> C<sup>a</sup> ettakā C sattakā <sup>7</sup> K yeva, om ca.

<sup>8</sup> K B. uparāja° <sup>9</sup> B gaganama°

<sup>10</sup> B punnaca° <sup>11</sup> B °mako°.

<sup>12</sup> K vetth° <sup>13</sup> K. om

<sup>14</sup> B om

<sup>15</sup> K a te cittaṃ nīratthaṃ attano sukhaṃ.

<sup>16</sup> C eva ko C<sup>a</sup>. evaṃ ko <sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °tī.

<sup>18</sup> F K °tthaṃ <sup>19</sup> B. pa°

<sup>20</sup> F piṇḡanti. <sup>21</sup> K °akā.

<sup>22</sup> K a so.

gharāvāsassa dukkhataṃ<sup>1</sup> pakāsetukāmo pañca dukkhāni  
samodhānetvā imaṃ gātham āha

302 'Duppabbajjaṃ durabhuamaṃ duiāvāsā ghaṭṭā<sup>2</sup>  
dukkho 'samānasayaṃvāso dukkhānupatit' ad-

dhagū,  
tasmā na c' addhagū siyā na ca dukkhānu-  
patito siyā' ti

Tattha duppabbajjan ti appaṃ vā mahantaṃ vā  
bhogakkhandhañ c' eva ñātīparivattañ<sup>3</sup> ca pahāya imasmiṃ  
sāsane uraṃ datvā pabbajjaṃ<sup>4</sup> nāma dukkhaṃ, durabhuama-  
maṃ ti evaṃ pabbajjitenāpi<sup>5</sup> bhikkācariyāya jīvītavutṭiṃ  
ghatantena<sup>6</sup> aparimānasīlakkhandhagopanadhammanud-  
hammapatīpattīpūranavasena<sup>7</sup> abhiramītuṃ dukkhaṃ,  
durāvāsā ti yasmā pana gharāṃ āvasantena rājūnaṃ rāja-  
kiccaṃ issarānaṃ issarakiccaṃ<sup>8</sup> vahiṭtabbaṃ pariṇāṇā<sup>9</sup> c' eva  
dhammikā ca<sup>10</sup> samanabrāhmaṇā<sup>11</sup> saṅgahetabbā<sup>12</sup> evaṃ  
sante pi<sup>13</sup> gharāvāso<sup>14</sup> pi<sup>15</sup> chiddagghato viya<sup>16</sup> mahāsa-  
muddo viya ca duppūro,<sup>17</sup> tasma gharā<sup>18</sup> nām' ete duiāvāsā  
dukkhā āvasītuṃ ten' eva kāraṇena<sup>19</sup> dukkhā<sup>20</sup> ti attho  
dukkho 'samānasayaṃvāso ti gihīno vā<sup>21</sup> hi<sup>22</sup> ye<sup>23</sup> jātī-

<sup>1</sup> K °ttaṃ

<sup>3</sup> K ñāti C C<sup>a</sup> om ñā° ca

<sup>5</sup> B °ito pi

<sup>6</sup> S. °ent° B ghattent°. C C<sup>a</sup> S a vā

<sup>7</sup> K °gopadh°

<sup>9</sup> K °no B sapariṇāno.

<sup>11</sup> B. a ca

<sup>13</sup> S om

<sup>15</sup> K. B om

<sup>17</sup> B °rā

<sup>18</sup> K. gharāvāso B °āvāsā

<sup>20</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> °o

<sup>22</sup> K. B om

<sup>2</sup> K dukkhā

<sup>4</sup> B °jja

<sup>8</sup> K issariya°

<sup>10</sup> K om

<sup>12</sup> K. B °itabbā.

<sup>14</sup> B °sā.

<sup>16</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> a ca

<sup>19</sup> K. pakāi°.

<sup>21</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>23</sup> T

gottakulabhogehi<sup>1</sup> pabbajitā vā sīlacālabāhusaccādīhi<sup>2</sup> samānāpi hutvā 'ko<sup>3</sup> 'sī tvaṃ ko<sup>3</sup> ahan' tiādini vatvā adhi-karanapasutā honti te asamānā<sup>4</sup> nāma tehi saddhiṃ saṃvāso nāma<sup>5</sup> dukkho ti attho, dukkhanupatit' addhagū ti ye<sup>6</sup> vattasaṃkhātāṃ addhānaṃ patipannattā addhagū te dukkhe<sup>7</sup> anupatitā<sup>8</sup> va, tasmā na c' addhagū sīyā<sup>9</sup> ti yasmā dukkhānupatitabhāvo pi<sup>10</sup> dukkho addhagubhāvo pi,<sup>11</sup> tasmā vattasaṃkhātāṃ addhānaṃ gamanattthāya<sup>12</sup> addhagū<sup>13</sup> na ca<sup>14</sup> bhaveyya vuttappakkāṇena dukkhena anupatito pi na bhaveyyā ti attho

Desanāvasāne so bhikkhu pañcasu thānesu dassite<sup>15</sup> dukkhe nibbindanto pañc' oṃambhāgiyāni<sup>16</sup> saṃyojanāni padāletvā aśaḥatte patitthahī ti.

Vajjiputtakabhikkhussa vatthu<sup>17</sup>

#### 7 CITTAGAHAPATIVATTHU.

Saddho<sup>18</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto Cittaṃ gahapatikaṃ<sup>19</sup> ārabba kathesi

Vatthuy Bālavagge 'asataṃ bhāvanam<sup>20</sup> iccheyyā'<sup>21</sup>

<sup>1</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> °bhāg°

<sup>2</sup> F. B C C<sup>a</sup> °bahu°.

<sup>3</sup> F ke B ti F C. C<sup>a</sup> a sī. S a sīy

<sup>4</sup> K sa°

<sup>5</sup> B om C. C<sup>a</sup> om four

<sup>6</sup> B yo

<sup>7</sup> B tena dukkhena K °ena

<sup>8</sup> B °ito K °itvā

<sup>9</sup> K B S om

<sup>10</sup> K om

<sup>11</sup> K a dukkho

<sup>12</sup> K °atāya B patipanno

<sup>13</sup> B om

<sup>14</sup> K B. om. F. nāma

<sup>15</sup> K °ita°

<sup>16</sup> K B a pañc' uddhambhāgiyāni (K addh°)

<sup>17</sup> K Vajjiputtavattthuy B °uva°, chatthaṃ

<sup>18</sup> K a. sī° sa°

<sup>19</sup> F. K. B. Cittagahapatin.

<sup>20</sup> K bhāvam

<sup>21</sup> 1's 73.

tī gāthāvannanāya vitthāṇitaṃ, gāthāpi tatth' evagatā,<sup>1</sup>  
vuttaṃ h' etaṃ tattha<sup>2</sup> 'kiṃ pana bhante etassa tumhākaṃ  
santikaṃ<sup>3</sup> āgacchantass' eva ayaṃ<sup>4</sup> sakkāro<sup>5</sup> uppajji udāhu  
aññattha gacchantassāpi<sup>6</sup> uppajjethā<sup>7</sup> tī 'Ānanda mama  
santikaṃ āgacchantassāpi<sup>8</sup> aññattha gacchantassāp'<sup>9</sup> etassa  
uppajjat' eva, ayaṃ hi upāsako saddho pasanno<sup>10</sup> sam-  
pannasilo, evarūpo yaṃ yaṃ disaṃ bhajati tattha tatth' ev'  
assa<sup>11</sup> lābhasakkāro nibbattati' tī vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

303 'Saddho sīlena sampanno yasobhogasamappito  
yaṃ yaṃ padesaṃ bhajati tattha tatth' eva  
pūjito' tī

Tattha saddho tī lokiyalokuttarāya<sup>12</sup> saddhāya sam-  
annāgato, sīlenā tī agāriyasīlaṃ<sup>13</sup> anagāriyasīlan tī duvid-  
haṃ<sup>14</sup> sīlaṃ tesu idha agāriyasīlaṃ adhippetāṃ tena sam-  
annāgato tī attho, yasobhogasamappito tī yādiso  
Anāthapindikādīhi<sup>15</sup> pañcaupāsakasataparivārasaṅkhātō<sup>16</sup>  
agāriyayaśo<sup>17</sup> tādīsen' eva<sup>18</sup> yasena dhaññādiko<sup>19</sup> c' eva  
sattavidhaariyadhanasaṅkhātō<sup>20</sup> ca<sup>21</sup> duvidho<sup>22</sup> bhogo<sup>23</sup>  
tena tena<sup>24</sup> samannāgato tī<sup>25</sup> attho, yaṃ yaṃ<sup>26</sup> tī pu-

<sup>1</sup> Ca eva gāthāya, a vuttaṃ C a vutta B eva vuttā

<sup>2</sup> K om

<sup>3</sup> B °ike

<sup>4</sup> K B evayaṃ

<sup>5</sup> B S. lābhasa°

<sup>6</sup> C Ca °ntāpi

<sup>7</sup> K B °eyyā

<sup>8</sup> F S °ssa pi

<sup>9</sup> F °ssāpi C Ca °ssa p' K B °ssa pi tassa

<sup>10</sup> K om

<sup>11</sup> K eva

<sup>12</sup> B °ra°

<sup>13</sup> K B āg°, al

<sup>14</sup> K dubbidhaṃ

<sup>15</sup> B S °dīnaṃ K °dī

<sup>16</sup> B om °sata°

<sup>17</sup> B heic ag°

<sup>18</sup> S °ena c'eva

<sup>19</sup> K. B. dhanadhi.

<sup>20</sup> C Ca °dhaṃ a°.

<sup>21</sup> S cati

<sup>22</sup> K dubbī°

<sup>23</sup> C Ca °ge

<sup>24</sup> K B om S a ca

<sup>25</sup> K ty

<sup>26</sup> B a padesaṃ

atthimādisu disāsu<sup>1</sup> evaūpo kulaputto yaṇ yaṇ<sup>2</sup> padesaṇ  
bhajati<sup>3</sup> tattha tattha evarūpena lābhasakkārena pūjito<sup>4</sup>  
hoṭi ti attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpunisū ti  
Cittagahapatikassa vatthu<sup>5</sup>

### 8 CŪLASUBHADDĀVATTHU

Dūre santo<sup>6</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jetavane  
vhaiaṇto Anāthapindikassa dhītaṇ Cūlasubhaddaṇ<sup>7</sup>  
nāma<sup>8</sup> ārabba<sup>9</sup> kathesi

Anāthapindikassa kīṇa<sup>10</sup> daharakālaṭo patthāya Uggā-  
nagaravāsī Uggo nāma setthiputto sahāyako ahosi Te  
ekācariyakule sippaṇ uggaṇhantā aññamaññaṇ katikaṇ  
kariṇsu ‘ambhākaṇ vayappattakāle puttadhītasu<sup>11</sup> jātāsu  
yo puttassa<sup>12</sup> dhītaṇ vāreti tena tassa dhītā dātabbā<sup>13</sup>  
ti te ubho pi<sup>14</sup> vayappattā attano attano<sup>15</sup> nagare setthi-  
tthāne patitthahiṇsu Ath’ ekasmiṇ samaye Uggasetthi  
vāṇiṇjaṇ<sup>16</sup> payojento pañcahi sakatasatehi Sāvatthiṇ<sup>17</sup> aga-  
māsi Anāthapindiko attano dhītaṇ Cūlasubhaddaṇ  
āmantetvā ‘amma pitā te Uggasetthi nāma āgato, tassa  
kattabbakiccaṇ sabbaṇ tava bhāro’ ti ānāpesi Sā ‘sādhū’  
ti patissunitvā tassa āgatadivasato patthāya sahatthen<sup>18</sup> eva  
sūpavyañjanādini sampādeti<sup>19</sup> mālāgandhavilepanādini

<sup>1</sup> B om

<sup>3</sup> K a payirupāsati upagacchati

<sup>5</sup> K °tivatthun B. °tiva°, sattamaṇ

<sup>6</sup> K a pa°

<sup>8</sup> K a upāsikaṇ

<sup>10</sup> om

<sup>12</sup> K a atthāya

<sup>14</sup> K tr

<sup>16</sup> K. bā° B °jje.

<sup>18</sup> C C° ha°

<sup>2</sup> C C° om

<sup>4</sup> B a. va

<sup>7</sup> C C° akaṇ

<sup>9</sup> C C° om

<sup>11</sup> K °tarāsu

<sup>13</sup> B °raṇ °bban.

<sup>15</sup> K om

<sup>17</sup> C. C° °iyaṇ

<sup>19</sup> K °etvā

abhisañkharoti, bhojanakāle tassa nahānodakaṃ patiyādāpetvā<sup>1</sup> nahānakālate patthāya sabbakiccāni sādhukaṃ karoti Uggasetthi tassā ācārasampattin disvā pasannacitto ekadivasaṃ<sup>2</sup> Anāthapindikena saddhiṃ sukhakathāya<sup>3</sup> nisinnō<sup>4</sup> ‘mayā daharakāle evaṃ nāma<sup>5</sup> katikaṃ karimhā’ tī sāretvā Cūlasubbhaddaṃ attano puttass’ atthāya vāesi<sup>6</sup> So pana pakatīyā<sup>7</sup> micchādittiko,<sup>8</sup> tasmā<sup>9</sup> Dasabalassa taṃ atthaṃ ārocetvā Satthāra<sup>10</sup> Uggasetthissa upanissayaṃ<sup>11</sup> disvā anuññāte<sup>12</sup> bhariyāya saddhiṃ mantetvā tassa vacanaṃ sampaticchitvā divasaṃ thapetvā<sup>13</sup> dhītaṃ Visākhāṃ datvā uyyojento Dhanañjayaasetthi viya<sup>14</sup> mahantaṃ sakkāraṃ karitvā<sup>15</sup> Subhaddaṃ āmantetvā ‘amma sasurakule<sup>16</sup> vasantiyā nāma<sup>17</sup> anto aggaṃ bahi<sup>18</sup> na nīharitabbo’<sup>19</sup> tī Dhanañjayaasetthinā<sup>20</sup> Visākhāya dinnanayen’ eva dasa<sup>21</sup> ovāde datvā ‘sace me gatattthāne dhītu doso uppajjati tumhehi sodhetabbo’ tī attha kutumbike pātibhoge<sup>22</sup> gahetvā tassā<sup>23</sup> uyyojanadivase Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā purimabhava dhītarā katānaṃ sucariṭānaṃ phalavibhūtiṃ lokassa pākataṃ katvā dassento<sup>24</sup> viya mahantena sakkārena dhītaṃ uyyojesi Tassā anupubbena Ugganagaraṃ pattakāle sasurakulena<sup>25</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K °detvā<sup>2</sup> K a Uggasetthi<sup>3</sup> K. kathā<sup>4</sup> B sannī° K a samma<sup>5</sup> B kira<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ti<sup>7</sup> S a va<sup>8</sup> K a tassa taṃ so na saṃpaticchi<sup>9</sup> B. a taṃ<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °raṃ<sup>11</sup> B °ssūp°.<sup>12</sup> K B °to<sup>13</sup> K B vavatthap° K a attano.<sup>14</sup> Vs. 53<sup>15</sup> K B katvā<sup>16</sup> B. sassura°<sup>17</sup> K a itthiyā<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.<sup>19</sup> K a ādina dasa anusāsanavase<sup>20</sup> B °no<sup>21</sup> K om.<sup>22</sup> B pati°.<sup>23</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> B. tassa<sup>24</sup> S °anto<sup>25</sup> B Cūlasubbhaddassa sassutena

saddhuṃ mahājano paccuggamaṇaṃ akāsi Sāpi attano  
 sirivibhavaṃ pākataṃ kātuṃ Visākhā<sup>1</sup> viya sakalanagaiaassa  
 attānaṃ dassenti iathe thatvā nagaraṃ pavasitvā nāgarehi<sup>2</sup>  
 pesitapannakāraṃ<sup>3</sup> gahetvā anurūpavasena tesāṃ tesāṃ<sup>4</sup>  
 pesenti sakalanagaiaṃ attano guṇehi ekābaddhaṃ akāsi  
 Maṅgaladivāsādisu paṇ' assā sasuo acelakānaṃ sakkāiaṃ  
 karonto<sup>5</sup> 'āgantvā ambhākaṃ samane<sup>6</sup> vandatū' ti pesesi  
 Sā lajjāya nagge passitvā asakkontī gantuṃ na icchatī  
 So punappuna<sup>7</sup> pesetvapi tāya patikkhito kuppitvā<sup>8</sup>  
 'niharatha naṇ' ti āha Sā 'na sakkā mama akāianena  
 dosaṃ āropetun' ti<sup>9</sup> kutumbike pakkosāpetvā tam atthaṃ<sup>10</sup>  
 ārocesi Te tassā niddosabhāvaṃ ñatvā setthiṃ saññā-  
 pesuṃ<sup>11</sup> So 'ayaṃ mama samane "ahirikā" ti na van-  
 datī' ti<sup>9</sup> bhāriyāya ārocesi Sā 'kidisā nu kho imissā  
 samanā, atīviya ne<sup>12</sup> paṇasati' ti taṃ pakkosivā<sup>13</sup> āha

'Kidisā samanā tuyhaṃ bālhaṃ kho<sup>14</sup> te<sup>15</sup> paṇasasi<sup>16</sup>  
 kiṃsilā kiṃsamācāiā taṃ me akkhāhi pucchitā' ti

Ath' assā<sup>17</sup> Subhaddā<sup>18</sup> buddhānaṃ c'eva buddhasāva-  
 kānaṃ ca guṇe pakāsentī

'Santindriyā santamānasā santaṃ tesāṃ gataṃ thitaṃ  
 okkhittacakkhū<sup>19</sup> mitabhānī,<sup>20</sup> tādīsā samanā mama

Kāyakammaṃ suci tesāṃ vācākammaṃ anāvilaṃ  
 manokammaṃ suvisuddhaṃ,<sup>21</sup> tādīsā samanā mama

<sup>1</sup> K °āya

<sup>3</sup> B °ite °re

<sup>5</sup> K a so tassā

<sup>7</sup> K B °naṃ

<sup>9</sup> B om.

<sup>11</sup> K ñāp°.

<sup>12</sup> C C° nesāṃ S B tesāṃ

<sup>13</sup> K. B °sāpetvā K a. pucchinti (°antī)

<sup>14</sup> C C° om

<sup>16</sup> C. C° °ti

<sup>18</sup> B a pana.

<sup>20</sup> K mutta°

<sup>2</sup> C C° nāṇy°

<sup>4</sup> K om.

<sup>6</sup> C C° °ne na

<sup>8</sup> K. °ito

<sup>10</sup> C C°. om two.

<sup>15</sup> K ne.

<sup>17</sup> K a sā

<sup>19</sup> K ukkhita°.

<sup>21</sup> B. suci su°

Vimalā saṅkhamuttābhā suddhā antarabāhira  
punnā suddhehi dhammehi, tādīsā samanā mama

Lābhena unnato<sup>1</sup> loko alābhena ca onato,<sup>2</sup>  
lābhālābhena ekatthā, tādīsā samanā mama.

Yasena unnato loko ayasena ca onato,  
yasāyasena ekatthā, tādīsā samanā mama

Pasaṅsāya<sup>3</sup> unnato loko nindāya pana<sup>4</sup> onato,  
samā nindāpasaṅsāsu, tādīsā samanā mama

Sukhena unnato loko dukkhena pana<sup>5</sup> onato,  
akampā sukhadukkhesu,<sup>6</sup> tādīsā samanā mamā<sup>7</sup> 'tī,<sup>7</sup>

evamādīhi vacanehi sassuṇ<sup>8</sup> tosesi Atha naṇ<sup>9</sup> 'sakkā  
tava samane amhākaṇ pi dassetun' tī vatvā 'sakkā'<sup>10</sup> tī  
vutte 'tena hi yathā mayaṇ<sup>11</sup> te passāma tathā karohi'  
tī vutte, sā<sup>12</sup> 'sādhū' tī<sup>13</sup> Buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa<sup>14</sup>  
mahādānaṇ<sup>15</sup> sajjetvā uparipāsādatale thatvā Jetavanā-  
bhīmukhī<sup>16</sup> sakkaccaṇ pañcapatitthitena vanditvā buddha-  
gune āvajjtvā<sup>17</sup> gandhavāsapupphadhūmehi<sup>18</sup> pūjaṇ katvā  
'bhante svātanāya Buddhapamukhaṇ bhikkhusaṅghar  
nimantemi, iminā<sup>19</sup> saññānena Satthā nimantitabhave

<sup>1</sup> K B unn°

<sup>2</sup> K B on .

<sup>3</sup> B °y'

<sup>4</sup> C na ca C<sup>a</sup> B S ca

<sup>5</sup> B c' apī. C C<sup>1</sup> S ca

<sup>6</sup> B. °ena.

<sup>7</sup> K a sã B om

<sup>8</sup> K. sassuriṇ. B °raṇ

<sup>9</sup> K. a. sassuri

<sup>10</sup> K. a. ammā

<sup>11</sup> S a. yeva

<sup>12</sup> K. om

<sup>13</sup> K. a. vatvā tasmiṇ khane sã

<sup>14</sup> K. bhikkhusa°.

<sup>15</sup> K. dāne.

<sup>16</sup> B. °aṇ.

<sup>17</sup> B °etvā.

<sup>18</sup> K gandhamālāpu°. B ,°dhu°. S. °dhūpehi.

<sup>19</sup> K. a. me. B. imissā me saññāya.

jānātū' tī<sup>1</sup> sumanapupphānaṃ attha mutthiyo ākāse  
 khipi Pupphāni gantvā catupaisamajjhe dhammaṃ  
 desentassa Satthuno upaṇi mālāvitānaṃ hutvā atthaṃsu  
 Tasmīṃ khane Anāthapindiko pi<sup>2</sup> dhammakathaṃ sutvā  
 svātānāya Satthānaṃ nimantesi. Satthā 'adhivutthaṃ  
 mayā gahapati svātānāya bhaddan' tī vatvā 'bhante mayā<sup>3</sup>  
 puretānaṃ āgato<sup>4</sup> natthi, kassa<sup>5</sup> vo adhvutthānaṃ' tī vutto,<sup>6</sup>  
 'Cūlasubbhaddāya 'mhi<sup>7</sup> gahapati nimantito' tī vatvā  
 'nanu bhante Cūlasubbhaddā dūre vasatī, ito vīsati yojana-  
 satamatthake'<sup>8</sup> tī vutte, 'āma gahapati dūre vasantāpi<sup>9</sup>  
 sappuṇṇā abhimukhe thitā viya pakāsentī' tī vatvā imaṃ  
 gātham āha<sup>10</sup>

304 'Dūre santo pakāsentī Himavanto va pabbato  
 asant' ettha na dissanti<sup>11</sup> rattikhittā yathā  
 sarā'<sup>12</sup> tī

Tattha santo tī rāgaḍḍānaṃ santatāya buddhādayo santā<sup>13</sup>  
 nāma, idha pana pubbabuddhesu<sup>14</sup> katādhikārā<sup>15</sup> ussanna-  
 kusalamulā bhāvitabhāvanā<sup>16</sup> sattā<sup>17</sup> santo ti adhippetā,  
 pakāsentī tī dūre thitāpi<sup>18</sup> buddhānaṃ nānapathaṃ  
 āgacchantā pakatā honti, Himavanto vā tī yathā hi  
 tiyojanasahassavittatho<sup>19</sup> pañcayojanasatubbedho caturā-

<sup>1</sup> K. a vatvā gātham āha :

namo me sirasā pāde cakkalāṅkatale subhe  
 nāth' eko ca tuvaṃ bhante asammo 'patipuggalo,  
 anukampāya me bhante gaṇhatu me nimantanānaṃ tī

vatvā ca pana sā

<sup>2</sup> B om.

<sup>4</sup> S. °tā

<sup>6</sup> B. S vutte

<sup>8</sup> K om °sata°.

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om three.

<sup>12</sup> B rattīṃ khipi° sarā yathā

<sup>14</sup> K pubbe bu°.

<sup>16</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °nāya.

<sup>18</sup> K thitānaṃ pi B om. pi.

<sup>3</sup> S mayāṃ

<sup>5</sup> S. kassaci

<sup>7</sup> K hi. B. om.

<sup>9</sup> B a. hi

<sup>11</sup> B niddissati

<sup>13</sup> K. santo.

<sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ra°

<sup>17</sup> S. om.

<sup>19</sup> K. °vitthārato

sītiyā kūtasahassehī patimandito Himavantapabbato dūre  
 thitānam pi abhimukhe thito viya pakāseti, evaṃ pakā-  
 sentī ti<sup>1</sup> attho, asant' etthā ti ditthadhammagaiukā  
 vitunnaparalokā<sup>2</sup> āmisacakkhukā<sup>3</sup> jīvanatthāya<sup>4</sup> pabbajitā  
 bālapuggalā asanto nāma, te<sup>5</sup> ettha buddhānaṃ dakkhi-  
 nassa jānumandalassa santike nisinnāpi na dissanti na  
 paññāyanti, iattikhittā<sup>6</sup> ti iattiy catuāṅgasamannā-  
 gate andhakāre khittasā<sup>7</sup> viya hi tathārūpaupanissaya-  
 bhūtassa<sup>8</sup> pubbahetuno abhāvena na paññāyanti<sup>9</sup> ti<sup>10</sup>  
 attho.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpunisū ti.<sup>11</sup>

Sakko devaīājā 'Satthārā Cūlasubbhaddāya<sup>12</sup> niman-  
 tanaṃ<sup>13</sup> adhivāsitaṃ' ti ñatvā Vissakammaṃ<sup>14</sup> devaputtaṃ  
 ānāpesi 'pañca kūtāgārasatāni nimminivā<sup>15</sup> sve Buddha-  
 pamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ Ugganagaraṃ nehi' ti<sup>16</sup> So  
 punadvase pañca kūtāgārasatāni<sup>17</sup> nimminivā Jetava-  
 radvāse<sup>18</sup> atthāsi Satthā uccinivā visuddhakhināsavānaṃ  
 jeva pañca satāni ākāseṇa ādāya saparivāro kūtāgāsesu  
 nisīdivā<sup>19</sup> Ugganagaraṃ agamāsi Uggasetthi pi sapari-  
 vāro Subhaddāya dinnanayaṃ' eva<sup>20</sup> Tathāgatassa āga-  
 manamaggaṃ<sup>21</sup> olokento<sup>22</sup> Satthāiaṃ mahantena sirivi-

<sup>1</sup> K ty

<sup>2</sup> B avi°

<sup>3</sup> K āmissa°

<sup>4</sup> K S jīvit° B °ikattāya

<sup>5</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>6</sup> B °iṇ khī°.

<sup>7</sup> K khittā sa°.

<sup>8</sup> S °pā u°. C<sup>a</sup> °paṇ u° K B. °passa u°

<sup>9</sup> B °atī.

<sup>10</sup> K. ty

<sup>11</sup> K om., a atha

<sup>12</sup> B Su°

<sup>13</sup> K C C<sup>a</sup> °itaṃ

<sup>14</sup> B Visu° K. B S. °mma°

<sup>15</sup> K. nimminivā.

<sup>16</sup> K a so sādhu ti sampaticchī

<sup>17</sup> B. pañcasatāni kūtāgārāni

<sup>18</sup> B °thāne.

<sup>19</sup> K. a. ākāseṇa.

<sup>20</sup> K °ye

<sup>21</sup> B. āgata°

<sup>22</sup> B a. atthāsi

bhavana āgacchantāṇ disvā pasannamānaso mālādīhi<sup>1</sup>  
 sakkāraṇ karonto<sup>2</sup> sampaticchitvā vanditvā<sup>3</sup> mahādānaṇ<sup>4</sup>  
 datvā punappunaṇ nimantetvā sattāhaṇ mahādānam adāsi  
 Satthāpi<sup>5</sup> 'ssa sappāyaṇ sallakkhetvā dhammaṇ<sup>6</sup> desesi  
 Taṇ ādiṇ katvā caturāsitiyā pānasahassānaṇ dhammā-  
 bhisamayo ahoṣi Satthā Subhaddāya<sup>7</sup> anuggahena 'tvaṇ  
 idh' eva hohi' tī Anuruddhattheraṇ nivattetvā<sup>8</sup> Sāvattim  
 eva agamāsi, tato patthāya taṇ nagaṇaṇ saddhaṇ pasannaṇ<sup>9</sup>  
 ahoṣi tī

Cūlasubhaddāya vatthu<sup>10</sup>

#### 9 EKAVIHĀRITHTHERAVATTHU

Ekāsanān<sup>11</sup> tī imaṇ dhammadeśanaṇ Satthā Jetavane  
 viharanto Ekavihārikattheraṇ<sup>12</sup> nāma ārabba kathesi

So kira thero<sup>13</sup> ekako<sup>14</sup> va<sup>15</sup> nisīdati,<sup>16</sup> ekako<sup>14</sup> va  
 caṇkamati, ekako va tūtthati tī catuparisantare<sup>17</sup> pākato  
 ahoṣi Atha naṇ bhikkhū 'bhante evarūpo nāmāyaṇ  
 thero' tī Tathāgataṣṣa ārocesuṇ<sup>18</sup> Satthā 'sādhū sādhū'

<sup>1</sup> B *a* mahantaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> B *a*. saparivāio

<sup>3</sup> K *a* nisīdāpetvā bhattādīnānāvīdhāhāraṇ parivāsitvā

<sup>4</sup> K dānaṇ

<sup>5</sup> B Satthārāpi

<sup>6</sup> K anupubbikathaṇ.

<sup>7</sup> B Cūlasu°

<sup>8</sup> B °ttāp°. K *a* sayāṇ.

<sup>9</sup> K B saddhāsampannaṇ. C C<sup>a</sup> saddhā °nnā

<sup>10</sup> B °āva°, atthamaṇ

<sup>11</sup> K *a*. eka°

<sup>12</sup> B °ritheraṇ

<sup>13</sup> K. *a* aganiko

<sup>14</sup> K eko

<sup>15</sup> B *a* seyyaṇ kappeti, ekako va

<sup>16</sup> K °di

<sup>17</sup> K °paribbhantare, corr °parisabbha°.

<sup>18</sup> K *a* Satthā taṇ pakkosāpetvā pucchi 'saccaṇ bhikkhū'  
 tī, 'saccaṇ bhante' tī vutte.

tī tassa sādhu-kāraṇaṃ datvā<sup>1</sup> 'bhikkhunā nāma vivittena<sup>2</sup> bhavitabban' tī viveke ānisaṇsaṇa<sup>3</sup> kathetva<sup>4</sup> imaṃ gātham āha

305 'Ekāsaṇaṃ ekaseyyaṃ eko caram atandito  
eko damayaṃ attānaṃ vanante ramito siyā' tī.

Tattha ekāsaṇaṃ ekaseyyaṃ tī bhikkhusahassa-  
majjhe pi hī<sup>5</sup> mūlakamma-tthānaṃ avijahitvā<sup>6</sup> ten' eva  
manasikāreṇa<sup>7</sup> nisinna<sup>8</sup> āsaṇaṃ<sup>9</sup> ekāsaṇaṃ<sup>10</sup> nāma,<sup>10</sup>  
Lohapāsādasādise pi ca pāsāde bhikkhusahassamajjhe<sup>11</sup>  
paññatte vicittapaccattharanupadhāne<sup>12</sup> mahārahe sayane  
satīṃ upatthapetvā dakkhiṇeṇa<sup>13</sup> passena mūlakamma-  
tthānamanasikāreṇa<sup>14</sup> nippaṇna<sup>15</sup> bhikkhusa<sup>16</sup> seyyā  
ekaseyyā<sup>17</sup> nāma, evarūpaṃ ekāsaṇaṃ ekaseyyaṃ ca<sup>18</sup> bha-  
jethā tī attho, atandito tī jaṅghābalaṃ nissāya jīvita-  
kappaṇeṇa akusīto hutvā sabbiriyāpathesu<sup>19</sup> ekako<sup>20</sup>  
vicaranto<sup>21</sup> tī attho, eko damayaṃ tī rattitthānādisu  
kamma-tthānaṃ anuyuñjitvā magga-phalādhigamavasena<sup>22</sup>  
eko va hutvā attānaṃ damento tī attho, vanante ramito  
siyā tī evaṃ attānaṃ damento itthipurisāsaddāhiṃ pavī-  
vitto<sup>23</sup> vanante<sup>24</sup> yeva abhirato<sup>25</sup> bhaveyya, na hī sakka  
ākinnavihārinā<sup>26</sup> evaṃ attānaṃ dametun tī attho

<sup>1</sup> K a. bhikkhave

<sup>3</sup> K °kāni°.

<sup>5</sup> B om

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ie va

<sup>9</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup>. om

<sup>11</sup> K B a pi

<sup>13</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> a. pana B bhikkhusahassamajjhe pi for da° pa°

<sup>14</sup> K. °naṃ ma°.

<sup>16</sup> K. °no.

<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °an ti.

<sup>20</sup> K B. S a va.

<sup>22</sup> K °gamana°

<sup>24</sup> K om <sup>25</sup> K B °ramito

<sup>2</sup> B paviv°

<sup>4</sup> K a ca pana

<sup>6</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup> vija°.

<sup>8</sup> B nisinna°

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. om

<sup>12</sup> B vicitra°.

<sup>15</sup> B nisinna°

<sup>17</sup> K B °yyo °yyo

<sup>19</sup> S catur°

<sup>21</sup> K B cal°

<sup>23</sup> B °tte K. vi°.

<sup>26</sup> K B. °no.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādīni pāpunisū ti,  
tato patthāya<sup>1</sup> ekavihārikam eva patthesī ti.

Ekavihārikattherassa vatthu.<sup>2</sup>

Pakinnakavaggavannanā nitthitā

Ekavīsatimo vaggo<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K B *a* mahājano S *a. ca*

<sup>2</sup> K Ekavihārittheravattū B °ritherava°, navamaṇṇ

<sup>3</sup> K *a* samat(t)o.

## XXII. NIRAYAVAGGO

### / 1 SUNDARIPARIBBĀJIKĀVATTHU \*

ABHŪTAVĀDĪ<sup>1</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane vihaṃanto Sundariparibbājikaṃ ārabba kathesi

‘Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā sakkato hoti garukato<sup>2</sup> hoti<sup>3</sup> mānito pūjito’ ti<sup>4</sup> vatthuṃ<sup>5</sup> vitthārato Udāne<sup>6</sup> āgataṃ eva,<sup>7</sup> ayaṃ paṇ’ ettha saṅkhepo Bhagavato kira bhikkhusaṅghassa ca<sup>8</sup> pañcannaṃ mahānadānaṃ mahoghasadise<sup>9</sup> lābhasakkāre uppanne hatalābhasakkārā añña-titthiyā suriyuggamanakāle<sup>10</sup> khajjopanakā<sup>11</sup> viya<sup>12</sup> nippabhā hutvā ekato sannipatitvā mantayīṃsu ‘mayāṃ samanassa Gotamassa uppannakālato patthāya hatalābhasakkārā, na no koci atthibhāvam pi jānāti, kena nu kho saddhiṃ ekato hutvā samanassa Gotamassa avannaṃ uppādetvā lābhasakkāram assa<sup>13</sup> antaḍadhāpeyyāmā’ ti Atha nesaṃ etad ahoṃ ‘Sundariyā saddhiṃ ekato hutvā sakkunissāmā’ ti Te<sup>14</sup> ekadivasaṃ Sundariṃ titthiyā-  
iāmaṃ pavasitvā vanditvā thitaṃ nālapīṃsu Sā punap-

\* Cf. F J, II 415 ff, Udāna, pp 43-5 Andersen, ‘Pāli Reader,’ pp 72-4

<sup>1</sup> K a ni° u°

<sup>2</sup> K B. S om

<sup>3</sup> B S °tthu

<sup>4</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om four.

<sup>5</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °sa°.

<sup>6</sup> S °tapānakā

<sup>7</sup> B om

<sup>8</sup> K guru°.

<sup>9</sup> K a taṃ

<sup>10</sup> J Khandhake.

<sup>11</sup> A. om

<sup>12</sup> B °ne kā°.

<sup>13</sup> J. A °kasadīsā

<sup>14</sup> B vatvā ete.

puna<sup>1</sup> sallapantī<sup>2</sup> pi pativacanaṃ alabhivā 'api n'<sup>3</sup> ayyā kenaci vihetthi' atthā<sup>4</sup> ti pucchi 'Kiṃ<sup>5</sup> bhagini, samanaṃ<sup>6</sup> Gotamaṃ amhe<sup>7</sup> vihetthevā hatalābhasakkāre katvā<sup>8</sup> vicaīantaṃ na passasī' ti<sup>9</sup> 'Mayā ettha kiṃ kātuṃ vattatī' ti. 'Tvaṃ<sup>10</sup> kho 'si<sup>11</sup> bhagini abhuṃpā sobhagga-ppattā, samanassa Gotamassa ayaṣaṃ āropetvā mahājanaṃ tava kathaṃ gāhāpetvā<sup>12</sup> hatalābhasakkāraṃ<sup>13</sup> karohī' ti, sā<sup>14</sup> 'sādhū' ti sampaticchitvā<sup>15</sup> tato patthāya mālā-gandhavilepanakappūṇakatukapphaladīni gahetvā sāyaṃ mahājanassa Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā nagaraṃ pavisaṇakāle Jetavanābhīmukhī<sup>16</sup> gacchatī<sup>17</sup> 'kahaṃ gacchasi'<sup>18</sup> ti ca<sup>19</sup> putthā 'samanassa Gotamassa santikaṃ<sup>20</sup> ahaṃ hī<sup>21</sup> tena saddhiṃ ekagandhakutiyaṃ vasāmi' ti vatvā aññatattiyaṃ tittihīyārāme vasitvā pāto va<sup>22</sup> Jetavanamaggaṃ otaritvā nagarābhīmukhī gacchatī, 'kiṃ<sup>23</sup> Sundarī kahaṃ gatasī'<sup>24</sup> ti ca<sup>25</sup> putthā 'samanena Gotamena saddhiṃ ekagandhakutiyaṃ vasitvā taṃ kilesaratiyaṃ iamāpetvā āgat' amhī' ti vadatī<sup>26</sup> Atha te<sup>27</sup> katipaha-

<sup>1</sup> K B °naṃ<sup>2</sup> B °entī<sup>3</sup> A nu. B pan' K pana<sup>4</sup> C vihetatatāthā. K. °dh°<sup>5</sup> A om<sup>6</sup> K °na°<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. a hī<sup>8</sup> A karitvā<sup>9</sup> A a. sā evam āha<sup>10</sup> K. a nu<sup>11</sup> B om<sup>12</sup> S a taṃ<sup>13</sup> K a taṃ<sup>14</sup> B a taṃ sutvā<sup>15</sup> K B a pakkantā. A. a vanditvā pakkantā<sup>16</sup> J °mukhā.<sup>17</sup> B °ntī<sup>18</sup> C °ahī C<sup>a</sup> °āhī<sup>19</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> K. B om<sup>20</sup> K a gacchāmi B a gamissāmi<sup>21</sup> K pi C C<sup>a</sup>. S om<sup>22</sup> K om<sup>23</sup> B om<sup>24</sup> K āg° B gacchasi<sup>25</sup> K B om<sup>26</sup> K mahājano saddahaṃsu<sup>27</sup> So K S Others naṃ K a. aññatattihīyā

ccayena<sup>1</sup> dhuttānaṃ kaḥāpane datva 'gacchatha Sundariṃ māretvā samanassa Gotamassa gandhakutisamīpe<sup>2</sup> mālākacavarantare nikkhipitvā ethā' tī vadiṃsu Te tathā akaṃsu<sup>3</sup> Tato tittiyā 'Sundariṃ na passāmā'<sup>4</sup> tī kolāhalaṃ katvā rañño ārocetvā 'kaḥaṃ vo āsaṅkā' tī vuttā<sup>5</sup> 'ime<sup>6</sup> divase Jetavane vasatī,<sup>7</sup> tatī'<sup>8</sup> assā pavattiyā na jānāmā' tī vatvā 'tena hi gacchatha naṃ vicinathā' tī raññā anuññātā attano upatthāke<sup>9</sup> gahetvā Jetavanaṃ gantvā vicinantā mālākacavarantaie taṃ<sup>10</sup> disvā mañcakaṃ āropetvā nagaṃ pavesetvā<sup>11</sup> 'samanassa Gotamassa sāvakā "Satthāiā katapāpakammaṃ<sup>12</sup> paticchādessāmā" tī Sundariṃ māietvā mālākacavarantare<sup>13</sup> nikkhipiṃsū' tī rañño ārocayiṃsu<sup>14</sup> Rājā 'tena hi gacchatha nagaṃ āhindathā' tī āha Te nagaṃ vithiṃsu<sup>15</sup> 'passatha samanānaṃ<sup>16</sup> Sakyaputtiyānaṃ<sup>17</sup> kamman' tī-ādini vatvā<sup>18</sup> puna rañño nivesanadvāraṃ āgamiṃsu Rājā Sundariyā sāliyaṃ āmakasūsāne attakaṃ<sup>19</sup> āropetvā rakkhāpesi. Sāvattivāsino tṭhapetvā ariyasāvake sesā yebhuyyena 'passatha samanānaṃ<sup>20</sup> Sakyaputtiyānaṃ kamman' tī-ādini vatvā antonagare pi<sup>21</sup> bahinagare pi<sup>22</sup> upavasaṃsi aññesu<sup>23</sup> bhikk-

<sup>1</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. °ass' acc°<sup>2</sup> B °iyā sa°.<sup>3</sup> K kariṃsu.<sup>4</sup> B °mī.<sup>5</sup> K °tte B om<sup>6</sup> B. imasmiṃ S. imesu divasesu<sup>7</sup> S. vasi A. °naṃ gatā tī<sup>8</sup> B tatth' S na<sup>9</sup> B °ake<sup>10</sup> A B om<sup>11</sup> B pavasiṭvā<sup>12</sup> B °taṃ pā°<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om fi om nikkhipitvā<sup>14</sup> S °esuṃ.<sup>15</sup> K nagaṃ pavasiṃsu<sup>16</sup> K °na°<sup>17</sup> K Sā°<sup>18</sup> J A viravittā<sup>19</sup> K kanthakaṃ<sup>20</sup> B om<sup>21</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> A om C C<sup>a</sup> S °āba°<sup>22</sup> A om.<sup>23</sup> So J A. B vanaṃ K aṇṇesu  
aññesu. S. vasante aññe

khū<sup>1</sup> akkosartā vicaranti Bhikkhū taṃ pavattiyā Tathā-  
gatassa ārocesuṃ Satthā 'tena hi tumhe pi<sup>2</sup> te manusse  
evaṃ<sup>3</sup> paṭicodethā'<sup>4</sup> ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha<sup>5</sup>

306 'Abhūtavādī nīyayaṃ upeti  
yo vāpi<sup>6</sup> katvā "na kaṃ omī" ti cāha,<sup>7</sup>  
ubho pi te pecca samā bhavanti  
nīhīnakammā manujā paratthā' ti

Tattha abhūtavādī ti parassa dosaṃ adisvā va musā-  
vāday katvā tucchena paraṃ abbhācikkhanto, katvā ti yo  
vā pana pāpakammaṃ katvā "nāhaṃ etaṃ<sup>8</sup> karomī" ti  
āha, pecca samā bhavanti ti te<sup>9</sup> ubho pi janā paṣa-  
lokaṃ gantvā nīyayaṃ upagamanena gatiyā<sup>10</sup> samā bha-  
vanti, gati<sup>10</sup> yeva nesaṃ paṭicchinnā āyu pana nesaṃ na  
paṭicchinnaṃ,<sup>11</sup> bahū<sup>12</sup> hi<sup>13</sup> pāpakammaṃ<sup>14</sup> katvā ciraṃ  
nīyā<sup>15</sup> paccanti,<sup>16</sup> parittaṃ katvā appakam<sup>17</sup> eva kālaṃ,<sup>18</sup>  
yasmā pana tesā<sup>19</sup> ubhinnam pi lāmakam eva kammaṃ<sup>20</sup>  
tena vuttaṃ nīhīnakammā manujā, paratthā ti-  
padassa<sup>21</sup> pana purato peccapadena<sup>22</sup> sambandho, pecca  
paratthā<sup>23</sup> ca,<sup>24</sup> ito gantvā te 'nīhīnakammā paraloke  
samā bhavanti ti<sup>25</sup> attho

<sup>1</sup> B om<sup>2</sup> A. om. C C<sup>a</sup> hi K B a kho<sup>3</sup> K. a na<sup>4</sup> K patihedhathā B vadethā<sup>5</sup> A 1° gā° āha after vs<sup>6</sup> B cāpi<sup>7</sup> B kaṃ om' icc āha A °mī cāha

K vāha

<sup>8</sup> B om<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om<sup>10</sup> B dugga°<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. S om fir e<sup>12</sup> K. B bahukaṃ<sup>13</sup> B pi K om<sup>14</sup> K pāpaṃ<sup>15</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> ciraṇibbattaṃ<sup>16</sup> K °atī<sup>17</sup> K B °mattakam<sup>18</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. a katvā<sup>19</sup> B nesaṃ<sup>20</sup> B a katvā<sup>21</sup> S ti tassa pa° B. ti imassa<sup>22</sup> K pacchima°<sup>23</sup> K °tthā, cor r. °tthaṃ<sup>24</sup> K B om.<sup>25</sup> K ty

Desanāvasāne bahū bhikkhū sotāpattiphalādini pāpu-  
niṇṣū ti<sup>1</sup>

Rājā 'Sundariyā aññehi māṇitabhāvaṇ jānathā' ti purise  
uyyojesi<sup>2</sup> Te<sup>3</sup> dhuttā tehi kahāpanehi suraṇ pivantā  
aññamaññaṇ<sup>4</sup> kalahāṇ kariṇsu<sup>5</sup> Eko ekaṇ<sup>6</sup> āha 'tvaṇ  
Sundariṇ ekappahāren' eva māretvā mālākacavarantaie  
nikkhipitvā tato laddhakahāpanehi suraṇ pivasi hotu<sup>7</sup>  
hotū' ti Rājapuiṇisā<sup>8</sup> te dhutte gahetvā rañño dassesuṇ  
Atha ne<sup>9</sup> rājā 'tumhehi<sup>10</sup> mārītā' ti pucchī 'Āma devā'  
ti 'Kehi<sup>11</sup> mārāpitā' ti 'Aññatitthiyehi devā ti Rājā  
titthiye pakkosāpetvā<sup>12</sup> 'gacchatha<sup>13</sup> tumhe evaṇ vadantā  
nagaraṇ āhindatha "ayaṇ Sundarī samanassa Gotamassa  
avannaṇ āropetukāmehi<sup>14</sup> amhehi<sup>15</sup> mārāpitā n'eva sama-  
nassa<sup>16</sup> Gotamassa na Gotamasāvakaṇaṇ<sup>17</sup> doso atthi,  
amhākam eva<sup>18</sup> doso<sup>19</sup> ti Te tathā kariṇsu,<sup>20</sup> bāla-  
mahājano tadā saddaḥ<sup>21</sup> Tittiyāpi<sup>22</sup> puṇisavadhadandaṇ  
pāpuṇiṇsu,<sup>23</sup> tato patthāya buddhāṇaṇ sakkāro mahā<sup>24</sup>  
ahosi

Sundarapāṭṭhāyāyikāvatthu<sup>25</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K om

<sup>2</sup> A payo°. K B S a. atha

<sup>3</sup> A a pi kho.

<sup>4</sup> K. °ñña°.

<sup>5</sup> A. karonti, a tatth'

<sup>6</sup> A evam

<sup>7</sup> K corr. om

<sup>8</sup> K a taṇ sutvā

<sup>9</sup> K om.

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °he

<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> kena hi. K kena

<sup>12</sup> J A a Sundariṇ ukkhipāpetvā B. a pucchī Te  
tath' eva vadiṇsu 'Tena hi K a 'tumhehi sā mārā-  
pitā' ti pucchī 'Āma devā' ti

<sup>13</sup> K a bhane

<sup>14</sup> B °itu°

<sup>15</sup> K. titthiyehi.

<sup>16</sup> K. °na° A. om.

<sup>17</sup> B. om. two

<sup>18</sup> A om

<sup>19</sup> K a atthi

<sup>20</sup> A akaṇsu.

<sup>21</sup> B °atī K asa°, a ariyasāvakā saddahanti.

<sup>22</sup> K sabbe dhuttāpi.

<sup>23</sup> A °dandena palibuddhā

<sup>24</sup> A mahantataro

<sup>25</sup> B a pathamaṇ

2 *DUCCARITAPHALĀNUBHĀVASATTAVATTHU*.\*

Kāsāvakanthā<sup>1</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Veluvane vihaiano duccaritaphalānubhāvena pīlīte satte ārabba kathesi

Āyasmā hi Mahāmoggallāno<sup>2</sup> Lakkhanattheena saddhiṃ Gijjhakūtapabbatā otaṇto atthisaṅkhalikapetādīnaṃ<sup>3</sup> attabhāve disvā sitaṃ karonto Lakkhanattheena sita-kāraṇaṃ puttha 'akālo āvuso imassa pañhassa,<sup>4</sup> Tathāgatassa maṃ santike<sup>5</sup> puccheyyāsi' ti vatvā<sup>6</sup> Tathāgatassa santike therena puttha atthisaṅkhalikapetādīnaṃ dittha-bhāvaṃ<sup>7</sup> ācikkhītvā 'idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūtapabbatā<sup>7</sup> orohanto addasaṃ<sup>8</sup> bhikkhuṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantaṃ,<sup>9</sup> tassa kāyo pi ādito hoti' ti-ādīnā nayena saddhiṃ pattacīvara-kāyabandhanādihi<sup>10</sup> dayhamāne pañca sahadhammike ārocesi Satthā<sup>11</sup> Kassapadasabalassa sāsane pabbajītvā pabbajjāya anuṇṇapaṃ kātuṃ asakkontānaṃ pāpabhāvaṃ ācikkhītvā tasmīṃ khane tattha nissinnānaṃ bahunnaṃ<sup>12</sup> duccaritakammasa<sup>13</sup> vipākaṃ dassento<sup>14</sup> imaṃ gātham āha

307 'Kāsāvakanthā bahavo pāpadhammā asaṇṇatā,<sup>15</sup>  
pāpā pāpehi kammehi nirayaṃ<sup>16</sup> te upapaj-  
jare'<sup>17</sup> ti

\* Cf Pārājika, iv 9, 2-3

<sup>1</sup> K a. ba°

<sup>2</sup> B Mo°

<sup>3</sup> K atthika° C<sup>r</sup> setaṃ nimmaṃsalohitaṃ atthisaṇ-  
khātāṃ

<sup>4</sup> K a byākaraṇaṃ

<sup>5</sup> B tr

<sup>6</sup> K a te Satthu santikaṃ gantvā

<sup>7</sup> K °tā pa°

<sup>8</sup> K adassaṃ

<sup>9</sup> K āg°

<sup>10</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> °raṇ kā°

<sup>11</sup> K B a. tesāṃ

<sup>12</sup> K B °ūnaṃ, and a pāpabhikkhūnaṃ

<sup>13</sup> B °mma°.

<sup>14</sup> S °anto

<sup>15</sup> K. °itā

<sup>16</sup> K niri°, al

<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> upajjare

Tattha kāsāvakāṇṭhā tī kāsāvena palivethitakāṇṭhā<sup>1</sup>  
pāpadhammā tī lāmakadhammā asaṇṇatā tī kāyādi-  
saṇyamarahitā tathārūpā pāpapuggalā attanā katehi<sup>2</sup>  
akusalakammehi nīraye upapajjanti,<sup>3</sup> te tattha paccitvā  
tato cutā vipākāvasesena petesu<sup>4</sup> pi<sup>5</sup> evaṇ paccanti tī<sup>6</sup>  
attho.

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphaladīni pāpunīyāsu tī  
Duccarītaphalānubhāvasattānaṇ vatthu<sup>7</sup>

### 3. VAGGUMUDĀTĪRIYABHIKKHUVATTHU

Seyyo ayogulo<sup>8</sup> tī imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā  
Vesālīy<sup>9</sup> nissāya<sup>10</sup> Mahāvane viharanto Vaggumudātīriye<sup>11</sup>  
bhikkhū ārabba kathesi

Vatthun<sup>12</sup> uttarimanussadhammapārājike<sup>13</sup> āgatam eva.  
Tadā<sup>14</sup> Satthā te bhikkhū ‘kiṇ pana tumhe<sup>15</sup> bhikkhave  
udarass’<sup>16</sup> atthāya gihīnaṇ aññamaññassa uttarimanussa-  
dhammassa vannaṇ bhāsītthā<sup>17</sup> tī vatvā, tehi ‘āma bhante’  
tī vutte te<sup>17</sup> bhikkhū anekapariyāyena vīgarahitvā<sup>18</sup> imaṇ  
gātham āha

<sup>1</sup> K. °vedh°.

<sup>2</sup> B. a pāpa-

<sup>3</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup> uppa°.

<sup>4</sup> So B C<sup>a</sup> pakkāvasesesu. F C °sese tesu. K °sena  
tesu.

<sup>5</sup> K. om.

<sup>6</sup> K. ty.

<sup>7</sup> K Pāpabhikkhuvatthun. B. °bhavanasattānaṇ va-,  
dutīyaṇ

<sup>8</sup> K a. bhutto.

<sup>9</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup> S °iyaṇ.

<sup>10</sup> B upanī°.

<sup>11</sup> K Vaggasamudā° C. C<sup>a</sup> °tīre.

<sup>12</sup> B S °tthu

<sup>13</sup> Pārājika, iv 1

<sup>14</sup> K B. a hī.

<sup>15</sup> B. a hī

<sup>16</sup> F °ssa.

<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om. F. a. hī

<sup>18</sup> B. C C<sup>a</sup> ga-

308 'Seyyo ayogulo bhutto tatto aggisikhūpamo  
yañ ce bhuñjeyya dussilo ratthapindaṇ asañ-  
ñato' tī.

Tattha yañ ce bhuñjeyyā tī yaṇ dussilo nissila-  
puggalo kāyādīhi asaṇyato<sup>1</sup> ratthavāsīhi saddhāya dinnāṇ  
ratthapindaṇ 'samaṇo 'mhī' tī patijānanto gahetvā  
bhuñjeyya tatto<sup>2</sup> āditto aggivanno ayogulo<sup>3</sup> bhutto  
seyyo sundarataro tī,<sup>4</sup> kiṇkārānā? tappaccayā hi eko<sup>5</sup>  
va attabhāvo jhāyeyya,<sup>6</sup> dussilo pana saddhādeyyaṇ bhuñ-  
jitvā anekāni pi jāṭisatāni niraye pacceyyā<sup>7</sup> tī attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādini pāpunisū tī  
Vaggumudātīre bhikkhūnaṇ vatthu<sup>8</sup>

#### 4. KHEMAVATTHU

Cattāri thānāni<sup>9</sup> tī imaṇ dhammadeśanaṇ Satthā  
Jetavane viharanto Anāthapindikassa bhāgineyyaṇ Khemaṇ  
nāma setthiputtaṇ ārabba kathesi

So kira abhirūpo ahosi,<sup>10</sup> yebhuyyena itthiyo taṇ disvā  
rāgābhībhūtā<sup>11</sup> sakabhāvena santhātuṇ<sup>12</sup> nāsakkhiṇsu  
So pi parādārakammābhirato va<sup>13</sup> ahosi. Atha naṇ rattuṇ  
rājapurisā gahetvā rañño dassesuṇ Rājā<sup>14</sup> 'mahāsetthissa  
lajjāmī' tī taṇ kiñci avatvā vīssaṇjāpesi, so<sup>15</sup> pana n'eva

<sup>1</sup> K °ito, a asaṇvuto

<sup>2</sup> K. a tī

<sup>3</sup> K a ca B a. va

<sup>4</sup> K. om.

<sup>5</sup> K ekako

<sup>6</sup> K. jhāp° (ksaī)

<sup>7</sup> B upapajjeyyā

<sup>8</sup> K. Pāpabhikkhuvatthun S. °tīriyabhi°. B. °tīriya-  
bhikkhuva°, tatīyaṇ

<sup>9</sup> K a na° pa°.

<sup>10</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> S hoti

<sup>11</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °tāya

<sup>12</sup> K sandhāretuṇ.

<sup>13</sup> K om

<sup>14</sup> K. cor a vīsaṇjāpetha

<sup>15</sup> K. a. ca

· viñamī Atha nañ dutiyam pi tatīyañ pi rājapurīsā  
gahetvā rañño dassesun, rājā vissajjāpesi yeva. Mahā-  
setthī tañ pavattīñ sutvā tañ ādāya Satthu santikañ  
gantvā tañ pavattīñ ārocāpetvā<sup>1</sup> ‘bhante imassa dhammañ  
dassethā’<sup>2</sup> ti āha. Satthā tassa sañvegakathañ kathetvā<sup>3</sup>  
paradārasevanāya dosañ dassento imā gāthā abhāsī

309 ‘Cattāri thānāni naro pamatto  
āpajjati paradārūpasevī  
apuññalābhañ na nīkāmaseyyañ  
nindañ tatīyañ nīrayañ catutthañ

310 Apuññalābho ca gatī ca pāpikā  
bhītassa bhītāya ratī ca<sup>4</sup> thokikā  
rājā ca dandañ garukañ<sup>5</sup> paneti,<sup>6</sup>  
tasmā naro paradārañ na seve’ ti

Tattha thānāni ti dukkhakāraṇāni, pamatto ti satī-  
vossaggena samannāgato āpajjati ti pāpunāti, para-  
dārūpasevī ti paṇassa<sup>7</sup> dārañ upasevanto uppathacārī<sup>8</sup>  
apuññalābhañ ti akusalalābhañ, na nīkāmaseyyaṇ’<sup>9</sup>  
ti yathā icchatī evaṇ seyyaṇ alabhivā anicchitañ paritta-  
kam eva kālañ seyyaṇ labhati. Apuññalābho cā ti  
evaṇ tassa ayañ ca apuññalābho tena ca apuññena nīraya-  
sañkhātā pāpikā<sup>10</sup> gatī<sup>11</sup> hotī ti,<sup>12</sup> ratī ca thokikā ti<sup>13</sup>  
tassa bhītassa bhītāya itthiyā saddhiñ ratī sāpi thokikā  
parittā hotī, garukañ ti rājā ca hatthacchedanādivasena<sup>14</sup>  
garukañ dandañ paneti, tasmā ti yasmā paradārañ  
sevanto etāni apuññādini pāpunāti tasmā paradārañ na  
seveyyā ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> K °cetvā

<sup>3</sup> K. katvā

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> pha° (F — B. phanehi)

<sup>8</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> S om

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> parikāla°

<sup>12</sup> K B S om

<sup>14</sup> K B. °chedadi°.

<sup>4</sup> K va

<sup>2</sup> B desethā.

<sup>5</sup> K gu°.

<sup>7</sup> B °ia°.

<sup>9</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. nandi°.

<sup>11</sup> K. ti

<sup>13</sup> K. a. purisassa.

Desanavasāne Khemako sotāpattiphalo patitthahi, tato patthāya mahājano sukhaṃ vītināmesi.<sup>1</sup>

Kiṃ pana tassa<sup>2</sup> pubbakamman? ti So kira Kassapa-buddhakāle uttamamallo hutvā dve vannapatākā Dasa-balassa kañcanathūpe<sup>3</sup> āropetvā patthanaṃ thapesi 'tha-petvā ñātisālohitutthiyo<sup>4</sup> avasesā maṃ disvā rañjantū'<sup>5</sup> ti idam assa pubbakamman ti. Tena taṃ<sup>6</sup> nibbattanibbatta-tthāne<sup>7</sup> disvā paresaṃ itthiyo sakabhāvena santhātuṃ<sup>8</sup> nāsakkhiṃsū ti

Khemassa vatthu<sup>9</sup>

## 5 DUBBACABHIKKHUVATTHU

Kuso yathā<sup>10</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadeśanaṃ Satthā Jeta-vane viharanto aññatarāṃ dubbacabhikkhū<sup>11</sup> ārabha kathesi.

Eko kua bhikkhu asaṃcicca<sup>12</sup> ekaṃ tinaṃ chinditvā kukkuce uppanne ekaṃ<sup>13</sup> bhikkhū upasaṃkamitvā 'āvuso yo<sup>14</sup> tinaṃ chindati tassa kiṃ hoti' ti taṃ<sup>15</sup> attanā katabhāvaṃ<sup>16</sup> ārocetvā āpucchī<sup>17</sup> Atha naṃ itaro 'tvaṃ "tinaṃsa chinnakāraṇā<sup>18</sup> kiñci hoti" ti saññaṃ karosi, na ettha kiñci hoti desetvā pana<sup>19</sup> muccatī<sup>20</sup> ti vatvā

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ti

<sup>2</sup> K. pan' assa

<sup>3</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> thūpe.

<sup>4</sup> K °ite i°

<sup>5</sup> K B rajj°. C C<sup>a</sup>. iāj°

<sup>6</sup> B om

<sup>7</sup> K nibbattaṭṭh°

<sup>8</sup> K. sandhāretuṃ.

<sup>9</sup> K Khemasetthiputtavatthuṃ B. Anāthapindikabhā-guṇeyyakhemakasetthiputtava°, catutthaṃ

<sup>10</sup> K a du°.

<sup>11</sup> K °cca° F °ja°

<sup>12</sup> K C<sup>a</sup> °aṃ C sa°

<sup>13</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om

<sup>14</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om K a. asaṃciccaṃ (orig ā° ti° chindantassa?)

<sup>15</sup> K B om

<sup>16</sup> K. a tassa

<sup>17</sup> K B pu°.

<sup>18</sup> B chinda°.

<sup>19</sup> K. āpattiṃ.

<sup>20</sup> K °sī

sayam pi ubbohı hatthehi tınaŋ luñcıtıvā aggahesi. Bhikkhū taŋ pavattiŋ Satthu ārocesuŋ Satthā taŋ bhikkhuŋ aneka-pariyāyena vıgarahıtvā<sup>1</sup> dhammaŋ desento imā gāthā abhāsi

311 'Kuso yathā duggahıto hattham evānukantati  
sāmaññaŋ dupparāmatthaŋ nırayāya upa-  
kaddhati<sup>2</sup>

312 Yaŋ kiñci sıthılaŋ<sup>3</sup> kammaŋ saŋkılıtthañ ca  
yaŋ vataŋ<sup>4</sup>  
saŋkassaraŋ brahmacariyaŋ na taŋ hoti  
mahapphalaŋ.

313. Kayırañ<sup>5</sup> ce kayırath' enaŋ dalham<sup>6</sup> enaŋ  
parakkame  
sathilo<sup>7</sup> hı parıbbājo<sup>8</sup> bhıyyo ākirate rajaan' tı

Tattha kuso tı yaŋ kiñci tıkkhınadhāraŋ<sup>9</sup> tınaŋ<sup>10</sup> anta-  
maso tālapannam pı yathā so kuso yena duggahıto<sup>11</sup> tassa  
hatthaŋ anukantati phāleti evam evaŋ<sup>12</sup> samanadhamma-  
saŋkhātaŋ sāmaññaŋ pı khandasılādıtāya<sup>13</sup> dupparāma-  
tthaŋ<sup>14</sup> nırayāya upakaddhati<sup>15</sup> nıraye nıbbattāpetı  
tı attıho Sıthılaŋ<sup>16</sup> tı olıyıtıvā<sup>17</sup> karanena<sup>18</sup> sıthıla-  
gāhaŋ<sup>19</sup> katvā katan yaŋ kiñci<sup>20</sup> kammaŋ, saŋkılıtthan

<sup>1</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. pı ga°.

<sup>2</sup> B °yūpa° K °y' upa° So *infra*.

<sup>3</sup> K. sa°.

<sup>4</sup> K vattaŋ

<sup>5</sup> K B °rā So *infra*

<sup>6</sup> B °rātha da° enaŋ, om one enaŋ

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> satthılo

<sup>8</sup> B °ajo

<sup>9</sup> K tıkkhana°

<sup>10</sup> B. a. pı.

<sup>11</sup> B °ıto

<sup>12</sup> K evā B. eva

<sup>13</sup> B °silatādi°

<sup>14</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> K. °a.

<sup>15</sup> K B a tı

<sup>16</sup> F C K sa°

<sup>17</sup> C<sup>a</sup>. °etvā F °setvā.

<sup>18</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup>. kār°.

<sup>19</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. satthı°. F. K sa°.

<sup>20</sup> F. om

tī vesiyādike<sup>1</sup> agocare<sup>2</sup> caranena<sup>3</sup> saṅkīṭṭhaṇ, saṅkas-  
saraṇaṇ tī saṅkāhi<sup>4</sup> saritabbaṇ uposathakiccādisu añña-  
tarena<sup>5</sup> kiccena sannipatitā pī saṅghaṇ dīsvā “addhā  
ime mama caṇiyaṇ ñatvā maṇ ukkhipitukāmā va sanni-  
patitā” tī evaṇ attano āsaṅkāhi saritaṇ ussaṅkitaṇ paṇi-  
saṅkitaṇ, na taṇ hotī tī taṇ evarūpaṇ samanadhammaṇ  
brahmacariyaṇ tassa puggalassa mahapphalaṇ na hotī,  
tassa amahapphalabhāven<sup>6</sup> eva bhikkhādāyakānaṇ<sup>7</sup> pī  
'ssa na mahapphalaṇ hotī tī attho Kayiraṇ ce tī tasnā  
yaṇ kammaṇ kareyya<sup>8</sup> taṇ kareyyāth<sup>9</sup> eva, dalham  
enaṇ parakkame tī thirataṇ<sup>10</sup> eva katvā avattasamā-  
dāno<sup>11</sup> hutvā etaṇ<sup>12</sup> kayirā, paribbājo tī sathilabhāvena<sup>13</sup>  
kato<sup>14</sup> khandādibhāvappatto<sup>15</sup> samanadhammo, bhiyyo<sup>16</sup>  
tī abbhantare vijjamaṇaṇ rāgarajādīṇ<sup>17</sup> evarūpo samana-  
dhammo apanetuṇ na sakkotī, atha kho tassa upari aparaṇ  
pī rāgarajādīṇ<sup>18</sup> ākīraṇ tī<sup>19</sup> attho

Desanāvasāne bahū sotāpattiphalādīni pāpuṇisū tī<sup>20</sup>  
So pī<sup>20</sup> bhikkhu saṇvare thatvā<sup>21</sup> arahattaṇ pāpuṇi tī.

Dubbacabhikkhussa vatthu<sup>22</sup>

<sup>1</sup> F C. C<sup>a</sup>. vesīādi°

<sup>2</sup> B om.

<sup>3</sup> F. agocaraṇena

<sup>4</sup> K. saṅkāhi. B. °āya.

<sup>5</sup> B °ra°.

<sup>6</sup> B. ma°.

<sup>7</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> °ik°

<sup>8</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. °yyaṇ.

<sup>9</sup> F °yyam. K. kareth'. B. karot'

<sup>10</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. B. S. thirakatam (C. °tham).

<sup>11</sup> K. anivattita°.

<sup>12</sup> B. evaṇ. F C C<sup>a</sup>. ekaṇ.

<sup>13</sup> B. sī°. K. °gāhena

<sup>14</sup> F. tato

<sup>15</sup> B. a. va

<sup>16</sup> B. S. a āk° ra°.

<sup>17</sup> K °di.

<sup>18</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup>. K. °di.

<sup>19</sup> K. ty

<sup>20</sup> K. om.

<sup>21</sup> K. B a pacchā vipassanaṇ vipassitvā (B vaddhitvā)  
S. a pacchā vipassitvā.

<sup>22</sup> K °cca° °uṇ. B °uva°, pañcamaṇ

## 6. ISSĀPAKATAITTHIVATTHU

Akatan<sup>1</sup> ti imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto aññatarāṃ issāpakataṃ itthiṃ ārabhha kathesi

Tassā kira sāmiko ekāya gehadāsīyā saddhiṃ santhavam akāsi Sā issāpakatā taṃ dāsiṃ hatthapādesu bandhivā tassā<sup>2</sup> kannanāsaṃ chindivā ekasmiṃ gūlhagabbhe<sup>3</sup> parikkhipivā<sup>4</sup> dvāraṃ pidaḥivā tassa kammaṣṣa attanā katabhāvaṃ paticchādetuṃ ‘ehi ayya<sup>5</sup> vihāraṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sunissāmā’ ti sāmikaṃ ādāya vihāraṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sunantī nisīdi Ath’ assā āgantukaññātakā<sup>6</sup> gehaṃ āgantvā<sup>7</sup> dvāraṃ vivarivā taṃ vipākāraṃ disvā dāsiṃ mocayissu Sā<sup>8</sup> vihāraṃ gantvā catuparisaṃjhe<sup>9</sup> tam atthaṃ Dasabalassa ārocesi Satthā tassā<sup>10</sup> vacanaṃ sutvā “duccariṭaṃ nāma idaṃ me<sup>11</sup> aññe<sup>12</sup> na jānanti”<sup>13</sup> ti appamattakam pi na kātappaṃ, aññasmiṃ ajānante pi sucariṭam eva kātappaṃ, paticchādetvā katam pi hi<sup>14</sup> duccariṭaṃ nāma pacchānutappaṃ<sup>15</sup> karoti, sucariṭaṃ pana<sup>16</sup> pāmojjaṃ eva janeti’ ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha :

314 ‘Akataṃ dukkataṃ<sup>17</sup> seyyo, pacchā tapatī<sup>18</sup>  
dukkataṃ  
katañ ca sukataṃ seyyo yaṃ katvā nānu-  
tappatī’ ti.

Tattha dukkatan ti sāvaṃjaṃ apāyasaṃvattanikaṃ kammaṃ akatam eva seyyo varaṃ uttamaṃ pacchā tapatī

<sup>1</sup> K a du° se°

<sup>3</sup> B. gula° K guccha°.

<sup>5</sup> C C°. ayo K ayyaka.

<sup>6</sup> K S °kā ñā°

<sup>8</sup> K. a. pi gehasāmikā

<sup>9</sup> K. catūsu °jjesu tthitā.

<sup>11</sup> K. kataṃ.

<sup>13</sup> K °ātī.

<sup>15</sup> K °tappaṃ

<sup>17</sup> B. °taṃ, al.

<sup>2</sup> B om.

<sup>4</sup> B. ukkhi°.

<sup>7</sup> K. ga°

<sup>10</sup> C. C°. a. eva.

<sup>12</sup> K °o

<sup>14</sup> S. om.

<sup>16</sup> K only.

<sup>18</sup> K B tapp°, al.

ti<sup>1</sup> taṇ hi anussaritanussasitakāle tapati yeva, sukatan ti anavaṇṇaṇa pana sukhadāyaṇ<sup>2</sup> sugataṇṇavattanikam eva kammaṇ kattaṇ seyyo, yaṇ katvā ti yaṇ kammaṇ katvā pacchā anussaranakāle na tappati nānutappati<sup>3</sup> somanassa-jāto va hoti taṇ kattaṇ vaiaṇ ti

Desanāvasāne so<sup>4</sup> upāsako ca sā ca itthi sotāpattipphale patitthahimsu, tañ ca pana<sup>5</sup> dāsiṇ tatth' eva<sup>6</sup>. bhujissaṇ<sup>7</sup> katvā dhammacāriniṇ<sup>8</sup> kariṇsū ti

Issāpakatitthiyā vatthu<sup>9</sup>

## 7 SAMBAHULABHIKKHUVATTHU

Nagaraṇ yathā<sup>10</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadeśanaṇ Satthā Jetavane viharanto sambahule āgantukabhikkhū<sup>11</sup> ārabha kathesi

Te kir' ekasmiṇ paccante vassaṇ upagantvā paṭhamamāse<sup>12</sup> sukhaṇ viharisṇu, majjhimamāse corā āgantvā tesāṇ gocaragāmaṇ paharivā karamare<sup>13</sup> gahetvā agamaṇsu. Tato paṭṭhāya manussā corānaṇ patibāhanatthāya taṇ paccantanagaiaṇ<sup>14</sup> abhisāṇkharontā te bhikkhū sakacceṇ upatṭhātuṇ okāsaṇ na labhisṇu Te<sup>15</sup> aphāsukaṇ vassaṇ vasitvā vutthavassā<sup>16</sup> Satthu dassanatthāya<sup>17</sup>

<sup>1</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>2</sup> S. °kaṇ K °dāniyaṇ B sukhindriyaṇ

<sup>3</sup> K a ti.

<sup>4</sup> B om.

<sup>5</sup> K cāpi

<sup>6</sup> C C<sup>a</sup>. tasse S tass' eva

<sup>7</sup> B. bhū° C (C<sup>a</sup> *first*) bhuñj° <sup>8</sup> B °inī K °anī

<sup>9</sup> K Issāitthivatthuṇ B. a chatthaṇ

<sup>10</sup> K. a pa°

<sup>11</sup> B °ke bhi°.

<sup>12</sup> K °esu.

<sup>13</sup> K dhanasāre *Skt.* karamarī = 'prisoner'—M W

<sup>14</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. K. °antaṇ na°

<sup>15</sup> S. om.

<sup>16</sup> K vuttha°

<sup>17</sup> K. 'B. dassanāya.

Sāvatthiṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu Satthā tehi saddhiṃ katapatisanthāro 'kiṃ bhikkhave sukhaṃ vasitthā' ti pucchitvā, 'bhante mayaṃ pathamamāsaṃ eva<sup>1</sup> sukhaṃ vasimha,<sup>2</sup> majjhimamāse corā gāmaṃ pahariṃsu, tato patthāya manussā nagaraṃ abhisankharontiā sakkaccaṃ upatthātūṃ okāsaṃ na labhiṃsu, tasmā aphāsukaṃ<sup>3</sup> vasimhā' ti vutte, 'alaṃ bhikkhave, mā cintayittha, phāsuvihāro<sup>4</sup> nāma niccakālaṃ dullabho, bhikkhunā paṇi<sup>5</sup> yathā te manussā nagaraṃ gopayiṃsu evaṃ attabhāvam eva gopayitūṃ vattatī' ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha

315. 'Nagaraṃ yathā paccantaṃ guttaṃ santarabāhiraṃ,  
evaṃ gopetha attānaṃ khano ve<sup>6</sup> mā upaccagā,  
khanātītā hi socanti nīrayamhi samappitā' ti.

Tattha santarabāhiraṃ ti, bhikkhave yathā<sup>7</sup> tehi manussehi taṃ<sup>8</sup> paccantanagaraṃ<sup>9</sup> dvārapākārādini thirāni<sup>10</sup> karontehi saantaraṃ,<sup>11</sup> attālauddāmaparikkhādini<sup>12</sup> thirāni karontehi sabāhiraṃ ti<sup>13</sup> santarabāhiraṃ<sup>14</sup> guttaṃ<sup>15</sup> kantaṃ, evaṃ<sup>16</sup> tumhe pi satiṃ upatthāpetvā ajjhattikāni cha dvārāni pidahitvā dvārarakkhikaṃ<sup>17</sup> satiṃ avissajjetvā<sup>18</sup> yathā gayhamānāni bāhiraṃ cha<sup>19</sup> āyatanāni ajjhattikānaṃ upaghātāya saṃvattanti<sup>20</sup> tathā agahanena tāni<sup>21</sup> pi thirāni

<sup>1</sup> B. °māse

<sup>2</sup> K B °mhā.

<sup>3</sup> K. B na phā°, a vassaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> K °uka°.

<sup>5</sup> B. nāma.

<sup>6</sup> K corā. vo So mti a

<sup>7</sup> S. ti.

<sup>8</sup> K. om

<sup>9</sup> B. °aṇ na°.

<sup>10</sup> B. om

<sup>11</sup> F C C°. °ra°. S santaraṃ B. attālaka° F. K addhāla°. K. B. om. °udd°. F °uddāka° B. °parikkhā° K. paṇi- kkhārā°.

<sup>12</sup> F C. C°. S. dvārā°.

<sup>13</sup> S om F. C. C°. om. two.

<sup>14</sup> S om.

<sup>15</sup> B. sugu°. K. a. tigutta.

<sup>16</sup> K. °m eva.

<sup>17</sup> K B. °taṇ

<sup>18</sup> B. °itvā.

<sup>19</sup> F C. C°. S. ca.

<sup>20</sup> F. C C°. B. °ati.

<sup>21</sup> F. C. C°. agahantā ti. S. agahitāni, for ag° ti

katvā tesañ appavesāya<sup>1</sup> dvārarakkhikaṇ<sup>2</sup> satū appahāya  
 vicarantā<sup>3</sup> attānaṇ gopethā ti attho, khaṇo ve mā  
 upaccagā ti yo hi evaṇ attānaṇ na<sup>4</sup> gopeti taṇ puggalaṇ  
 ayaṇ buddhuppādakkhano Majjhimadesa uppattikkhano  
 sammāditthiyā patiladdhakkhano channaṇ āyatanānaṇ  
 avekallakkhano ti sabbo pi<sup>5</sup> ayaṇ khano atikkamatu, so  
 khano tumhe<sup>6</sup> mā<sup>7</sup> atikkamatu, khaṇatitā ti ye hi taṇ  
 khaṇaṇ atitā<sup>8</sup> ye<sup>9</sup> ca<sup>10</sup> puggale so<sup>11</sup> khano atīto te nir-  
 ayamhi samappitā hutvā tattha nibbattitvā socantī ti attho  
 Desanāvasāne te<sup>12</sup> bhikkhū uppannasaṇvegā arahatte  
 patitthahiṇsū ti.

Sambahulānaṇ āgantukabhikkhūnaṇ vatthu<sup>13</sup>

## 8 NIGANTHĀNAṆ VATTHU

Alaṇṇitā ye<sup>14</sup> ti imaṇ dhammadesanaṇ Satthā Jetavaṇ e  
 viharanto niganthe<sup>15</sup> ārabba kathesi

Ekasmiṇ hi<sup>16</sup> divase bhikkhū niganthe disvā kathaṇ  
 samutthāpesuṇ: ‘āvuso sabbaso apaticchannehi acelakela  
 ime niganthā varatarā<sup>17</sup> ye ekaṇ<sup>18</sup> purimapassam pi tāva<sup>19</sup>  
 paticchādentī, sahurikā maññe ete<sup>20</sup> ti<sup>21</sup> Taṇ sutvā  
 niganthā ‘na mayaṇ etena kāṇanena paticchādema, paṇsu

<sup>1</sup> K. apa°

<sup>2</sup> K °taṇ B °ta°

<sup>3</sup> K. vihar°

<sup>4</sup> F. C C°. om

<sup>5</sup> K hi.

<sup>6</sup> K. a. hī

<sup>7</sup> C C° na.

<sup>8</sup> F. C. C° °taṇ

<sup>9</sup> K. B. te.

<sup>10</sup> F vā

<sup>11</sup> B a ca.

<sup>12</sup> C. C° om.

<sup>13</sup> K Āgantukabhikkhūvatthuṇ B °labhi° va°, sattamaṇ

<sup>14</sup> K. a la°

<sup>15</sup> B nigga°

<sup>16</sup> F om

<sup>17</sup> K. a. yeva caranti.

<sup>18</sup> F. C C° S. sesakaṇ (foi ye sakaṇ ?)

<sup>19</sup> F. C C° purimasamappitā va.

<sup>20</sup> C C° etaṇ.

<sup>21</sup> F C C°. hī

īajadayo pi<sup>1</sup> pana puggalā eva<sup>2</sup> jīvitindriyapatibaddhā,<sup>3</sup>  
evañ ca<sup>4</sup> te no bhikkhābhājanesu mā patīṇsu,<sup>5</sup> iminā  
kāraṇena paticchādemā' ti vatvā tehi saddhū vādapatī-  
vādavasena bahū<sup>6</sup> kathaṃ kathesuṃ<sup>7</sup> Bhikkhū Satthāraṃ  
upasaṅkamitvā nissinnakāle<sup>8</sup> taṃ pavattīṃ ārocayīṃsu.<sup>9</sup>  
Satthā 'bhikkhave alajjitabbe<sup>10</sup> lajjitvā lajjitabbe<sup>11</sup> alajja-  
mānā<sup>12</sup> nāma<sup>13</sup> duggatiparāyanā<sup>14</sup> hontī' ti vatvā dhammaṃ  
desento imā gāthā abhāsī

316. 'Alajjitā ye lajjanti, lajjitā ye na<sup>15</sup> lajjare  
micchādītthisamādānā sattā gacchanti duggatīṃ

317 'Abhaye<sup>16</sup> bhayadassino bhaye ca abhayadassino<sup>17</sup>  
micchādītthisamādānā sattā gacchanti duggatīṃ'  
ti

Tattha alajjitā ye ti alajjitabbe,<sup>18</sup> bhikkhābhājanaṃ<sup>19</sup>  
hi<sup>20</sup> alajjitabbaṃ<sup>21</sup> nāma, te pana taṃ paticchādetvā vicar-  
antā tena lajjanti nāma, lajjitā ye ti apaticchannena  
hīrikopīnaṅgena lajjitabbaṃ,<sup>22</sup> na<sup>23</sup> te pana taṃ apatic-  
chādetvā vicarantā tena<sup>24</sup> lajjanti nāma,<sup>25</sup> tena tesāṃ

<sup>1</sup> B. om

<sup>2</sup> K. yeva.

<sup>3</sup> S jīvind°

<sup>4</sup> B eva, om. ca. S. evam ete.

<sup>5</sup> S °sū ti.

<sup>6</sup> K. bahū.

<sup>7</sup> K B. karīṇsu

<sup>8</sup> K. nissidana°

<sup>9</sup> K. B °cesuṃ.

<sup>10</sup> B °bbena

<sup>11</sup> B °bbena C. uppaṇṇi°

<sup>12</sup> C<sup>a</sup> om jī. paticchādemā

<sup>13</sup> K. ime

<sup>14</sup> K B a va

<sup>15</sup> K. om.

<sup>16</sup> S. a. ca

<sup>17</sup> B S ca°.

<sup>18</sup> B °bbena

<sup>19</sup> S. °nā.

<sup>20</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> pi

<sup>21</sup> S. °bbā

<sup>22</sup> B °bbena.

<sup>23</sup> B S. om.

<sup>24</sup> MSS. and edd lajjitāye na. (For the C<sup>r</sup> does lajjī-  
tāye = °tāye = °tāye?)

<sup>25</sup> F C. C<sup>a</sup>. a. tena tesāṃ taṃ alajjitāṃ ti nāma

taṇ<sup>1</sup> alaṇṇitabbe<sup>2</sup> laṇṇitaṇ<sup>3</sup> laṇṇitabbe<sup>2</sup> ca<sup>1</sup> alaṇṇitaṇ<sup>3</sup> tuccha-  
gahanabhāvena ca<sup>4</sup> aññathāgahanabhāvena<sup>5</sup> ca micchā-  
ditthi<sup>6</sup> hoti, taṇ samādiyitvā<sup>7</sup> vicarantā<sup>8</sup> te micchādittu-  
samādānā sattā nīyadibhedāṇ duggatiṇ gacchantī ti<sup>9</sup>  
attho Abhaye ti bhikkhābhājanāṇ nissāya iāgadosa-  
mohamānadittikilesaduccaritabhayānaṇ<sup>10</sup> anuppajjanato  
bhikkhābhājanāṇ abhayaṇ nāma, bhayena<sup>11</sup> taṇ paticchā-  
dento<sup>12</sup> pana abhaye<sup>13</sup> bhayadassino<sup>14</sup> nāma, huikopīn-  
aṇṇaṇ<sup>15</sup> pana<sup>16</sup> nissāya rāgaḍinaṇ uppajjanato<sup>17</sup> taṇ bhayaṇ  
nāma, tassa apaticchādanena<sup>18</sup> bhaye<sup>19</sup> ca<sup>20</sup> abhayadassino  
tassa<sup>21</sup> aññathāgahanassa<sup>22</sup> samādinna<sup>23</sup> micchādittu-  
samādānā sattā gacchanti duggatiṇ<sup>24</sup> ti attho

Niganthā desanāvasāne<sup>25</sup> saṇviggamānasā pabbajjisu,  
sampattānam pi<sup>26</sup> sātthikā desanā<sup>27</sup> ahoṣi ti

Niganthānaṇ vatthu<sup>28</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B om

<sup>2</sup> F' B C. C<sup>a</sup> °bbena

<sup>3</sup> F. B C C<sup>a</sup> K °bbaṇ C. C<sup>a</sup> om la° ca al°

<sup>4</sup> S. c' eva.

<sup>5</sup> K aññattha°

<sup>6</sup> K °ikā

<sup>7</sup> F. C C<sup>a</sup> K °day°

<sup>8</sup> K °nti. B a pana.

<sup>9</sup> K ty

<sup>10</sup> F. C. C<sup>a</sup> S °mohānaṇ dī° F S °māyānaṇ

<sup>11</sup> F yena

<sup>12</sup> K B °ntā

<sup>13</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup> a na

<sup>14</sup> C<sup>a</sup> da°

<sup>15</sup> K °kopinaṇ

<sup>16</sup> K a. taṇ K<sup>1</sup>. °kopinaṇaggamaṇaṇ

<sup>17</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> uppanato

<sup>18</sup> K<sup>1</sup> °dantena.

<sup>19</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om

<sup>20</sup> S om

<sup>21</sup> MSS. and edd., except K. K<sup>1</sup> a. taṇ. K<sup>1</sup> a. abhaya

<sup>22</sup> F C C<sup>a</sup> ayathāvaga°. B. abhayāvagahanassa.

<sup>23</sup> B a taṇ

<sup>24</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. B ti.

<sup>25</sup> S a bahū K. K<sup>1</sup>. B. des° bahū nī°.

<sup>26</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om.

<sup>27</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. dhammade°

<sup>28</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om. ti nī° va°. K °avatthun. B a. atthamaṇ.

## 9 TITTHIYASĀVAKAVATTHU

Avajje<sup>1</sup> tī imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto tittthiyasāvake ārabba kathesi

Ekasmiṃ hi samaye aññatittthiyasāvakā<sup>2</sup> attano putte<sup>3</sup> sammāditthikānaṃ upāsakānaṃ<sup>4</sup> puttehi saddhiṃ saparivāre<sup>5</sup> kilāmāne<sup>6</sup> dūsvā gehaṃ āgatakāle 'na vo samanā<sup>7</sup> Sakya-puttiyā<sup>8</sup> vanditabbā na pi<sup>9</sup> tesāṃ vihāraṃ pavasi-tabbā<sup>10</sup> ti sapathaṃ kālayiṃsu Te ca<sup>11</sup> ekadivasaṃ Jeta-vanavihāraṃ<sup>12</sup> bahi<sup>13</sup> dvārakotthakāsāmantē kilantā pipā-sitā<sup>14</sup> ahesuṃ Ath' ekaṃ upāsakadārakaṃ<sup>15</sup> 'tvaṃ ettha<sup>16</sup> pāṇiyaṃ pivitvā amhākam pi<sup>17</sup> āharāhi' ti vihāraṃ<sup>18</sup> pahi-ṇiṃsu<sup>19</sup> So vihāraṃ pavasiṭvā<sup>20</sup> Satthāraṃ vanditvā<sup>21</sup> tam atthaṃ ārocesi. Atha naṃ Satthā 'tvam<sup>22</sup> eva pāṇiyaṃ pivitvā gantvā itare pi pāṇiyaṃ<sup>23</sup> pivanatthāya idh' eva<sup>24</sup> pesehi' ti āha.<sup>25</sup> Te āgantvā<sup>26</sup> pāṇiyaṃ pivīṃsu. Satthā te pakkosāpetvā tesāṃ sappāyaṃ dhammakathaṃ<sup>27</sup> kathetvā te acalasaddhe katvā saranesu ca<sup>28</sup> silesu ca patittthāpesi<sup>29</sup> Te sakāni gehāni gantvā tam atthaṃ mātāpītunnaṃ<sup>30</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K. a. va°<sup>3</sup> B °ttā.<sup>5</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. pa°.<sup>7</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. °nassa.<sup>9</sup> K. B. nāpi.<sup>11</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B. om<sup>13</sup> C bāhira°. K bahira°.<sup>14</sup> B. °ikā. C C<sup>a</sup> S. pi bahi thitā. K te pi°.<sup>15</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> °aṇ dā°<sup>17</sup> K<sup>1</sup> om.<sup>19</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> āha<sup>20</sup> B. pāvasi K<sup>1</sup>. om K K<sup>1</sup> a. pāṇiyaṃ pivitvā.<sup>21</sup> B. a. pāṇiyaṃ pivitvā<sup>23</sup> B. °ya°<sup>25</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. a so tathā akāsi<sup>27</sup> K<sup>1</sup> dhammaṃ.<sup>29</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. °ap°<sup>2</sup> B °iyā sā°<sup>4</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. om.<sup>6</sup> K<sup>1</sup> kilāyamāne<sup>8</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. Sā°.<sup>10</sup> K. °ro °bbo<sup>12</sup> B °ne vi°.<sup>16</sup> B. a. gantvā<sup>18</sup> B. C C<sup>a</sup> om.<sup>22</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. tam.<sup>24</sup> K. a. me.<sup>26</sup> C. C<sup>a</sup>. ānetvā.<sup>28</sup> K. C. C<sup>a</sup>. om.<sup>30</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup>. B. °ūnaṃ

ārocesuṇ<sup>1</sup> Atha nesañ mātāpitaro 'puttakā no vipanna-  
ditthikā jātā' ti<sup>2</sup> domanassappattā parideviṇsu Atha  
nesañ<sup>3</sup> chekā<sup>4</sup> pativissakā manussā āgantvā domanassañ<sup>5</sup>  
vūpasamanatthāya<sup>6</sup> dhammaṇ<sup>7</sup> kathayīṇsu<sup>8</sup> Tesañ kathaṇ  
sutvā<sup>9</sup> 'ime dārake samanassa Gotamass' eva<sup>10</sup> niyyā-  
dessāmā' ti<sup>11</sup> mahantena ñātiganena<sup>12</sup> vihāraṇ nayīṇsu  
Satthā tesañ āsayaṇ<sup>13</sup> oloketvā dhammaṇ desento imā gathā  
abhāsi<sup>14</sup>

318 'Avajje vajjamatino<sup>15</sup> vajje ca<sup>16</sup> avajjadassino  
micchādītthīsamādānā sattā gacchanti duggatīṇ

319 Vajjañ ca vajjato ñatvā avajjañ ca avajjato  
sammādītthīsamādānā sattā gacchanti sugga-  
tī<sup>17</sup> ti

Tattha avajje ti dasavatthukāya sammādītthiyā tassā  
upanissayabhūte<sup>18</sup> dhamme ca, vajjamatino<sup>19</sup> ti 'vajjaṇ  
īdan' ti uppannamatino,<sup>20</sup> dasavatthukamicchādītthisaṇ-  
khāte<sup>21</sup> pana tassā upanissayaadhammasaṇkhāte<sup>22</sup> ca vajje<sup>23</sup>  
avajjadassino, etissā<sup>24</sup> avajjaṇ<sup>25</sup> vajjato vajjañ<sup>25</sup> ca avajjato

<sup>1</sup> B °ayīṇsu

<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om.

<sup>3</sup> B tesañ.

<sup>4</sup> B a sambahulā

<sup>5</sup> K S °ssa°

<sup>6</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. °samatthāya

<sup>7</sup> K °akathaṇ K<sup>1</sup> om

<sup>8</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B a. te

<sup>9</sup> K a vigatadomanassā te yaṇ icchanti taṇ karissāma

<sup>10</sup> K °ssa evañ.

<sup>11</sup> K a āhaṇsu te

<sup>12</sup> K K<sup>1</sup>. a saddhiṇ

<sup>13</sup> K<sup>1</sup> B ajjhās°

<sup>14</sup> K<sup>1</sup> imaṇ gātham āha

<sup>15</sup> K. K<sup>1</sup> °dassino.

<sup>16</sup> K<sup>1</sup> vā B om. S cāv°

<sup>17</sup> B du°

<sup>18</sup> K<sup>1</sup>. °ssāya°

<sup>19</sup> K. °dassino K<sup>1</sup> vajjavatino idan

<sup>20</sup> K<sup>1</sup> upajjamānā

<sup>21</sup> B °tthisa°.

<sup>22</sup> S dasavatthukāya °iyā tassā upanissayabhūte dhamme.

B upanissayasa°.

<sup>23</sup> K<sup>1</sup> vajja B vajje ca F C C<sup>a</sup>. S. om.

<sup>24</sup> K<sup>1</sup> etassā

<sup>25</sup> B °jje

ñātvā<sup>1</sup> gāhanasaṅkhātāya micchādītthiyā samādinna<sup>2</sup>  
micchādītthisamādānā sattā duggatīy gacchantī ti attho.  
Dutiyagāthāya vuttavipariyāyena<sup>3</sup> attho veditabbo.

Desanāvasāne sabbe pi<sup>4</sup> tisu saranesu patitthāya apaṇa-  
paraṇ<sup>5</sup> ca<sup>6</sup> dhammaṃ sunantā sotāpattiphale patittha-  
hīyāsu ti

Tīthiyasāvakānaṃ vatthu<sup>7</sup>  
Nīrayavaggavannanā nitthitā  
Dvāvisatimo<sup>8</sup> vaggo.

<sup>1</sup> B katvā.

<sup>2</sup> C C<sup>a</sup> om two.

<sup>3</sup> K<sup>1</sup> vatthu° F C. C<sup>a</sup> vuttapa°

<sup>4</sup> K. B a. te

<sup>5</sup> K pa°

<sup>6</sup> K K<sup>1</sup> B om

<sup>7</sup> K<sup>1</sup> no title K °iyavattthuṃ B a navamaṃ

<sup>8</sup> K<sup>1</sup> dvāvisamo.

## INDICES

### I PROPER NAMES

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| <p> <b>AKANITTHA</b>, 290<br/> <b>Akanitthabrahmaloka</b>, 443<br/> <b>Akālarāvīkukkutajātaka</b>, 143<br/> <b>Aggālava</b>, 299<br/> <b>Aggālavacetīya</b>, 170<br/> <b>Aggālavavīhāra</b>, 171<br/> <b>Aggādatta</b>, 124, 241<br/> <b>Aggādattabrāhmaṇava°</b>, 241-47<br/> <b>Aṅkura</b>, 219-22<br/> <b>Aṅgamagadhā</b>, 242, 247<br/> <b>Aṅguttarāpā</b>, 363<br/> <b>Aṅgulimāla</b>, 169, 187<br/> <b>Aṅgulimālatthera</b>, 169, 185<br/> <b>Aṅgulimālattherava°</b>, 169-70<br/> <b>Aciravatī</b>, 449<br/> <b>Ajagarapeta</b>, 60<br/> <b>Ajagarapetava°</b>, 60-4<br/> <b>Ajapālanigrodha</b>, 195<br/> <b>Ajātasattu</b>, 66, 152, 259<br/> <b>Añjanavana</b>, 317<br/> <b>Aññataraupāsakava°</b>, 261-4<br/> <b>Aññatarakutumbīkava°</b>, 276-8<br/> <b>Aññatarakuladārikava°</b>, 260-61<br/> <b>Aññatarakulaputtava°</b>, 348-51<br/> <b>Aññataradaharabhikkhuva°</b>, 161-3<br/> <b>Aññatarabrāhmaṇava°</b> 284-86, 338-41, 392-3         </p> | <p> <b>Aññatarabhikkhuva°</b>, 299-302<br/> <b>Atula</b>, 325<br/> <b>Atulaupāsakava°</b>, 325-9<br/> <b>Attadatthatthera</b>, 158<br/> <b>Attadatthattherava°</b>, 158-60<br/> <b>Attavagga</b>, 134-60<br/> <b>Attavaggavannanā</b>, 160<br/> <b>Anattalakḥhanava°</b>, 406-7<br/> <b>Anabhūatabhikkhuva°</b>, 238-41<br/> <b>Anamataggakathā</b>, 176<br/> <b>Anāgāmittherava°</b>, 288-9<br/> <b>Anāthapīṇḍika</b>, 9, 54, 180, 189, 357, 464-5, 469, 481<br/> <b>Anāthapīṇḍikaputtakālava°</b>, 189-92<br/> <b>Anāthapīṇḍikasetthiva°</b>, 9-15<br/> <b>Aniccalakkhaṇava°</b>, 405-6<br/> <b>Aniṭṭhigandhakumāra</b>, 281<br/> <b>Aniṭṭhigandhakumārava°</b>, 281-4<br/> <b>Anutīracārī</b>, 141<br/> <b>Anubuddha</b>, 237<br/> <b>Anuruddha</b>, 218, 295<br/> <b>Anuruddhatthera</b>, 221, 471<br/> <b>Anotattadaha</b>, 222<br/> <b>Abhayarājakumāra</b>, 166<br/> <b>Abhayarājakumārava°</b>, 166-67<br/> <b>Abhidhamma</b>, 219, 223         </p> |
|---|--|

- Abhidhammapitaka, 216,  
 218, 222-3  
 Aratī, 196, 199  
 Ariya, 396  
 Ariyabāhisikava°, 396-8  
 Avaroja, 364  
 Avihā, 290  
 Avici, 47, 54, 64, 151, 181,  
 189, 209, 225, 334, 416  
 Asaññataparikkhārabhik-  
 khuva°, 15-16  
 Asadisadānava°, 183-9  
 Ahicchatta, 242  
 Ākāsaṅgā, 360  
 Ānanda, 77, 125, 154, 203,  
 330, 342, 430, 441, 464  
 Ānandatthera, 27, 45, 79,  
 84, 111, 127, 131, 136,  
 176, 207, 236, 247, 323,  
 326, 360, 378, 430, 441  
 Ānandattherauposathapañ-  
 hava°, 236-8  
 Ānandattherapucchitapañ-  
 hava°, 247-9  
 Ānandattherassa Udānagā-  
 thāva°, 127-9  
 Ābhassaraloka, 258  
 Ābhassarā, 258  
 Ālavika, 299  
 Ālavī, 170, 261  
 Āsālhīpunnamā, 205, 308  
 Indaka, 219-22  
 Indasālaguhā, 270  
 Isigili, 246  
 Isipātana, 292, 446  
 Isipātana mahāvihāra, 291  
 Issāpakatattthiva°, 486-7  
 Ugga, 465  
 Ugganagara, 465, 470  
 Uggasetthi, 465  
 Ujjhānasaññittherava°, 376-  
 77  
 Ujjhānasaññi, 376  
 Uttara, 232  
 Uttarakuru, 222  
 Uttarā, 104, 302 f  
 Uttaraupāsikava°, 302-14  
 Uttarittheri, 110  
 Uttarittheriva°, 110-11  
 Udāna, 474  
 Udāyitthera, 345  
 Udāyī, 346  
 Udenacetiya, 246  
 Upananda, 141  
 Upanandasakyaputta, 139  
 Upanandasakyaputtatthera-  
 va°, 139-42  
 Upavattana, 377  
 Upālittthera, 145  
 Uposathakula, 248  
 Uppalavannattheri, 211  
 Uraṅgajātaka, 277  
 Ekavihāritthera, 471  
 Ekavihārittherava°, 471-3  
 Ekasātaka, 3  
 Ekuddānatthera, 384  
 Ekuddānattherava°, 384-6  
 Erakapatta, 230  
 Erakapattanāgarājava°, 230-  
 36  
 Kakusandha, 236  
 Katāhakaajātaka, 358  
 Katthavāhanarājā, 135  
 Kanhausabhajātaka, 213  
 Kanthaka, 195  
 Kapilapurā, 163  
 Kapilavatthu, 254, 295  
 Kassapa, 9, 146  
 Kassapadasabala, 250, 479  
 Kassapadasabalassa Suvan-  
 nacetiya°, 250-3  
 Kassapabuddha, 52, 61, 146,  
 223, 315, 405, 411, 483  
 Kassapasammāsambuddha,  
 230  
 Kākajātaka, 423

Kāsigāmaka, 259  
 Kāla (amacca), 186, 188  
 Kāla (Anāthapindikassa put-  
 ta), 189  
 Kāla (upāsaka), 158  
 Kālatthera, 155  
 Kālattherava°, 155-6  
 Kālasilā, 65-6  
 Kālasilātavi, 66  
 Kīsāgotamī, 432  
 Kīsāgotamīva°, 432-3  
 Kukkutaṇḍakḥāḍikāva°,  
 449-51  
 Kukkutamitta, 24  
 Kukkutamittava°, 24-31  
 Kundaśasindhavapotakajā-  
 taka, 325  
 Kundadhāna, 54  
 Kundadhānatthera, 52  
 Kundadhānattherava°, 52-8  
 Kumārakassapa, 146  
 Kumārakassapatthera, 144  
 Kumārakassapamātuttheri-  
 va°, 144-9  
 Kumbhajātaka, 103  
 Kuruṅgamigajāta, 152  
 Kururatta, 193, 242, 247  
 Kusarājakaḷika, 266  
 Kusinārā, 377  
 Kelāsa, 217  
 Koka, 31  
 Kokanada, 194  
 Kokasunakḥaluddakava°,  
 31-4  
 Kodhavagga, 104, 295-331  
 Kodhavaggavannanā, 331  
 Konāgamana, 236  
 Koliyanagaravāsina, 254  
 Koliyā, 254  
 Kosalarājā, 180, 241, 259  
 Kosalarāñño parājayava°,  
 259-60  
 Khema, 487  
 Khemaka, 483  
 Khemava°, 481-3

Gaṅgā, 155, 199, 229-31,  
 363, 439  
 Gaṅgarohana, 443  
 Gaṅgārohanava°, 436-49  
 Ganda, 206-7  
 Gandambaukkha, 206  
 Gandhakutī, 3, 8, 62, 98,  
 112, 166, 179, 261-2, 364,  
 428, 475  
 Gandhakumāra, 87  
 Gandhamādana, 91, 93, 367,  
 371  
 Gandhasettḥī, 87  
 Gambhīracārī, 141  
 Garulasakuna, 135  
 Gijjhakūta, 60, 321, 410,  
 416, 479  
 Goghātakaputtava°, 332-8  
 Gotama, 11, 65, 79, 101,  
 247, 251, 374, 377, 392,  
 394, 474, 476, 478  
 Gotamagotta, 458  
 Gotamacetiya, 246  
 Gosīṅgasālavana, 246  
 Ghatikārasuttanta, 251  
 Gharanī, 209  
 Candakumāra, 73  
 Candapadumā, 363, 373  
 Candimasuriyā, 97  
 Cīṇcamānavikava°, 178-83  
 Cīṇcamānavikā, 178  
 Citta, 463  
 Cittakūta, 217  
 Cittaḡahapativa°, 463-5  
 Cintāmani, 90  
 Cīrasāmaneri, 211  
 Cundasāmaneri, 211  
 Cullasārī, 351  
 Cullasārīva°, 351-5  
 Cullānāthapindikā, 210, 218  
 Cūlakālaupāsaka, 157  
 Cūlakālaupāsakava°, 157-60  
 Cūlasubhaddā, 465  
 Cūlasubhaddāva°, 465-71

- Cūlanāthapindika, 145  
 Cūlekasātakabrāhmana, 1  
 Cūlekasātakabrāhmanava°, 1-5  
 Chaddantakula, 248  
 Channa, 195  
 Chabbaggiyava°, 380-1, 382-84  
 Chabbaggiyā, 48, 382  
 Chabbaggiyānaṇ va°, 48-9, 49-50  
  
 Janapadakalyānī Rūpanan-dattherī, 113  
 Janapadakalyānī Rūpanan-dattherīva°, 113-19  
 Jambudīpa 10, 66, 211, 364, 368, 370, 374  
 Jambudīpavāsino, 232  
 Jarāvagga, 100-33  
 Jarāvaggavannanā, 183  
 Jarāsutta, 320  
 Jāṭiyāvana, 368  
 Jivaka, 106, 108  
 Jivakambavana, 246  
 Junha, 186, 188-9  
 Jetthamūlamasa, 254  
 Jetavana, 1, *passim*  
 Jetavanagandhakutī, 301  
  
 Nāṭikalāhavūpasamanava°, 254-7  
  
 Takkasīlā, 334, 445  
 Tanhā, 196, 199  
 Tathāgata, 2, *passim*  
 Tayoṇava°, 38-44  
 Tāvatiṇsa, 219  
 Tāvatiṇsadevaloka, 8, 291  
 Tāvatiṇsabhavana, 7, 52, 216, 218, 298  
 Tāvatiṇsā, 280  
 Tiṇsabhiṅkhuva°, 176-7  
 Tittiyava°, 393-6  
 Tittiyasāvakava°, 492-4  
  
 Tinnar bhikkhūnaṇ va°, 273-6  
 Tissa, 268  
 Tissatthera, 268, 341  
 Tissattherava°, 267-9, 341-4  
 Tissadaharava°, 357-9  
 Tucchapothila, 417  
 Tusita, 226  
 Tusitabhavana, 121, 431  
 Tusitavimāna, 173, 219, 342  
 Todeyyagāma, 250  
  
 Dakkhinapatha, 248  
 Dandavagga, 48-99  
 Dandavaggavannanā, 99  
 Dattā, 278  
 Dabba Mallaputta, 321  
 Dasabala, 104, 466, 486  
 Dārusākaṭikaputtava°, 455-60  
 Dighāyubuddha, 52  
 Dīpaṅkara, 128  
 Dukkhalakkhanava°, 406  
 Duccaritaphalānubhavasat-tava°, 479-80  
 Dubbacabhiṅkhuva°, 483-5  
 Devadatta, 145, 147-8, 152, 154  
 Devadattapakkiyā, 145  
 Devadattapurisā, 148  
 Devadattava°, 152-8  
 Devorohana, 443  
 Dvattiṇsākāra, 168  
 Dhanañjayaseṭṭhī, 363, 466  
 Dhammatthavagga, 380-400  
 Dhammatthavaggavannanā, 400  
 Dhuravihāra, 224, 332  
  
 Naggasamanakā, 67  
 Nandā, 117-8  
 Nandiya, 290  
 Nandiyava°, 290-4  
 Nandivīsālajātaka, 213  
 Nāthaputta, 200-1

Nigantthānaṃ va°, 489-91

Nigrodhajāṭaka, 148

Nigrodhārāma, 44, 163, 295

Nirayavagga, 474-94

Nirayavaggavannanā, 494

Pakinnakavagga, 436-73

Pakinnakavaggavannanā, 473

Paccekabuddha, 91, 237

Pañcaupāsakava°, 360-3

Pañcasataupāsakava°, 355-7

Pañcasatadārakava°, 286-8

Pañcasatabhikkhuva°, 401-4

Pañcasatavipassakabhikkhuva°, 165-6

Pañcasālā, 257

Pañcasikha, 225, 270

Patācārava°, 434-5

Patācārā, 434

Pandukambalasilā, 217-9

Pāndupura, 449

Padumuttarabuddha, 146

Padhānakammikātissa, 407

Padhānakammikātissattherava°, 407-10

Padhānikātissatthera, 142

Padhānikātissattherava°, 142-4

Pasenadi, 78

Pasenadi Kosala, 2, 34, 145, 206, 241, 264

Pasenadikosala°, 264-7

Pāpavagga, 1-47

Pāpavaggavannanā, 47

Pindolabbhāradvāja, 201

Pipphaliguhā, 6

Piyavagga, 273-94

Piyavaggavannanā, 294

Pilotikatthera, 84

Pilotikattherava°, 84-7

Punna, 302, 363

Punnakasetthī, 104

Punnā, 321

Punnāya va°, 321-5

Pūrana, 208

Pūranakassapa, 208

Pesakāradhituva°, 170-6

Pothila, 417

Pothilattherava°, 417-21

Bandhumatī, 81

Bahudhanasetthī, 307

Bahubhandikabhikkhuva°, 72-8

Bāiānasirājā, 73, 150

Bārānasivāsī, 42, 68

Bārānasīsetthī, 87, 365

Bāiānasī, 40-1, 124, 129, 230, 290, 365, 429, 445

Bālavagga, 463

Bimbisāra, 204, 438, 443

Bilālapādakasetthī, 17

Bilālapādakasetthiva°, 17-20

Buddha, 103

Buddhagunā, 441

Buddhadattika, 301

Buddhapamukha, 17

Buddhapitā, 81

Buddhapūjā, 101

Buddhavagga, 200-53

Buddhavaggavannanā, 253

Buddhavisaya, 228

Beluvagāmaka, 269

Bodhirājakumāra, 134

Bodhirājakumārava°, 134-9

Bodhisatta, 73, 181, 242

Brahmaloka, 146, 215, 225, 244, 281, 310

Brahmāno 258

Brāhmanavagga, 167

Bhagavā, 19

Bhattabhatika, 90

Bhaddiya (nagara), 363, 372, 451

Bhaddiyabhikkhuva°, 451-3

Bhaddiyabhikkhū, 451

Bhāradvāja, 203

Bhummatthakadevā, 443

- Maggavagga, 401-35  
 Maggavaggavannanā, 435  
 Majjhimaḍesa, 248, 489  
 Majjhimanikāya, 251  
 Manikāarakulūpagatissatthe-  
 ra, 34  
 Manikāarakulūpagatissatthe-  
 rava°, 34-7  
 Maddarattha, 281  
 Madhurapācīkā, 422  
 Mandhātā, 240  
 Mandhātujātaka, 240  
 Malavagga, 332-79  
 Malavaggavannanā, 379  
 Mallā, 377  
 Mallikā, 184  
 Mallikādevī, 119  
 Mallikādevīva°, 119-23  
 Mahāekasātakabrāhmaṇa, 1  
 Mahākassapa, 6  
 Mahākassapaṭṭhara, 7, 287  
 Mahākāla, 149  
 Mahākālaupāsakava°, 149-  
 52  
 Mahākālavatthu, 157  
 Mahākosala, 241  
 Mahāgotamabuddha, 171  
 Mahādhanavāṇija, 21, 429  
 Mahādhanavāṇijava°, 21-4,  
 429-31  
 Mahādhanasetthiputta, 129  
 Mahādhanasetthiputtava°,  
 129-33  
 Mahānāthapīṇḍika, 145  
 Mahāpadumakumāra, 181  
 Mahāpadumajātaka, 181  
 Mahāparimibbānasutta, 251  
 Mahābrahmā, 226  
 Mahābrahmāno, 225  
 Mahāmāyā, 223, 318  
 Mahāmogallāna, 201, 218,  
 227, 291, 479  
 Mahāmogallānatthera, 60,  
 65, 212, 224, 242, 314,  
 410  
 Mahāmogallānattherapañ-  
 hava°, 314-17  
 Mahāmogallānattherava°,  
 65-71  
 Mahārājāno (cattāro), 12, 96  
 Mahāli, 438  
 Mahāvana, 246, 460, 480  
 Mahiṇsāsakakumāra, 73  
 Mahiṇsāsakumāra, 77  
 Māgandīyabāhmana, 193  
 Māgandīyava°, 193-9  
 Māgandīyā, 193  
 Mātali, 225  
 Māra, 195, 257, 403  
 Mārakāyikā devatā, 102  
 Mārajāla, 175  
 Māraddhitara, 193  
 Mārabala, 127  
 Mārava°, 257-9  
 Māraviyaya, 441  
 Mendakaseththiva°, 363-76  
 Mendakaseththi, 363  
 Moggallāna, 61, 202, 218,  
 224, 242, 292, 345, 397,  
 411  
 Yama, 337  
 Yamakappātihāriya, 443  
 Yamakappātihāriyava°, 199-  
 230  
 Yamakapātihira, 213, 222  
 Yugandhara, 216-17  
 Ragā, 196, 199  
 Ratanasutta, 123, 438, 441-2  
 Rājagaha, 6, 30, 61, 104,  
 144, 154, 286, 299, 302,  
 411, 439, 444, 455-6  
 Rājagahaseththi, 321  
 Rāhulakumāra, 113  
 Rūpanandā, 115  
 Revatattthera, 168, 326  
 Revatī, 290  
 Rohinī (nadī), 254

Rohinī, 295  
Rohinikhattīyakaññāva°,  
295-9

Lakuntakabhaddiyatthera,  
387, 458

Lakuntakabhaddiyatthera-  
va°, 387-8, 453-5

Lakkhanatthera, 60, 410,  
479

Lājadevadhītā, 6

Lājadevadhītāva°, 6-9

Lāludāyitthera, 5, 123, 344

Lāludāyittherava°, 123-7,  
344-8

Lāludāyī, 125, 346

Licchavi, 279-80, 438

Lokavagga, 161-92

Lokavaggavannanā, 192

Lohapāsāda, 472

Vaggumudātīriyabhikkhu-  
va°, 480-1

Vaggumudātīriyā, 480

Vajirakumārī, 266

Vajjiputtaka, 460

Vajjiputtakabhikkhuva°,  
460-3

Vajjirāttha, 460

Valāhakassarājakula, 248

Vātavalāhaka, 208

Vāsava, 270

Vinichayamahāmattava°,  
380-2

Vimānavatthu, 252

Vipassidasabala, 1

Vipassibuddha, 81, 364

Vipassisammāsambuddha,  
236

Visākhā, 54, 59, 100, 145,  
161, 180, 278, 357, 363,  
466

Visākhādīnaṃ Upāsikānaṃ  
Uposathakammava°, 58-  
60

Visākhāya Sahāyikānaṃ va°,  
100-3

Visākhāva°, 278-9

Vissakamma, 470

Viranattthambhaka, 124

Vepulla, 246

Vebhāra, 246

Verambhavātā, 185

Velāma, 10

Velāmasutta, 11

Veluvana, 24, 60, 65, 152,  
154, 166, 246, 286, 302,  
330, 348, 410, 436, 438,  
455, 479

Vesālī, 267, 279, 436, 460,  
480

Vessantaraajāta, 164

Vessabhū, 236

Vessavana, 74

Sakka, 12, 13, 96, 180, 208  
217, 225, 269, 298, 441,  
470

Sakkā, 254

Sakkupatthānava°, 269-72

Sakyaputtīyā, 476

Saṅkassanagara, 199, 224-5  
227

Saṅkha, 445

Saṅghabhedaparisakkana-  
va°, 154-5

Saṅḍikāputta, 134

Sattarasavaggiyā, 48

Sattasirisakamūla, 230

Satthā, 1, *passim*

Santatimāhāmatta, 78, 167

Santatimāhāmattava°, 78-84

Samiddhi, 241

Sambahulaadhīmānikabhik-  
khūnaṃ va°, 111-12

Sambahulakumārava°, 50-1

Sambahulabhikkhuva°, 249-  
50, 388-90, 487-9

Sambahulamahallakabhik-  
khuva°, 421-5

- Sambahulasilādīsaṃpaṇṇa-  
 bhikkhuva°, 398-400  
 Sambuddha, 217-9  
 Sammāsambuddha, 13  
 Sammuñjanitthera, 168  
 Sammuñjanittherava°, 168-9  
 Sahassavagga, 432, 434  
 Sākiyā, 254 ff.  
 Sāketa, 317  
 Sāketabrāhmanava°, 317-21  
 Sāgalanagara, 281  
 Sāriputta, 77, 222, 226 ff.,  
 345, 397, 426  
 Sāriputtatthera, 94, 222,  
 226-7, 303, 326, 425  
 Sāvatthivāsino, 17, 113, 179  
 Sāvatthī, 1, 23, 51, 94, 242,  
 273, 281  
 Sikkhī, 236  
 Siddhattha, 195  
 Sineru, 102-3, 211-12, 216,  
 224-5  
 Sīrimā, 104, 308  
 Sīrimāva°, 104-9  
 Sukhakumāra, 95  
 Sukhavagga, 254-72  
 Sukhavaggavannanā, 272  
 Sukhasāmanera, 87  
 Sukhasāmaneraava°, 87-99  
 Sugata, 250, 428-9  
 Sudassana, 265  
 Suddhāvāsabhūmi, 336  
 Suddhāvāsā, 289  
 Suddhodana, 163, 318  
 Suddhodanava°, 163-5  
 Sundarīparibbājikā, 474  
 Sundarīparibbājikāva°, 474-  
 78  
 Sundarī, 474  
 Suppabuddha, 45  
 Suppabuddhasakka, 44  
 Suppabuddhasakkava°, 44-7  
 Subhadda, 377  
 Subhaddaparibbājakava°,  
 377-9  
 Subhaddā, 467  
 Sumaṅgalasetthī, 61  
 Sumanadevī, 363  
 Sumanasetthī, 104, 302  
 Suyāma, 226  
 Suriyakumāra, 73  
 Suvannakārattherava°, 425-  
 29  
 Susīma, 445  
 Sūkarapetava°, 410-17  
 Seyyasakatthera, 5  
 Seyyasakattherava°, 5-6  
 Somadatta, 124-5  
 Hatthaka, 390  
 Hatthakava°, 390-1  
 Himavanta, 74, 135, 182,  
 222, 469-70

## II WORDS AND SUBJECTS

- Acelaka, 489  
 Accharā, 8, 19  
 Attāla, 488  
 Atthakabhadda, 104  
 Atthicammāvasesa, 43  
 Atthisaṅkhalīkapeta, 479  
 Atittha, 347  
 Atidhonacārī, 344  
 Atipariccāga, 11  
 Attadattha, 159  
 Anagghāni (cattāri), 120, 186  
 Abbāhana, 404  
 Ariyasaccāni (cattāri), 246  
 Alāta (?), 442  
 Avaddhi, 335  
 Avamaṅgala, 123

Asakkhara, 401  
Asadīsadāna, 120  
Asubhakammatthāna, 425'

Ājānīyā (catasso), 49  
Ādhāraka, 290  
Āpokasina, 214  
Ālhakathālikā, 370  
Āviñjanatthāna, 97, 98

Ukkhālī, 371  
Uttarimanussadhammapārā-  
jika, 480  
Uttitthe, 165  
Udakakalaha, 256  
Udakarakkhasa, 74  
Uddāma, 488  
Uddhanapantī, 219  
Unnaṅgala, 10  
Uppandeti, 41  
Uppathacāra, 356  
Ussūra, 305

Ūkā, 342

Elāluka, 315

Opuñchati, 296

Kacavarachaddani, 7  
Kacchu, 297  
Kañcanathūpa, 483  
Kanājika, 10  
Kannikāmandala, 66  
Kattukamyatā, 289  
Kantati, 273  
Kappavināsaka (agga), 362  
Kammantabherī, 100  
Karajakāya, 420  
Karanda, 18  
Karamara, 487  
Karala, 38  
Kali, 375  
Kalīngara, 315

Kākasūra, 352  
Kālakannī, 31, 38, 181  
Kītavā, 375  
Kuta, 18  
Kuthārī, 59  
Kundakaṅgārapūva, 324  
Kulassa aṅgārabhūtā, 350  
Kedālamaiyyādā, 6  
Keṇātika, 390  
Kojava (*cf* 1 177), 297  
Khatakhatasadda, 380  
Khandicca, 123  
Khāribhanda, 243  
Khīrapaka, 424

Gandāgandajāta, 297  
Ganduppāda, 361  
Gulakīlā, 455  
Gendukā, 364  
Gehappavesanamaṅgala, 307  
Ghosappamānika, 114

Catumahāpatha, 83  
Catusaccadhamma, 386  
Catussāla, 291  
Cittañ-pittañ, 15  
Civaravaṇsa, 342  
Corapapāta, 182  
Chattamaṅgala, 307  
Chavīroga, 295

Janapadacārittaṇ, 365

Tatatatāyati, 328  
Tabbiparīta, 275  
Tambavammika, 208  
Talasattika, 50  
Tasara, 172  
Tālacchidda, 8  
Timbarūsaka, 315  
Tejokasina, 214  
Temana, 419  
Thaddhamaccharī, 313  
Thullaphusitaka, 243

- Dānaveyyāvatika, 19  
 Dāruammaṇa, 370  
 Dāsavya, 35  
 Dibbapannākāra (dasaviḍha), 292  
 Dupatta, 419  
 Devadhammā, 74  
 Dohalinī, 95  
 Dvārabāha, 273  
 Dhammakaraka, 290, 452  
 Dhammaghosaka, 81  
 Dhammapada, 190  
 Dhammappamānika, 114  
 Dhātucetiya, 29  
 Dhuragāma, 414  
  
 Nakkhattapāthaka, 361  
 Nimmathana, 404  
 Nivāpa, 303  
 Nesāda, 24  
  
 Pacchatovatti, 197  
 Pacchāmmukhakarana, 155  
 Patakañcuka, 295  
 Patikantaka, 456  
 Pativijso, 304  
 Pathamasāṅghādisesakama, 5  
 Padabbāna, 345  
 Padara, 296  
 Pabhaṅgubhāva, 71  
 Parādārakamma, 481  
 Pavenipālaka, 386  
 Pahāradānasikkhāpada, 48  
 Pānātipātaveramanīsikkhāpada, 355  
 Pāpaninna, 4  
 Piṅgalakapillaka, 206  
 Picchilamagga, 4  
 Pitakāni (tīni), 262  
 Pubbavatti, 117  
 Pulava, 411  
 Pelā, 34  
 Phandayati, 382  
 Phārusaka, 316  
  
 Babbaja, 451  
 Bilaṅgadutiya, 10  
 Brahmapphotana, 210  
 Bhadantā, 414  
 Bhusa, 375  
 Bhūtagāmasikkhāpada, 302  
  
 Makaci, 68  
 Matakabhatta, 25  
 Madhupatala, 323  
 Mantaṭṭhāyaka, 361  
 Maricikammatthāna, 165  
 Mahānasa, 309  
 Māna (tividha), 252  
 Mukhasaṅkocana, 270  
  
 Yantanāli, 215  
 Yugaggāhakathā, 57  
 Yogāvacarabhikkhu, 241  
  
 Randha, 376  
 Rūpappamānika, 113  
  
 Lūkhappamānika, 114  
  
 Vaṇṣānurakkhaka, 386  
 Vaddalikā, 339  
 Vanatha, 424  
 Varanakatthabhañja, 409  
 Vassagga, 105  
 Vādakkhitta, 390  
 Vittha, 66  
 Visattikā, 198  
 Vissagandha, 393  
 Vekalla, 22  
 Vemakoṭi, 175  
 Vemānika, 192  
 Vesiyā, 275  
 Vodāna, 405  
  
 Saantara, 488  
 Saṅkā, 485  
 Saṅgāmaḍḍhā, 298  
 Satapākatela, 311  
 Sattasuriyapātubhāva, 362

Satthāro (cha), 437  
 Sanneti, 29  
 Sabbacatukka, 3, 4  
 Sabbatthaka, 3  
 Sabbasolasaka, 3  
 Samāgamā (tayo), 443  
 Sampattiyo (tisso), 183  
 Sampadā (catasso), 93  
 Sammajjani, 7  
 Saraka, 7  
 Saratunda, 32  
 Sasakkhara, 401

Sāgataṇ, 293  
 Sālika, 33  
 Sālisīsā, 6  
 Sikkharathūpi, 364  
 Sikkhāpada, 16  
 Sumanamakula, 371  
 Surāsonda, 129  
 Sūrakāka, 352  
 Sevāla, 199

Hintāla, 451

### III GĀTHĀS IN THE COMMENTARY

Akkodhena jine kodhaṇ  
 (223), 104  
 Ajj' eva kiccaṇ ātappaṇ, 430  
 Adhicetaso appamajjato, 384  
 Anutīnacārī naṅgutthaṇ, 141  
 Api nū hanukā santā, 423  
 Appaṇ vata jīvitaṇ idaṇ, 320  
 Amātāpīṭari saṇvaddho, 143  
 Ayaṇ so Indako yakkho, 220  
 Asuci pūtilomo 'sī, 346

Āturaṇ asuciṇ pūtiṇ, 117

Icchitaṇ patthitaṇ tuyhaṇ  
 . jotiraso yathā, 92  
 Icchitaṇ patthitaṇ tuyhaṇ  
 . . pannarasī yathā, 92

Ujjaṅgale yathā khetto, 220  
 Urago va tacaṇ jinnaṇ, 277  
 Usabhaṇ pavaraṇ vīraṇ (423),  
 187

Ekakā mayaṇ araṇṇe viha-  
 rāma, 460  
 Ekako tvaṇ araṇṇe viharasī,  
 461  
 Evaṇvihārī ātāpi, 430

Oghena vuyhatī bālo, 233  
 Oloketvāna Sambuddho, 220

Kāyakammaṇ suci tesā, 467  
 Kiṇ su adhipatī rājā, 231  
 Kidisā samanā tuyhaṇ, 467  
 Kena ssu vuyhatī bālo 233

Gaṅgāya vālukā khīye, 229  
 Gato nu Cīttakūṭaṇ vā, 217

Catuppado ahaṇ samma, 346  
 Codito bhāvitattena, 220  
 Chadvārādhīpatī rājā, 233

Dayhamāno na jānāti, 277

Tath' eva sīlavantesu, 221  
 Tāvatiṇse yadā Buddho, 219  
 Tittāhante nibbute cāpi, 253  
 Tīnadosāni khetāni icchā-  
 dosā (357), 222  
 Tīnadosāni khetāni rāga-  
 dosā (356), 221  
 Tvaṇ ca kho maṇ vijānāsī,  
 325

## Indices

Dasasu lokadhātūsu, 219	Yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ, 117
Dīsvāna Tanhaṃ Araṇaṃ Ra- gaṇ ca, 199	Yathā nadi ca pantho ca, 349
Dye me gonā mahārāja ganha khattiya, 125	Yathāpi bhaddake khetto, 221
Dve me gonā mahārāja . . dehi khattiya, 125	Yaṃ pubbe taṃ visēsehi, 80
Na koci devo vannena, 219	Yasena unnato loko, 468
Na me dittho ito pubbe, 226	Yasmiṃ mano nivisati, 319
Nādatthā parato dosaṃ, 181	Yāvatā candimasuriyā pari- haranti, 240
Nigrodham eva seveyya, 148	Ye ca saṅkhatadhammāse, 228
Paccati munino bhattaṃ, 37	Yo ca pubbe pamaṃjivā, 169
Parosahassam pi samāgatā- naṃ, 230	Yo ca vassasataṃ jīve amataṃ padaṃ (114), 432
Pavivekarato dhiro, 218	Yo ca vassasataṃ jīve udayavyayaṃ (113), 434
Pasaṇṣāya unnato loko, 468	Yo pubbe karaṇiyāni, 409
Puccha Vāsava maṃ pañhaṃ, 270	Rattassa hi ukkutaṃ padaṃ bhava, 195
Pubbe va sannivāsena, 30, 319	Lābhena unnato loko, 468
Phalaṃ ve kadaliṃ hanti, 156	Vicēyyadānaṃ dātabbaṃ, 221
Bahum pi so vikattheyya, 358	Vicēyyadānaṃ Sugatappasa- tthaṃ, 221
Bhutvā tinaparighāsaṃ, 325	Vimalā saṅkhamuttābhā, 468
Manāpam eva bhāseyya, 213	Sukaraṃ sādhuṇā sādhu, 154
Manujassa sadā satimato, 265	Sukhindriyā sukhamaṇasā, 467
Mahādānaṃ tayā dinnāṃ, 220	Sukhena unnato loko, 468
Middhī yadā hoti mahag- ghaso ca (325), 265	Hiriottappasampannā, 76
Yato yato garudhuraṃ, 213	
Yattha posaṃ na jānanti, 325	

## IV GĀTHAS IN VAGGAS IX-XXII

Akataṃ dukkataṃ seyyo, 314	Acaritvā brahmacariyaṃ . . . pallale, 155
Akkodhena jine kodhaṃ, 223	Atthinaṃ nagaraṃ kataṃ, 150
Acaritvā brahmacariyaṃ . . anuttthanaṃ, 156	Attadatthaṃ paratthena, 166

Attanā va kataṇ pāpaṇ .  
     manī, 161  
 Attanā va kataṇ pāpaṇ . . .  
     visodhaye, 165  
 Attānañ ce tathā kaynā, 159  
 Attānañ ce piyaṇ jaññā, 157  
 Attānam eva pathamaṇ, 141  
 Attā hi attano nātho, 160  
 Atha pāpāni kammāni, 136  
 Athav' assa agāṇāni, 140  
 Anupubbena medhāvī, 239  
 Anūpavādo anūpaghāto, 185  
 Anekajātisaṇsāraṇ, 153  
 Andhabhūto ayaṇ loko, 174  
 Api dibbesu kāmesu, 187  
 Apuññalābho ca gatī ca pā-  
     pikā, 310  
 Appassutāyaṇ puriso, 152  
 Abhaye bhayadassino, 317  
 Abhiṭṭhaieṭha kalyāṇe, 116  
 Abhūtavādī nirayaṇ upeti,  
     306  
 Ayasā va malaṇ samutthi-  
     taṇ, 240  
 Ayoge yuñjaṇ attānaṇ, 209  
 Alaṇkato ce pi samañ carey-  
     ya, 142  
 Alajjitā ye lajjanti, 316  
 Avajje vajjamatino, 318  
 Asajjhāyamalā mantā, 241  
 Asāhasena dhammena, 257  
 Asso yathā bhadro kasāni-  
     vittho, 86  
 Ahimsakā ye munayo, 225  
 Ākāse padaṇ natthi . . iñji-  
     taṇ, 255  
 Ākāse padaṇ natthi . . . ta-  
     thāgata, 254  
 Ārogyaparamā lābhā, 204  
 Idha vassaṇ vasissāmi, 286  
 Uccinda sineham attano,  
     285

Uttānakālamhi anutthahā-  
     no, 280  
 Uttitthe nappamajjeyya, 168  
 Udakaṇ hi nayanti nettikā,  
     145  
 Upanitavayo va dāni 'si, 237  
 Ekaṇ dhammaṇ atitassa, 176  
 Ekasanaṇ ekaseyyaṇ, 305  
 Etaṇ hi tumhe patipannā,  
     275  
 Etaṇ kho saraṇaṇ khemaṇ,  
     192  
 Etam atthavaṣaṇ ñatvā, 289  
 Eṭha passath' imaṇ lokaṇ,  
     171  
 Evaṇ bho puṇisa jānāhi,  
     248  
 Es' eva maggo, natth' añño,  
     274  
 Kayirañ ce kaynath' enaṇ,  
     313  
 Kāmato jāyati soko, 215  
 Kāyappakopaṇ rakkheyya,  
     231  
 Kāyena saṇvutā dhīrā, 234  
 Kāsāvakanthā bahavo, 307  
 Kiccho manussapaṭilābho,  
     182  
 Kuso yathā duggahito, 311  
 Kodhañ jahe vippajaheyya  
     mānaṇ, 221  
 Ko nu hāso kim ānando, 146  
 Khantī paramaṇ tapo titik-  
     khā, 184  
 Gabbham eke uppajjan  
 Gahakārika dittho 'si,  
 Cattāri thānāni naro pa-  
     matto, 309  
 Cirappavāsīṇ purisaṇ, 219  
 Chandaajāto anakkhāte, 218

- Jayaṇ veraṇ pasavatī, 201  
 Jighacehā paramā rogā, 203  
 Jiranti ve rājarathā sucittā, 151
- Tanhāya jāyatī soko, 216  
 Tato malā malatarāṇ, 243  
 Tath' eva katapuññaṃ pi, 220  
 Taṇ puttapasusammattaṇ, 287  
 Tamhi saccañ ca dhammo ca, 261  
 Tasmā piyaṇ na kayūātha, 211  
 Tumhehi kiccaṇ ātappaṇ, 276  
 Te tādise pūjayato, 196
- Dadanti ye yathāsaddhaṇ, 249  
 Dukkhaṇ dukkhasamuppādaṇ, 191  
 Duppabbajjaṇ durabhiraṇ, 302  
 Dullabho purisājañño, 193  
 Dūre santo pakāsentī, 304  
 Dhammañ care sucariṇaṇ, 169  
 Dhirañ ca puññañ ca bahusutañ ca, 208
- Na antalikkhe na samudda-majjhe . . pāpakammā, 127  
 Na antalikkhe na samudda-majjhe . . . maccu, 128  
 Na kahāpanavassena, 186  
 Nagaraṇ yathā paccantaṇ, 315  
 Na cāhu na ca bhavissatī, 228  
 Na tāvatā dhammadharo, 259  
 Na tena ariyo hotī, 270  
 Na tena thero hotī, 260
- Na tena pandito hotī, 258  
 Na tena bhikkhu hotī, 266  
 Na tena hotī dhammattho, 256  
 Natthi rāgasamo aggi . . . naḍi, 251  
 Natthi rāgasamo aggi . . sukhaṇ, 202  
 Na naggacariyā na jatā na pañkā, 141  
 Na mundakena samano, 264  
 Na monena muni hotī, 268  
 Na vākkaranamattena, 262  
 Na ve kadariyā devalokaṇ vajanti, 177  
 Na santi puttā tānāya, 288  
 Na sīlabbatamattena, 271  
 Nēkkhaṇ jambonadasseva, 230  
 N' etaṇ kho saranaṇ khemaṇ, 189
- Pandupalāso va dāni 'sī, 235  
 Pathavyā ekaraḍḍena, 178  
 Paradukkhūpadhānena, 291  
 Paravajjānupassissā, 253  
 Parijinnāṇ idaṇ rūpaṇ, 148  
 Pavivekaraṇaṇ pītva, 205  
 Passa cittakataṇ bimbāṇ, 147  
 Pānimhi ce vano nāssa, 124  
 Pāpañ ce puriso kayirā pāpassa uccayo, 117  
 Pāpañ ce puriso kayirā puññassa uccayo, 118  
 Pāpāni parivajjeti, 269  
 Pāpo pi passatī bhaddraṇ, 119  
 Piyato jāyatī soko, 212  
 Pūjārahe pūjayato, 195  
 Pemato jāyatī soko, 213  
 Porānam etaṇ Atula, 227  
 Phusāmi nekkhammasukhaṇ, 272
- Bahuṇ ve saranaṇ 188

Bālasaṅgatacārī hi, 207  
Bhadro pi passatī pāpaṇ,  
120

Maggān' atthaṅgiko settho,  
273

Mattāsukhapariccāgā, 290  
Manopakopaṇ rakkheyya,  
233

Mal' itthiyā duccharitaṇ, 242  
Mātarāṇ pītarāṇ hantvā .  
khattiye, 294

Mātarāṇ pītarāṇ hantvā  
sotthiye, 295

Mā piyehi samāgañchi, 210  
Māppamaññetha pāpassa,  
121

Māppamaññetha puññassa,  
122

Mā voca pharusāṇ kañci,  
133

Yaṇ hi kiccaṇ tad apavid-  
dhaṇ, 292

Yaṇ kañci sithilaṇ kammaṇ,  
312

Yaṇ ce viññū pasaṇsanti,  
229

Yathā dandena gopālo, 135

Yathā bubbulakaṇ passe, 170

Yassa accantadussīlyaṇ, 162

Yassa c'etaṇ samucchinnaṇ  
. . adhigacchati, 250

Yassa c'etaṇ samucchinnaṇ  
vuccati, 263

Yassa jālinī visattikā, 180

Yassa jitaṇ nāvajiyatī, 179

Yassa pāpaṇ kataṇ kammaṇ,  
173

Yān' imāni apatthāni, 149

Yāvaṇ hi vanatho na chi-  
jati, 284

Ye jhānapasutā dhīrā, 181

Yesaṇ ca susamāraddhā, 293

Yo appadutthassa naiassa  
dussatī, 125

Yogā ve jāyati bhūi, 282

Yo ca pubbe pamajjitvā, 172

Yo ca sameti pāpāni, 265

Yo ca buddhañ ca dhammañ  
ca, 190

Yo dandena adandesu, 137

Yo 'dha puññañ ca pāpañ  
ca, 267

Yo pānam atimāpeti, 246

Yo ve uppatitaṇ kodhaṇ, 222

Yo sāsaṇaṇ arahataṇ, 164

Ratīyā jāyati soko, 214

Rājato va upassaggaṇ, 139

Vacīpakopaṇ rakkheyya, 232

Vajjañ ca vajjato ñatvā, 319

Vanaṇ chindatha, mā ruk-  
khaṇ, 283

Vācanurakkhī manasā susaṇ-  
vuto, 281

Vāniyo va bhayaṇ maggaṇ,  
123

Vedanaṇ pharusāṇ jāniṇ, 138

Sace neresi attānaṇ, 134

Saccaṇ bhane na kujjheyya  
224

Sadā jāgamaṇānaṇ, 226

Saddho silena sampanno,  
303

Sabbapāpassa akaranaṇ, 163

Sabbe tasanti daṇḍassa sabbe  
bhāyanti maccuno, 129

Sabbe tasanti dandassa sab-  
besaṇ jīvitaṇ piyaṇ, 130

Sabbe dhammā anattā ti,  
279

Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, 277

Sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā ti,  
278

Sādhu dassanaṇ pariyaṇaṇ,  
206

Siladassanasampannaṃ, 217	Suppabuddhaṃ pabujjhanti
Sukarāṇi asādhūni, 163	saṅghagatā satī, 298
Sukhakāmāni bhūtāni yo	Surāmerayapānaṃ ca, 247
dandena na hiṃsati, 132	Susukhaṃ vata jīvāma
Sukhakāmāni bhūtāni yo	anāturā, 198
dandena vihiṃsati, 131	Susukhaṃ vata jīvāma
Sukho buddhānaṃ uppādo,	anussukā, 199
194	Susukhaṃ vata jīvāma
Sujīvaṃ ahirikena, 244	averino, 197
Sudassaṃ vajjaṃ aññesaṃ,	Susukhaṃ vata jīvāma
252	yathā, 200
Suppabuddhaṃ pabujjhanti	Seyyo ayogulo bhutto, 308
. . . ahiṃsāya rato mano,	So karohi dipam attano
300	upehisi, 238
Suppabuddhaṃ pabujjhanti	So karohi dipam attano
. . . kāyagatā satī, 299	ehisi, 236
Suppabuddhaṃ pabujjhanti	
. . . dhammagatā satī, 297	Haṃsā ādiccapathe yanti,
Suppabuddhaṃ pabujjhanti	175
. . . buddhagatā satī, 296	Hirīṇisedho puriso, 143
Suppabuddhaṃ pabujjhanti	Hirimatā ca dujjīvaṃ, 245
. . . bhāvanāya rato mano,	Hīnaṃ dhammaṃ na seveyya,
301	167

### V QUOTATIONS FROM OTHER WORKS.

Udāna, p 60, 154	Jātaka Dabbapuppha (III.
Jātaka	334), 141
„ Akālarāvikkuta (I	„ Devadhamma (I
436), 143	129), 76
„ Anabhiraṭi (I. 302),	„ Nandivīsāla (I. 193),
349	213
„ Uraga (III. 164), 277	„ Nigrodhamiga (I.
„ Katāhaka (I. 454),	152), 148
358	„ Parosahassa (I. 407),
„ Kanhausabha (I.	230
196), 213	„ Mandhātu (II 313),
„ Kāka (I 498), 423	240
„ Kunāla (V 446),	„ Mahāpaduma (IV.
349	192), 181
„ Kundakakucchisin -	„ Varana (I. 319), 409
dhava (II. 289),	„ Sarabhamiga (IV.
325	266), 228

<b>Jātaka</b>	Sāketa (I 309),	Vinaya (Cullavagga, VII 2
	319	5), 156
,	Sūkara (II. 10, 11),	Vimānavatthu, p. 44, 253
	346	
„	Somadatta (II 165-	Saṃyutta, I. 21, 221
	6), 125	„ I. 81, 265
		„ I. 202, 460-1
<b>Digha</b> , II. 76-7, 250, II 275,		Suttanipāta, 949=1098, 80
270		„ 804, 320

## APPENDICES

Page 183 —

K. a. Kasmā Bhagavā titthiyānaṃ labhati paribhāsanaṃ  
tī Idāṃ Bhagavatā pubbakammaṃ kataṃ atīte kira  
bodhisatto apākājātīyaṃ (?) uppanno Munāli nāma dhutto  
huvā dujjanasaṃsaggabalena Surabhiṃ nāma paccekasam-  
buddhaṃ ‘dussīlo pāpadhammo ayaṃ bhikkhū’ tī pari-  
bhāsam akāsi So tena akusalena vadhi (vaddhita°?)  
kammena bahū vassasahassāni nīraye paccitvā imasmiṃ  
pacchimattabhāve dasapāramitāsaṃsiddhabalavasena Bud-  
dho jāto lābhaggaṃsaggapatto ahoṃ. Tena vipākena  
titthiyā Ciñcamānavikaṃ avannaṃ uppādetuṃ vāyamissanti  
hetthā vuttanayaṇ’ eva ditthaditthānaṃ (°atthāne?) akko-  
santi paribhāsanti. Vuttam pi c’etaṃ

‘Munāli nām’ ahaṃ dhutto pubbe aññāya jātīyā  
paccekabuddhaṃ Surabhiṃ abbhācikkhiṃ adūsakaṃ  
Tena kammavipākena nīraye paccatī ciraṃ  
bahūni vassasahassāni nīraye sañcaraṃ ahaṃ  
Manussalābhaṃ patvāhaṃ abbhakkhānaṃ bahū labhiṃ  
tena kammavipākena Ciñcamānavikā mama  
abbhācikkhi abhūtena janakāyassa āgatā’ tī

Idāṃ pubbakammaṃ Satthuno.

Page 225 (a) —

K<sup>1</sup> a. evarūpaṃ sakaladasasahassacakkavālagabbhe  
nīrantaraṃ devamanussehi katasakkārasammānaṃ disvā

sopānasīse thito va devānaṃ majjhe anekappakāīyaṃ Yama-  
kapātihiriyaṃ dassento va, tena dassento āha

‘Yamakapātīherañ ca ñāne thatvā Tathāgato  
akāsi buddhavisaya (°aṇ?) iddhinekappakāraka (°aṇ?).  
Satthū kāyā samuggatā nilā pītā ca lohītā  
oddhā tapā mañjetthā ca pabhassaranāmakā  
Ādhāvanti vidhāvanti nīppharanti parāparaṃ  
jotayanti disvā (disā?) sabbā chabbannaraṇsiyo brahā  
Satthā tasmiṃ nabhe tūtha (°aṇ?) nissinnaṃ (nissīdaṃ?)  
caṅkamaṃ sayāṃ  
ubho candasuriyaṃ ca hatthenādhīparāmasiṃ  
Yato ca mocesi jalaṃ kāyā tato aggī pamocayi  
uddhaṃ kāyā adho kāyā Satthā taṃ parivattayi.  
Yato kāyā jalaṃ muñci tato aggī pamocesi  
yato kāyā jalaṃ muñci tato jalaṃ pamocayi  
Lahu jalaṃ ca aggiṃ ca jāyanti yamakā viya  
“Yamakapātīhiriyaṃ” ti tena vuccanti paṇḍitā ’ ti

Evāṃ Bhagavā—

Page 225 (b) —

K'. a Tena dassento āha

‘Lokavivaraṇaṃ nāmaṃ pātīheraṃ akāsi so,  
cakkavālasahassesu dasasu santi devatā.  
Satthāraṃ dassanattāya sampatanti idhāgatā  
chanavesadharā devā yakkhā gandhabbakinnarā,  
Nāgā supannā asurā siddhivijjādharā ca ye  
saṅgamā ekato sabbe anuyanti Tathāgataṃ.  
Satthāraṃ vandanti thomentī pūjenti ca nuantaraṃ.  
Smerumuddhaṃ Buddho thito tattha mahāyaso  
ke (loka°?) vivaraṇaṃ nāma pātīheraṃ akārayi.  
Devā ca manusse passisun manussapī ca devate.  
Te aññamaññaṃ passitvā mahāpūjaṃ akārayun  
aho abbhuto lokasmiṃ acchiriyaṃ lomahaṇsano  
Devā manussā aññamaññaṃ sampasannā savipam-  
hayā (savimhayā?)

sudullabho hī lokasmiṃ buddhuppādo mahabbhuto,  
labhītvā dāni sambuddhaṃ etaṃ lābhānaṃ uttamaṃ.  
So devorohanāṃ katvā pāṭiheraṃ mahabbhutaṃ  
sakassanagare ramme otari lokanāyako ' ti

Page 225 (c) —

K<sup>1</sup> a.<sup>1</sup> satthu purato vādento gacchati, tassā kira  
sovannamayāṃ pokkharāṃ indanīlamayo dando<sup>2</sup> pabāla-  
mayā vedhikā,<sup>3</sup> vīnā taṃ<sup>4</sup> gāvuttaṃ<sup>5</sup> upari dando<sup>6</sup> tigā-  
vuttappamānaṃ,<sup>7</sup> iti so taṃ vīnaṃ ādāya samapaññā  
samuñcaṇi<sup>8</sup> agganakhena<sup>9</sup> paharītvā tantassarena gīta-  
saraṃ gītassarena tantassaraṃ anuggamītvā madhuragī-  
tassaraṃ nicchārento Nāradaṭṭimbarussa gandhabba (°ā?)  
devatāpamukhāhi saddhaṃ otariṣuṃ. Santusitasuyāmā  
ubho devarājā hī (°no?) saṅkhato (°a°?) khīraphalika-  
rajjatavannaratanaḥcittacārudandaṃ tigāvutappamānaṃ  
dibbacāmarāṃ ādāya ubhosu passesu Bhagavato vijjamaṇā  
otariṣu Mahābrahmā tīyojanapamānavimalacandavara-  
sadisaṃ dibbasetachattaṃ Satthu upari dharayamāno otari  
Sakko devarājā satthiṣakatabhārābharaṇabhāritatato (?)  
Satthu pattaṃ gahetvā suvannasopānena otari. Iti 'ito  
Bhagavā ito Sugato' ti sahaṃvireṇa pānīnā maggadde-  
sakaṃ (°udd°?) karumāno purato otari Mātali saṅgāhako  
dibbapupphitasuvannaḥharitaṃ suvannacaṇṇikotakaṃ gahe-  
tvā Satthu purato vipakiranto otari Dasasahassacakka-  
vālesu va devagaṇā yakkhasupannādayo chātṭadhajapaṭā-  
kaṃ ādāya pathavitalato patthāya yāva bhavaggā ekaṅgaṇā  
ahesuṃ Satthā maṇimayasopānamajjhe tīto acinteyyāya  
buddhasirībhūtiyā sandassento maṇimayasopānena otari,

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Sumaṅgala on Sakkapañhasutta

<sup>2</sup> Su. a. rajatamayā tantīyo.

<sup>3</sup> Su. pavāla° vedha°.

<sup>4</sup> Su. °pattakaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> Su. a. tantibandhanatthānaṃ gāvutaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> Su. °ako, a. gāvutaṃ ti.

<sup>7</sup> Su. °nā vīnā

<sup>8</sup> Su. samucchanā mucchetvā.

<sup>9</sup> Su. °hi

balavapaccaso va sopānapādamūle silātale patittha-  
pesi, taṃ Acalacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ Tadā taṃ divasaṃ  
buddhasiṃ oloketvā devā manussā ca chaṭṭiṃsa yojana-  
parimandalā antamaso pi uddhakaṇṭhikā pi sattā eko pi  
buddhabhāvaṃ apattento nāma nāhosi Satthaṃ tattha  
sopānamūle thite mahājano anekehi vividhappakārapūjā-  
akranehi Bhagavantaṃ sahatthena sagāravena pūjento

Page 229 (a) —

K. a. . Kasmā? Sāriputto Assaṃjītherassa dhammaṃ  
sutvā sotāpattiphalaṃ patto Satthu dhammadesanāya  
sāvakaṇṭhānaṃ patvā saha arahattamaggena solasa-  
ññānāni patibujhi katulokapañño<sup>1</sup> (?) vadhūpañño tama-  
lapañño<sup>2</sup> (?) mahāpañño puthūpañño vipullapañño gam-  
bhīrapañño samantapañño<sup>3</sup> bahūlapañño bhūripañño  
sīghaṇṭhapañño lahūpañño hāsanapañño javanapañño tikka-  
napañño nibbedhikapañño<sup>4</sup> itī solasa-ññānehi samannā-  
gato Sāriputtathero.

Page 229 (b) .—

K. a. . Puna therassa paññāya asadisa bhāvaṃ evaṃ  
vuttaṃ :

‘Lokaṇāthaṃ thapetvāna ye paññā atthi pāṇino  
Paññāya Sāriputtassa kallaṃ (sic) nagghanti solasi(ṇ).’

<sup>1</sup> Patilābha°?      <sup>2</sup> Vepulla°?      <sup>3</sup> Asāmantā°?

<sup>4</sup> Cf. Aṅguttara, I 45, II. 178; Saṃyutta, I 63, 191.

END OF VOL III